

Index of Qur'anic Topics

فهرس موضوعات القرآن الكريم

Ashfaque Ullah Syed

طبع على نفقة
خادم الحرمين الشريفين الملك فهد بن عبدالعزيز آل سعود
Sponsored by the Custodian of the Two
Holy Mosques, King Fahd Bin Abdulaziz Al-Saud

إشراف
مكتب الدعوة في أمريكا
IFTA Office
Washington, DC USA

Index of Qur'anic Topics

فهرس موضوعات القرآن الكريم

Index of Qur'anic Topics

فهرس موضوعات القرآن الكريم

Compiled by
Ashfaque Ullah Syed
إعداد
اشفاق الله سيد

Edited and revised by
Abdulaziz A. Al-Saleem
مراجعة وتدقيق
عبدالعزيز بن عبدالله السليم

إشراف
مكتب الدعوة في أمريكا
IFTA Office
Washington, DC USA

Index of Qur'anic Topics
Copyright © 1998 by Ashfaque Ullah Syed

Section II of this book is based on Abdullah Yusuf Ali's Translation of the Meaning of the Holy Qur'an.

Edited and revised by Abdulaziz A. Al-Saleem

Published by Amana Publications for the IFTA Office
Royal Embassy of Saudi Arabia
Washington, D.C.
U.S.A.

www.islampage.org
www.islam.org.sa

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Syed, Ashfaque Ullah, 1950 –
Index of Qur'anic topics / Ashfaque Ullah Syed.
p. cm.
"Section II of this book is based on Abdullah Yusuf Ali's translation of the meaning of Qur'ān.
ISBN 0-915957-90-6
1. Koran--Theology. 2. Islam--Doctrines. 3. Islam--Relations.
I. Ali, Abdullah Yusuf, 1872-1952. The meaning of the Holy Qur'ān.
II. Title.
BP132.S95 1999
297.1'2261—dc21 99-10652
CIP

Acknowledgement

I wish to thank Allah, the Creator and Sustainer of the worlds. It is due to Him, His Grace and His Mercy that I have been able to produce this humble rendering, in spite of all the obstacles, problems and hardship.

I thank my wife, Durdana for helping me cross-check the Qur'anic verses under each message category to ensure that while doing the indexing, nothing was missed or omitted, and Mrs. Reni Sheikh for typing Section I of this book. May Allah reward them for their humble efforts.

I would like to present my appreciation and thanks to the editor and revisor of this book Abdulaziz A. Al-Saleem, and to Muhammad Yunus and Dr. Anwar Hajjaj who reviewed the entire book and provided many comments and recommended many changes that were of immense value to this work.

Besides, I wish to thank other family members, particularly my children, for encouraging me to complete this task. For a long length of time I secluded myself and devoted my spare moments for this work - and never once did my children complain or disturbed me. May Allah bless them for their outstanding support and patience.

Many thanks to the Director of the IFTA office at the Royal Embassy of Saudi Arabia, Washington, D.C., Sheikh Khaled Al-Sowailem, for accepting this work and arranging for the necessary funds for its publication and free distribution.

This acknowledgement would not be complete without thanking the custodian of the two Holy Mosques, King Fahd bin Abdulaziz and Prince Abdulaziz bin Fahd for providing the finance needed for its publication and free distribution. May Allah bless them, the IFTA office and all those who supported this noble cause.

Ashfaque Ullah Syed

Dedication

I dedicate this work firstly to Allah (S.T.) and then to my beloved father, Syed Habibullah. May Allah forgive all his sins and admit him to the Garden of Bliss. Ameen!

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

مقدمة

بقلم مدير مكتب الدعوة في أمريكا
خالد بن إبراهيم السويلم

الحمد لله رب العالمين ،القائل في كتابه الكريم:
﴿ ولقد يسرنا القرآن للذكر فهل من مدكر ﴾
والصلاة والسلام على من بعثه الله رحمة للعالمين نبينا محمد القائل:
(بلغوا عني ولو آية) أما بعد:

فإن من أساسيات العمل الإسلامي العناية بكتاب الله والعمل على تيسير نشره، وتوزيعه، وتفسيره، وترجمة معانيه إلى لغات العالم المختلفة. فالقرآن الكريم نزل بلغة العرب ﴿ نزل به الروح الأمين، على قلبك لتكون من المنذرين، بلسان عربي مبين ﴾، لذا لزم توضيح ما قد يشكل على القارئ الناطق بغير العربية من ألفاظ ومعاني يشير إليها كتاب الله صراحة أو ضمناً. ولهذا عنيت حكومة خادم الحرمين الشريفين بهذا الجانب العظيم خدمة للدعوة الإسلامية وأداء للرسالة الخالدة المنوطة بها.

نسأل الله أن يجزي خادم الحرمين الشريفين خير الجزاء على تكرمه بدعم طباعة الكتب الإسلامية ومنها هذا الكتاب الذي يخدم المسلمين في بلاد الغرب.

وإيماناً من مكتب الدعوة في أمريكا بأهمية نشر الكتب التي تسهل على القارئ غير العربي فهم كتاب الله ومعرفة دلائل الآيات وخدمة لإخواننا الناطقين باللغة الإنجليزية نقدم هذا الكتاب بعنوان : « فهرس موضوعات القرآن الكريم » الذي قام بإعداده الأخ: إشفاق الله سيد معتمداً بذلك على ترجمة عبدالله يوسف علي وقام بمراجعته وتنقيحه الأخ: عبد العزيز بن عبد الله السليم.

وإننا لندرك أن ما ورد في هذا الكتاب من ترجمة لمعاني القرآن الكريم، مهما بلغت دقتها فإنها ستكون قاصرة عن أداء المعاني العظيمة التي يحويها النص القرآني المعجز، وأن المعاني التي تؤديها الترجمة إنما هي حصيلة ما بلغه علم المترجم في فهم كتاب الله الكريم، وأنه يعتريها ما يعتري عمل البشر كله من خطأ ونقص. ومن ثم نرجو من كل قارئ لهذا الكتاب أن يوافي مكتب الدعوة في أمريكا بأي ملاحظات أو استدراكات للاستفادة منها في الطبعات القادمة.

والله الموفق، وهو الهادي إلى سواء السبيل.

حرر في غرة رمضان ١٤١٩هـ
الموافق ١٩ ديسمبر ١٩٩٨م

In the Name of Allah, the Compassionate, the Merciful

Foreword

By the Director of IFTA Office in Washington, D.C.
Khaled Bin Ibrahim Al-Sowailem

Praise be to Allah, the Lord of the worlds, Who says in His Glorious Book **"But We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember, then is there any that will receive admonition?"** and peace and blessing of Allah be upon the one who was sent by Allah but as a Mercy for all creatures our Prophet Muhammad, who said: "Convey my message even if it be one single ayah".

The most basic principle of Islamic work is to give the Book of Allah all the importance due to it, its publication, its distribution, preparation of its commentary and translation of its meanings into different languages of the world. Qur'an came down in the language of Arabs, Allah says in His Book **"With it came down the Truthful spirit, to thy heart that thou mayest admonish, in the perspicuous Arabic tongue".** So, it is obligatory to explain the hidden meanings that the Book of Allah has, to non-Arabic speakers. To achieve this goal, the government of the Custodian of the Two Holy Mosques has taken numerous steps. We ask Allah to reward the Custodian of the two Holy Mosques the best rewards for his general support to the Islamic publication including this book that serve Muslims in the west.

In view of the firm faith of the Ifta Office in Washington, D.C. and in the importance of distributing the books that enable the non-Arabic speakers to understand the meanings of Quranic verses, and with the view to serve our English speakers we have the pleasure to present this book titled: *Index of Qur'anic Topics* based on Abdullah Yusuf Ali's Translation of the Meaning of the Holy Quran which is compiled by brother Ashfaque Ullah Syed and edited and revised by brother Abdulaziz A. Al-Saleem.

We are aware of the fact that the translation of the meanings of the Glorious Qur'an that come inside this book, however accurate it may be, must fall short of conveying the wealth of meaning that the miraculous text of the original conveys; and that the meaning conveyed by translation is only the sum total of what the translator has understood from the text of the Glorious Book of Allah, and that it cannot escape the defects and drawbacks that are inherent in every human endeavor. We, therefore, request readers of this book to furnish Ifta Office with any mistakes that they may find in it so that they be eliminated in subsequent editions.

It is Allah Who bestows success, and guides to the Straight Path.

1 Ramadan 1419 H
19 December, 1998

Contents

Section I 1

Preface 3

Reader's Guide 7

Introduction to the Qur'an 11

The Revelation of the Qur'an 11

Recording and Preservation of the Qur'an 13

The First Official Volume of the Qur'an 14

Copies of the Qur'an from the Original 15

The Qur'an in Our Hands Today 16

Qur'an - The Miracle of Miracles 19

Qur'an, Islam and the West 27

Author's Plea 31

To the Jews and Christians 31

People of Other Faiths (e.g. Hinduism and Buddhism) ... 43

To the Muslims 52

Epilogue 61

Creations of Allah 67

Creation of Angels 67

Allah Created the Angels 67

Creation of Animals **67**
Allah Created Some Animals for Food and Other Benefits to Mankind 67

Creation of Man **68**
Created to Serve Allah 68
Development of the Human Embryo 68
Male or Female Child Based on Allah's Plan 70
Mankind - Offspring of Adam 70
Mankind Created with Diversity of Language and Colours 72
Mankind Ranked over Other Creations of Allah 72
Originally Created to Live in a Single Community 72
Purpose of Man's Creation 72
Sexes (Male or Female) 73

Creation of the Cosmos **73**
All Things Are for Mankind 73
Creation in Two Days(aeons) 73
Creation in Four Days(aeons) 73
Creation in Six Days(six aeons) 73
Creation Is for Specific Purpose 74
No Flaw in Allah's Creation 75
The Creation of the Universe - "The Big Bang" 75

Creation of the Jinn **75**
Allah Created the Jinn 75
Jinn Created from Smokeless Fire (Allegorically Speaking) 75
Mysteries in the Creation of Allah **75**
All Created in Due Proportion 75
All Created in Pairs 76
All Living Things Are Made from Water 77
Animals Talk to Each Other 77
Jinns Capabilities Are Not Limited to Time and Space 77
Man Will Be Resurrected As a New Creation 77
Number of Months in a Year 78
Solomon and His People Could Understand Bird's Speech 78
There are Some Creation of Which We Have No Knowledge 78

Planets **79**
Allah Created the Cosmos to Serve Man 79

Planets Move under the Divine Law and Order 79
Stars. 80
Stars As Guide through Darkness 81
Sun & Moon As Indicators of Time 81
Sun -The Primary Source of Light 81

Prophets (pbut) 83

Abraham (pbuh) 83
Abraham (pbuh) Was Given a Revelation 83
Abraham (pbuh) and His Father 83
Abraham (pbuh) Denounced Idol Worshipping 84
Abraham (pbuh) Is Allah's Friend 86
Abraham (pbuh) Prayed for Forgiveness. 87
Abraham (pbuh) Was a Muslim, the Righteous 87
Abraham (pbuh) Was Tried by Allah 88
Abraham (pbuh) Worshipped Allah 88
Abraham's Prayer 89
Allah Gave News of Children to Abraham (pbuh). 91
Allah Promised Abraham and His Offspring Prophethood . . . 92
Allah Punished Some of Abraham's People 92
Allah Saved Abraham (pbuh) from Fire and Humiliation 93
Allah Showed His Signs to Abraham (pbuh) 93
Follow the Ways of Abraham (pbuh) 93
Lut's People During Abraham's Time 93
Origin of Animal Sacrifice for Allah 93
Religion of Abraham and Muhammad Is Islam (pbut) 94
Station of Abraham- The Ka'bah 95
Abraham (pbuh) - General Verses 96

Adam (pbuh) 96
Allah Created Adam & Commanded the Angels
to Prostrate to Adam. 96
Satan Seduced Adam & His Mate to Disobey Allah 97
Two Sons of Adam 98

David and Solomon (pbut) 99
Story of David and Solomon 99
Animals Talk to Each Other 102
During Solomon's Time People Were Able to Read
and Write. 102
People Wore Clothes During Solomon's Time 102
Solomon and His People Could Understand Bird's Speech . . 102

Hud (pbuh) 102
Story of Prophet Hud (pbuh) 102

Jesus (pbuh) 104
Allah Blessed Jesus with Holy Spirit 104
Jesus (pbuh) Cursed the Children of Israel 105
Jesus (pbuh) Did Not Die nor Was He Crucified 105
Jesus (pbuh) Given the Revelation 105
Jesus (pbuh) Is Not God 106
Jesus (pbuh) Messenger to Israel 106
Jesus (pbuh) Proclaimed That There Is No god but Allah 107
Jesus (pbuh) Spoke in Infancy 108
Jesus Prophesised the Coming of Muhammad (pbut) 108
Jesus Was a Prophet (pbuh) 108
Jesus Was Sent to Israelites As a Prophet (pbuh) 109
Mary, Mother of Jesus (pbuh) 110
Miracles of Jesus (pbuh) 110
Miraculous Birth of Jesus (pbuh) 111
Some Israelites Believed in Jesus Others Plotted Against Him 114
Some Israelites Disobeyed Jesus (pbuh) 115
The Similitude of Jesus Is Like That of Adam 116
Wisdom of Jesus (pbuh) 116

Joseph (pbuh) 116
Story of Joseph (pbuh) 116

Lut (pbuh) 124
Story of Lut (pbuh) 124

Moses and Aaron (pbut) 127
Miracles of Moses (pbuh) 127
Moses (pbuh) and the Learned Servant of Allah 127
Moses (pbuh) and the Pharaoh 129
Moses (pbuh) Shunned Idol Worship 138
Moses (pbuh) Was Given the Book 138
Moses Was a Prophet (pbuh) 140
Moses' Meeting with Allah 140
Pharaoh and His People Are Brought before the Fire Daily (Allegorically Speaking) 144
Pharaoh and His People Were Punished 144
Pharaoh's Body Is Saved for Generations to See 144
Prayer of Moses (pbuh) 144

Religion of Moses, Same As That of Other Prophets (pbut) 145
Some Israelites Disobeyed Moses (pbuh) 145
Story of Moses and the Man He Killed 146
Story of Moses' Childhood 146
Story of Moses in Madyan 147

Muhammad (pbuh) 148
Admonished by Allah 148
Allah and Angels Salutes and Bless Muhammad (pbuh) 149
Allah Did Not Forsake Him 149
Allah Speaks Highly of Muhammad (pbuh) 149
Ascension (Mi'raj) of Muhammad (pbuh) 150
Forbidden to Worship False gods 150
Muhammad (pbuh) and Angel Gabriel 151
Muhammad (pbuh) Cannot Harm or Profit Anyone 151
Muhammad (pbuh) Could Have Been Punished Had He Disobeyed Allah 151
Muhammad (pbuh) Followed Abraham's Religion 152
Muhammad (pbuh) Guided by Allah 153
Muhammad (pbuh) Is a True Prophet and Messenger of Allah 159
Muhammad (pbuh) Is the Seal of Prophets 161
Muhammad (pbuh) Was a Human Being 161
Muhammad (pbuh) Was Falsely Accused by His Enemies ... 161
Muhammad Is Close to the Believers 162
Muhammad Is Mercy 162
Muhammad Prayed for His Own Salvation 162
Muhammad Sent to Proclaim the Message 163
Muhammad Taught by Angel Gabriel 165
Muhammad the Unlettered Prophet 165
Muhammad Was Informed (by Allah) of Some Past Prophets 165
Muhammad's Uncle, Abu Lahab 165
Not Sent to Mingle with the Affairs of Man 165
Prophet (Muhammad) (pbuh) and the Believers 166
Satan Attempted to Tempt the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) 167
The Jews' and Christians' Attitude Towards Muhammad (pbuh) and Islam 167
Unbelievers Caused Him Grief and Pain 168
Was an Orphan 168

Wives of Muhammad (pbuh) 168

Noah (pbuh) **169**
Noah and His Ark 169
Noah and His People 170
Proclaimed That There Is No god but Allah 174

Prophets / Messengers (pbut) (Some General Verses) ... **174**
All Prophets Are Humans 174
Believers Do Not Make Distinctions between Prophets 174
Prophets / Messengers Came to Every Group of People 174
Prophets Cannot Help Non-Believers 175
Some Prophets Were Bestowed with More Gift Than Others 176

Saleh (pbuh) **176**
Story of Saleh (pbuh) 176

Shu'aib (pbuh) **178**
Story of Shu'aib (pbuh) 178

Faith and Belief **181**

Allah **181**
Allah As Portrayed by the Qur'an (Allegorically Speaking) .. 181
Allah Does Not Abrogate His Revelation 182
Allah Does Not Get Tired of Creating Anything 182
Allah Forgives Whom He Pleases 182
Allah Gives Life and Death 183
Allah Is Close to Everyone 183
Allah Is Free of All Wants 183
Allah Is Perfect in Knowledge and Wisdom 183
Allah Is the Knower of All Affairs 184
Allah Is Worthy of All Praise and Glory 191
Allah, Some General Verses 193
Allah, the One (There Is No god but Allah) 194
Allah, the Provider of All Things 199
Allah, the Supreme Creator 200
Allah, the Supreme Master 204
Signs of Allah's Existence 208

Angel **220**
Angel Gabriel 220
Angels and the Day of Judgement 220

Angels Appointed As Guardians to Each Person 221
Angels Given Female Names by the Pagans 221
Angels Help the Believers Against the Unbelievers 221
Angels Implore Forgiveness for All Beings 222
Angels in Charge of Hell Fire 222
Angels Record Our Deeds 223
Angels and Allah Send Blessings and Salutation to Muhammad (pbuh) 223
Angels and Allah Send Blessings to the Believers 223
Angels Serve and Worship Allah 223
Angels Take the Soul of the Dying 224
Ascent of Angels 225
Belief in the Angels 225
Creation of the Angels 225
Descent of Angels 225

Battles Fought During Prophet's Time 226
Battle of Badr 226
Battle of Confederates 227
Battle of Uhud 228

Belief and Disbelief (Freedom of Choice) 230
Free will to Choose between Belief and Disbelief 230

Burden 231
Allah Does Not Place Burden Greater Than One Can Bear . . 231

Charity (Zakah) 231
Reference: 231

Fasting 232
Conjugal Relationship between Spouses During Ramadan . . 232
Fasting As Penance 232
Fasting Prescribed by Allah 233

Grave 233
One May Stand at the Grave and Ask for the Forgiveness for the Buried One 233
Punishment in the Grave (Allegorically Speaking) 234
Resurrection from Grave 234

Intercession (Shafa'a) 235
False gods and Intercession 235
Allah Alone Has the Power to Intercede 236

Intercession by Allah's Permission Alone 236

Jinn (The Unseen Creatures) 237
Jinn Created from Smokeless Fire (Allegorical Speaking) . . . 237
Jinns Received Allah's Message 237
Satan (Iblis) Is a Jinn 238
Solomon (pbuh) Employed the Jinns 238
Some Jinns Are Unbelievers 238
Some Jinns Believe in the Qur'an 238
Unbelievers Invent Kinship between the Jinns and Allah . . . 239

Ka'bah 239
Abraham (pbuh) Built the Ka'bah 239
Abstain from Fighting (Unless Compelled) at the Ka'bah . . 240
Do Not Hunt when Near Ka'bah 240
Face in the Direction of the Ka'bah While Praying 240
Ka'bah, the Sacred House 240
Pagans Are Not Permitted to Enter the Ka'bah 240
Safa and Marwah Part of Ka'bah 240

Lailatul Qadr(The Night of Power) 241
The Night of Power 241

Life of This World 241
Man Is Tempted by the Allurements of This World 241
Similitude about This Life 242
The Reality of This Life 242
This Life Is Insignificant Compared to the Life in the Hereafter 243
Those Who Desire Only This Life Will Be Doomed 244
Unbelievers May Enjoy the Life Here 245
Worldly Wealth and Allah's Pleasure 245

Pilgrimage (Hajj) and Umrah 246
Hunting of Land Game Prohibited During Hajj 246
Pilgrimage (Hajj) and Umrah Ordained by Allah 246
Sacrifice Animal (During Hajj) and Use It for Food 247
Short Hajj Allowed under Specific Condition 248
Umrah 248
Hajj General Verses 248

Prayer 248
Allah Discounts Prayer of Those Who Show Off and Neglect Neighbourly Needs 248

Allah Listens to Prayer 249
Be Steadfast in Prayer 249
Benefits of Prayer 251
Do Not Approach Prayer in a State of Intoxication 251
Face in the Direction of the Ka'bah While Praying 251
Facing Toward Ka'bah Not Necessary under Adverse Situations 252
Friday Prayer 252
Guard Strictly the Mid-day Prayer 252
Perform Ablution before Prayer 252
Pray As Taught by Allah 253
Pray in a Moderate Tone 253
Prayer Is for Allah Alone 253
Prayer Prescribed before Muhammad (pbuh) 254
Prayer Times 254
Prayer Without Faith Is Useless 255
Reward for Prayer 255
Seek Allah's Help through Patience and Prayer 256
Short Prayer Allowed under Certain Circumstances 256
Tahajjud (Pre-Dawn) Prayer 256
Take Precautions from Attack Even While Praying 257
Unbelievers Take Prayer As Mockery 257

Record 258
All Things Are Recorded and Known to Allah 258

Sacrifice of Animal 259
Allah Only Accepts the Sacrifice of the Righteous 259
Animal's Sacrifice and the Piety of Heart 260
Instructions on Animals' Sacrifice for Allah 260
The Origin of Animals' Sacrifice for Allah 261

Satan 261
Satan (Iblis) Is a Jinn 261
Satan Disobeyed Allah 261
Satan Leads Man to Disobedience and Sin 263

The Day of Judgment 265
Friends Will Be Foes on the Day of Judgement 265
It Will Happen Suddenly 265
Judgment Will Be Without Favour or Injustice 265
No One Can Avert the Day of Judgement 266
No One Can Bear the Burden of Another 267

No One Can Help on the Day of Judgement 268
No Ransom Will Profit Anyone on Judgement Day 269
No Where to Hide on Judgement Day 270
Only Allah Knows When It Will Happen 270
Prophets and Imams Will Be Called As Witnesses 271
Record of Our Deeds Will Become Manifest 271
The Scene on the Judgment Day 273
Transgressors Will Feel That They Were on Earth for Only an Hour 281
Unbelievers / Wrong-dowers Will Dispute with One Another 282
Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Questioned 283
Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Rejected by Allah 284

The Day of Resurrection 285
All Beings Will Be Resurrected 285
Animals Will Be Resurrected 285
Man Will Be Resurrected As a New Creation 285
One Would Recognize One Another 286
The Resurrection (To Allah Is Our Return) 286
The Resurrection from Grave (i.e. from the State of Barzakh) 292
Waking up from Sleep Is Like the Resurrection 292

The Qur'an 292
Allah Chose Arabic to Be the Language of the Qur'an 292
Allah Has Challenged Man and Jinn to Produce The Like of the Qur'an 292
Allah Will Preserve the Qur'an from Corruption 293
Seek Allah's Protection before Reading the Qur'an 293
The Qur'an As Defined by Allah 293
The Qur'an Confirms Previous Revelation 294
The Qur'an Is a Guide and a Mercy for the Doers of Good 295
The Qur'an Is a Message for the Living 295
The Qur'an Is a Source of Healing and Mercy 295
The Qur'an Is for All Mankind 296
The Qur'an Is Imperishable 297
The Qur'an Makes Things Clear 297
The Qur'an Revealed in Stages 297
The Qur'an Revealed to Muhammad (pbuh) 297
The Qur'an Without Discrepancies 303

The Qur'an, the Book of Guidance 303
The Qur'an, the Book of Power 307
There Is No Crookedness in the Qur'an 308

Trial of Allah 308
Allah's Trial 308
Abraham (pbuh) Was Tried by Allah 311
One Is Made As a Trial of Another 311
Ranks and Status 312
Suffering and Pain 312
This world Is a Place of Trial 313

Ya'juj and Ma'juj (Gog & Magog) 314
Ya'juj and Ma'juj Will Come Out at the Approach of the Judgment Day 314

Divine Guidance 315

Allah and the Believers 315
Allah Guides Those Who Are God Conscious And Wants to Be Guided 315
Allah Is Nearer to Man Than His Own Jugular Vein 315
Allah Is with You at All Times 315
Allah Loves the Righteous 315
Allah Responds to the Distressed 316
Allah Will Defend the True Believers 317
Believers Have Allah's Security and Assurance 317
Believers Are Asked to Forgive the People of the Book 317
If Believers Turn Back from True Faith, Allah Will Replace Them with Better Believers 317
No One Could Benefit or Harm Except Allah 317
Remembrance of Allah Will Benefit Ultimately 317
Spiritual Trade with Allah Is Best and Everlasting 318
The Mercy of Allah Is with Those Who Do Good 318
The Most Honoured in Allah's Sight 318
Utterance of Unbelief under Compulsion Is Not a Sin 318

Arrogance 318
Arrogance - a Detestable and Punishable Act 318
The Arrogant Is Disliked by Allah 320

Combating in the Cause of Allah 321
Allah Supports a True Jihad 321

Allah Tests Believers through Combating the enemies of Islam 321
Avoid Being Greedy of the Booty 321
Combating Is Not for Infirm or the Weak 322
Defend Carefully When at War 322
Fighting for Allah's Cause Is Permissible 323
Hypocrites and Evil Ones Avert Fighting for Allah 326
If Enemy Wants Peace Give Them Peace 330
Never Turn Back While Fighting for Allah 330
No One Can Help Except Allah 331
Punishment for Those Who Fight Against Allah and the Prophet 334
Reward for Struggling in Allah's Cause 334
Those Who Die Fighting in the Cause of Allah Become Martyr 337
Treaty between Believers and Unbelievers 338

Contemplate and Ponder 338
Over the Signs in Allah's Creation 338

Evil 342
Do not Broadcast Evil 342
Evil Doers Will Be Requited Accordingly 343
Repel Evil 343
Repel Evil with Something Better 344
Falsehood 344
Do Not Say False Things 344
Falsehood Must Eventually Perish 344

Fishing and Hunting 344
Fishing 344
Hunting 344

Food (Dietary Laws) 345
Animals Forbidden (Haram) If Not Slaughtered in the Name of Allah 345
Animals That Are Forbidden (Haram) 346
Dead Meat, Blood and Flesh of Swine - Forbidden 346
Eat What Is good, pure and lawful 347
Eating of Forbidden Food Is Evil 348
Fruits and Vegetables 349
Inventing Lies about Food 349

Jews Were Forbidden Certain Food for Their Disobedience 350
Pronounce Allah's Name before Slaughtering Animals for Food 350
Seafood 350
Some Animals Are Created for Food 351
The Food of the People of the Book Is Lawful for Muslims 351
Vegetables, Crop, Fruits and Other Produce 351

Good Deeds and Righteousness 354
Allah Is with Those Who Do Good 354
Allah Loves Those Who Do Good 354
Allah Multiplies Good Deeds 355
Allah Will Ignore Some Ill Deeds If One Is a Believer and Is a Doer of Good 355
Compete with Others in Goodness 356
Faith Without Good Deeds Is of No Avail 356
Foremost in Deeds Is the Highest Grace 357
Good Deeds Are Best in the Sight of Allah 357
Goodly Word Vs Evil Word 358
Multiple Reward for Good Deeds 358
People of Book and Good Deed 358
Prayer or Worship Without Good Deeds Is Useless 358
Prophet's Wives Were Directed to Do Good 358
Qur'an Is a Guide and a Mercy for the Doers of Good 358
Reward According to the Best of Your Deeds 359
Salvation for Those Who Believe and Do Good Deeds 359
The Most Honoured in Allah's Sight Are Those Who Do Good Deeds 359
What Is True Piety and Righteousness 359

Guidance to Believers Regarding Unbelievers 360
Contend Not with Those Given to Perfidy and Crime 360
Do Not Rely on Those Who Are Bent on Falsehood 360
Do Not Ally with Those Who Reject Faith 360
Do Not Follow the Unbelievers/Wrong-doers 361
Do Not Pray for Forgiveness for the Pagans 362
Let Allah Deal with Those Who Reject Faith 362
Take Actions Against Those Who Wage War Against Allah 362

Human Interaction **362**
Accusation (Never Blame the Innocent for Your Own Faults) 362
Always Utter Good Words 363
Anger (Restraint Anger) 363
Annoyance (Do Not Annoy Believers) 363
Avoid Being Greedy of War Booty 363
Believers Are Asked to Forgive the People of the Book 364
Bribery (condemned) 364
Charity to Be Given to Needy 364
Commitments and Promises Are to Be Fulfilled 364
Dishonesty (Condemned) 364
Entering a House (Manners on Entering a House) 365
Fraud - Condemned 366
Generosity and Justice 366
Give Due Measure 366
Give Everyone His Due Share 367
Goodly Word Vs Evil Word 367
Greed (Do not Be Greedy) 367
Greeting (Greet One Another) 368
Humility - Be Humble 368
Hoarding Wealth for Wealth Sake Is Condemned 368
Ignorant (Avoid Those Who Wilfully Remain Ignorant) 369
Investigate before Jumping to Conclusion 369
Invite People to Faith with Wisdom 369
Make Room for Others 369
Miserliness (Do Not Be a Miser) 369
Mockery and Sarcasm (Do Not Mock Others or Be Sarcastic) 370
Peace and Reconciliation 370
Scandal (Do Not Spread Scandal) 370
Self-defence 371
Supporter or Rejecter of Good Cause 371
Take Precautions 371
Teaching Islam Benefits the Believers 371
Tolerance and Respect for Others 371
Trustworthiness (Do Not Violate Trust) 372
Truthfulness (Ascertain Truth) 372
Turn Foes into Friends 372

Human Gratitude Toward Allah **372**
Be Thankful to Allah under All Circumstances 372

Call Upon Allah Even Though the Unbelievers Detest It 372
Do Not Invent Lies about Allah 372
Keep Your Faith and Trust in Allah under All Circumstances 373
Never Say False Things about Allah 373
Never Use Profanity in Allah's Name 374
Parable of the Garden for Those Who Do Not Rely on Allah 374
Say Insha-Allah (Allah Willing) 374
Saying of 'Bismillah' (In the Name of Allah) Is Righteousness 374
Sincerity to Allah Must Be Done in Full Devotion 375
Turn to Allah Without Delay 376

Ka'bah 376
Abstain from Fighting (Unless Compelled) at the Ka'bah 376
Do Not Hunt When Near Ka'bah or in Pilgrimage 376
Other Verses on Ka'bah 377

Knowledge 377
Pursue Not Without Knowledge 377
Seek Allah's Help to Gain Knowledge 377

Magic or Sorcery 377
Magicians or Sorcerers Will Not Prosper 377
Sorcerers of Pharaoh and Moses 378

Man and Satan 380
Allah Instructs Man to protect Himself from Satan 380
Allah Will Protect Those Who Seek Protection from Satan 381
Do Not Worship Satan 381
Let Not Satan Seduce You 382
Remembrance of Allah Keeps Satan Away 382
The Unbelievers Rely on Satan in Vain 382

Materialism 382
Materialism Is Discouraged 382
Parable of the Garden for Those Who Are Proud of Wealth 384
Parable of Wind for Those Who Live for This Material Life 385

Mischief **385**
Do No Mischief on Earth 385

Moderation **385**
Moderation (Spend According to You Means) 385
Wastage and Extravagance Condemned 385

Modesty **386**
Modesty in Looks and Clothing 386
Modesty in Walk 388

Monasticism **388**
An Invention of Christians 388

Mosques **388**
To Be Maintained by Believers 388

Oaths **388**
Oaths to Be Fulfilled 388
Penance for Breaking Oaths 389

Obedience to Allah and the Prophet **389**
Follow the Exemplar - Muhammad (pbuh) 389
Nothing Is Dearer Than Allah and Muhammad (pbuh) 389
Obey Allah and the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) 390
Those Who Do Not Believe in Muhammad (pbuh) Will Perish 393

Parents and Children **393**
Breast Feeding a Child May Be Done Up to Two Years 393
Give Them Company and Revere Them at All Cost 393
Obligations to Parents 393
Save Yourself and Your Family from Hell 395
Wealth or Children Can't Get You Closer to Allah 395

Patience & Perseverance **395**
Allah Is with Those Who Have Patience 395
Persevere with Patience 397
Relief after Every Difficulty - So Have Patience 400
Seek Allah's Help through Patience and Prayer 400

Preordainment (Fate and Destiny) **401**
Allah Does Not Wrong Any Soul (You Are Responsible for Your Own Act) 401
Misfortune Is Due to Own Deeds 402

One Can Change Ones Own Condition 402
Your Action Is a Reflection of Your Destiny 402

Previous Revelations 403
Believe in the Qur'an and Previous Revelations 403

Prosperity and Success 403
Success or Failure Is Governed by the Purification of One's Soul 403
Who Will Prosper As Defined by Allah 403

Purification of Souls 405
Purify Your Souls 405

Qur'an 405
Allah Commands That His Message Be Proclaimed 405
Deaf Dumb and Blind Are Those Who Do Not Wish to Understand 405
Do Not Have Doubts on Allah's Revelation 406
Follow the Best Meaning in the Qur'an 406
Men of Understanding Will Grasp the Message of the Qur'an 406
Qur'an Guides Those Who Want to Be Guided 406
Qur'an to Be Read, Recited and Understood 406
Read the Qur'an Regularly 408
Teach the Qur'an to Others 409
The Qur'an Is Easy to Understand and Remember 409
The Qur'an to Be Cared and Respected 409
The Qur'an to Be Recited Properly 409
Those Who Reject the Qur'an Will Be Punished 410
Toward Understanding the Qur'an 410

Religion of Islam (Din) 411
Accept Islam wholeheartedly 411
Allah Has Chosen Islam and Has Done a Favour to Mankind 411
Believers Are to Protect One Another 412
Do Not Be Fanatical in Religion 412
Do Not Create Division in Religion 412
Fellowship of Believers 413
Islam - Other Verses 413
Islam Is a Single Brotherhood 415
Islam Is Not a New Religion 415

Islam Is the Final Disposition.....416
Islam Is the Religion of All the Prophets (pbut).....416
Islam Is the Religion of Truth.....417
Islam Is the Right Religion.....418
Man Generally Disregard Religion.....418
No Compulsion in Religion.....419
No Difficulty Imposed in Islam.....419
Religion Is Not Play or Amusement.....419
Study Islam and Teach Others.....419
Unbelievers Reject the Call to Islam.....420
Unbelievers Will Wish They Had Believed in Allah.....420

Rites and Ceremonies.....420
Rites and Ceremonies Are a Part of Life.....420

Superstition.....420
About Animals.....420

Supplication (Du'a).....421
Du'a from the Qur'an.....421

Suspicion, Spying and Backbiting.....422
Refrain from Such Acts.....422

The Straight Path (As-Siratul-Mustaqueem).....422
Follow the Straight Path.....422

Vain or Idle Talk.....424
Refrain from Such Acts.....424

Will.....425
Amending Someone's Will Dishonestly Is Forbidden.....425
Prepare Will before Death.....425

Worship Non, but Allah.....426
Adore Not the Sun and the Moon.....426
Associate No Partners with Allah.....426
Do Not Worship Satan.....433
Every Thing Render Worship to Allah.....433
Those (Other Than Allah) Who Some Men Worship Can Do Nothing.....433
Worship None but Allah and Seek His Favours.....434

Social System.....439

Adultery, Fornication and Lewdness 439
Adultery / Fornication 439
False Charge of Adultery Condemned by Allah 439
Lewdness 440
Premarital Sex and Prostitution are Condemned 441
Repentance Shall Save the Fornicators/Adulterers 441
The Condition of Marriage for Adulterers 441
The Condition Which Allah Prescribed for Alleged Adultery 441

Bribery 442
Bribery Condemned 442

Business or Trade 442
Deal Justly in Business or Trade 442
Make A Living by Seeking Allah's Bounties 442
Trade Is Encouraged 443

Charity 443
Allah Punishes Those Who Do Not Give Charity 443
Allah Will Multiply What You Spend in Charity 443
Charity Done in Secret Is Better 444
Charity Given Is Like a Loan to Allah 444
Charity Is for the Needy 445
Charity Prescribed Even before Islam 445
Exemption from Charity 446
Give Charity Within Limit 446
Give Regular Charity 446
Parable for Those Who Give Charity 449
Refrain from Boasting about Charity 449
Reward for Charity 450
Share the Gifts of Allah with Others 450
What One Must Spend in Charity 450

Contract Preparation 450
Guidance for the Preparation of Contracts 450

Debt or Loan 451
Debt to Be Paid before Distributing the Inheritance Wealth 451
Have Mercy on Debtor 451

Dishonesty 452
Do Not Be Dishonest 452

Divorce **452**
Condition of Remarriage after Divorce 452
Divorce Is Permissible but Detested by Allah 454
Mother May Suckle the Baby Up to Two Years 454
Payment /Maintenance for a Divorcee 454
Waiting Period after Divorce: Iddat 455

Feeding the Poor **455**
Feeding the Poor Prescribed by Allah 455
Some Do Not Encourage Feeding the Poor 457

Fostering **457**
Call Fostered Children by Their Father's Name 457

Fraud **458**
Fraud - Condemned 458

Gender Equity **458**
Equality of Sexes in the Sight of Allah 458
Men & Women Are Entitled to Own Earnings 459
Men & Women Protectors of One Another 459
Originally Created from One Entity 460

Greed **460**
Do Not Be Greedy 460

Hoarding **461**
Hoarding Is Condemned 461

Homosexuality **461**
Homosexuality Is Condemned 461

Inheritance **462**
Custodian of Will Must Discharge It Honestly 462
Debt to Be Paid before Distributing Inheritance Wealth 462
Devouring Others Property Is Sinful 462
Laws Regarding Wealth and Property Distribution 463

Interest or Usury **464**
Interest or Usury Prohibited 464

Intoxicants and Gambling **465**
Do not Approach Prayer While in a State of Intoxication 465
Intoxicants and Gambling Are Satan's Handiwork 465

Justice **465**
Judge with Justice 465
Speak Justly Even When Close Relatives Are Concerned ... 467

Killing or Murder **468**
Do Not Kill or Murder Unjustly 468
Female Infanticide Condemned 469
Murdering of Children Condemned 469

Marriage, Remarriage & Matrimonial Relationship **470**
Allah Created Your Mates to Live in Love 470
How the Husbands should Treat Their Wives 470
If the Relationship between Spouses Is Unbearable, Divorce Is recommended 471
Marriage : General Verses 471
Marriage Laws 472
Men Are Maintainers and Protectors of Women 474
Sexual Relationship Between Spouses 474
Waiting Period before Remarriage 475
Widow's Maintenance after Husband's Death 475

Materialism **475**
Materialism Is Discouraged 475

Mutual Consultation (Democracy) **477**
Govern by Consent 477

Oppression **477**
Defend Yourself Against Oppression 477
Oppression Condemned 477

Orphan, Wayfarer and the Indigent **478**
General Verses on Orphans, Wayfarer and the Indigent 478
Orphans and Their Property 478
They Are to Be Helped 479
Treat Them with Kindness 480

Slaves and Prisoners of War **481**
Don't Force Slaves to Prostitution 481
Emancipation of Slaves 481
Marriage with Slave Women Are Better Than Idolaters 482
Marry Believing Slave Women If You Don't Have Means to Marry Believing Women 482

Theft and Punishment **483**
Punishment for Theft 483

Tolerance and Respect **483**
Live in Communal Harmony with Others 483
Tolerance and Respect for Others 483

Wastage and Extravagance **484**
Wastage and Extravagance Condemned 484

Weigh and Measure **484**
Give Due Measure 484

Widows **485**
Maintenance for Widow 485

Will **485**
Amending of Will Dishonestly Is Forbidden 485
Prepare Will before Death Comes 486
Will Preparation 487

Forgiveness **487**

Angels **487**
Angels Implore Forgiveness from Allah for All Beings 487

Forgiveness and Revenge **487**
Forgive One Another 487
Forgive Others So That Allah May Forgive You 487
Forgiveness Is Better Than Revenge 487
Revenge Is Permissible on Equitable Terms (But Not Recommended) 489

Forgiveness from Allah **490**
Allah Does Not Forgive Those Who Insist on Committing Sins 490
Allah Forgives Again and Again (If One Repents and Ask for Forgiveness) 490
Allah Forgives All Sins Except Shirk (Associating Others with Allah) 491
Allah Forgives Those Who Repent Sincerely 491
Allah Forgives Whom He Pleases 494
Those Who Did Not Receive the Message May Be Forgiven 494
Forgiveness from Allah - Other Verses 495

Prophets Ask for Allah's Forgiveness 495
Abraham 495
Adam (pbuh) 495
David 495
Jonah 496
Moses 496
Muhammad 496
Noah 497
Solomon 497

Prophets Implore Allah's Forgiveness for Others 497
Abraham (pbuh) 497
Jacob (pbuh) 498
Moses (pbuh) 498
Muhammad (pbuh) 499

Humankind 501

Believers and the Righteous 501
Believers Must Not Fear nor Have Grief 501
Believers Will Eventually Succeed 502
Who Are the Believers? 502

Hypocrites 507
Hypocrites; Deceive Not Allah but Themselves 507
If Only They Obeyed Allah 507
Punishment for the Hypocrites 508
Repentance May Save Them 510
Who Are the Hypocrites 510

Jews, Christians and People of the Book 515
Allah Chose the Children of Israel above All Nations 515
Allah Did Special Favours to Israelites 515
Allah Is Asking Them to Believe in the Qur'an and Muhammad (pbuh) 518
Allah Ordained Sacrifice to the Followers of Moses to Sacrifise A Haifer 519
Allah Reminds Them of His Past Favours to Them 520
Allah Reminds Them of Their Covenants and Past Deeds ... 521
Allah Warns the Jews and the Christians 522
Jesus (pbuh) Was Sent to the Children of Israel As a Prophet and Messenger 526
Many of the Children of Israel Are Greedy 527

Many of the Children of Israel Disbelieved in Allah and His Messengers (pbut) 528
Many of the People of the Book Reject the Qur'an 529
Some Children of Israel Believed in Jesus Others Plotted Against Him 531
Some Children of Israel Disobeyed Moses (pbuh) 532
Some Children of Israel Violated Allah's Commands 533
Some of the People of the Book Believe in Allah and Are Righteous 537
The Jews' and Christians' Attitude Towards Muhammad (pbuh) and Islam 538
The Jews Tend to Believe Part of the Book Revealed to Moses (pbuh) 539

Nature of Man (Generally Speaking) 539
A Creature of Haste 539
Created Impatient 539
Created in the Best of Mould 539
Created to Serve Allah 540
Created Weak 540
Man Generally Disregard Religion 540
Man Gets What He Deserves 540
Man Is Heedless of Allah's Signs 540
Man Is Inclined to Disbelief 540
Man Is Prone to Evil 542
Mankind Is Generally Ungrateful 542
Some Men Will Never Be Righteous 544

Unbelievers and Wrong-Doers 544
Allah Is the Enemy of Those Who Reject Faith 544
Allah Sets a Seal in the Hearts of the Unbelievers 544
Allah's Curse Is on Them, Allah Has Rejected Them 545
Characteristics of Unbelievers, Hypocrites and Wrongdoers 550
Parable for Those Who Reject Faith 551
Parable of Spider 551
Repentance, Faith and Good deeds May Save Them from Allah's Punishment 552
Satan (Evil Ones) Are Like Friends to Unbelievers 552
Some Will Never Believe No Matter What 552
Unbelievers Caused Muhammad (pbuh) Grief and Pain 553
Unbelievers Reject the Call to Islam 554

Unbelievers Will Wish They Had Believed in Allah 554
The Unbelievers Reject Allah and Assign Partner to Him ... 554
The Unbelievers Reject Allah's Signs 557
The Unbelievers Reject the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) 561
The Unbelievers Reject the Qur'an 564
The Unbelievers Rely on Satan in Vain 569
They Protect One Another 569
They Spend Extensively to Hinder the Believers 569
Unbeliever's Hearts Are Diseased (metaphorically speaking) 569
Unbelievers Are Warned by Allah 570
Unbelievers Do Not Believe in the Day of Judgement or Resurrection 574
Who Are the Unbelievers? 577

Reward and Punishment 587

Punishment and Reward Is Based on Belief And Deeds 587
You Are Responsible for Your Own Act 587

Punishment from Allah 589
Allah Warns before Destroying 589
Boiling Fluid, As a Form of Punishment 589
Hell Fire, As a Form of Punishment 591
Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Punished on the Judgement Day 600
Punishment - Other Verses 607

Reward from Allah 616
Both Males and Females Shall Be Rewarded 616
Family Members and Associates May Reunite in Paradise 617
Foremost in Faith will Be Foremost in the Garden of Bliss 617
Friends of Allah Have No Fear 617
Multiple Reward for Good Deeds 617
Reward According to Best of Action 617
Reward According to the Best of Your Deeds 618
Reward for the Righteous 618
Reward for Those Who Are Patient 620

Reward for Those Who Ask for Forgiveness in the Early Hours of Morning 620
Reward for Those Who Believe and Do Good Deeds 621
Reward for Those Who believe and Mend Their Lives 627
Reward for Those Who Do Right and Refrain from Wrong 627
Reward for Those Who Fulfil Trust, Keep Promises and Perform Prayer 628
Reward for Charity 628
Reward for Those Who Guard Against Evil 630
Reward for Those Who Obey Allah and the Prophet 630
Reward for Struggling in Allah's Cause 631
Reward General 633

Natural Phenomenon 643

Ageing 643
Process of Ageing 643

Biology 643
All Living Things Are Made from Water 643

Cloud and Rain 644
Cloud 644
Rain 645

Earthquakes 648
Earthquakes As a Form of Punishment 648

Hail, Thunder and Lightening 649
Fear and Hope of Lightening 649
Hail, Thunder and Lightening 649

Hurricanes 649
The Hurricane Sent Down As Punishment 649

Life and Death 650
Allah Gives Life and Death 650
Angels Take the Soul at Death 653
Every Soul Will Taste Death 654
Know One Knows Ones Place of Death 654
State of Affair at Death 654
Time and Place of Death Is Fixed 654

Pregnancy & Women's Courses **655**
Male or Female Child Based on Allah's Plan 655
Pregnancy, a Natural Phenomenon 655
Women's Courses 656

Tornado **656**
Allah Sends Tornado 656

Nature and Natural Resources **657**

Coral, Pearl, Mountain and Trees **657**
Coral 657
Mountains 657
Pearl 658
Trees 658

Honey **658**
A Source of Healing 658

Metals **659**
Brass used by Solomon 659
Gold and Silver 659
Gold as Precious Metal 659
Iron for Man's Use 660

Ocean, Sea and River **660**
Ocean and Sea 660
River 661

Water and wind **661**
Water 661
Wind 663

Animal Kingdom **667**

Animals **667**
Animals Created from Water 667
Animals Live in Communities Like Us 667
Animals Scattered through the Earth 667
Ants 667
Bees 668
Birds 668
Camels 668

Cattle 669
Horses 670

Plants, Vegetation and Fruits 671

Fruits of Many Varieties 671
Dates and Grapes 671
Fruit - Other Verses 672
Grain 673
Grapes 673
Pomegranates 674

Plants and Vegetation 674
Crops 674
Plants 676

Stories of Past Generations 679

City of Saba 679
Story of the City of Saba & Its People 679

Companions of the Cave 679
Story of the Companions of the Cave 679

Companions of the City 680
Story of the Companions of the City 680

Luqman 681
Story of Luqman 681

Ẓul-qarnain (Dhul al Qarnayn) 682
Story of Ẓul-qarnain 682

Glossary of Some Common Islamic Terms 685

List of References 698

Section I

2:171. The parable of those who reject faith is as if one were to shout like a goat-herd to things that listen to nothing but calls and cries; deaf dumb and blind they are void of wisdom.

7:175. Relate to them the story of the man to whom We (Allah) sent our signs but he passed them by: so Satan followed him up and he went astray.

7:176. If it had been Our will We (Allah) should have elevated him with our signs; but he inclined to the earth and followed his own vain desires. His similitude is that of a dog: if you attack him he lolls out his tongue or if you leave him alone he (still) lolls out his tongue. That is the similitude of those who reject our signs; so relate the story; perchance they may reflect.

19:76. "Allah doth advance in guidance those who seek guidance; and the things that endure. Good Deeds are best in the sight of thy Lord as rewards and best in respect of (their) eventual returns."

38:29. (Qur'an is) a Book which We (Allah) have sent down unto thee (O Muhammad) full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.

Preface

I was born in a Muslim family, and the religion of Islam was passed on to me as my birthright. As a child, I grew up under the strict care and discipline of my father, a man of principle who never compromised with anyone and bowed down to no one except Allah. My mother is a very modest and simple lady.

My father was the primary source of guidance. He taught us the values of life and the fundamental principles to govern and lead an honest and respectable life. Giving the best education was his top priority, so he opted to send me to one of the best English medium schools in Calcutta, known as Don Bosco school. This decision he took after some coercion from my beloved uncle, Rasool Baksh (may Allah bless him for all the sacrifices he had done for us).

During the 1964 Hindu-Muslin riot, our house was burnt down and we became homeless. This was a major set back in our lives. I was very upset and went through a period of shock and turmoil which perturbed my life to a great extent. This made me irrational and I opted to leave India and go to East Pakistan (now known as Bangladesh), hoping that a Muslim nation would be more favourable for me.

During this period of turmoil, I found my father to be very calm and patient in spite of the fact that he lost everything he had and also suffered a serious heart attack at the same time. He called me and as always guided me to the right path and gave examples of the virtues of being patient at times of pain and suffering. He convinced me to never leave the country and provided me with moral support and encouraged me to rebuild our lives with the following proverb in mind: "**Struggle is the meaning of existence, victory and defeat is in the hands of Allah**".

One year later we moved to our ruined house to rebuild it. During that period my elder brother, Syed Shamshad Ullah, was in his final year of Medicine. He came up with the idea of learning the Arabic language and asked me if I would be interested. Without thinking much, I agreed, and one day we went to Ram Krishna Mission Institute, where they teach Arabic amongst many other languages. My brother went in for a meeting with the Institute authority for admission. While waiting outside for my turn, I was wondering whether I will ever get the admission. My brother knew how to read and write Urdu, therefore had an advantage because the Arabic alphabets are similar. I, on the other hand went to an English medium school and never knew a word of Urdu. This convinced me that I did not stand a chance for the admission. This very thought turned me towards Allah (unconsciously) and I started to write

a short prayer in my note book, which I had taken with me. I distinctly remember what I wrote. As I prayed to Allah I wrote: `O' Allah please create a miracle so that I may also get the admission to learn the Arabic language so that one day I can read the Qur'an and understand its message. While I was in the midst of my prayer, I was called in for the interview. To cut the long story short, I got the admission.

We both completed the beginners course in Arabic language, but to be honest enough, I really did not learn the language good enough to either write or speak. There was no change in me, I was unable to read the Qur'an, needless to say that I was not even a step nearer towards understanding it. However, I now realize that Allah had heard my prayer. As He says in the Qur'an that He hears the prayer of all suppliant.

2:186. When my servants ask thee (Muhammad) concerning Me I am indeed close (to them); I listen to the prayer of every suppliant when he calleth on Me; let them also with a will listen to My call and believe in Me; that they may walk in the right way.

After a few years, I finished my schooling in Calcutta and in November 1971, I had the opportunity to go to London, England for further education. This became possible due to my elder brother (Syed Shamshad Ullah) who had finished his Medicine and was employed by the Saudi Government to work as a medical doctor in one of the remote cities in Saudi Arabia.

Due to the enormous sacrifice and financial support from my brother, I was able to complete my graduation in Control Systems in the U.K.; but my enthusiasm and thirst for further studies never subsided. So I expressed my wish to do post graduation to my brother, who without reluctance approved and encouraged me to proceed. As such, I applied and got my admission in one of the best Universities in the world - Imperial College of Science and Technology, London University. Again this brother of mine made many sacrifices to support my costly education.

By the grace of Allah; I completed my Masters degree in Computing and Control systems in 1976, thus added another university degree to my credentials. In spite of having gained one of the best worldly education, I remained an illiterate in the sight of Allah. During all these years I was only a Muslim by birth. However, some latent force always kept on telling me to do something for Islam. So one day, I wrote to my brother saying that I now have enough technological education which I can exploit to do something for Islam. When I wrote those words, I did not have any idea as to what I planned to do. This emotion came and went by and I did practically nothing, but the hidden forces remained latent in me.

After the completion of my Masters Degree, one day out of the blue, my elder brother invited me to come and live with him and visit the holy city, Mecca-Al-Mukar-Rama. While I was there, he requested me

to extend my stay for a few more weeks because the Hajj period was near. After some deliberation I agreed and by the grace of Allah I performed my first Hajj (Pilgrimage) and returned to London to start my first job.

My ambition never ceased to grow. I moved to Canada in August , 1980, where I started my career in computing. By the grace of Allah, I made excellent achievements in my career, and during all this time my brother consistently prayed for me for my worldly and spiritual success.

In November 1992, I was invited for dinner in the house of my friend, Mumtaz Ahmad. There I came across a packet which contained a set of Audio Cassettes and a hand-book with the title "Teach yourself How to read Qur'an". This was the turning point in my life. This was exactly what I need to learn how to read/recite the Qur'an properly. Hence, without any reluctance, I asked my friend to give that packet to me and requested him to buy another one for their use. However, he refused to give me the packet, so I asked him for the address where I could get one for myself. Two or three days later my friend came to our place, with the surprise - He had purchased the material for me and came to give it to me.

With the help of Allah's Grace, my brother, Shamshad Ullah's prayer, his moral support, his financial contribution and my friend's gift, changed the course of my life completely. My dearest brother (Shamshad) wherever you are, I wish to thank you and your wife (Shabnam) for everything that you'll have done for me. May Allah bless you, your wife and your children in this world and in the hereafter for showing me the path of the righteous.

My friend, Mumtaz, I wish to thank you too for the wonderful gift. May Allah give you all the gifts and blessings in this world and in the hereafter.

The reader by now must be wondering what is the relevance of all these (my life history) got to do with this book. Well bear with me for a little while, for it has got a lot to do with this book. A man learns best from his past experiences and from the experience of others.

I started my new "journey in life", when in early December 1992, I started teaching myself how to read the Qur'an properly using the material given to me by Mumtaz. I prepared a very aggressive plan and within about 5 month's time I was able to read the Qur'an with proper pronunciation. Following the completion of this self-teaching course, on April 18, 1993, I started my first Qur'an reading, and on October 8, 1993, which happens to be the date of my marriage, I finished my first reading of the entire Qur'an.

As per tradition, my wife and my mother advised me to perform a special prayer to thank Allah for the completion of the Qur'an (known as Qur'an Khatm). I was thrilled and excited for the great achievement - I was able to read the Qur'an properly, without the help of anyone but Allah. I sincerely thanked the Almighty for this achievement.

But one day I sat and wondered what did I read, what is the Message

in this book (Qur'an) and I started to ask myself the most fundamental question - what did I learn from this book. The answer was obvious - **nothing.**

The Holy Qur'an is in Arabic, Allah's chosen language, but there are millions of Muslims around the world whose mother tongue is not Arabic. What do they do?

They have two options, to learn the Arabic language to understand the Qur'an (which is the most preferred option) or rely on some authentic translation of the meaning of the Qur'an (in their own language). Although my mother tongue is Urdu, I was educated in the English medium system, so I opted to read the English Translation of the Qur'an by A. Yusuf Ali. Even after reading it in English, I was not able to grasp the details of its message.

Qur'an has one hundred and fourteen chapters, known as "**SURAH**" and within each chapter there are a number of verses, known as '**AYAH**". A particular topic or message may not be all together, rather it is found scattered in different parts of the Qur'an. This inspired me to start this work. Hence on March 18, 1994, I undertook to develop "Index of Qur'anic Topics".

The primary intent of this rendering is to categorize the message of the Qur'an for better understanding and ease of reference. This work, by the Grace and Will of Allah, will possible help in understanding the message of the Qur'an and will be of benefit to the English speaking readers - both Muslims and non-Muslims alike.

Mere reading/recitation of the Qur'an is certainly an act of worship, but reading with an effort to understanding its message and implementing its commandments in ones life is what finally determines the destiny of man here in this world and in the hereafter.

I hope, that by the Grace of Allah, this rendering will be of great help to the sincere reader.

Before proceeding to read Section One or Section Two, I recommend that the reader reviews the overall structure of this book, which follows.

Reader's Guide

This Qur'an work will hopefully will be of great value to both Muslim and the non-Muslim English speaking readers, who would like to understand and locate the message of the Qur'an with relative ease.

This book is divided into two sections, Section One and Section Two. Section One primarily consists of:

- **Background/Introduction of the Qur'an**
- **How and to whom it was revealed**
- **Its recording and preservation**
- **Its miraculous nature**
- **Qur'an, Islam and the west**
- **Author's Plea to:**
  - **The People of the Book (Jews and Christians)**
  - **People of other faiths**
  - **The Muslims**
- **Epilogue**

Section Two of this book is based on Abdullah Yusuf Ali's Qur'an translation and consists of "The Message of the Qur'an" under their appropriate Topic Category.

In the past, similar work done by other authors usually focused on word index of the Qur'an - such as the word "Fasting", Qur'an" or " Day of Judgement". Such work would find or locate all the verses in the Qur'an that directly translate the equivalent Arabic word to "Fasting", "Qur'an" or "Day of Judgement", but they will miss all other verses that have implied meaning and are yet referred to the word "Qur'an, "Fasting" or "Day of Judgement". For example, "the message in It" or "in this Book" are also referred to the topic relating to the "Qur'an, and "that Day" or the Day or "when the Ocean will come to boil" are all referred to the topic under the "Day of Judgement". Hence such a compilation in book form or in Software form will miss all the verses with implied meanings for the topic in question.

My work addresses this problem and consists of a comprehensive **message index** rather than **word index**. The Qur'an Message Index of my work is grouped under 13 major headings:

1. **Creations of Allah**
2. **Prophets and Messengers**
3. **Faith and Belief**
4. **Divine Guidance**
5. **Humankind**
6. **Social System**
7. **Forgiveness**
8. **Punishment and Reward**
9. **Animal Kingdom**
10. **Natural Phenomenon**
11. **Nature and Natural Resources**
12. **Plants, Vegetation and Fruits**
13. **Stories of Past Generations**

Each major heading is sub-divided under sub-topics and then further granulized. For example, the structure of **"Divine Guidance" "Faith and Belief"** and **"Day of Judgement"** is as follows:

- **Divine Guidance**
  - **Human Interaction**
    - **Accusation (Never blame others for your own faults)**
    - **Bribery Condemned**
    - **Greetings (Greet one another)**
    - **Tolerance and respect for others**
    - **Etc.**
  - **Parents and Children**
    - **Disobey Parents Only If They Ask You to Associate Others With Allah**
    - **Give Them Company and Revere Them at All Cost**
    - **Obligations to Parents**
    - **Etc.**
- **Faith and Belief**
  - **Allah**
    - **Allah gives life and death**
    - **Allah is close to everyone**
    - **Allah is worthy of all praise and glory**
    - **Etc.**
- **Day of Judgement**
  - **It will happen suddenly**
  - **Judgement will be without favour or injustice**

- **No intercession without Allah's permission**
- **No ransom will profit**
- **Etc**

This work is organised such that understanding and locating of the message becomes easy. It is intended for both Muslims and Non-Muslims alike. Muslims may read it to enhance their understanding of the Qur'anic messages or may use it as a reference guide to the Qur'an. Non-Muslims may read it for the sake of curiosity to enlighten themselves with the message of the Qur'an with ease and to understand the concepts of Islam, which has been vastly misrepresented and distorted by many.

Before we proceed to the Qur'anic Message Section (Section II), of this book, it is important to gain an overall understanding of the background of the Qur'an and Islam and their distortion by the West, which are covered in this Section (Section One).

Introduction to the Qur'an

The Revelation of the Qur'an

Before I discuss the revelation of the Qur'an, it is of primary importance to first talk about the man to whom it was revealed. This man was Muhammad, peace and blessings be upon him (pbuh). He was born in the city of Mecca, in Arabian Peninsula, and according to Muslim historians, the date was April 20, 571 A.D. The name Muhammad (pbuh) means "Highly Praised". How appropriate the Name is !. Let's hear what some of the greatest philosophers and thinkers of the world said about Muhammad (pbuh).

One Michael H. Hart, apparently a historian, mathematician and astronomer published a book, in America, titled "The 100: A ranking of the most influential persons in History, New York, Hart Publishing Company Inc. 1978, p33. He conducted some extensive study on personalities like Ashoka,, Aristotle, Buddha, Confucius, Hitler, Plato, Zoroaster and many more. Mr. Hart ranked Muhammad (pbuh) as the Number One. He concluded and I quote:

> **"My choice of Muhammad to lead the list of the world's most influential persons may surprise some readers, but he was the only man in history who was supremely successful on both the religious and secular level".**

Thanks to the Almighty Allah, that this ranking came from a non-Muslim. Had we (Muslims) classified him to be the **Number One**, they would certainly have called us "insane".

Diwan Shand Sharma, a Hindu scholar, writes in his book "**The Prophets of the East**", Calcutta, 1935. Page 122:

> **"Muhammad was the soul of kindness, and his influence was left and never forgotten by those around him."**

John William Draper, M.D., LLD., in his writing, "A history of the Intellectual Development of Europe", London 1875, wrote:

> **"Four years after the death of Justinian, A.D. 569, was born at Makkah, in Arabia the Man (Muhammad) Who, of all men exercised the Greatest Influence upon the human race....."**

George Bernard Shaw in his writing under the title, "**The Genuine Islam**", Vol. 1, No 81936, wrote:

> **"I have studied him - the wonderful man - and in my opinion far from being an anti-crist, he must be called the savior of humanity.**

Encyclopaedia Britannica, 11th Edition, states:

"Muhammad was the most successful of all religious personalities".

It was this man Muhammad (pbuh) whom Allah chose to be the His last Prophet and Messenger to all people. He was illiterate as such was unable to read or write. His parents died when he was a child and passed his childhood as a shepherd and when he grew up he would spend many hours in seclusion in the cave of **Hira** on a mountain near Mecca.

It is reported in Sahih of al Bukhari (the collection of the Traditions of the Prophet) that sometimes he would stay in the cave for hours and sometimes for days contemplating about the creation surrounding him. This was similar to what other prophets like Abraham, Moses and Jesus did. He continued this practice, until one night Allah sent His Angel Gabriel to him and asked him to read. Muhammad (pbuh) replied "I do not know how to read". The Angel forced him to read again, and Muhammad (pbuh) replied "I do not know how to read". The Angel forced and insisted him to read the third time and Muhammad replied "I do not know how to read' (or what shall I read?). The Angel replied: "Read in the name of your Lord who created ... ". This is referred to (Surah 96 Verses 1-3) which was the first revelation.

96:1. Proclaim! (or Read!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher Who created
96:2. Created man out of a (mere) Leech-Like clot:
96:3. Proclaim! And thy Lord is Most Bountiful

The first revelation was received after he completed 40 years of his life. This formed the basis of his Prophethood. After the first revelation, there was a couple of days before the second revelation when the Angel Gabriel descended again and revealed to Muhammad (PBUH)) the following verse:-

74:1. O thou wrapped up (in a mantle)!

From here on the revelation of Allah came regularly, until the whole Qur'anic revelation was completed, which took almost 23 years. Every word revealed to Muhammad (pbuh) through Angel Gabriel were Verbatim Words of Allah.

The revelation to Muhammad (pbuh) is not unique - Allah had revealed his message to humankind through his chosen prophets and messengers since the beginning of Man (Adam). Whenever He willed to guide a group of people He choose His messengers and revealed His message through them, as testified in the Qur'an:

4:163. We have sent thee inspiration as We sent it to Noah and the Messengers after him; We sent inspiration to Abraham, Ishmail, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes to Jesus, Job, Jonah, Aaron and Solomon and to David We gave the Psalms.

For 23 years (610 A.D to 632 A.D) Qur'anic messages were revealed

in stages whenever the need arose to give guidance and the laws of right and wrong, good and evil.

76:23. It is We(Allah) Who have sent down the Qur'an to thee(Muhammad) by stages.

It is outside the scope of this book to describe, in detail, the methods used to preserve and collect the verses and finally to compile the Qur'an in a Book form. However, an overview is provided as a background for the curious mind.

Recording and Preservation of the Qur'an

The very first word revealed to Muhammad (pbuh) was "Iqra" meaning read or recite (Surah 96 Ayah 1).Thus it is not surprising that as soon as a verse was revealed, he would memorize it so that he could recite it to others, and the very next Surah that was revealed was Surah 68 Ayah (1-2), which emphasised the use of pen, thus not only that the revealed verses were memorized, they were also put in writing.

68:1. Nun. By the Pen and by the (Record) which (men) write
68:2. Thou art not by the grace of thy Lord mad or possessed.

Among the many companions of the Prophet, some of the most literate, who had good command of the Arabic language , were Abu-Bakr, Ali-ibn-Abi-Talib, Othman-ibn-Affan, Zaid-ibn-Thabit, Umar-ibn-Khattab. There were many companions towards the end of his mission, some were more closer to the Prophet than others. They were all very pious and righteous people, full of integrity and honesty. They were ready to follow and support the Prophet at the expense of all their personal belongings and lives. In addition to acting as his scribes, they also memorized the Qur'an directly from Muhammad (pbuh),.

As soon as a portion of the Qur'an was revealed, Muhammad would call his scribe, from among his companions, to record it in writing. The Prophet would than ask the scribe to read the portion to ensure that what was written down was verbatim word of Allah. Once satisfied with the written text, the Prophet would instruct the scribe to put the verse or verses where they belonged. That is, he would say the name of the Surah and the location where the just revealed portion (verse or verses) were to be inserted, thus ensuring that the textual order of the Qur'an was in accordance with the Divine plan.

His scribes used leather, parchments, leaves and tablets to write down the verses. These manuscripts were kept in the safe custody, and it is reported that in fact they were kept in the house of the Prophet.

It was quite common for many companions to also make their own personal copies with marginal notes, foot-notes and comments for their personal use. Thus the Qur'anic verses were not only memorized by the Prophet and many of his companions, but also existed in written form

during the lifetime of the Prophet, unlike any other scriptures in the history of world religion.

In order to ensure the authenticity of the Qur'an, Allah Almighty took the necessary steps - once every year during the month of Ramadan, Angel Gabriel would come to the Prophet and hear him recite the Qur'an (whatever was revealed to that point in time). And during the last year, before Muhammad's death, Angel Gabriel came twice to hear him recite the Qur'an, thus ensuring that the words of Allah have not been forgotten or changed. During this review many companions were present and heard the Prophet's recital. Hence, they also had the chance to ensure that what they had memorized were correct and not forgotten.

We also know that the Prophet lead the five daily prayers, during which he would recite portions of the Qur'an. This also became an excellent means of ensuring that his followers would never forget what they had memorized.

Muhammad (pbuh) was the "Living Qur'an". He helped his companions memorize the Qur'an and as time went by, many of those who embraced Islam, started memorizing as well. These memorizers of the Qur'an, known as Huffaz-Al-Qur'an. Thus, the Qur'an was in the memory of many Muslims and was also in written form during the lifetime of the Prophet.

The proof that Qur'an was in written form during the lifetime of the Prophet is evident from the following Hadith:

Narrated Ibn Umar: —- 'The messenger of Allah (pbuh) Said: "Do not take the Qur'an on a journey with you, for I am afraid lest it should fall into the hands of the enemy". (Ref: Bukhari, Vol. IV No. 233)

Another strong evidence that the revelations were in written form during the lifetime of the Prophet comes from his last sermon - The Prophet is reported to have said:

....'I leave behind me two things, the Qur'an and my examples the Sunnah and if you follow these you will never go astray'.....

If the Qur'an was not in written form during the lifetime of the Prophet, he would never have said "I leave behind the Qur'an".

Hence, unlike any other scripture, the Qur'anic revelations were recorded and written down during the lifetime of The Prophet (Muhammad, PBUH).

The First Official Volume of the Qur'an

Since Muhammad (pbuh) was the "Living Qur'an" and many Muslims during his lifetime who had memorized the Qur'an were "Living Copies" of the Qur'an, there was no need or urgency to put the manuscripts together to form the first official volume.

However, after the death of the Prophet, more than seventy Huffaz

(memorizers of the Qur'an) were martyred in the battle of Al-Yamamah. This caused a great deal of concern to Umar-ibn-Khattab (one of the close companions of the Prophet), who was deeply concerned at this sudden loss of the "**Oral Copies**" of the Qur'an. He approached Abu Bakr, the first caliph, to start the process of gathering the manuscripts of the Qur'an under one official volume for reference and for the future. Abu Bakr, with some reluctance, appointed Zaid; another companion of the Prophet, with the task.

Zaid had memorized the Qur'an, was one of the main scribes and had heard the Prophet recite the Qur'an to Angel Gabriel during Ramadan. He was also a man of piety, integrity and honesty, as such had all the credentials needed to undertake such a supreme task.

Zaid, along with other trustworthy and competent colleagues, collected the manuscripts from many people and started to compile them in accordance with the Prophet's original instructions. This was not done behind closed doors or in secret, it was in fact a public affair.

Even though he was an authority in the Qur'an, he took many steps to check, cross-check with other memorizers and with manuscripts from many other companions to guarantee that the final compiled version was authentic and that no alteration or modifications were made.

Just to illustrate how authentic the Qur'an is, this is one of the striking examples. Every Surah in the Qur'an begins with the usual formula of "Bismillah" (In the name of Allah). However, Surah nine is the only exception - it does not begin with the formula of "Bismillah".

It is the natural tendency of all human beings to follow the most normal and common practice. Hence, Zaid and other companions of the Prophet would have been tempted to add "Bismillah" to make it consistent with all the other 113 Surah in the Qur'an, but they refrained from such alteration or addition. Chronologically speaking the revelation of Surah eight and Surah nine are separated by an interval of seven years. Although the Prophet had directed that Surah nine should follow Surah eight, it was not clear whether the Ayat (verses) were to form a separate Surah or to form a part of Surah eight. As such, Zaid treated it as a separate Surah (Surah 9), but the "Bismillah" was not prefixed to it, as there was no warrant for supposing that the Prophet used the "Bismillah" before it in his recitation of the Qur'an. This methodology proves how honest and truthful Zaid was in his compilation.

The first official volume, prepared under the supervision of Zaid, of the Qur'an was in the custody of Abu Bakr, the first Caliph. Before his death, he passed this copy to Umar, the second Caliph who in turn passed it to Hafsa, one of the widows of the Prophet.

Copies of the Qur'an from the Original

During the time of Othman, the third Caliph, Islam spread fast and many companions moved out of Arabia. Amongst the many countries

and provinces that accepted Islam were Syria and Iraq, but their language was not Arabic. One of Prophet's companions, Hothaifah-ibnel-Yaman, during his visit to Syria and Iraq learnt that people were reciting the Qur'an in different modes or style. This disturbed him very much and upon his return, he requested Othman to reproduce and distribute copies of the Qur'an that would help Muslims read or recite the Qur'an in a single consistent manner to avoid any conflict.

Othman appointed twelve members, headed by Zaid to write the Qur'an in the mode of the Quraish, the one used by the Prophet in his recitation.

Zaid along with the other companions, reproduced a number of copies based on the original volume produced during the time of Abu Bakr (refer to previous section). The handwriting was to agree with the Arabic dialect of the Quraish. These copies maintained the order of the Surah and the Ayat (verses) within the Surah as laid down by the Prophet and memorized by the Qur'an bearer. Of the completed official copies Othman ordered three to be sent to Syria, Iraq and Mecca respectively and one to be kept in Medina. The original manuscript was returned to Hafsah.

Othman then ordered that all the other Qur'anic materials whether written in fragmentary manuscripts or whole copies be burnt. This was a precautionary measure taken to prevent any future conflict in the mode of recitation or otherwise. Thus preventing the Qur'an from fabrication or corruption - This has been assured by Allah in the following verse:

15:9. We have without doubt sent down the Message; and We will assuredly guard it (from corruption).

The Qur'an in Our Hands Today

During the early years of Islam, which was mostly confined to Arabia, the use of diacritic or the vowels was not required because Arabs knew their language very well. However, as Islam spread to other parts of the world, the use of diacritical points as well as the vowels were necessary for the proper pronunciation.

For example the letter that sounds like "Ba, Ta, Tha, Nun and Ya all looked like "ـــ". To the Arab reader there was no confusion, but to non-Arabs it was difficult, hence the use of dots and vowels were introduced by an eminent linguist, Abu-Asswad-ed-Doaly to convey the right sound.

For a complete transliteration of the Arabic alphabets please refer to the 'Transliteration of Arabic letters' above.

I'jam

The diacritical points, known as I'jam in Arabic, was introduced to dis-

tinguish the letter which looked alike.

See example below for the letter 

Letter	Pronounced as			
	Ba	Ta	Tha	Before the introduction of I'jam
	Ba			After the introduction of I'jam
		Ta		After the introduction of I'jam
			Tha	After the introduction of I'jam

Tashkil

Tashkil is the name for the signs indicating the vowels in Arabic scripts. These sign help determine the correct pronunciation of the word and avoid mistakes.

Example of such signs are:

Fatha 	sounds like Ba
Kasra 	sounds like Be
Damma 	sounds like Boo

Later copies of the Qur'an either in hand-written form or printed form made use of the "Tashkil" and "I'jam". Therefore apart from the addition of "Tashkil" and "I'jam", the Qur'an in our hands today is identical in contents (word for word, syllable to syllable) to the one revealed to Muhammad (PBUP).

It has been the desire of many unbelievers to prove discrepancies in the Qur'an. Numerous attempts have been made since its revelation to find discrepancies in it. The most extensive research was done in the last century in the Institute of Munich, University of Munich, Germany. Forty two thousand copies of the Qur'an including manuscripts and printed texts, produced in different parts of the world were collected. Research was carried for almost half a century and at the end, the researchers concluded that apart from copying mistakes, there was no

discrepancy in the text of those forty two thousand copies; even though they were collected from different parts of the Globe and belonged to the period between the 1st century Hijra to the 14th century Hijra. (Ref. Internet, History Of Torah, Injeel and Quran.....)

Two copies of the original Qur'an from the time of Uthman (pbuh) still exist today, one is in Istanbul and the other in Tashkant. Whosoever is interested, may compare the text of the Qur'an today from any part of the world with these two original copies, he will not find any discrepancy. For a more detailed information please refer to the book called Ulum Al-Qur'an, by Ahmed Von Denffer.

The researchers only confirmed to the world what Allah had revealed in the Qur'an more than 1400 years ago:

4:82 Do they not consider the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.

Allah has challenged both Man and Jinns (unseen creatures) to produce the like of the Qur'an and no one to this day has produced one like it:

17:88 (Muhammad) Say: "If the whole of mankind and Jinns were to gather together to produce the like of Qur'an, they could not produce the like thereof even if they backed up each other with help and support.

Allah has also promised to protect it from any corruption or fabrication:

15:9 We (Allah) have without doubt sent down the Message; We will assuredly guard it (from corruption).

41:42 No falsehood can approach it from before or behind it: it (the Qur'an) is sent down by one (Allah) full of wisdom worthy of all praise.

One orientalist like Menzes provides an excellent summary about the Qur'an as follows:

"The pious veneration with which the whole body of the Musulmans from the very first regarded his revelations as the word of God, the devotion with which they committed them to memory and their evidence that transcripts existed even from an early period of Mohammad's ministry combined with the fact that Zaid's collection came into immediate and unquestionable use, all leaves no doubt in the mind that the Qur'an contains the very words delivered to the Prophet. The few variations are confined almost entirely to the vowel forms and diacritical points which are inventions of later periods which were non existent in Zaid's time". (Reference, The Sublime Qur'an And Orientalism, by Muhammad Khalifa).

Qur'an is the only religious Book in the world that has been memorized by a great number of Muslims around the globe since the time of the Prophet, and has been carried down as a common practice throughout the world to this day. Those people who memorize the Qur'an are known as Huffaz-al Qur'an. They know the Qur'an word by word, syl-

lable for syllable, hence if the world ever decided to obliterate the Qur'an from the face of this earth, the Huffaz will be able to reproduce the Qur'an in no time - thus making the Qur'an indestructible, imperishable.

Qur'an - The Miracle of Miracles

Qur'an was revealed by Allah to Muhammad (PBUP) the Unlettered Prophet, not able or trained to read or write. Without going into much detail let us examine what Allah says about Muhammad (pbuh).

7:157. "Those who follow the Apostle the Unlettered Prophet ".....

7:158. ..... So believe in Allah and His apostle the unlettered Prophet who believed in Allah and His words: follow him that (so) ye may be guided."

29:48. And thou (Muhammad) wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Book came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand....

Allah testifies and Muslims agree that Muhammad (pbuh) was an **Unlettered** person,(an UMMI Prophet) - unable to read or write - clearly indicates that such a person could not have written the Glorious Book (the Qur'an), which even the most learned scholar of the Arabic language agree that they will not be able to produce a book similar to the Qur'an.

Qur'an also talks about the past Prophets, their people and the events that occurred during their times. Muhammad (PBUP) was not present at the time of Moses or Jesus and was not a witness to the events that occurred during the times of these Prophets. The following verses confirms the point.:

12:102. Such is one of the stories of what happened unseen which We reveal by inspiration unto thee(Muhammad): nor wast thou (present) with them when they concerted their plans together in the process of weaving their plots.

28:45. But We raised up (new) generations and long were the ages that passed over them; but thou (Muhammad) wast not a dweller among the people of Madyan rehearsing Our Signs to them; but it is We Who send apostles (with inspiration).

28:46. Nor wast thou (Muhammad) at the side of (the Mountain of) Tur when We called (to Moses) Yet (art thou sent) as a Mercy from thy Lord to give warning to a people to whom no warner had come before thee: in order that they may receive admonition.

40:78. We did aforetime send apostles before thee (Muhammad): of them there are some whose story We have related to thee and some whose story We have not related to thee. It was not (possible) for any apostle to bring a Sign except by the leave of

Allah: but when the Command of Allah issued the matter was decided in truth and justice and there perished there and then those who stood on Falsehoods.

But some critics and unbelievers may argue that Muhammad (pbuh) copied these events and stories from the Scriptures of the past Prophets (before the Qur'an). As Muslims we could simply rule this out by saying that how could he do that when he was an (UMMI) unable to read or write, but this argument may not be a sufficient proof (to the unbelievers) for the miraculous nature of the Qur'an. Hence, we will address this issue by presenting some logical and scientific facts.

Since the dawn of man, many Prophets have come like Abraham, Moses, Jesus (pbut) and others, and by the permission and Will of Allah, these Prophets performed many miracles to prove to their people that they were the messengers of Allah.

Moses for example (pbuh) threw his staff in front of the Pharaoh and his magicians and it became a living snake that swallowed the snakes of Pharaoh's magician. His greatest miracle was the parting of the sea. Jesus (pbuh) on the other hand cured the blind and the lepers and gave life to the dead by Allah's permission.

Muhammad (pbuh) the last messenger of Allah also performed many miracles, the greatest miracle was the revelation of the Qur'an. Qur'an will remain the **Ultimate And Living Miracle for all times.**

Why is Qur'an a miracle? The Qur'an has certain characteristics that make it unique and inimitable. The Qur'an has vast array of various combinations of its stipulations, across its entire text, each appearing unedited, harmoniously inserted in the text and fully consistent with one another. It is something like telling a hundred stories, part by part across a period of 23 years, with no error in the narrative.

Take for example Surah Al-Baqara (Surah 2), which was revealed over a period of almost 13 years. During this period, other Surah were being revealed concurrently. But the arrangements of the Ayah within the Surah is harmoniously inserted, unedited and yet consistent with one another with the unique choice of words. No other Arabic words whether they are in poetry, prose, the spoken or written language of or any people or even the Prophet himself can come close to the beauty, style and eloquence of the Qur'an.

No other book in the history of man has had an impact parallel to that of the Qur'an. It has moved millions of people of different cast, colour and nations, uplifted them from ignorance, brought them from the depths of darkness to light, from corruption to supreme nobility and from nomad savagery to moral civilization.

Even critic like Sale stated: "It is confusedly of the utmost elegance and purity of language, —- to its miracle did Muhammad chiefly appeal for the confirmation of his mission, publicly challenging the most eloquent men in Arabia - which was at that time stocked with thousands whose sole study and ambition was to exceed in elegance of style and composition - to produce a single chapter that might be com-

pared with it. The style of Qur'an is beautiful, it is adorned with bold figures after the Eastern taste, enlivened with florid and sententious expressions and in many places, where the majesty and attributes of God are described, sublime and magnificent." (Reference - The Sublime Qur'an and Orientalism by Muhammad Khalifa).

The Qur'an has also challenged man in the field he is proud of - modern science. Fourteen hundred years ago, it revealed to a man Muhammad, (pbuh) about things that were discovered and proven only recently, for example the Embryological Development of Foetus. The following is an excerpt from Dr. K.L. Moore, Ph.D, F.I.A.C., Professor of Anatomy and Associate Dean Basic Sciences, Faculty of Medicine, University of Toronto. (Reference - The Developing Humans by Dr. K Moore, Saunders Company, third edition 1982).

Statements referring to human reproduction and development are scattered throughout the Qur'an. It is only recently that the scientific meaning of some of these verses has been appreciated fully. The long delay in interpreting these verses resulted mainly from inaccurate translations and commentaries and from a lack of awareness of scientific knowledge.

"He makes you in the wombs of your mothers in stages, one after another, in three veils of darkness".

This statement is from Surah 39:6. We do not know when it was realized that human beings underwent development in the uterus (womb), but the first known illustration of a fetus in the uterus was drawn by *Leonardo da Vinci* in the 15th century. In the 2nd century A.D., *Galen* described the placenta and fetal membranes in his book "**On the Formation of the Foetus.**" Consequently, doctors in the 7th century A.D. likely knew that the human embryo developed in the uterus. It is unlikely that they knew that it developed in stages, even though *Aristotle* had described the stages of development of the chick embryo in the 4th century B.C. The realization that the human embryo develops in stages was not discussed and illustrated until the 15th century.

After the microscope was discovered in the 17th century by Leeuwenhoek descriptions were made of the early stages of the chick embryo. The staging of human embryos was not described unto the 20th century. *Streeter* (1941) developed the first system of staging which has now been replaced by a more accurate system proposed by *O'Rahilly* (1972).

"The three veils of darkness" may refer to: (1) the anterior abdominal wall; (2) the uterine wall; and (3) the amnichorionic membrane. Although there are other interpretations of this statement, the one presented here seems the most logical from an embryological point of view.

"Then We placed him as a drop in a place of rest."

This statement is from Surah 23:13. The drop or "**nutfah**" has been interpreted as the sperm or spermatozoon, but a more meaningful

interpretation would be the zygote which divides to form a blastocyst which is implanted in the uterus ("a place of rest"). This interpretation is supported by another verse in the Qur'an which states that "a human being is created from a mixed drop." The zygote forms by the union of a mixture of the sperm and the ovum ("The mixed drop").

"Then We made the drop into a leech-like structure."

This statement is from Surah 23:14. The word "**alaqah**" refers to a leech or bloodsucker. This is an appropriate description of the human embryo from days 7-24 when it clings to the endometrium of the uterus, in the same way that a leech clings to the skin. Just as the leech derives blood from the host, the human embryo derives blood from the decidua or pregnant endometrium. It is remarkable how much the embryo of 23-24 days resembles a leech . As there were no microscopes or lenses available in the 7th century, doctors would not have known that the human embryo had this leech-like appearance. In the early part of the fourth week, the embryo is just visible to the unaided eye because it is smaller than a kernel of wheat.

"Then of that leech-like structure, We made a chewed lump."

This statement is also from Surah 23:14. The Arabic word "**mudgah**" means "chewed substance or chewed lump." Toward the end of the fourth week, the human embryo looks somewhat like a chewed lump of flesh. The chewed appearance results from the somites which resemble teeth marks. The somites represent the beginning or primordial of the vertebrae.

"Then We made out of the chewed lump, bones, and clothed the bones in flesh."

This continuation of Surah 23:14 indicates that out of the chewed lump stage, bones and muscles form. This is in accordance with embryological development. First the bones form as cartilage models and then the muscles (flesh) develop around them from the somatic mesoderm.

"Then We developed out of it another creature."

This next part of Surah 23:14 implies that the bones and muscles result in the formation of another creature. This may refer to the human-like embryo that forms by the end of the eight week. At this stage it has distinctive human characteristics and possesses the primordia of all the internal and external organs and parts. After the eight week, the human embryo is called a fetus. This may be the new creature to which the verse refers.

"And He gave you hearing and sight and feeling and understanding."

This part of Surah 32:9 indicates that the special senses of hearing, seeing, and feeling develop in this order, which is true. The primordia of the internal ears appear before the beginning of the eyes, and the brain (the site of understanding) differentiates last.

"Then out of a piece of chewed flesh, partly formed and partly unformed."

This part of Surah 22:5 seems to indicate that the embryo is composed of both differentiated and undifferentiated tissues. For example, when the cartilage bones are differentiated, the embryonic connective tissue or mesenchyme around them is undifferentiated. It later differentiates into the muscles and ligaments attached to the bones.

"And We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term."

This next part of Surah 22:5 seems to imply that God determines which embryos will remain in the uterus until full term. It is well known that many embryos abort during the first month of development, and that only about 30% of zygotes that form, develop into fetuses that survive until birth. This verse has also been interpreted to mean that God determines whether the embryo will develop into a boy or girl.

The interpretation of the verses in the Qur'an referring to human development would not have been possible in the 7th century A.D., or even a hundred years ago. We can interpret them now because the science of modern Embryology affords us new understanding. Undoubtedly there are other verses in the Qur'an related to human development that will be understood in the future as our knowledge increases.

Dr. Moore concluded and I quote:

"There are other statements in the Qur'an and the sayings in the Hadith about embryology that are meaningless to me, but very likely they will make sense later when new knowledge is developed. The agreement I have found between statements in the Qur'an and sayings in the Hadith may help to close the gap between science and religion which has existed for so many years."

Another amazing miracle is worth mentioning. The Qur'an, fourteen hundred years ago clearly informed us that the body of the Pharaoh of Egypt, the one who pursued Moses and the Children of Israel, will be saved as per the following verses from the Qur'an:

10:90. We took the Children of Israel across the sea: Pharaoh and his hosts followed them in insolence and spite. At length when overwhelmed with the flood he said: "I believe that there is no god except Him Whom the Children of Israel believe in: I am of those who submit (to Allah in Islam)."

10:91. (It was said to him): "Ah now! but a little while before wast thou in rebellion! and thou didst mischief (and violence)!

10:92. "This day shall We save thee (the Pharaoh) in thy body that thou mayest be a Sign to those who come after thee! But verily many among mankind are heedless of Our Signs!"

Pharaoh's body was discovered by Loret in 1898 at the Thebes in the Kings' Vally. The body is preserved and is displayed in the Royal Mummies Room of the Egyptian Museum, Cairo. (Ref. Dr. Maurice

Bucaille, The Bible, The Qur'an and Science). How could Muhammad (pbuh), who was not a witness to the event that took place during the time of Moses, confirm what had happened and state that the body of the Pharaoh will be saved for later generations to see as a sign from Allah.

Apart from these, the Qur'an touches on natural phenomenon to draw the attention of its audience. While many of its references are of basic universal nature, there are quite a number of statements which were far ahead of the prevalent stated of knowledge and could not have been conceived by any mortal in the seventh century world. But as it is outside the scope of this rendering to discuss, in detail, about the miraculous nature of the Qur'an, I list below some of the scientific statements to prove the point:

- **That the oxygen content of the air is reduced at higher altitude.**

6:125. **Those whom Allah (in His Plan) willeth to guide He openeth their breast to Islam; those whom He willeth to leave straying He maketh their breast close and constricted as if they had to climb up to the skies: thus doth Allah (heap) the penalty on those who refuse to believe.**

- **That fertilisation of certain plants is done by the wind.**

15:22. **And We send the fecundating winds then cause the rain to descend from the sky therewith providing you with water (in abundance) though ye are not the guardians of its stores.**

- **That each human being has permanent individual unique finger prints.**

75:4. **Nay We are able to put together in perfect order the very tips of his fingers.**

- **Deep-sea currents.**

24:40. **Or (the Unbelievers' state) is like the depths of darkness in a vast deep ocean overwhelmed with billow topped by billow topped by (dark) clouds: depths of darkness one above another: if a man stretches out his hand he can hardly see it! for any to whom Allah giveth not light there is no light!**

- **Human's pain receptors are located in the skin.**

4:56. **Those who reject Our Signs We shall soon cast into the fire: as often as their skins are roasted through We shall change them for fresh skins that they may taste the penalty: for Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.**

- **The frontal lobes of the brain are responsible for lying and sin.**

96:16. **A lying sinful forelock!**

- **That mountains have below their roots that extend deep into the earth's surface.**

78:7. **And the mountains as pegs?**

• That mountains pin the earth's crust and prevent it from moving.

16:15. **And He has set up on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and rivers and roads; that ye may guide yourselves**

• That there exists a physical barrier between bodies of fresh and soft water.

55:20. **Between them is a Barrier which they do not transgress:**

• About he formation of milk in cow.

16:66. **And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.**

• The universe was one unit in the shape of fiery gas.

41:11. **Moreover He Comprehended in His design the sky and it had been (as) smoke: He said to it and to the earth: "Come ye together willingly or unwillingly." They said: "We do come (together) in willing obedience."**

• That the universe is expanding.

51:47. **With the power and skill did We construct the Firmament: verily We are expanding it.**

• That the movement of planets is governed by some law.

21:33. **It is He Who created the Night and the Day and the sun and the moon: all (the celestial bodies) swim along each in its rounded course.**

• That the reproduction of all living creatures is from water.

21:30. **Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?**

Are these also coincidence? No! It does not need a rocket scientist to guess the right answer. It was not possible for any mortal, no matter his grasp of prevalent knowledge - let alone the **Unlettered Prophet** to make such scientific statements in the seventh century. Qur'an without doubt is the **Ultimate Miracle**, it is the Word Of the Divine - Allah. We also believe that as science progresses to new frontiers, many more verses in the Qur'an that are mysterious now, will be understood and explained better as was the case with the verses relating to **Embryological Development of Fetus in the womb**

If all these do not provide sufficient proof to the Unbelievers that the Qur'an is the word of Allah, that it is the Divine Book, revealed to Muhammad (pbuh), and that it is the Miracle of Miracles than most probably nothing can. To such people this is what Allah has to say.

2:6. **As to those who reject Faith it is the same to them whether thou warn them or do not warn them; they will not believe.**

2:7. **Allah hath set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing and on their eyes is a veil; great is the penalty they (incur).**

6:7. **If We (Allah) had sent unto thee (Muhammad) a written (Message) on parchment so that they could touch it with their hands the unbelievers would have been sure to say: "This is nothing but obvious magic!"**

Qur'an, Islam and the West

Muhammad (pbuh) had been the subject of ridicule and attack since the declaration of his Prophethood. Alongside the pagan Arabs, the Jews and the Christians joined hands to humiliate the Prophet, called him impostor, magician, poet, bewitched and an epileptic. This trend carried on until the early and middle ages, when some learned orientalists, biblical scholars and theologians made statements that are baseless, unfounded and non-scholarly. They accused him of plagiarising from the Jewish and Christian sources.. Here are some illustrative quotations:

Sale in his book "Preliminary Discourse" says:

"Muhammad was really the author and chief contriver of the Qur'an is beyond dispute; though it be highly probable that he had no small assistance in his design from others."

Numerous authors echoed the same statement without justification and unfounded assumptions as recorded by Muhammad Khalifa in his book 'The Sublime Qur'an and Orientalism'.

Menezes stated:

" ——-(the Qur'an is) nothing else but a pure creation and concoction of Muhammad and his accomplice."

We have discussed at a high level, in previous section some of the techniques used in recording the Qur'anic revelation, putting it in writing, compiling it in one volume and finally making multiple copies of the Qur'an during the time of Othman.

We have also provided enough evidence to prove that the above process was meticulous and that the Qur'an, in our hands today, is identical in contents to the one revealed to Muhammad (pbuh). We have also substantiated our arguments by presenting numerous scientific statements that are present in the Qur'an that would not have been possible for an **Unlettered** Prophet to make fourteen hundred years ago - Yet the talkers of vanities have doubt.

29:48. And thou wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Book came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand: in that case indeed would the talkers of vanities have doubted.

Orientalist like Palmer in his introduction; writes:

"Apart from its preposterous arrangements, the Qur'an is not so much a book as a collection of manifestos, diatribes, edicts, discourses, sermons and such-like pieces".

Dr. Khalifa in his book "The Sublime Qur'an" responded adequately to Palmer's comment. He wrote:

"Describing the sacred Book (the Qur'an) as "preposterous" shows how far away from the scholarly approach prejudiced commentator can stray."

There are others who even go to the extent of disagreeing with the Qur'anic textual order and they have taken the liberty to propose how the Surahs are to be rearranged in the Qur'an. But it is ironic that these so-called scholars do not even agree amongst themselves. The following statement from Dr.Khalifa in his book, "The Sublime Qur'an"; proves the point. He says that many orientalists attempted to suggest the location of the First Surah of the Qur'an as follows:

Muir thought it should be Surah 6.
Rodwell thought it should be Surah 8.
Noldeke thought it to be Surah 48.
While Jeffery excluded it from the Qur'an completely.

Some claimed that Muhammad (pbuh) learnt the stories that are in the Qur'an from the Torah and the Bible or got help from his Jewish or Christian contacts. Modern writers like Anderson and Watt concluded that the Qur'an was the result of the Prophet's "wishful thinking or creative imagination".

Ricaldo went to the extent of accusing Islam of polytheism. He wrote:

"The Qur'an speaks of God in plural. Thus God is more than one."

He came up with such a preposterous statement, based on his misunderstanding of the word "we" when referring to "Allah". For example in the following verse "Allah" is referring to Himself as "We"

21:76. (Remember) Noah when he cried (to Us) aforetime: We listened to his (prayer) and delivered him and his family from great distress.

The Arabic word (in'na) when translated as "We" is used as a mark of respect. Even mortal kings have used the word "we" when decreeing a judgement. A king would say "we will hang you to death". This in no way indicates that there are more than one king decreeing the order.

Islam, and Muslims to this day and age are accused of:

- terrorism
- fundamentalism
- being uncivilised
- being cruel to women
- harsh in punishment (cut hands and chops head)
- bombing innocent people
- and etc.

The list goes on and on. Take for example the gathering for Jesus recently held in London (Ontario), Reverend Miguel Sanchez of London

Gospel Temple publicly referred to Islam as the darkness and deception of the spirit of Islam (London Free Press, May 27, 1996). The Mayor of London, Diane Haskett bowed her head and appeared to join him in prayer as he said these words.

Rushdie, a heretic himself, called our beloved Prophet a heretic and his wives adulteresses and the Qur'an a revelation given by the Devil, thus reviled Islam to the extent that the Muslims considered his act as blasphemous.

The Western media, including many government officials rushed headlong to support this man (Rushdie) to defend his work under the pretext of **'freedom of speech'**. It was yet another occasion of the **'double standard'** the west has been playing against Islam. It was only one month prior to the publication of Rushdie's book, The Satanic Verses, the partisans of free speech violated the freedom of expression when they banned the book, Spy Catcher by Peter Write. Why? Because it was against their interest!

To the millions of Muslims, Muhammad (pbuh) is more beloved than their own fathers, and his wives are more dearer to them than their own mothers - so what does a Muslim do to a man who reviled his beloved Prophet and his wives?

His book not only reviled Islam, but also others. He wrote in his book, "Niger eats white man's shit", he mocked the Blacks as "Black man's shit is bad", he used the word "fucking" fifty-two times and on page 80 he writes "the sister fucking British-shits" and called Margaret Thacher a "bitch".

In spite of such filthy expression in his book, he received a literary award as the best among the play stages among writers and novelists.

Victoria Gleninning in the times, wrote: "—— Rushdie has the power of description, and we succumb".

Bill Buford, in the Sunday Times, called his work "A masterpiece".

Hyam Maccoby, in The Sunday Telegraph, Wrote: "—— command of every variety of English —- and width of intellectual reference have been well exercised before, but never on such a scale".

This only goes to prove two things - Either the intellectuals of the west have lost their sense of judgement or that they have also started acting Devilish like Rushdie to recognize such filthy words as "Fucking"; "Shit"; and "Bitch" worthy of receiving the literary award and be classified as the "Masterpiece".

Islam is not a terrorist group as the stereotype would have one believe. The heinous crime committed by some Muslims is in no way a reflection of the teachings of Islam. We are told that Muslims are terrorists, barbaric and what not. But let us recall what the Christian authorities did. Misha'al in his book "what did Jesus Really Say" states that: "A single decree of the Trinitarian Church in 1568 would later condemn 3 million men and women of the Netherlands to the scaffold

as heretics. In the end; over 12 million people were put to death through the authority of the "Inquisitions". Such barbaric act has never been committed by any Islamic authority in the history of Islam. Where was the media then and where are they now let us judge. Who is barbaric, who chops heads....

When Muslims condemned Rushdie and called for his death for his atrocious book, "The Satanic Verses", the Western media classified Muslims as cruel, unjust, not broad minded and without any sense of freedom of speech - Muslims were criticised right, left and centre. It is not at all difficult to asses that in general the journalists, the TV programs, the Hollywood movies and many learned biblical scholars have ganged up against Islam. In the past it was the Soviet Union, now it is Islam. The crusade seems to be renewed.

Nevertheless, the office of the non-Christian affairs at the Vatican council turned to Islam with some justice. In a document titled "Orientation for a dialogue between Christians and Muslims" third edition dated 1970 states: "—— clear away the outdated image, inherited from the past, or distorted by prejudice and slander that Christians have of Islam."

Dr. M.Bucaille. in his book "The Bible The Qur'an And Science" stated that: "the document recognize the past injustice towards Muslims, for which the west, with its Christian education is to blame".

It is about time that the west, in particular, the Jews and the Christians, turn to Islam in truth and justice and denounce the stereotype once and for all.

The Qur'an has been crying loud for the last fourteen hundred years to the people of the Book (the Jews and Christians) to come to common terms with the Muslims, the Qur'an testifies this :

3:64. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! come to common terms as between us and you: that we worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with Him; that we erect not from among ourselves Lords and patrons other than Allah." If then they turn back say: "Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims (bowing to Allah's will)."

Both the Bible and the Qur'an directs us to reason with one another.

Isaiah 1:18 "Come now, let us reason together," says the Lord.

16:125. Invite (all) to the way of thy Lord with wisdom and beautiful preaching; and argue with them in ways that are best and most gracious.... (Qur'an)

Therefore, let us use our God given intellect, to sift through the hard facts in our sacred Books to judge between truth and falsehood. This leads to my next chapter - **"Authors Plea."**

Author's Plea

To the Jews and Christians

Before I proceed to make my plea to the Jews and Christians, it is appropriate to present some facts about the Torah, the Bible and the Judeo-Christian doctrine and compare them with the Qur'anic injunction and Islamic belief.

In the previous chapter "Introduction to Qur'an", we briefly discussed:

- The revelation and recording of the Qur'an.
- The use of scribes by Muhammad (pbuh) to write down the verses as they were revealed to him.
- The written manuscripts were kept in the house of the Prophet.
- The first official volume of the Qur'an was put together during the caliphate of Abu Bakr, right after the death of Muhammad (pbuh).
- Written copies from the first official volume were done during the time of Othman
- The Qur'an in our hands today is the same in contents as it was originally revealed to Muhammad (pbuh).

Now the question is - how is the Qur'an a unique Book compared to other sacred scriptures like the Torah and the Bible?

The Qur'an is the divine Book of Allah. It contains the words of Allah revealed to Muhammad through Angel Gabriel. It was written during the lifetime of the Prophet.

We know and the biblical scholars agree that both the Torah and the New Testament were written by various authors centuries after the death of Moses and the departure of Jesus (pbuh).

W.G. Plaut, the editor of "The Torah - A Modern Commentary" states:

> **"Since Moses lived thirteenth century B.C.E. he had, in that view, nothing to do with the writing of the complete Torah. His name is attached to it as the author at the time of the book's (Torah's) canonisation."**

The Torah consists of the five books of Moses, known as the Pentateuch and is the repository of centuries of traditions which became One Tradition and One Book. The New Testament contains the four Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke and John.

Von Grunebaum states:

"that according to Christian doctrine "each of the four Gospel's was written by a human free agent who preserved his own style and his own ideas as well as his own methods of historiography, though under the guidance of the Holy Spirit."

It is without doubt that the Bible in our hands today was not written by Jesus, neither was it written by his companions during his lifetime. In fact, it was written almost 400 years after the departure of Jesus. No Biblical scholar can ever dispute this fact. Dr. W. Graham Scroggle of the Moody Bible Institute says on page 17 of his book "It is Human, Yet Divine". He writes:

"... Yes, the Bible is human, although some out of zeal which is not according to knowledge, have denied this. These books have passed through the minds of men, are written in the language of men, were penned by the hands of men and bear in their style the characteristics of men..."

In Encyclopaedia Britannica, 12th Edition, vol.3, p.643 we read:

"Yet as a matter of fact, every book of the New Testament with the exception of the four great epistles of St. Paul is at present, more or less the subject of controversy, and interpolations are asserted even in them."

The New Lexicon Webster's Dictionary, p.95 of the 1987 edition, states:

"—it was realized that the incessant copying had introduced corruption—".

Even the most ancient copy of the Bible available specially, the Codex Sianticus of the fourth century A.D., have undergone numerous corrections. Christian scholars claim that over 14,000 corrections have been made. These kinds of practice with the scriptures of God is foreign to Islam. We believe that the words of God must not be tampered with by the mortal man.

Let us briefly address the major dispute - The Jews and the Christians claim that Muhammad (pbuh) was helped by some Jews and Christians in producing the Qur'an. Some even went to the extent of saying that the Qur'an is the product of plagiarization from the Torah and the Bible.

It has been universally agreed that the Qur'an, in addition to its miraculous nature, is the most eloquent book ever written in the history of man, its style and literacy is unparalleled. Let me quote Rev. R. Bosworth-Smith, a Christian:

"Illiterate Himself (Muhammad), scarcely able to read or write: He was yet the author of a Book, which is a poem, a code of laws, a Book of common prayers, and a Bible - All in one, and is reverenced to this day by a sixth of the whole human race as a miracle of purity of style, of wisdom and of truth. It is the one miracle claimed by Muhammad, his

standing miracle he called it, and a miracle indeed it is"

Rev. Smith agrees to the miraculous nature of the Qur'an, it purity of style, wisdom and of truth and yet he claims that Muhammad was the author. If his hypothesis is true, then we ask the following questions:-

If Muhammad (pbuh) was the author of the Glorious Qur'an then it would only be natural for him to come forward and declare: "I (Muhammad) wrote this Glorious Qur'an" to take the credit for it. In fact all his life he declared that they were the words of Allah. Allah confirms this in the Glorious Quran (Surah 29, Ayah 48).

29:48. And thou (Muhammad) wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Book came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand: in that case indeed would the talkers of vanities have doubted.

If the Jews and Christians had helped Muhammad (pbuh) in producing such an eloquent book, then those Jews and Christians would have come forward and declared: "We helped him (Muhammad) in producing the Glorious Qur'an", to take the credit for it. But History has no record of such claim.

History tells us that even before Muhammad (pbuh) was declared the Prophet (40 years after his birth), he was considered to be the man of integrity, honesty ,truthfulness and trustworthiness. In fact, the Jews, Christians and the Pagan Arabs gave him the title Al-Ameen (meaning the most trustworthy and truthful), in fact his arch enemies also called him by that title. How could this Al-Ameen deceive the world and declare that the Qur'an is the word of Allah.

Let us look at the evolution of the Qur'an in historical perspective. It was a time when there was no paper and practically no written record was maintained. How could, in this record/document scarce environment, Muhammad make utterances at short and long intervals for 23 years so that:

each utterance is consistent with the Qur'anic Message/text despite the diversity of its subject and part by part reference of various subject.
phonetically all the utterances made randomly in time fit perfectly in sequence one after other.

There are some who claim that the Qur'an is the result of plagiarization from the Torah and the Bible. In order to refute such preposterous claim, let us look at the fundamental beliefs, doctrine and some quotations from the Torah, the Bible and compare them with the Qur'an and Islamic belief.

The following table highlights briefly some of the basic facts, that without question, indicate that Muhammad (pbuh) did not copy from the Torah or the Bible.

Comparison of Belief, Doctrine and Biblical Quotations

Belief/Doctrine	Judaism (Torah)	Christianity (Bible)	Islam (Qur'an)
Object of worship	Worships one supreme God, Known as God of Israel.	Worships three god heads under the one God - Trinity	The one Supreme Allah (The God of all Prophets) The God of all Mankind
Abraham's legitimate sons	Isaac		Ishmail and Isaac
Son of Sacrifice	Isaac	Isaac	Ishmail
Jesus	Do not recognize him as Prophet	begotten son of God	Prophet of Allah (God)
Trinity	No such doctrine	Believe in it	No such doctrine
Original Sin	No such doctrine	Believe in it	No such doctrine
Atonement of sin through the blood of Jesus.	No such doctrine	Believe in it	No such doctrine Punishment or reward based on ones deeds.
Jesus was killed in the cross.	No such doctrine	Believe in it	Jesus was not killed. Believe in the ascension of Jesus.
God Incarnate	No such doctrine	Believe in it	No such doctrine
Resurrection of Jesus	Do Not Believe	Believe in it	He was not killed. Allah will return him to fulfil his mission as a prophet of Islam.
Fasting	Allow to have some food/drink	Allowed to have some food/drink	No food or drink during the period of fasting. Fast on the month of Ramadan.
Charity (Zakah)	No obligatory Charity	No obligatory Charity	Obligatory charity - Zakah
Adam and Eve and the fruit of the forbidden tree	Serpent temps Eve, who is responsible for the sin.	Same as Judaism	Satan tempts both and both are held responsible for the Sin
Were Adam and Eve forgiven by God	No	No - the concept of original sin	Yes, Allah forgave them after they repented.
Does God need to rest	Rested on the 7th day after the creation of the heavens and earth.	Same as Judaism	God (Allah) does not need to rest.
Aaron fashioned the golden Calf.	Believe by them	Believe by them	Qur'an says Aaron was a prophet, rejects such notion.
Abraham weds his Sister Sarah	Believe in it. Genesis 20:12	Believes in it	No such believe. No such reference
Birth of females a double pollution	Believe in it. Leviticus 12:15	Same as Judaism	No Such Belief

Comparison of Belief, Doctrine and Biblical Quotations

Belief/Doctrine	Judaism (Torah)	Christianity (Bible)	Islam (Qur'an)
God's quality:-			
A Deceiving God		Jeremiah 20:7	No such qualities attributed to God
A hissing God		Isaiah 5:26, 7:18	"
A Roaring God		Isaiah 42:13	"
A Barber God	Isaiah 7:20	"	
A God murders	1 Samuel 6:19	"	
God needs rest	Exodus 31:17	Same as Judaism	Allah feels no fatigue (12:255)
A repenting God	Exodus 32:14	1 Samuel 15:3.5	No such qualities attributed to God
Gods temps man	Genesis 21:1	Same as Judaism	No such qualities attributed to God
God begets sons:-			
Jesus	No such Belief	Believe in it	No such doctrine
Jacob	Exodus 4:22	Exodus 4:22	No such doctrine
David	Believe in it	Psalms 2:7	No such doctrine
Jesus "A Racist"	Do not believe in Jesus	Matthew 15:24-26	Jesus a great prophet. No racism attributed to him.
Incest:-			
Between a father and daughter	Genesis 19:33-35	Same Belief	There is no reference to any account/story involving incest or adultery
Between son and mother	Genesis 35:22	Same Belief	"
Between Father-in-law and daughter-in-law	Genesis 38:15-18	Same Belief	"
Between Brother and Sister	Samuel 13:5-14	"	
Adultery:-			
David commits adultery with Bath Sheba		2 Samuel 11:4"	
Samson has set with a whore		Judges 16:1	

In addition to such major differences, I have also prepared another table (Table 2), illustrating some of the major contradictions in the Torah and the Bible. If Muhammad had plagiarised (as claimed by the Jews and Christians), then such contradiction would be present in the Qur'an. However, the Qur'an is free from any contradiction. Qur'an testifies that there is no contradiction in it (the Qur'an), and to this day no one has ever been able to produce or prove any contradiction in it.

4:82. Do they not consider the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.

The list of contradictions in the Bible, goes on and on. It is outside the scope of this rendering to produce a comprehensive list, but the following table (Table 2) will suffice.

Contradictions in the Bible

Genealogy Of Jesus	According to Matthew 1:18 there are 28 names, whereas Luke 3:23 gives 42 different names
Who tempted David?	2 Samuel 24:1 says "Lord" tempted, 1Chronicles 21:1 says "Satan"
700 or 7000 Horsemen, or Footman"?	2 Samuel 10:18 vs 2 Chronicles 19:18
Solomon had 2000 baths or 3000 baths'	1 Kings 7:26 vs 2 Chronicles 4:5
Did Soul inquired of the Lord or didn't he?	1 Samuel 28:6 vs 1Chronicles 10:13-14
Heaven, no man hath ascended (John 3:13)	But 2 Kings 2:11 states Elijah ascended, Genesis 5:24 states Enoch ascended
Jesus lost "None of his disciples" (John 18:19)	but John 17:12 says "He lost only "One".
How many names of Jesus' Disciples?	Matthew 10:2 gives 12 names that are different from Luke 6:14
Joseph the Carpenter	Matthew 10:16 says he was son of Jacob, while Luke says he was son of Heli
Jesus appeared to his disciples after he rose again	1Corinthians 15:5 says 12 disciples, where as Matthew 28:16 says 11
Did God forsake Jesus?	John 9:29 says God never left him while Matthew 27:26,{Jesus says God why have you forsaken me}.
Hour of Crucifixion	Mark 15:25 says it was the third hour, while, John 19:14 says it was the sixth hour, and he was not Crucified yet.
Did they put Jesus on the cross	Mark 15:21 says he was put on the Cross, while Peter 2:24 says he was put on the tree.

Now let us objectively focus on some of the fundamental doctrines in Christianity, namely:

- The Trinity
- The Original Sin
- The Atonement for the Original Sin
- Blind Faith

The Concept of Trinity

The concept of Trinity was not known to any of the Prophets of God, regardless of whether they were Israelites Prophets or not. In fact even during the lifetime of Jesus (pbuh), the concept of "Trinity" did not exist. This concept was introduced about four centuries after Jesus (pbuh). (Ref. Volume XIV, p.295 of The New Catholic Encyclopaedia.)

However, if the belief in Trinity, as Christianity claims, is necessary for the salvation, then the following questions would arise:-

- If Trinity is the fundamental belief of Christianity, than was Jesus so incompetent that he did not introduce this concept in his lifetime, that it took the Christians almost four centuries to establish and explain this concept?
- What will happen to all the followers of Jesus who lived and died before the concept of "Trinity" came into existence.
- We all believe that the God of Adam and of all the Prophets, including Jesus, is the same God. Then why did this god take so many centuries before revealing the concept of Trinity.
- Does this mean that all the followers of all the Prophets before Jesus will go to Hell - because they did not believe in "Trinity".

In contrast to Christianity, Islam believes in the purest form of **Monotheism**, the concept of Trinity is alien to Islam. The Qur'an states:

112:1. (O Muhammad) Say: He is Allah the One and Only;
112:2. Allah the Eternal Absolute;
112:3. He begetteth not nor is He begotten;
112:4. And there is none like unto Him.

The Concept of the Original Sin

Christians are led to believe that the sin committed by Adam and Eve by eating the fruit of the forbidden tree, every child, male or female, born since the dawn of Adam, inherits this Original Sin. As such, all of mankind are destined to go to hell, even an innocent child, if he/she dies as a babe, unless he/she is baptised and has "Blind Faith" . We will discuss "Blind Faith" later. We are told that Eve was responsible for the Original Sin, Adam was innocent.

Romans 5:12 Therefore, just as though one man sin entered the world, and the death through sin, and thus death spread to all men, for that all have sinned:

Islam, on the other hand, rejects the notion of "Original Sin". Islam believes that when Adam and Eve repented for their original sin, Allah

(God) forgave them. We also believe that every child is born sinless, punishment and reward is based on ones own deeds, obedience or disobedience to Allah's laws and guidance. The following verses from the Qur'an clearly state this belief.

7:23. They (Adam and Eve) said: "our Lord! we have wronged our own souls: if Thou forgive us not and bestow not upon us Thy mercy we shall certainly be lost."

2:37. Then learnt Adam from his Lord words of inspiration and his Lord turned toward him; for He is Oft-Returning Most Merciful.

14:51. That Allah may requite each soul according to its deserts; and verily Allah is Swift in calling account.

46:19. And to all are (assigned) degrees according to the deeds which they (have done) and in order that (Allah) may recompense their deeds and no injustice be done to them.

Even in the courts of mortals, the man-made laws do not condemn a person on account of the crime of the other, it is only just and fair - this is what Islam preaches.

Atonement for the Original Sin

Christians believe that this sin was so grave that God had to send his only begotten son, Jesus, to shed his blood on the cross for the salvation of mankind. This boggles the mind of every Muslim - we cannot comprehend why it took God Almighty with Infinite Power and Wisdom to send his only begotten son so many thousands of years after Adam to save mankind from this grievous sin. We begin to wonder what would happen to those billions of people who lived and died before this doctrine came to light? Are they all destined to go to Hell?

Islam does not believe in the "Son-hood of God", or "God incarnate", or the shedding of the blood of the "Son-God" for the salvation of mankind. The Qur'an categorically states that Jesus was a Prophet and that Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful and that He forgives all those who repent for their sins and obey the Laws of Allah. In fact, the Qur'an also detests the notion of Jesus being the Son of God. The following verses will highlight this Islamic belief:

19:88. They say: "(Allah) Most Gracious has begotten a son!"

19:89. Indeed ye have put forth a thing most monstrous!

19:90. As if the skies are ready to burst the earth to split asunder and the mountains to fall down in utter ruin.

19:91. That they should invoke a son for (Allah) Most Gracious.

19:92. For it is not consonant with the majesty of (Allah) Most Gracious that He should beget a son.

3:135. And those who having done something to be ashamed of or wronged their own souls earnestly bring Allah to mind and ask for forgiveness for their sins and who can forgive sins except Allah? And are never obstinate in persisting knowingly in (the wrong) they have done.

Blind Faith

Christians are also led to believe that they are supposed to have "Blind Faith" in:

- The Trinity
- The Original sin
- The Atonement for the Original sin
- And all that is in the current Bible.

They are told that if they have this "Blind Faith" they will be saved, they will achieve salvation regardless of their actions or deeds.

Romans 3:28 "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."

Islam does not have such belief. The Qur'an unequivocally states that punishment or reward is based on ones deeds and actions subject to belief in One God. It is the obedience or disobedience to Allah's Will that determines the final destiny of man. The following Qur'anic verses reflect such belief:

16:111. One day every soul will come up struggling for itself and every soul will be recompensed (fully) for all its actions and none will be unjustly dealt with.

39:70. And to every soul will be paid in full (the fruit) of its deeds; and (Allah) knoweth best all that they do.

It is no wonder that this notion of "Blind Faith" has led to the deterioration of the so-called modern society. Humankind have the tendency to adapt to beliefs that are easy to follow. Thus, by having "Blind Faith" they feel it is not necessary to adhere to the "Laws of God" (see verse above), to achieve salvation.

One should wonder if this has something to do with the gradual decline of the moral values. It is not surprising to note that family dispute, divorce, illegitimate sex, children's misbehaviour with parents and teachers are climbing at an alarming rate. The result of illegitimate sex and homosexuality is the birth of the new disease known as AIDS. In a recent report it was stated that about six millions have died and twenty six millions are currently infected and the disease is accelerating at an alarming rate.

Physicians, Doctors and Scientists are fully aware of the cause of this disease and how it spreads, yet they do not come out honestly to say: "do not have illegitimate sex and stop homosexuality. Instead, they are preaching "Safe Sex". As such they feel that it is necessary for Grade six students, aged 9 to 10, to be shown cartoon movies to give them an understanding of the human body, about how to have sexual intercourse, about the sexual organs and the use of condom - as if our generation and the generations before us were ignorant of the sexual organs and how to have sex. There is no doubt that it is the innate knowledge of all living creatures, humankind, animals and even ants

and flies., it does not require sex education in Grade 6.

The western society has declined to a point where Homosexuality, Lesbianism, premarital and post marital sex are now considered natural. In fact some countries now consider marriage between same sex as legal. Gambling in Canada was illegal, until recently the Government has approved it in some provinces and where it is not yet legal they are allowed to run gambling casinos under the guise of "Charity Casino". It would not be long when we will see the legalisation of prostitution under the guise of" "Charity Prostitution".

Anything is possible in the west - A recent headline news (Toronto Star, December 11, 1996) reported that "Women can go topless in public". It reported that a 25 year girl was convicted for walking bare-breasted but a three-judge of Ontario court overturned the lower courts ruling. Mr. Justice Counter Observe stated "There is nothing degrading or de-humanising in what the appellant did." - thus setting a new precedence.

There have been reports of Church priests having sex with prostitutes, caught for misappropriation of funds, having sex with young children, dishonesty and corruption. Did they commit such criminal acts because they believed that "Blind Faith" was sufficient for their salvation and actions do not mean such? I wonder!

One should wonder if belief "**Blind Faith**" has something to do with the dramatic increase in prostitution, rape, murder, drinking, gambling incest, adultery, fornication, homosexuality, lesbianism and pornography.

So the million dollar question is, if Jesus (pbuh) did not teach such doctrine. Then who did? The answer is Paul, the man who never saw or met Jesus (pbuh). Paul claims that the Law of God through Moses (pbuh) is worthless and that "**Blind Faith**" in the above doctrine is sufficient to attain salvation.

Hebrews 8:13 "In that he saith, a new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and wexeth old is ready to vanish away"

Romans 3:28 "Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law."

Galantines 2:16 "Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the Law: for by the works of the Law shall no flesh be justified.

Mark 16:16 "He that believeth and is baptised shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

If Jesus, as claimed by Christians, was the God Incarnate then he would have preached this fundamental doctrine right from day one. But never once did Jesus (pbuh) preached such a doctrine. In fact he himself practised the Laws given to Moses (pbuh) and came to attest and remind the Laws to the Jews. It was Paul, who is alleged to have received a vision from Jesus that changed the course of the original Christian belief, that in essence abrogated all the Divine Laws given to Moses

(pbuh). He suddenly becomes the author of more than fifty percent of the books in the Bible we have in our hands today. We are now told to read and understand the Bible in the context of Paul's sayings - in other words Jesus was not competent enough to interpret the message of God, we need Paul to interpret it to us.

It does not need a rocket scientist to think what is going on! Average Christians do not carefully study the Bible and even if they do, they are told to believe in it without questioning. But I plea to the Jews and Christians to read their scriptures carefully and prove for themselves the truth. The Bible encourages this as we read in 1 Thessalonians 5:21.

"Prove all things, hold fast to that which is good."

With this I invite my Christian and Jewish fellow beings to explore the message of the Qur'an and prove to themselves what is "Truth" and "What is Falsehood".

The Qur'an testifies and we as Muslims believe that the Jews and Christians are the People of the Books (an honorary title given to them only by Islam). As Muslims, we also believe that Moses, Jesus, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and the rest were all messengers of God (Allah) and the coming of Muhammad (pbuh) is the culmination of all the past Prophets, Qur'an being the embodiment of all Revelations and Islam is the Way of Life (the Final Religion). The following verse from the Qur'an clearly testifies this in no uncertain term:

2:136. **(Muhammad) Say ye: "We believe in Allah and the revelation given to us and to Abraham Isma`il Isaac Jacob and the Tribes and that given to Moses and Jesus and that given to (all) Prophets from their Lord we make no difference between one and another of them and we bow to Allah (in Islam)."**

42:13. **The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee-and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).**

3:85. **If anyone desires a religion other than Islam (submission to Allah) never will it be accepted of him; and in the Hereafter he will be in the ranks of those who have lost (all spiritual good).**

5:3. **—— This day have I perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion.....**

A Muslim is not a Muslim if he does not believe that Jesus (pbuh), was one of the mightiest Messengers of Allah and that he was born miraculously; without any male intervention and that he (Jesus PBUH) was given the power by Allah to give life to the dead, to give eyes to the blind and to cure the lepers. The Qur'an testifies the miraculous birth of Jesus (pbuh):

19:16. **Relate in the Book (the story of) Mary when she withdrew from her family to a place in the East.**

19:17. **She placed a screen (to screen herself) from them: then We (Allah) sent to her Our angel and he appeared before her as a man in all respects.**

19:18. **She said: "I seek refuge from thee to (Allah) Most Gracious: (come not near) if thou dost fear Allah."**

19:19. **He said: "Nay I am only a messenger from thy Lord (to announce) to thee the gift of a holy son."**

19:20. **She said: "How shall I have a son seeing that no man has touched me and I am not unchaste?"**

19:21. **He said: "So (it will be): thy Lord saith 'That is easy for Me: and (We wish) to appoint him as a Sign unto men and a Mercy from Us': it is a matter (so) decreed."**

19:22. **So she conceived him (Jesus) and she retired with him to a remote place.**

The Qur'an also confirms Jesus' miracles:

5:110. **..... "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: 'This is nothing but evident magic'.**

It is ironic that many modern day Christians have doubts about the miraculous birth of Jesus (pbuh), yet we Muslims believe in Jesus (pbuh), his miraculous birth and his miracles. There are many verses on Moses (pbuh) that an average Jew will not be able to imagine or believe. There is a whole Surah (Chapter) on Mary (known as Surah Maryam) that for an average Christian may consider it incredible, and yet most of the Jews and Christians are generally hostile towards Islam. But they fail to realize that all revelations are from the same source - the One and Only God (known as Allah in Arabic). Even some learned amongst them treat truth as falsehood. as Allah says:

2:42. **And cover not Truth with falsehood nor conceal the Truth when ye know (what it is).**

Whether you are a Jew or a Christian and claim that you believe in God, you must believe in Moses and Jesus as Prophets and Messengers of God, and also accept Muhammad (pbuh) as the last Prophet and Messenger of Allah for all people. Therefor, the true Muslim is the one who believe in all prophets and the messengers of Allah and believe in Muhammad (pbuh) as the Seal of prophets and the messengers of Allah.

The Qur'an states:

2:41. **And believe in what I reveal confirming the revelation which is with you (Jews & Christian) and be not the first to reject faith therein nor sell My Signs for a small price: and fear Me and Me alone.**

3:20. **So if they (Jews & Christian) dispute with thee (Muhammad) say: "I have submitted my whole self to Allah and so have those who follow me." And say to the people of the Book and to those who are unlearned: "Do ye (also) submit yourselves?" If they do they are in right guidance but if they turn back thy duty is to convey the Message; and in Allah's sight are (all) His servants.**

3:64. **(Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! come to common terms as between us and you: that we worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with Him; that we erect not from among ourselves Lords and patrons other than Allah." If then they turn back say: "Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims (bowing to Allah's will)."**

People of Other Faiths (e.g. Hinduism and Buddhism)

There are millions of people around the world who indulge in some type of idol worship or other. The two most common and ancient religions of the world are Hinduism and Buddhism, whose followers believe in polytheism. Both these religions have their roots in India. It is interesting to note, that these polytheists show sincerity and devotion to their gods and goddesses and have strong faith in what they believe in.

According to the Qur'an, we believe that Allah (God) sent Prophets to all the nations or people of the world and the names of some of these Prophets are mentioned. The Qur'an clearly verifies this fact.

4:164. **Of some Apostles We have already told thee(Muhammad) the story; of others We have not; and to Moses Allah spoke direct.**

40:78. **We did aforetime send apostles before thee: of them there are some whose story We have related to thee and some whose story We have not related to thee. ....**

16:36. **For We(Allah) assuredly sent amongst every People an apostle (with the Command) "Serve Allah and eschew Evil": .....**

35:24. **.....and there never was a people without a warner having lived among them (in the past).**

Hence, without doubt, we can conclude that Allah must have sent his messengers (Prophets) to a great nation like India, China. Based on the Qur'an, we believe that the fundamental message of all Prophets was the same - that there is One and Only One God (in Arabic called "Allah"). If this is true then certainly the original scriptures or teachings of these ancient religions must have preached its people to worship the One God.

In light of this, let us analyse what Hinduism and Buddhism have to say. It is absolutely shocking for a Muslim to read what the Hindu scrip-

ture "Svetasvatara Upanishad" and Buddhist scriptures preach. Let me quote a few verses each from Buddhist, Hindu and Muslim scriptures.

Verse from Hinduism:

Eye cannot see Him, nor words reveal Him; by the sense, austerity, or words, He is not known. When the mind is cleansed by the grace of wisdom, He is seen by contemplation - The One without parts. (Hinduism, Mundaka Upinashad 3.1.8).

He is the One God, hidden in all beings, all-pervading, the Self within all beings, watching over all works, dwelling in all beings, the witness, the perceiver, the Only One, free from qualities. (Hinduism, Svetasvatara Upinashad 6.11).

Verse from Buddhism:

Tathagatas certainly do not come from anywhere, nor do they go anywhere. Because Suchness does not move, and the Tathagata is Suchness. Non-production does not come nor go, and the Tathagata is non-production. One cannot conceive of the coming or going of the reality-limit, and the Tathagata is the reality limit. The same can be said of emptiness, of what exists in accordance with facts, of dispassion, of stopping, of the element of space. For the Tathagata is not outside these dharmas. The Suchness of these dharmas and the Suchness of all dharmas and the Suchness of the Tathagata are simply the one single Suchness. There is no division within Suchness. Just simply one single is this Suchness, not two, not three.

Verses from the Qur'an:

Say: He is Allah the One and Only;

Allah the Eternal Absolute;

He begetteth not nor is He begotten;

And there is none like unto Him. (Islam, Qur'an 112:1-4).

No vision can grasp Him but His grasp is over all vision: He is above all comprehension yet is acquainted with all things. (Islam, Qur'an 6:103).

When analyzed carefully the above verses from Hindu, Buddhist and Muslim scriptures convey the same central theme (Unity of God - Monotheism). Then what is the problem? Why do Hindus worship so many gods and goddess (Krishna, Shiva, Durga) and objects like the cow, the snakes, rivers and etc? Why do Buddhists consider Buddha to be God incarnate?

Probably the answer is that both, Hinduism and Buddhism were originally based on Monotheism (that there is no god but one God, known as Allah in Arabic) but with the passage of time, just like other scriptures, their oral traditions which were written down hundreds of years after the death of Hindu Rishis and Buddha were fabricated, interpolated, misunderstood and misrepresented - thus resulting in a distorted theology and doctrine. Although it is outside the scope of this book to expound on this, let me briefly establish some facts with reference to both these religions and how they prophesied, in their scrip-

tures, about the coming of the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh).

Hinduism

Hinduism is derived from the Persian word for India. Unlike other religions, it is not based on a single founder - preacher or Prophet. It is an amalgam of traditions and rituals, of devotional and philosophical system built up over the past 4,500 years arising from indigenous (Dravidian or Indus valley) cults and successive invasions, notably by the Aryans (2000 to 1000 BCE) that introduced their religion of Vedism. It is a complex religion that defies description by any simple list of doctrines and practices.

In order to grasp the most basic concepts of Hinduism, let me define the fundamental terminology and belief that constitute the Hindu religion.

Concept of gods and goddesses

Brahma:	**The creator of the cosmos**
Vishnu:	**The second in the triad of gods**
Shiva:	**The third in the triad of gods**

Brahma forms with Vishnu and Shiva the Trimurti, or three aspects of the absolute spirit; similar to the Trinity in Christianity. He is the personified god and of masculine gender, unlike Brahman, which is an impersonal principle and of neuter gender.

Vishnu is the preserver of the cosmos. He is believed to have assumed human appearance in nine avatars (incarnations), in Rama and Krishna.

Shiva, the third god known as Mahadeva (the great Lord), the creator, symbolized by Phallic Lingam, who restores what a Mahakali he destroys. He is often sculpted as Natraja, performing his fruitful cosmic dance. His consorts of female principle (Sakti) is Parvati, otherwise known as Durga or Kali.

Hindu Scriptures:

The sacred scriptures are the Vedas (compiled by the Aryans) with their accompanying literature of comments and explanation known as Brahamanas, Aranyakas and Upanishads centring on the doctrine of Brahman, and the epics Ramayana and Mahabharata (which includes the Bhagavad-Gita).

Veda in Sanskrit means "divine knowledge" and consists of four main collections

- Rig-Veda: (hymns and praises)
- Yajur-Veda: (prayers and sacrificial formule)
- Sama-Veda : (tunes and chants)
- Atharva-Veda: Veda of the Atharvans, the officiating priests of the sacrifices.

The Cast System

In decreasing status, the five casts are:

- Brahmins: the priests and academics
- Kshatriyas: warriors and rulers
- Vaishyas: farmers and merchants
- Sudras: peasants and servants
- Harijan: the outcasts, commonly known as the untouchables

Concept of Re-incarnation

It is believed that after death the human soul or the spirit of a plant or animal may live again in another human or animal. It is also referred to as transmigration or metempsychosis.

Hindu Belief

Hindu belief and ritual can vary greatly even between villages. Some deities achieve widespread popularity such as Krishna, Hanuman, Lakshmi, and Durga; others, more localised and specialised, are referred to particularly in times of sickness or need. Some deities manifest themselves in different incarnations or avatars such as Rama or Krishna, both avatars of the god Vishnu. Underlying this multifaceted worship is the creative strength of Brahman, the Supreme Being. Hindus believe that all living things are part of Brahman, they are sparks of atman or divine life that transmute from one body to another, sometimes descending into the form of a plant or an insect, sometimes the body of a human. This is all according to its karma or past actions which are the cause of its sufferings or joy as it rises and falls in samsara (the endless cycle of birth and death). Humans have the opportunity, through knowledge and devotion, to break the karmic chain and achieve final liberation or moksha. The atman is then free to return to Brahman. The creative force of the universe is recognized in the god Brahma. Once he has brought the cosmos into being it is sustained by Vishnu and then annihilated by the god Shiva, only to be created once more by Brahma. Vishnu and Shiva are, respectively, the forces of light and darkness, preservation and destruction, with Brahma as the balancing force that enables the existence and interaction of life. The cosmos is seen as both real and an illusion (Maya), since its reality is not lasting; the cosmos is itself personified as the goddess Maya. Hinduism has a complex of rites and ceremonies performed within the framework of the jati or caste system under the supervision of the Brahman priests and teachers.

Simultaneously, many hundreds of Hindu gods and goddesses are worshipped as various aspects of that unity. Depending upon ones view, Hinduism can be looked upon as a monotheistic, Trinitarian or polytheistic religion. Polytheism is in fact more apparent.

L.S.S. O'Halley in his work, Popular Hinduism, the Religion of the Masses, Cambridge, 1935 pages 6-7, indicated that towards the sixth C.E. Hinduism adopted over 330 millions gods - anything grand or wonderful, or anything useful was worshipped as a god.

The concept of Trimurti (three god-heads) is alien to Islam, which is

strictly based on the purest form of monotheism - the One and Only God (in Arabic known as Allah). It is only logical to say that this one God, otherwise known as Brahma in Hinduism, the creator of the cosmos does not need other aspects of himself like Vishnu and Shiva to control the cosmos. He certainly sent his messengers from time to time to all nations of the world to give them the divine guidance. Those whom Hindus believe as god incarnate (eg. Rama, Krishna) were probably the messengers of the One God, As the Qur'an Says:

35:24. .....and there never was a people without a warner having lived among them (in the past).

The concept of reincarnation is also foreign to Islam and does not make any sense. If one dies, and due to his Karma or past actions, he is reborn as a plant, than this individual in the form of a plant will never get the opportunity to break the Karmic chain and achieve final liberation or Moksha - for plants do not have the ability, intellect or the freedom of choice to do what is right and avoid what is wrong like the humans, to move up or down the cast system. The concept of the cast system in Hinduism also contradicts the very basic nature of the Creator. If one is born in the family of a Harijan (the untouchables), he has no chance of touching a Brahmin, he cannot read or touch the holy Hindu scriptures, he cannot become a priest. Also, according to Hindu belief, we are now in the last of the four Yogas (ages) known as Kal-Yuga. If this be true, then those who are born Harijan will not get the chance to be reincarnated to the highest level - Brahmins. Such injustice cannot be done by any True God.

In Islam all humans are born sinless and in the sight of Allah all are equal - there is no cast system. Even a beggar or Harijan with no status, can achieve the highest level of spirituality . Man is born only once and during his stay in this world, his belief and his deeds alone will determine whether he is destined for Hell or Paradise.

It is alarming to both Muslims and Hindus to realize what Vidyarthi a scholar of Sanskrit, during his research, discovered in the Hindu scriptures. In addition to other world scripture, the Hindu scriptures and saints prophesied the coming of Muhammad(pbuh).

Here are some highlights: (From Dr. Jamal Badawi's Audio Cassette Work based on a book called 'Muhammad in World Scripture by A.H. Vidyarthi).

Maharishi Vyasa Prophesied:

"The land of Arabs will be corrupted by the evil dwellers".

"Muhammad will come and will bring those who go astray. He will be circumcised, be bearded, eloquent, create great revolution, call for prayers, he will eat of the meats of lawful animals, but not swine, will fight against illegal nations."

These prophecies are so accurate that it boggles the mind. When Muhammad(pbuh) was born, Arabia was indulged in all kinds of cor-

ruption that one could imagine, and Muhammad(pbuh); after receiving his Prophethood brought about a revolution that took Arabia out of the depths of darkness into light.

Hindu scholar, Basu, in Encyclopaedia Indica, Vol.2 published in Calcutta says that according to Allo Upanishad:

- The divine attributes of God are similar to that in the Qur'an
- Mentions the coming of the Prophet Muhammad by name
- Muslims testimony is repeated (there is no god but God)

Some Allo Upanishad verses when literally translated have striking similarities to the Qur'anic teachings. Here is a quotation:

"The name of that deity is Allah. He is One Metra Varuna etc. are his attributes and Allah indeed is Varuna, who is the king of all the worlds, ye friends look upon and regard such Allah as your deity. He is Varuna and like friends sets right the works of all people. He is Indra the magnificent Indra, Allah is the greatest of all, the best the most perfect, the holiest of all. Muhammad, the Apostle of Allah is the greatest Messenger of Allah. Allah is the Alpha and Allah is the Omega and Allah indeed is the nourisher of the whole world. For Allah are all the Nobel deeds, Allah in fact has created the sun the moon and the stars. Allah sent all the Rishies (Prophets) and created the sun, moon and stars. Allah sent all the Rishies and created all the heavens. Allah is the manifestos of the earth and the space. Allah is great and, there is no god but Allah. Say you worshippers Atar-Va-Rishi (or Lailaha Ill-Allah, meaning there in no god but One God). Allah is from the beginning - he is the nourisher of all the birds, and beasts and animals and the beasts that live in the sea and those that are not visible to the eye He is the remover of all evils and calamities and Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah, the Lord of this creation. There is no other god but Allah besides Him".

<u>Atharva-Veda - Prophesied about Muhammad(pbuh)</u>

In chapter 127 it says the praiseworthy among people shall be praised. It also says that he will be an immigrant and the one who will promote peace and that his enemies will be defeated.

Muhammad (pbuh) fits these prophecies - his name means praiseworthy, he was a migrant, because he migrated to Medina when his enemies persecuted him in Mecca and finally defeated his enemies and returned to Mecca.

<u>Second Mantra</u>

The promised Rishi (or Prophet) will be a camel rider.

Indian Rishis were forbidden to ride on camels - hence it can't be an Indian Rishi, and as Jesus rode on Ass, it is not applicable to Jesus. Hence this promised Rishi (Prophet) was no other than Muhammad (pbuh) - he rode on camel.

<u>Sixth Mantra (Chapter 26)</u>

In Chapter 26 it is reported that some of the brave people will surrender without a battle and the number quoted was 10,000.

The number of people who put a seize around Medina at the battle of Al-Ahzab was 10,000 according to Ibn-Hisham, and they were defeated miraculously by Allah by sending Hurricane.

Seventh Mantra

Talks about a Pariqshit, a Sanskrit word meaning a preacher or a Prophet, who will come and guide all people.

Muhammad (pbuh) was the only Prophet who came for all mankind as confirmed by the Qur'an.

Rig-Veda - Prophesied about Muhammad (pbuh)

Prophesied the coming of a person who will be most truthful, praiseworthy, generous and who will be famous among the 10,000. Muhammad (pbuh) was known as Al-Ameen, meaning the most truthful, praiseworthy when he returned to Mecca from Medina he was accompanied by 10,000 companions.

Buddhism

Siddhartha Gautama, later known as Buddha was born in a royal family in Nepal. He was surrounded in wealth, luxury and pleasure and yet he left all these in pursuit of truth, the real meaning of life, causes of illness, ageing, and death. In this pursuit, he spent six years meeting the Hindu saints and Rishies of the time and after being dissatisfied with their preaching, he opted to sit under a Bo (Pipal) tree where after many years of mediation he received the "Nirvana" or the state of personification, peace and enlightenment. His very name "Buddha" means the enlightened one, awakened, intelligent, clever, wise" which connotes a perfect man who attained the knowledge of truth and righteousness.

Bhikku Narada in his book "Buddhism in a Nutshell" wrote:

> **"Neither does he (Buddha) claim to be an incarnation of Vishnu, as the Hindus are opt to believe, nor does he call himself to be a savior who saves others by his personal salvation".**

In fact, Buddha always declared that he was a human teacher, never claimed to be a god or god incarnate. Yet sadly enough the Mahayana sects of Buddhism have gone so far astray that they consider Buddha to be god almighty while other disbelieved in God altogether.

Buddha never left any book, but his disciples memorized his teachings which became oral traditions and as time went by these oral traditions underwent many changes.

According to Vidiarthi's research, in the Pitkas there are elements of very early teachings, mixed up with elements which were clearly later interpolated. However, according to Vidiarthi, the Pali text and translations contain words and expressions that he considers were original words or teachings of Buddha. This resulted in serious conflicts amongst the Buddhist Monks and created three parts in Buddhism.

Both Buddhists and Muslims are shocked when they are told that Buddha phophecised the coming of the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh).

According to Vidiarthi's research, the ancient Buddhist manuscripts, revealed that Buddha prophesied the advent of a "Mitreya", explaine below. Here are some extracts from Vidiarthi's work.

"Buddha has prophesied the advent of a "Maitreya" and the prophecy is so famous that some of the Christian missionaries, Hindu pundits and theosophist propagandists have tried to apply it to their own reformers.

Although Christians do not believe in the Prophethood of Buddha, they have tried to apply this prophecy to Christ. Hindu pundits think it was foretold for Shankra Acharya, and theosophists try their best to apply it to one Krishna Murti; but they have failed signally.

Almost all Buddhist books contain this prophecy. It is in Chakkavatti Sinh and Suttanta D. III 76.

"There will arise in the world a Buddha named Maitreya (the benevolent one) a holy one, a supreme one, an enlightened one, endowed with wisdom in conduct, auspicious, knowing the universe; an incomparable charioteer of men who are tamed, a master of angels and mortals, a blessed Buddha even as I have now arisen in the world, a Buddha endowed with these same qualities. What he has realized by his own supernal knowledge he will publish to this universe, with its angels, its friends, and its archangels and to the race of philosophers and Brahmins, princess and peoples, even as I now, having all this knowledge, do publish the same unto the same. He will preach his religion, glorious in its origin, glorious at its climax, glorious at the goal, in the spirit and the letter. He will proclaim a religious life wholly perfect and thoroughly pure; even as I now preach my religion and a like life do proclaim. He will keep up the society of monks numbering many thousands, even as I now keep up a society of monks numbering many hundreds."

This amazingly accurate prophecy fits Muhammad's(pbuh) characteristics and his mission perfectly and is also sited in the following work as indicated by Vidiarthi:

Edmunds Buddhist and Christian Gospels Vol. 2, Page 160-161.
Sacred Books of the East Vol IV page 13-14.
Coming World-Teacher by Pavri Page 23.
The Master of the path by Lead Beater.
Buddhism by Warren Pages 481-482.

As regards the identification of the Promised Maitreya, Buddha has given a detailed discussion in his own writ. He says the promised one will be:-

- Compassionate for the whole creation.
- A messenger of peace, a peace-maker.
- One who does not entertain nightmares.
- Will be under the guardianship of angels.
- The intense lover of mankind.
- Under Divine protection in war.

• The most successful in the world and after death near to God.

Maitreya as a teacher of morals, Buddha defines him as:-

- Truthful.
- Self-respecting,
- Lenient in conversation.
- Gentle, noble.
- Not proud.
- Not a deceiver to any one.
- Not at all looking down upon others.
- Restraining anger.

'Metteya' - What it Means?

The term "Maitreya" is found in all books on Buddhism with slight differences of pronunciations. In Singhali it is Maitri, in Siami it is Phrae, Bayampaspa in Tibetan Chamra or Po in Mgon, in Pali it is Metteyya, in Sanskrit Maitreya, in Burmese Aremideia, in Chinese Mei-ta-li-ye or Mili Pusa or Tzushih, second name in Tibetan is Mahitreja, in Japanese Miroku, in Mongolian we find Maidari. (Ref. Sanskrit-Chinese Dictionary by Elite E.J. part first page 92).

As we have seen in different countries its pronunciation is slightly different along with its accent, the meaning also changes slightly as will be shown below:-

Maitreya in Sanskrit means loving, compassionate, and merciful, Benevolent, (Sanskrit-English Dictionary by Monier William and Buddhism by the same author P. 181).

"It is also the name of Buddhisatva the coming of the blessed one who is the fifth Buddha of this world" (ibid).

It originates from Maitai which stands for friendship, good will (ibid P. 128).

"It means quality of a friendly, benevolent, kind love, amity, sympathy, active interest in others". (Pali Dictionary by William Steade).

"He whose name is kindness" (The Gospel of Buddha by Dr. Paul Carus Page 218)

"Universal love or benevolence" (Essence of Buddhism page 101, 105)

The Prophet Muhammad Deserves the Title 'Maitreya'

According to this prophecy of Buddha, the name Maitreya needs consideration. The above references manifestly show that the word Maitreya signifies merciful or kind friend. The Holy Qur'an has described the Prophet Muhammad as such, and the corroboration of this is found in his life.

"And we have not sent thee (Muhammad) but as a mercy to all the nations" (21:107)

Thus it is by God's mercy that thou art gentle to them. And hadst thou been rough, hard-hearted, they would certainly have dispersed from around thee (Muhammad). (3:158).

And(Muhammad) is a mercy for those of you who believe" (9:61).

Certainly a messenger(Muhammad) has come to you from among yourselves; grievous to him is your falling into distress, most solicitous for you to the believers (he is) compassionate and merciful (9:128).

This is the true picture of the heart which grieved, not for his followers alone, not for tribe or country, but for all humanity. He grieves for the burdens of all, and he is solicitous for the welfare of all. But there is a special relation he bears to those who follow him; to them he is, in addition, compassionate and merciful.

That is why, the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) proves to be the promised Maitreya, because of mercy, kindness and abundant compassion.

(The above extracts are from a book called "Muhammad in the world scripture by A. Vidiarthi).

In light of what has been discussed in this chapter, I plea to both the Hindus and Buddhist fellow beings to open up their hearts and minds to Islam and request them to at least understand the overall message of the Qur'an revealed to Muhammad(pbuh), the Prophet who was prophesied in their scriptures and in the oral traditions of their Rishis, Saints and Buddha.

Section II of this book will help them grasp the overall message of the Qur'an, and God willing, if their hearts are softened, they will take the next step to read the Qur'an in its original form and receive enlightenment, denounce Polytheism and begin to worship the One and Only God, for this was the message of all Prophets of the world - after all the idols that man worship can do nothing and produce nothing, as testified by the Qur'an:

22:73. O men! Here is a parable set forth! Listen to it! Those (objects of worship)on whom besides Allah ye call cannot create (even) a fly if they all met together for the purpose! And if the fly should snatch away anything from them they would have no power to release it from the fly: feeble are those who petition and those whom they petition!

29:17. "For ye do worship idols besides Allah and ye invent falsehood. The things that ye worship besides Allah have no power to give you sustenance: then seek ye sustenance from Allah serve Him and be grateful to Him: to Him will be your return.

To the Muslims

Muslims, having reached the pinnacle of success within the first four to five centuries of their calendar are going through a process of decline, and are now, in general, in a pathetic state throughout the world. This decline is primarily due to their distance from "The True Islam." To the many millions of Muslims, the Qur'an and the teachings of the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) are reduced to mere religious ceremonies and rituals of life. They fail to realize that the Qur'an and the Sunnah of the Prophet form the embodiment of Islam, which is a com-

plete way of life (Deen) to achieve success here in this world and in the hereafter.

History tells us that the success of Islam, in the past, was due to Muslims adherence to the Qur'anic injunctions and the teachings of the Prophet. It is no wonder that all kinds of success, scientific or otherwise, was achieved in leaps and bounds.

However, due to lack of knowledge about Islam or misunderstanding, the Muslims of today feel inferior to the others. They should in fact be proud of their past achievements and reflect upon them to help them inculcate the True Spirit of Islam for a better future. They must remind themselves that the foundation of all sciences is due to Islam and not in spite of Islam. As one Historian, Thomas Goldstein, states: Every single specialised science in the West owes its origin to the Islamic impulse - or its direction from that time onwards. (Ref. Dawn of Modern Science, pg. 99 T. Goldstein).

Just to give a few example, here is a list of such scientific achievements, which were due to the Muslims at a time when the West was in midst of the so-called "The Dark Ages".

1. Al-Biruni mentions fifty six manuscripts on pharmacology

2. Authorities on the theory of the system of Homocentric Sphere

3. Avicenna's "Canon of Medicine." He is known as the Prince of Physicians to the West

4. Classified metals into three classifications

5. Credited for identifying smallpox and its treatment

6. Cultivation of Gold - is a continuation of Jabir's work

7. Described the motion of the Planets

8. Determination of geodetic measurements

9. Determination of Latitude and Longitudes

10. Determined the Trinomial Equation

11. Discovered the increase of the sun's apogee

12. Distillation, calcination, crystallisation, and the discovery of many acids

13. Expertise in psychosomatic medicine and psychology

14. Final authorities in Chemistry for many Centuries

15. First to describe the circulation of blood

16. First to study the isometric oscillatory motion of a pendulum

17. Gravitational forces

18. Introduced the concept of elliptical shape of cosmological bodies

19. Laid the basis of the Acid Base Theory

20. Magnifying effects of the plano convex lens

21. Mathematical evolution of spherical mirrors

22. Measurement of specific weights of bodies

23. Prepared a Calendar that was more accurate than Gregorian one in use today.

24. Proved that the earth is smaller than the sun bet bigger than the moon

25. Rectilinear motion of light and use of lenses
26. Refraction angle variation
27. Responsible for the discovery of motion of the solar apsides
28. Responsible for the proof of the motion of apogee of the Sun with respect to the fixed Stars
29. Rule of Algebraic equations
30. Solutions of equations of cubic order
31. Solutions to quadratic and cubic equations
32. Solved the problems of spherical Trigonometry
33. Study of centre of gravity as applied to balance
34. Theory of Oscillatory motion of equinoxes
35. Treatment of Physiological shocks
36. Use of Alcohol as an antiseptic
37. Use of mercury as a purgative for the first time
38. Work on square roots, squares, theory of numbers, solution of the fractional numbers
39. Writings on Cosmology, Astronomy, Science of Numbers and Letters
40. Wrote on conic geometry elaborating the solutions of algebraic equations
41. Wrote on the "Science of Stars"
42. Wrote the first description of several drugs and diseases of meningitis

(Ref. Misha'al, in the book, "What Did Jesus Really Say" Pg 530 - 531.)

Without these scientific foundation and achievements, the West would have been still in the "Dark". However, they were smart, they acknowledged these achievements, studied them and built upon them to transform their state from the "Dark Ages" to the "Space Age", whereas, Muslims in general became complaisant, lost their glamour, considered the Qur'an as merely a religious Book and the Sunnah of the Prophet as outdated, unfit for the 'Space Age" - How sad!

It is a tragedy that there are many Muslims who are violating the commands of Allah. It grieves me to even imagine that there are many who break their promises, indulge in fraud and terrorism, do not promote good for others, impose non-Islamic restrictions on women-folks, not fully exert themselves to avail of Allah's provisions and at the same time go to the extent of drinking (liquor), taking drugs, eating pork and are cruel to enemies and commit adultery and fornication in defiance of the Qur'anic precepts, and persist on doing so in stead of asking Allah's forgiveness and help for their sins.

These are the types of Muslims, who reflect a distorted image of Islam, and are responsible, to a considerable extent, for the image of Islam as portrait by the West today. George Bernard show made an appropriate remark in this regard. He wrote that although Islam was the most beautiful thing he had come across, the so-called Muslim as a

person was the ugliest. He also referred to Islam as a beautiful garden and the so-called Muslim is like a wall blocking the attractive view inside. We Muslims are primarily responsible for the present image of Islam, the western media is just taking advantage of the situation.

Just like the non-Muslims, we have also become the victim of modernisation and materialism. We have begun to believe that in order to progress in life, we have to adapt to the 'ills' of the so-called modern methods and code and ethics at the expense of True Faith, Moral and Ethical Values.

Islam is against an attachment to the 'Pleasure Principle' at the expense of the 'Value Principle' - modernisation and materialisation have both brighter and darker side. Some Muslims seems to have chosen the darker side. Some have also started to believe that the Qur'anic Laws and the Sunnah of the Prophet are outdated and are only necessary for the performance of religious rites and ceremonies. Many are endlessly trying to fit the Islamic ways of life into the frame work of the 'Western System of Life', like trying to fit a round peg in a square hole, thereby loosing our own identity and unable to completely integrate with the Western way of life.

In order for the present day Muslims to achieve the same degree of success as their ancestors, they have to restore their faith in Allah, his Book (the Qur'an) and the Sunnah of the Prophet. They must remove doubts from their minds and believe that Islam is for all mankind, for all nations, for all time, for all colours and that it is a complete way of life.

Many argue that in this day and age (the so called modern era) it is not possible to perform the five daily prayers. Let me give them the following argument, which goes as follows:

Here in Canada there is a major initiative under way to stop smoking, an excellent initiative indeed. To help this initiative succeed, major corporations are giving tremendous support. As such, smoking is prohibited in many public places and offices. The President of my Organisation is a strong supporter of this, as such smoking inside the office is prohibited.

Canada, being a democratic nation, believes in social justice. Hence, the Corporations have allocated smoking areas outside the office. So those people who smoke, have to go outside and smoke even under extreme weather condition (rain, snow, etc).

A number of staff who work for me do smoke, and I have observed that on average they smoke eight to ten times a day taking about ten minutes for each smoking session. That is, ten minutes times ten smoking session equals 100 minutes a day spent on smoking.

Now, on average, one is on duty for about eight hours a day, during this eight hours according to the times of five daily prayers, one would be required to perform at most three out of the five daily prayers. (Thuhr, (Asr and the Magrib prayers), of course with the exception of these who do night-shift.

To perform these obligatory prayers one would require approximately five minutes for Thuhr, five minutes for the Asr and five minutes for Magrib. That is, one would spend a total of 15 minutes during the eight hours of his office time.

Now if a Muslim employee goes to his boss and says to him that he requires fifteen minutes out of his 8 working hours to perform his daily prayers and he says to him that he does not smoke which takes approximately 100 minutes, what do you think the boss would say?.

I can assure you that even if the boss is a non-Muslim or an atheist, he will, without doubt, permit you to perform the prayer. Now ask yourself the question whether the five daily prayers are or are not applicable in this modern day and age.

The Divine commandments of Allah in the Qur'an are not bound by time, place or space, as Allah confirms in His Book:

5:3. **.....This day have I (Allah) perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. .....**

3:31. **(Muhammad) Say: "If ye do love Allah follow me: Allah will love you and forgive you your sins for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."**

8:20. **O ye who believe! obey Allah and his apostle and turn not away from him when ye hear (him speak).**

47:33. **O ye who believe! obey Allah and obey the Apostle and make not vain your deeds!**

7:157. **..... So it is those who believe in him (Muhammad) honour him help him and follow the light which is sent down with him it is they who will prosper."**

From the above Ayat Allah is giving clear instruction to the believers and mankind at large, to follow the Prophet (Mohammed) and the Book (Qur'an). How do we follow him? Through his traditions - the Sunnah that does not contradict the Qur'an for after all he was the role-model and a "Living Qur'an." as confirmed by the Qur'an:

33:21. **Ye have indeed in the Apostle of Allah an excellent exemplary, for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Final Day and who engages much in the praise of Allah.**

Muslims must remember that the Qur'an does not spell out the details of social, political , economical and even some aspects of spiritual life. For this, one needs to refer to the Prophetic traditions (Sunnah), which evolved over the two centuries following the Prophet's death.

There are a few major compilers of Prophetic traditions namely, Imam al Bukhari, Muslim, Abu Dawud, Tirmizee an-Nasa'i and Ibn Majah. However, these are very extensive and give very detailed account of each and every element of Prophet's daily activity. While reading them, one must look for the underlying message or principle to draw full benefit from them.

The Qur'an and the traditions of the Prophet are instrumental in starting a renewed Islamic movement, firstly from within oneself, and

then from within the family, within society and within nations. These are not hyperbolic statements. If one reflects back to the beginning of Islam during the times of the Prophet, one would see that the challenges, difficulties, persecution, cruelties, economic and social boycott were unbearable for the Muslims, and in spite of such hardship and odds, the Islamic movement continued and achieved success in leaps and bound and continued during the times of Hazrat Abu Bakr, Umar, Uthman, and Ali, simply because Muslims had faith in Allah, believed in the Qur'an and the Prophet and implemented the Divine Law in their daily lives.

Therefore, to be a true believer one has to believe in the Qur'an and the authentic Sunnah that does not contradict the Qur'an. Disobeying Allah or the Prophet (pbuh) is a grievous sin, as Allah warns:

4:14. But those who disobey Allah and His Apostle and transgress His limits will be admitted to a fire to abide therein: and they shall have a humiliating punishment.

For a Muslim to achieve success in this life and in the Hereafter, he/she will need both the Qur'an and the Sunnah. Let us enlighten ourselves with what our beloved Prophet said in his last Sermon. Here is an English translation of a portion of his last Sermon.

'..... I leave behind me two things, the Qur'an and my examples the Sunnah and if you follow these you will not go astray.....'

Muslims must also leave aside their difference and unite, instead of creating division, sects and groups, which are also contrary to the Qur'anic injunction, as Allah Says:

49:10. The believers are but a single Brotherhood: So make peace and reconciliation between your two (contending) brothers: And fear Allah that ye may receive Mercy.

6:159. As for those who divide their religion and break up into sects thou hast no part in them in the least: their affair is with Allah: He will in the end tell them the truth of all that they did.

Muslims must not exert to terrorism or take upon themselves means that are contrary to the Qur'anic injunction to address their issues with others. Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) is reported to have said:

"The ink of a scholar is more precious than the blood of a martyr."

Therefore , brothers and sisters in Islam, read the Holy Qur'an with honesty, sincerity and devotion. Try to understand its message and implement them in your day to day lives. Once you start doing this, the rest will automatically follow - in no time you will realize that you have started performing the five daily prayers, fasting, giving charity and doing good to others and you will observe the Sunnah of our Prophet (pbuh).

The importance of understanding the message of the Qur'an is undeniable, however simply reciting it with the intention of seeking Allah's pleasure and reward is also an act of worship. But consider this: let us

say that Allah gives 100 Hasanat (rewards) for just reciting the Qur'an and 1,000 Hasanat (rewards) for reciting it and understanding it and 10,000 Hasanat (rewards) for reciting it, understanding it and implementing its message in the day to day life. In that case which option would you choose? Obviously the third option.

The Qur'an claims that it is the Book of Guidance, a Book of Mercy and that it is easy to remember and understand. To an average person this may sound rather incomprehensible because the general notion is that the Qur'an is complex, not easy to read or understand, needless to say that it is very difficult to remember for it has 114 Surah with 6239 Ayah. Let us look at the internal evidence given by the Qur'an itself to establish the validity of the claim that it is a Book of Guidance, a Book of mercy and it is easy to understand and remember.

Qur'an the Book of Guidance

2:2. This is the Book; in it is guidance sure without doubt to those who fear Allah.

Qur'an the Book of Healing and Mercy

17:82. We send down (stage by stage) in the Qur'an that which is a healing and a mercy to those who believe: to the unjust it causes nothing but loss after loss.

Qur'an - easy to understand and remember

54:17. And We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?

This verse is repeated four times word for word in the Qur'an (54:17, 54-22, 54-32. 54-40), yet many, even some learned Muslims, give the impression that the Qur'an is difficult and not easy to comprehend - this in fact contradicts Allah's statement. Let me give one strong reason that it is easy to understand and remember.

There are 77,639 words in the Qur'an, however a research revealed that only approximately 2,000 words out of 77,639 words are different - the rest are repeated again and again. Therefore 97.5% of the words in the Qur'an are repeated again and again, this makes learning, understanding and remembering the Qur'an all the more easy.

Allah Almighty has given the key to the understanding of the Qur'an in the following Ayah:

3:7. He it is Who has sent down to thee the Book: in it are verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning, Muhkamat Verses); they are the foundation of the Book: others are, allegorical(Mutashabih Verses). But those in whose hearts is perversity follow the part there of that is allegorical seeking discord and searching for its hidden meanings but no one knows its hidden meanings except Allah and those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: "We believe in the Book; the whole of it is from our Lord"; and none will grasp the Message except men of understanding.

Allah, in this passage gives clear indication that the Qur'an contains

two types of Ayahs:

1. Muhkamat
2. Mutashabihat

"Muhkamat" are verses that have established meaning without any room for ambiguity or misinterpretation. Such verses from the core of the Qur'an and they alone determine the aim and object for which the Qur'an has been revealed.

An example of a Muhkamat verse is:

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the way-farer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;

"Mutashabihat" verses are those that are allegorical, expressed in a figurative manner, metaphorically with a meaning that is metaphorically implied but not directly. They give knowledge about supernatural things which have never been grasped by human sense and cannot be precisely understood by human beings.

An example of a Mutashabih verse is:

18:99. On that day (Day of Judgment) We shall leave them to surge like waves on one another; the trumpet will be blown and We shall collect them all together.

Instead of contemplating and spending energy on the "Muhkamat" Ayah, there are many, who exert their energy to hair-splitting discussion on the "Mutashabih" Ayah attempting to understand and interpreting its hidden meaning for the sake of mischief and discord - they are the ones in whose hearts there is perversity as they will never understand its hidden meaning, as stated in Ayah 3:7 above.

Therefore brothers and sisters in Islam :

- Read the Qur'an daily.
- Understand its message.
- Implement its message in your day to day life.
- Follow the Sunnah that do not contradict the Qur'an
- Do not create division in your religion
- Make a determination to live by the Qur'an and die by the Qur'an.

By Allah's will and His Grace, you will achieve success in this life and in the Hereafter. With this I direct the reader to Section II of this rendering, that contains The Message Of the Qur'an , which will help the reader locate and understand the message of the Qur'an with relative ease. It may also be used as an excellent reference guide. But before proceeding to Section II of the book, it is recommended to read the 'Epilogue' which follows.

Epilogue

Islam is not merely a religion as one is apt to believe, like this "ism" or that "ism". It is a complete way of life known as "Deen" in Arabic. And in a nutshell, Islam means belief in the One and Only God (ALLAH), and that Muhammad (pbuh) is the seal of all Prophets, and unconditional surrender or total submission to the will of Allah (or God). Islam does not believe in the son-head of God, God-incarnate or in many gods - such doctrine is alien to Islamic belief, as Qur'an testifies:

23:91. No son did Allah beget nor is there any god along with Him: (if there were many gods) behold each god would have taken away what be had created and some would have lorded it over others! Glory to Allah (He is free) from the (sort of) things they attribute to Him!
23:92. He knows what is hidden and what is open: too high is He for the partners they attribute to Him!
112:1. Say: He is Allah the One and Only;
112:2. Allah the Eternal Absolute;
112:3. He begetteth not nor is He begotten;

Islam is not a new Faith. In fact, this has been the religion of all the Prophets that came before Muhammad (pbuh). Abraham laid down the formal foundation of Islam and Muhammad (pbuh) through revelation provided the finer details and re-established the belief with firmness.

46:9. (Muhammad) Say: "I am no bringer of new-fangled doctrine among the apostles nor do I know what will be done with me or with you. I follow but that which is revealed to me by inspiration: I am but a Warner open and clear."
37:37. Nay! He has come with the (very) Truth and he confirms (the Message of) the apostles (before Him).
42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee-and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

According to the Qur'an, Prophets (Messengers) came to all people and all nations of the world and Muhammad (pbuh) is the culmination of the coming of Prophets. Each Prophet guided its people according to what God had revealed to him, but Muhammad (pbuh) came as the Messenger and a mercy to all mankind.

9:61. **Among them are men who molest the Prophet and say "he is (all) ear." Say "he listens to what is best for you; he believes in Allah has faith in the believers and is a Mercy to those of you who believe": but those who molest the apostle will have a grievous penalty.**

34:28. **We have not sent thee(Muhammad) but as a universal (Messenger) to men giving them glad tidings and warning them (against sin) but most men understand not.**

The advent of the Prophet Muhammad was prophesied by all the other Prophets, who also prophesied that this Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) would verify the truth of all past Prophets and religious Scriptures.

Muhammad's (pbuh) greatest miracle is the Qur'an, which is the living miracle for all times. This Qur'an is the light from the Divine for all mankind - the light that guides mankind to the right path. One of the names of the Qur'an is "Al Furquan", meaning the criterion to judge between right and wrong.

2:2. **This is the Book; in it is guidance sure without doubt to those who fear Allah.**

42:52. **And thus have We by Our command sent inspiration to thee: thou knowest not (before) what was Revelation and what was Faith; but We have made the (Qur'an) a Light wherewith We guide such of Our servants as We will; and verily thou dost guide (men) to the Straight Way**

14:52. **Here is a Message for mankind: let them take warning therefrom and let them know that He is (no other than) One Allah: let men of understanding take heed.**

As the Qur'an is the Light or Guidance for mankind, the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) was the role model - "a living Qur'an". Both the Qur'an and the Prophet encourage people to use their God given intellect to think and reason. The Qur'an repeatedly invites the reader to reflect, to ponder, to see, to understand the Qur'an and the purpose of life and the creation. The following verses are living proof of this:

54:17. **And We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?**

23:68. **Do they not ponder over the Word (of Allah) or has anything (new) come to them that did not come to their fathers of old?**

What good is a religion, doctrine or religious scriptures, if they do not encourage man to use his reason. Philosopher John Locke, stated very adequately and I quote:

"He that takes away reason to make way for revelation put out the light of both and does much the same as if he would pursued a man to put out his eyes the better to receive the remote light of an invisible star by a telescopic."

Qur'an directs us to use our faculty of reasoning because Islam has no doctrine that is contrary to reason.

2:44. **Do ye enjoin right conduct on the people and forget (to practice it) yourselves and yet ye study the Scripture? Will ye not understand?**

3:190. **Behold! in the creation of the heavens and the earth and the alternation of night and day there are indeed Signs for men of understanding.**

3:191. **Men who celebrate the praises of Allah standing sitting and lying down on their sides and contemplate the (wonders of) creation in the heavens and the earth (with the thought): "Our Lord! not for naught hast thou created (all) this! Glory to thee! give us salvation from the penalty of the fire.**

8:22. **For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.**

4:82. **Do they not Ponder the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.**

The Prophet, during his lifetime also encouraged people to think, to reflect, to question, and to use their reason. He is reported to have said:

"Allah has not created anything better than reason or anything more perfect or more beautiful than reason, the beauty which Allah gives is on its accounts, and understanding is by it, and Allah's wrath is caused by disregard of it."

Man in general has lost moral values and has become victim of materialism. In pursuit of material wealth, man often takes steps that are contrary to any religious doctrine and have fallen victim to all the vice one could imagine, such as:

- Taking Drugs
- Gambling
- Prostitution
- Child Slavery (particularly in the poor nations)
- Dishonesty
- Deceit
- Corruption
- etc.

Leo Tolstoy, one of the greatest thinkers of his time, said:

"The highest wisdom has but one science - the science of explaining the whole creation and man's place in it."

Qur'an provides the wisdom that man needs to understand his purpose in this life, defining the importance of this world without forgetting or compromising the life in the hereafter which is infinite.

Sage very adequately said and I quote:

"What would one, indeed attain if one gains the whole world, but looses oneself. It would be just like multiplying infinity by zero."

To extend Sage's thought, let me explain mathematically what this life really means as compared to the life in the hereafter, for after all every man born since the dawn of man's creation, will ultimately return to the Creator (Allah) on the Day of Judgment to receive the reward of Paradise or the Punishment of Hell. We all know mathematically that any number divided by infinity the result is zero. Therefore, even if one lives for a hundred years, his life in this world, as compared to the life in the hereafter is zero - because the life in the hereafter is infinite.

Therefore, to lead a meaningful life one has to understand the message of the Qur'an. But a non-Arabic speaking person has to rely on an authentic translation of the meaning of the Qur'an. However, any translation of the meaning of the Qur'an contains words of mortals and thus is prone to error. Given the depth as well as beauty, majesty, grandeur and its of subtle and sublime nature, a faithful translation in any language cannot be called the Qur'an. So what does a non-Arabic speaking person do? The answer to this question that comes to our mind on what to follow in the Qur'an is furnished by the Qur'an, and this is its beauty and grandeur of the Qur'an:

39:18. Those who listen to the Word and follow the best (meaning) in it: those are the ones whom Allah has guided and those are the ones endued with understanding.

39:55. "And follow the Best of (the courses) revealed to you from your Lord before the Penalty comes on you of a sudden while ye perceive not! .....

Those who do this, Allah will slow him/her the "LIGHT" and take him/her out of the depths of Darkness into Light

2:257. Allah is the Protector of those who have faith: from the depths of darkness He will lead them forth into light. Of those who reject faith the patrons are the Evil Ones: from light they will lead them forth into the depths of darkness. They will be companions of the fire to dwell therein (for ever).

The Qur'an is that Light. It provides the criterion by which to lead the life to achieve success in this life and in the hereafter. The Prophet (pbuh) said:

"Whoever speaks from it (Qur'an) will speak the truth, whoever rules with it will be just, whoever holds fast to it will be guided to the straight path."

This humble rendering is aimed at helping, both Muslims and non-Muslims to understand the overall message of the Qur'an and about Islam.

I am only an ordinary human being and this work as such, may contain mistakes or errors that are not deliberate. I ask Allah to forgive such mistakes, there in, and I ask the readers to ignore them and to bring them to my notice.

By reading this book I let the reader take a step toward reading and understanding the Holy Qur'an. I conclude with a short prayer: (a verse

from the Glorious Qur'an).

2:286. On no soul doth Allah place a burden greater than it can bear. It gets every good that it earns and it suffers every ill that it earns. (Pray): "Our Lord! condemn us not if we forget or fall into error; our Lord! Lay not on us a burden like that which Thou didst lay on those before us; Our Lord! lay not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear. Blot out our sins and grant us forgiveness. Have mercy on us. Thou art our Protector; help us against those who stand against faith.

May Allah help the reader discover the Truth, Eschew Evil and follow the path of the righteous. Ameen!

Creations of Allah

Creation of Angels

Allah Created the Angels

35:1. Praise be to Allah Who created (out of nothing) the heavens and the earth Who made the angels messengers with wings two or three or four (Pairs): He adds to Creation as He pleases: for Allah has power over all things.

Creation of Animals

Allah Created Some Animals for Food and Other Benefits to Mankind

16:5. And cattle He has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:6. And ye have a sense of pride and beauty in them as ye drive them home in the evening and as ye lead them forth to pasture in the morning.

16:7. And they carry your heavy loads to lands that ye could not (otherwise) reach except with souls distressed: for your Lord is indeed Most Kind Most Merciful.

16:8. And (He has created) horses mules and donkeys for you to ride and use for show; and He has created (other) things of what ye have no knowledge.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

16:80. It is Allah who made your habitations homes of rest and quiet for you; and made for you out of the skins of animals (tents for) dwellings which ye find so light (and handy) when ye travel and when ye stop (in your travels); and out of their wool and their soft fibbers (between wool and hair) and their hair rich stuff and articles of convenience (to serve you) for a time.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs;

and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.

25:48. And He it is Who sends the Winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His Mercy and We send down purifying water from the sky

25:49. That with it We may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

36:71. See they not that it is We Who have created for them among the things which Our hands have fashioned cattle which are under their dominion?

36:72. And that We have subjected them to their (use)? Of them some do carry them and some they eat:

36:73. And they have (other) profits from them (besides) and they get (milk) to drink. Will they not then be grateful?

40:79. It is Allah Who made cattle for you that ye may use some for riding and some for food;

40:80. And there are (other) advantages in them for you (besides); that ye may through them attain to any need (there may be) in your hearts; and on them and on ships ye are carried.

Creation of Man

Created to Serve Allah

51:56. I have only created Jinns and men that they may serve Me.

Development of the Human Embryo

3:6. He (Allah) it is Who shapes you in the wombs as He pleases. There is no god but He the Exalted in Might the Wise.

13:8. Allah doth know what every female (womb) doth bear by how much the wombs fall short (of their time or number) or do exceed. Every single thing is before His sight in (due) proportion.

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he (the baby in the womb) will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

16:4. He has created man from a sperm drop; and behold this same (man) becomes an open disputer!

16:78. It is He (Allah) Who brought you forth from the wombs of your mothers when ye knew nothing; and He gave you hearing and sight and intelligence and affections: that ye may give thanks (to Allah).

18:37. His companion said to him (one of the two men) in the course of the argument with him: "Dost thou deny Him Who created

thee out of dust then out of a sperm: drop then fashioned thee into a man?

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech: like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

22:6. This is so because Allah is the Reality: it is He Who gives life to the dead and it is He Who has power over all things.

23:12. Man We did create from a quintessence (of clay);

23:13. Then We placed him as (a drop of) sperm in a place of rest firmly fixed;

23:14. Then We made the sperm into a clot of congealed blood; then of that clot We made a (foetus) lump; then We made out of that lump bones and clothed the bones with flesh; then We developed out of it another creature: so blessed be Allah the Best to create!

23:15. After that at length ye will die.

25:54. It is He Who has created man from water: then has He established relationships of lineage and marriage: for thy Lord has power (over all things).

32:7. He Who has made everything which He has created most Good. He began the creation of man with (nothing more than) clay

32:8. And made his progeny from a quintessence of the nature of a fluid despised:

32:9. But He fashioned him in due proportion and breathed into him something of His spirit. And He gave you (the faculties of) hearing and sight and feeling (and understanding): little thanks do ye give!

35:11. And Allah did create you from dust; then from a sperm-drop; then He made you in pairs. And no female conceives or lays down (her load) but with His knowledge. Nor is a man long-lived granted length of days nor is a part cut off from his life but is in a Decree (ordained). All this is easy for Allah.

36:77. Doth not man see that it is We Who created Him from sperm? Yet behold! He (stands forth) as an open adversary!

39:6. He created you (all) from a single person: then created of like nature his mate; and He sent down for you eight head of cattle in pairs: He makes you in the wombs of your mothers in stages one after another in three veils of darkness. Such is Allah your

Lord and Cherisher: to Him belongs (all) dominion. There is no god but He: then how are ye turned away (from your true Centre)?

40:67. It is He Who has created you from dust then from a sperm drop then from a leech-like clot; then does He get you out (into the light) as a child: then lets you (grow and) reach your age of full strength; then lets you become old though of you there are some who die before; and lets you reach a Term appointed: in order that ye may learn wisdom.

41:47. To Him is referred the Knowledge of the Hour (of Judgement: He knows all): no date-fruit comes out of its sheath nor does a female conceive (within her womb) nor bring forth (young) but by His Knowledge. The Day that (Allah) will propound to them the (question) "Where are the partners (ye attributed) to Me?" They will say "We do assure thee not one of us can bear witness!"

53:45. That He did create in pairs male and female.

53:46. From a seed when lodged (in its place in the womb);

71:13. "`What is the matter with you (O man) that ye place not your hope for kindness and long-suffering in Allah

71:14. "`Seeing that it is He (Allah) that has created you in diverse stages?

75:37. Was he not a drop of sperm emitted (in lowly form)?

75:38. Then did he become a leech like clot; then did (Allah) make and fashion (him) in due proportion.

75:39. And of him He made two sexes male and female.

75:40. Has not He (the same) the power to give life to the dead.

76:2. Verily We created Man from a drop of mingled sperm in order to try him: so We gave him (the gifts) of Hearing and Sight.

77:20. Have We not created you from a fluid (held) despicable?

77:21. The which We placed in a place of rest firmly fixed.

77:22. For a period (of gestation) determined (according to need)?

80:18. From what stuff Hath He created him?

80:19. From a sperm-drop: He hath created him and then mouldeth him in due proportions;

95:4. We have indeed created man in the best of molds

96:1. Proclaim! (or Read!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher Who created

96:2. Created man out of a (mere) clot of congealed blood:

Male or Female Child Based on Allah's Plan

42:49. To Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth. He creates what He wills (and plans). He bestows (children) male or female according to His Will (and Plan).

Mankind - Offspring of Adam

3:59. This similitude of Jesus before Allah is as that of Adam: He created him from dust then said to him: "Be" and he was.

4:1. O mankind! reverence your Guardian-Lord Who created you from a single person created of like nature his mate and from them twain scattered (like seeds) countless men and women; reverence Allah through Whom ye demand your mutual (rights) and (reverence) the wombs (that bore you): for Allah ever watches over you.

6:2. He it is who created you from clay and then decreed a stated term (for you). And there is in His presence another determined term; yet ye doubt within yourselves!.

7:12. (Allah) said: "what prevented thee (Iblis-Satan) from bowing down when I commanded thee?" He said: "I am better than he (Adam): thou didst create me from fire and him from clay."

7:189. It is He (Allah) who created you from a single person and made his mate of like nature in order that he might dwell with her (in love). When they are united she bears a light burden and carries it about (unnoticed). When she grows heavy they both pray to Allah their Lord (saying): "if Thou givest us a goodly child we vow we shall (ever) be grateful."

15:26. We created man from sounding clay from mud molded into shape;

15:28. Behold! thy Lord said to the angels: "I am about to create man from sounding clay from mud molded into shape;

15:29. "When I have fashioned him (in due proportion) and breathed into him of My spirit fall ye down in obeisance unto him."

17:61. Behold! We said to the angels: "Bow down unto Adam": they bowed down except Iblis: he said "Shall I bow down to one whom Thou didst create from clay?"

18:37. His companion (one of the two men) said to him in the course of the argument with him: "Dost thou deny Him (Allah) Who created thee out of dust then out of a sperm: drop then fashioned thee into a man?

30:20. Among His Signs is this that He created you from dust; and then Behold ye are men scattered (far and wide)!

32:7. He Who has made everything which He has created most Good. He began the creation of man with (nothing more than) clay

32:8. And made his progeny from a quintessence of the nature of a fluid despised:

32:9. But He fashioned him in due proportion and breathed into him something of His spirit. And He gave you (the faculties of) hearing and sight and feeling (and understanding): little thanks do ye give!

37:11. Just ask their (the evil one's) opinion: are they the more difficult to create or the (other) beings We have created? Them have We created out of a sticky clay!

38:71. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I am about to create man from clay:

38:72. "When I have fashioned him (in due proportion) and breathed

into him of My spirit fall ye down in obeisance unto him."
38:73. So the angels prostrated themselves all of them together;
38:74. Not so Iblis: he was haughty and became one of those who reject Faith.
38:75. (Allah) said: "O Iblis! what prevents thee from prostrating thyself to one whom I have created with My hands? Art thou haughty? Or art thou one of the high (and mighty) ones?"
38:76. (Iblis) said: "I am better than he (Adam): Thou createdst me from fire and him Thou createdst from clay."
39:6. He created you (all) from a single person: then created of like nature his mate; and He sent down for you eight head of cattle in pairs: He makes you in the wombs of your mothers in stages one after another in three veils of darkness. Such is Allah your Lord and Cherisher: to Him belongs (all) dominion. There is no god but He: then how are ye turned away (from your true Centre)?
55:14. He created man from sounding clay like unto pottery.

Mankind Created with Diversity of Language and Colours

30:22. And among His (Allah's) Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the variations in your languages and your colours: verily in that are Signs for those who know.
35:28. And so amongst men and crawling creatures and cattle are they of various colours. Those truly fear Allah among His Servants who have knowledge: for Allah is Exalted in Might Oft-Forgiving.

Mankind Ranked over Other Creations of Allah

17:70. We have honored the sons of Adam; provided them with transport on land and sea; given them for sustenance things good and pure; and conferred on them special favors above a great part of Our Creation.

Originally Created to Live in a Single Community

2:213. Mankind was one single nation and Allah sent Messengers with glad tidings and warnings; and with them He sent the Book in truth to judge between people in matters wherein they differed; but the People of the Book after the clear Signs came to them did not differ among themselves except through selfish contumacy. Allah by His Grace guided the believers to the truth concerning that wherein they differed. For Allah guides whom He will to a path that is straight.

Purpose of Man's Creation

21:17. If it had been Our wish to take (just) a pastime We should surely have taken it from the things nearest to Us if We would do (such a thing)!
21:16. Not for (idle) sport did We create the heavens and the earth and all that is between!
76:1. Has there not been over Man a long period of Time when he

was nothing- -(not even) mentioned?

76:2. Verily We created Man from a drop of mingled sperm in order to try him: so We gave him (the gifts) of Hearing and Sight.

Sexes (Male or Female)

51:49. And of everything We have created pairs: that ye may receive instruction.

92:3. By (the mystery of) the creation of male and female

Creation of the Cosmos

All Things Are for Mankind

14:33. And He hath made subject to you the sun and the moon both diligently pursuing their courses: and the Night and the Day hath He (also) made subject to you.

17:70. We have honoured the sons of Adam; provided them with transport on land and sea; given them for sustenance things good and pure; and conferred on them special favours above a great part of Our Creation.

31:20. Do ye not see that Allah has subjected to your (use) all things in the heavens and on earth and has made His bounties flow to you in exceeding measure (both) seen and unseen? Yet there are among men those who dispute about Allah without knowledge and without guidance and without a Book to enlighten them!

45:12. It is Allah Who has subjected the sea to you that ships may sail through it by His command that ye may seek of His Bounty and that ye may be grateful.

45:13. And He (Allah) has subjected to you as from Him all that is in the heavens and on earth: behold in that are Signs indeed for those who reflect.

Creation in Two Days(aeons)

41:9. (O Muhammad) Say: Is it that ye Deny Him(Allah) Who created the earth in two Days? And do ye join equals with Him? He is the Lord of (all) the Worlds.

41:12. So He completed them as seven firmaments in two Days and He assigned to each heaven its duty and command. And We adorned the lower heaven with lights and (provided it) with guard. Such is the Decree of (Him) the Exalted in Might Full of knowledge.

Creation in Four Days(aeons)

41:10. He set on the (earth) Mountains standing firm high above it and bestowed blessings on the earth and measured therein all things to give them nourishment in due proportion in four Days in accordance with (the needs of) those who seek (sustenance).

Creation in Six Days(six aeons)

7:54. Your guardian-Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the

earth in six days and is firmly established on the throne (of authority): He draweth the night as a veil O'er the day each seeking the other in rapid succession: He created the sun the moon and the stars (all) governed by laws under His command. Is it not His to create and to govern? Blessed be Allah the Cherisher and Sustainer of the worlds!

10:3. Verily your Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority) regulating and governing all things. No intercessor (can plead with Him) except after His leave (hath been obtained). This is Allah your Lord; Him therefore serve ye: will ye not celebrate His praises?

11:7. He it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and His Throne was over the Waters that He might try you which of you is best in conduct. But if thou wert to say to them "Ye shall indeed be raised up after death" the Unbelievers would be sure to say "This is nothing but obvious sorcery!"

25:59. He Who created the heavens and the earth and all that is between in six days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority): Allah Most Gracious: ask thou then about Him of any acquainted (with such things).

32:4. It is Allah Who has created the heavens and the earth and all between them in six Days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority): ye have none besides Him to protect or intercede (for you): will ye not then receive admonition?

41:10. He set on the (earth) Mountains standing firm high above it and bestowed blessings on the earth and measured therein all things to give them nourishment in due proportion in four Days in accordance with (the needs of) those who seek (sustenance).

50:38. We created the heavens and the earth and all between them in Six Days nor did any sense of weariness touch Us.

57:4. He it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is moreover firmly established on the Throne (of authority). He knows what enters within the earth and what comes forth out of it what comes down from heaven and what mounts up to it. And He is with you wheresoever ye may be. And Allah sees well all that ye do.

Creation Is for Specific Purpose

21:16. Not for (idle) sport did We(Allah) create the heavens and the earth and all that is between!

38:27. Not without purpose did We(Allah) create heaven and earth and all between! That were the thought of Unbelievers! But woe to the Unbelievers because of the Fire (of Hell)!

44:38. We created not the heavens the earth and all between them merely in (idle) sport:

44:39. We created them not except for just ends: but most of them do not understand.
45:22. Allah created the heavens and the earth for just ends and in order that each soul may find the recompense of what it has earned and none of them be wronged.

No Flaw in Allah's Creation
67:3. He(Allah) Who created the seven heavens one above another; no want of proportion wilt thou see in the Creation of (Allah) Most Gracious so turn thy vision again: Seest thou any flaw?
67:4. Again turn thy vision a second time; (thy) vision will come back to thee dull and discomfited in a state worn out.

The Creation of the Universe - "The Big Bang"
76:1. Has there not been over Man a long period of Time when he was nothing- -(not even) mentioned?
51:47. With the power and skill did We (Allah) construct the Firmament: for it is We Who create the vastness of Space.
21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

Creation of the Jinn

Allah Created the Jinn
15:26. We created man from sounding clay from mud molded into shape;
15:27. And the Jinn race We had created before from the fire of a scorching wind.
51:56. I (Allah) have only created Jinns and men that they may serve Me.
51:57. No sustenance do I require of them nor do I require that they should feed Me.

Jinn Created from Smokeless Fire (Allegorically Speaking)
7:12. (Allah) said: "what prevented thee (Iblis-Satan) from bowing down when I commanded thee?" He said: "I am better than he (Adam): thou didst create me from fire and him from clay."
15:27. And the Jinn race We had created before from the fire of a scorching wind.
38:76. (Iblis, one of the Jinns) said: "I am better than he (Adam): Thou (Allah) createdst me from fire and him Thou createdst from clay."
55:15. And He (Allah) created Jinns from fire free of smoke:

Mysteries in the Creation of Allah

All Created in Due Proportion
6:73. It is He Who created the heavens and the earth in true (propor-

tions): the day He saith "Be" Behold! it is. His Word is the truth. His will be the dominion the day the trumpet will be blown. He knoweth the Unseen as well as that which is open. For He is the Wise well acquainted (with all things).

25:2. He to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth: no son has He begotten nor has He a partner in His dominion: it is He Who created all things and ordered them in due proportions.

All Created in Pairs

13:3. And it is He(Allah) Who spread out the earth and set thereon mountains standing firm and (flowing) rivers: and fruit of every kind He made in pairs two and two: He draweth the Night as a veil over the Day. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who consider!

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it(soil) it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

30:21. And among His Signs is this that He created for you mates from among yourselves that ye may dwell in tranquillity with them and He has put love and mercy between your (hearts); verily in that are Signs for those who reflect.

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

35:11. And Allah did create you from dust; then from a sperm-drop; then He made you in pairs. And no female conceives or lays down (her load) but with His knowledge. Nor is a man long-lived granted length of days nor is a part cut off from his life but is in a Decree (ordained). All this is easy for Allah.

36:36. Glory to Allah Who created in pairs all things that the earth produces as well as their own (human) kind and (other) things of which they have no knowledge.

42:11. (He is) the Creator of the heavens and the earth: He has made for you pairs from among yourselves and pairs among cattle: by this means does He multiply you: there is nothing whatever

like unto Him and He is the One that hears and sees (all things).

43:12. (It is Allah) That has created pairs in all things and has made for you ships and cattle on which ye ride

50:7. And the earth-We have spread it out and set thereon mountains standing firm and produced therein every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs)

51:49. And of everything We have created pairs: that ye may receive instruction.

53:45. That He(Allah) did create in pairs male and female.

78:8. And (have We not) created you in pairs

All Living Things Are Made from Water

21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.

25:54. It is He Who has created man from water: then has He established relationships of lineage and marriage: for thy Lord has power (over all things).

Animals Talk to Each Other

27:18. At length when they (Solomon and his hosts) came to a (lowly) valley of ants one of the ants said: "O ye ants get into your habitations lest Solomon and his hosts crush you (under foot) without knowing it."

Jinns Capabilities Are Not Limited to Time and Space

27:39. Said an Ifrit of the Jinns: "I will bring it to thee before thou rise from thy Council: indeed I have full strength for the purpose and may be trusted."

27:40. Said one who had knowledge of the Book: "I will bring it to thee within the twinkling of an eye!" Then when (Solomon) saw it placed firmly before him he said: "This is by the grace of my Lord! to test me whether I am grateful or ungrateful! And if any is grateful truly his gratitude is (a gain) for his own soul; but if any is ungrateful truly my Lord is Free of All Needs Supreme in Honor!"

Man Will Be Resurrected As a New Creation

13:5. If thou dost marvel (at their want of faith) strange is their(unbelievers) saying: "When we are (actually) dust shall we indeed then be in a creation renewed?" They are those who deny their Lord! They are those round whose necks will be yokes (of servitude): they will be Companions of the Fire who dwell therein (for aye)!

14:19. Seest thou not that Allah created the Heavens and the earth in Truth? If He so will He can remove you and put (in your place) a new Creation?
17:49. They (unbelievers) say: "What! when we are reduced to bones and dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new creation?"
17:98. That is their recompense because they rejected Our Signs and said "When we are reduced to bones and broken dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new Creation?"
21:104. The Day that we roll up the heavens like a scroll rolled up for books (completed) even as We produced the first Creation so shall We produce a new one: a promise We have undertaken: truly shall We fulfil it.
32:10. And they(unbelievers) say: "What! when we lie hidden and lost in the earth shall we indeed be in a creation renewed?" Nay they deny the meeting with their Lord!
34:7. The Unbelievers say (in ridicule): "Shall we point out to you a man that will tell you when ye are all scattered to pieces in disintegration that ye shall (then be raised) in a New Creation?
35:16. If He so pleased He could blot you out and bring in a New Creation:
53:47. That He(Allah) hath promised a Second Creation (raising of the Dead)
56:60. We(Allah) have decreed Death to be your (man's) common lot and We are not to be frustrated
56:61. From changing your Forms and creating you (again) in (Forms) that ye know not.

Number of Months in a Year

9:36. The number of months in the sight of Allah is twelve (in a year) so ordained by Him the day He created the heavens and the earth; of them four are sacred; that is the straight usage. So wrong not yourselves therein and fight the pagans all together as they fight you all together. But know that Allah is with those who restrain themselves.

Solomon and His People Could Understand Bird's Speech

27:16. And Solomon was David's heir. He said: "O ye people! we have been taught the speech of Birds and on us has been bestowed (a little) of all things: this is indeed Grace manifest (from Allah)."

There are Some Creation of Which We Have No Knowledge

16:8. And (He has created) horses mules and donkeys for you to ride and use for show; and He has created (other) things of what ye have no knowledge.
36:36. Glory to Allah Who created in pairs all things that the earth produces as well as their own (human) kind and (other) things of which they have no knowledge.

Planets

Allah Created the Cosmos to Serve Man

2:189. They ask thee concerning the new moons. Say: they are but signs to mark fixed periods of time in (the affairs of) men and for pilgrimage. It is no virtue if ye enter your houses from the back; it is virtue if ye fear Allah. Enter houses through the proper doors and fear Allah that ye may prosper.

6:96. He it is that cleaveth the daybreak (from the dark): He makes the night for rest and tranquillity and the sun and moon for the reckoning (of time): such is the judgment and ordering of (Him) the Exalted in Power the Omniscient.

6:97. It is He Who maketh the stars (as beacons) for you that ye may guide yourselves with their help through the dark spaces of land and sea: We detail Our Signs for people who know.

10:5. It is He Who made the sun to be a shining glory and the moon to be a light (of beauty) and measured out stages for her: that ye might know the number of years and the count (of time). Nowise did Allah create this but in truth and righteousness. (Thus) doth He explain his Signs in detail for those who understand.

14:33. And He hath made subject to you the sun and the moon both diligently pursuing their courses: and the Night and the Day hath He (also) made subject to you.

16:12. He has made subject to you the Night and the Day; the Sun and the Moon; and the Stars are in subjection by His Command: verily in this are Signs for men who are wise.

16:16. And (stars are) marks and signposts; and by the stars (men) guide themselves.

25:61. Blessed is He Who made Constellations in the skies and placed therein a Lamp and a Moon giving light;

71:16. "And (Allah) made the moon a light in their midst and made the sun as a (Glorious) Lamp?

Planets Move under the Divine Law and Order

7:54. Your guardian-Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six days and is firmly established on the throne (of authority): He draweth the night as a veil O'er the day each seeking the other in rapid succession: He created the sun the moon and the stars (all) governed by laws under His command. Is it not His to create and to govern? Blessed be Allah the Cherisher and Sustained of the worlds!

13:2. Allah is He Who raised the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; is firmly established on the throne (of authority); He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law)! each one runs (its course) for a term appointed. He doth regulate affairs explaining the Signs in detail that ye may believe with certainty in the meeting with your Lord.

14:33. And He hath made subject to you the sun and the moon both diligently pursuing their courses: and the Night and the Day hath He (also) made subject to you.
16:12. He has made subject to you the Night and the Day; the Sun and the Moon; and the Stars are in subjection by His Command: verily in this are Signs for men who are wise.
21:33. It is He Who created the Night and the Day and the sun and the moon: all (the celestial bodies) swim along each in its rounded course.
29:61. If indeed thou ask them (Unbelievers) who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?
31:29. Seest thou not that Allah merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night; that He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law) each running its course for a term appointed: and that Allah is well acquainted with all that ye do?
35:13. He merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night and He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law): each one runs its course for a term appointed. Such is Allah your Lord: to Him belongs all Dominion. And those whom ye invoke besides Him have not the least power.
36:38. And the Sun runs his course for a period determined for him: that is the decree of (Him) the exalted in Might the All-Knowing.
36:39. And the Moon We have measured for her mansions (to traverse) till she returns like the old (and withered) lower part of date-stalk.
36:40. It is not permitted to the Sun to catch up the Moon nor can the Night outstrip the Day: each (just) swims along in (its own) orbit (according to Law).
39:5. He created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): He makes the Night overlap the Day and the Day overlap the Night: He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law) each one follows a course for a time appointed. Is not He the Exalted in Power He Who forgives again and again?
55:5. The sun and the moon follow courses (exactly) computed;

Stars

6:76. When the night covered him (Abraham) over he saw a star: he said: "this is my Lord." But when it set he said: "I love not those that set."
7:54. Your guardian-Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six days and is firmly established on the throne (of authority): He draweth the night as a veil O'er the day each seeking the other in rapid succession: He created the sun the moon and the stars (all) governed by laws under His command.

Is it not His to create and to govern? Blessed be Allah the Cherisher and Sustainer of the worlds!

12:4. Behold Joseph said to his father: "O my father! I did see eleven stars and the sun and the moon: I saw them prostrate themselves to me!"

16:12. He has made subject to you the Night and the Day; the Sun and the Moon; and the Stars are in subjection by His Command: verily in this are Signs for men who are wise.

22:18. Seest thou not that to Allah bow down in worship all things that are in the heavens and on earth the sun the moon the stars; the hills the trees the animals; and a great number among mankind? But a great number are (also) such as are fit for Punishment: and such as Allah shall disgrace none can rise to honour: for Allah carries out all that He wills.

Stars As Guide through Darkness

6:97. It is He Who maketh the stars (as beacons) for you that ye may guide yourselves with their help through the dark spaces of land and sea: We detail Our Signs for people who know.

16:16. And marks and signposts; and by the stars (men) guide themselves.

Sun & Moon As Indicators of Time

2:189. They ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning the new moons. Say: they are but signs to mark fixed periods of time in (the affairs of) men and for pilgrimage. It is no virtue if ye enter your houses from the back; it is virtue if ye fear Allah. Enter houses through the proper doors and fear Allah that ye may prosper.

6:96. He it is that cleaveth the daybreak (from the dark): He makes the night for rest and tranquillity and the sun and moon for the reckoning (of time): such is the judgement and ordering of (Him) the Exalted in Power the Omniscient.

10:5. It is He Who made the sun to be a shining glory and the moon to be a light (of beauty) and measured out stages for her: that ye might know the number of years and the count (of time). Nowise did Allah create this but in truth and righteousness. (Thus) doth He explain his Signs in detail for those who understand.

Sun -The Primary Source of Light

25:61. Blessed is He (Allah) Who made Constellations in the skies and placed therein a Lamp (the sun) and a Moon giving light;

71:16. "`And made the moon a light in their midst and made the sun as a (Glorious) Lamp?

Prophets (pbut)

Abraham (pbuh)

Abraham (pbuh) Was Given a Revelation

4:163. We have sent thee (Muhammad) inspiration as We sent it to Noah and the Messengers after him; We sent inspiration to Abraham, Ismail, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes, to Jesus, Job, Jonah, Aaron and Solomon and to David We gave the Psalms.

4:164. Of some Apostles We have already told thee (Muhammad) the story; of others We have not; and to Moses Allah spoke direct.

57:26. And We sent Noah and Abraham and established in their line Prophethood and Revelation: and some of them were on right guidance but many of them became rebellious transgressors.

Abraham (pbuh) and His Father

6:74. Lo! Abraham said to his father Azar: "Takest thou idols for gods? for I see thee and thy people in manifest error."

9:114. And Abraham prayed for his father's forgiveness only because of a promise he had made to him. But when it became clear to him that he was an enemy to Allah he dissociated himself from him: for Abraham was most tender-hearted forbearing.

19:42. Behold he(Abraham) said to his father: "O my father! why worship that which heareth not and seeth not and can profit thee nothing?

19:43. "O my father! to me hath come knowledge which hath not reached thee: so follow me: I will guide thee to a Way that is even and straight.

19:44. "O my father! serve not Satan: for Satan is a rebel against (Allah) Most Gracious.

19:45. "O my father! I fear lest a Penalty afflict thee from (Allah) Most Gracious so that thou become to Satan a friend."

19:46. (The father) replied: "Dost thou hate my gods O Abraham? If thou forbear not I will indeed stone thee: now get away from me for a good long while!"

19:47. Abraham said: "Peace be on thee: I will pray to my Lord for thy forgiveness: for He is to me Most Gracious.

21:52. Behold! he said to his father and his people "What are these images to which ye are (so assiduously) devoted?"

26:70. Behold he said to his father and his people: "What worship ye?"

26:71. They said: "We worship idols and we remain constantly in attendance on them."
26:72. He said: "Do they listen to you when ye call (on them)
26:73. "Or do you good or harm?"
26:74. They said: "Nay but we found our fathers doing thus (what we do)."
26:75. He said: "Do ye then see whom ye have been worshipping
26:76. "Ye and your fathers before you?
26:77. "For they are enemies to me; not so the Lord and Cherisher of the Worlds;
26:78. "Who created me and it is He Who guides me;
26:79. "Who gives me food and drink
26:80. "And when I am ill it is He Who cures me;
26:81. "Who will cause me to die and then to live (again);
26:82. "And Who I hope will forgive me my faults on the Day of Judgment...
37:85. Behold he said to his father and to his people "What is that which ye worship?
37:86. "Is it a Falsehood gods other than Allah that ye desire?
37:87. "Then what is your idea about the Lord of the Worlds?"
37:88. Then did he cast a glance at the stars.
37:89. And he said "I am indeed sick (at heart)!"
37:90. So they turned away from him and departed.
43:26. Behold! Abraham said to his father and his people: "I do indeed clear myself of what ye worship:
43:27. "(I worship) only Him Who made me and He will certainly guide me."

Abraham (pbuh) Denounced Idol Worshipping

14:35. Remember Abraham said: "O my Lord! make this city one of peace and security: and preserve me and my sons from worshipping idols.
19:48. (Abraham said to his people) "And I will turn away from you (all) and from those whom ye invoke besides Allah: I will call on my Lord: Perhaps by my prayer to my Lord I shall be not unblest."
19:49. When he had turned away from them and from those whom they worshipped besides Allah We bestowed on him Isaac and Jacob and each one of them We made a prophet.
21:52. Behold! he said to his father and his people "What are these images to which ye are (so assiduously) devoted?"
21:53. They said "We found our father worshipping them."
21:54. He said "Indeed ye have been in manifest error-ye and your fathers."
21:55. They said "Have you brought us the Truth or are you one of those who jest?"
21:56. He said "Nay your Lord is the Lord of the heavens and the earth

He Who created them (from nothing): and I am a witness to this (truth).
21:57. And by Allah I (Abraham) have a plan for your idols after ye go away and turn your backs"...
21:58. So he broke them to pieces (all idols) but the biggest of them that they might turn (and address themselves) to it.
21:59. They said "Who has done this to our gods? He must indeed be some man of impiety!"
21:60. They said "We heard a youth talk of them: he is called Abraham."
21:61. They said "Then bring him before the eyes of the people that they may bear witness:"
21:62. They said "Art thou the one that did this with our gods O Abraham?"
21:63. He (Abraham) said: "Nay this was done by this is their biggest one (the biggest idol)! Ask them if they can speak intelligently!"
21:64. So they turned to themselves and said "Surely ye are the ones in the wrong!"
21:65. Then were they confounded with shame: (they said) "Thou knowest full well that these (idols) do not speak!"
21:66. (Abraham) said "Do ye then worship besides Allah things that can neither be of any good to you nor do you harm?
21:67. "Fie upon you and upon the things that ye worship besides Allah! have ye no sense?"...
21:68. They said "Burn him and protect your gods if ye do (anything at all)!"
21:69. We said "O fire! be thou cool and (a means of)) safety for Abraham!"
21:70. Then they sought a stratagem against him: but We made them the ones that lost most!
21:71. But We delivered him and (his nephew) Lut (and directed them) to the land which We have blessed for the nations.
26:70. Behold he (Abraham) said to his father and his people: "What worship ye?"
26:71. They said: "We worship idols and we remain constantly in attendance on them."
26:72. He said: "Do they listen to you when ye call (on them)
26:73. "Or do you good or harm?"
26:74. They said: "Nay but we found our fathers doing thus (what we do)."
26:75. He said: "Do ye then see whom ye have been worshipping
26:76. "Ye and your fathers before you?
26:77. "For they are enemies to me; not so the Lord and Cherisher of the Worlds;
26:78. "Who created me (Abraham) and it is He Who guides me;
26:79. "Who gives me food and drink
26:80. "And when I am ill it is He Who cures me;

26:81. "Who will cause me to die and then to live (again);
26:82. "And Who I hope will forgive me my faults on the Day of Judgment...
29:17. "For ye do worship idols besides Allah and ye invent falsehood. The things that ye worship besides Allah have no power to give you sustenance: then seek ye sustenance from Allah serve Him and be grateful to Him: to Him will be your return.
29:18. "And if ye reject (the Message) so did generations before you: and the duty of the apostle is only to preach publicly (and clearly)."
29:24. So naught was the answer of (Abraham's) people except that they said: "Slay him or burn him." But Allah did save him from the fire: verily in this are Signs for people who believe.
29:25. And He said: "For you ye have taken (for worship) idols besides Allah out of mutual love and regard between yourselves in this life; but on the Day of Judgement ye shall disown each other and curse each other: and your abode will be the Fire and ye shall have none to help.
37:85. Behold he said to his father and to his people "What is that which ye worship?
37:86. "Is it a Falsehood gods other than Allah that ye desire?
37:87. "Then what is your idea about the Lord of the Worlds?"
37:88. Then did he cast a glance at the stars.
37:89. And he said "I am indeed sick (at heart)!"
37:90. So they turned away from him and departed.
37:91. Then did he turn to their gods and said "Will ye not eat (of the offerings before you)?...
37:92. "What is the matter with you that ye speak not (intelligently)?"
37:93. Then did he turn upon them striking (them) with the right hand.
37:94. Then came (the worshippers) with hurried steps and faced (him).
37:95. He said: "Worship ye that which ye have (yourselves) carved?
37:96. "But Allah has created you and your handiwork!"
37:97. They said: "Build him a furnace and throw him into the blazing fire!"
37:98. (This failing) they then sought a stratagem against him but We made them the ones most humiliated!
43:26. Behold! Abraham said to his father and his people: "I do indeed clear myself of what ye worship:
43:27. "(I worship) only Him (Allah) Who made me and He will certainly guide me."
43:28. And he left it as a Word to endure among those who came after him that they may turn back (to Allah).

Abraham (pbuh) Is Allah's Friend

4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole

self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.

Abraham (pbuh) Prayed for Forgiveness

14:40. "O my Lord! make me one who establishes regular Prayer and also (raise such) among my offspring O our Lord! and accept Thou my Prayer.

14:41. "O our Lord! cover (us) with Thy Forgiveness me my parents and (all) Believers on the Day that the Reckoning will be established!"

60:4. There is for you an excellent example (to follow) in Abraham and those with him when they said to their people: "We are clear of you and of whatever ye worship besides Allah: we have rejected you and there has arisen between us and you enmity and hatred forever unless ye believe in Allah and Him alone": But not when Abraham said to his father: "I will pray for forgiveness for thee though I have no power (to get) aught on thy behalf from Allah." (They prayed): "Our Lord! in Thee do we trust and to Thee do we turn in repentance: to Thee is (our) final Goal.

60:5. "Our Lord! Make us not a (test and) trial for the Unbelievers but forgive us our Lord! For Thou art the Exalted in Might the Wise."

60:6. There was indeed in them an excellent example for you to follow for those whose hope is in Allah and in the Last Day. But if any turn away truly Allah is Free of all Wants Worthy of all Praise.

Abraham (pbuh) Was a Muslim, the Righteous

2:130. And who turns away from the religion of Abraham but such as debase their souls with folly? Him (Abraham) We chose and rendered pure in this world: and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.

2:131. Behold! his Lord said to him (Abraham): "Bow (thy will to me)" He said: "I bow (my will) to the Lord and Cherisher of the universe."

2:132. And this was the legacy that Abraham left to his sons and so did Jacob; "O my sons! Allah hath chosen the faith for you; then die not except in the faith of Islam."

16:122. And We gave him good in this world and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.

26:83. O my Lord! bestow wisdom on me and join me with the righteous;

29:27. And We gave (Abraham) Isaac and Jacob and ordained among his progeny Prophethood and Revelation and We granted him his reward in this life; and he was in the Hereafter (of the company) of the Righteous.

38:47. They (Abraham and other Prophets) were in Our sight truly of

the company of the Elect and the Good.

Abraham (pbuh) Was Tried by Allah

2:124. And remember that Abraham was tried by his Lord with certain commands which he fulfilled; He said: "I will make thee an Imam to the nations." He pleaded: "And also (Imams) from my offspring!" He answered: "But my promise is not within the reach of evil-doers."

37:106. For this (Abraham's attempt to sacrifice his son upon Allah's command) was obviously a trial

Abraham (pbuh) Worshipped Allah

2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye (Muhammad) would be guided (to salvation)." Say thou (Muhammad): "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."

2:136. Say ye (Muhammad): "We believe in Allah and the revelation given to us and to Abraham, Isma`il, Isaac Jacob, and the Tribes and that given to Moses and Jesus and that given to (all) Prophets from their Lord we make no difference between one and another of them and we bow to Allah (in Islam)."

2:258. Hast thou not turned thy vision to one who disputed with Abraham about his Lord because Allah had granted him power? Abraham said: "My Lord is He Who Giveth life and death." He said: "I give life and death." Said Abraham: "but it is Allah that causeth the sun to rise from the East do thou then cause him to rise from the West." Thus was he confounded who (in arrogance) rejected faith. Nor doth Allah give guidance to a people unjust.

3:67. Abraham was not a Jew nor yet a Christian but he was true in faith and bowed his will to Allah's (which is Islam) and he joined not gods with Allah.

3:95. Say: "Allah speaketh the truth: follow the religion of Abraham the sane in faith; he was not of the pagans."

6:74. Lo! Abraham said to his father Azar: "Takest thou idols for gods? for I see thee and thy people in manifest error."

6:75. So also did We (Allah) show Abraham the power and the laws of the heavens and the earth that he might (with understanding) have certitude.

6:76. When the night covered him over he saw a star: he said: "this is my Lord." But when it set he said: "I love not those that set."

6:77. When he saw the moon rising in splendour He said: "This is my Lord." but when the moon set he said: "Unless my Lord guide me I shall surely be among those who go astray."

6:78. When he saw the sun rising in splendour he said: "This is my Lord; this is the greatest (of all)." But when the sun set he said: "O my people! I am (now) free from your (guilt) of giving partners to Allah.

6:79. "For me I have set my face firmly and truly toward Him Who created the heavens and the earth, and never shall I give partners to Allah."
6:80. His people disputed with him. He said: "(come) ye to dispute with me about Allah when He (Himself) hath guided me? I fear not (the beings) ye associate with Allah: unless my Lord willeth (nothing can happen). My Lord comprehendeth in His knowledge all things: will ye not (yourselves) be admonished?.
6:81. "How should I fear (the beings) ye associate with Allah when ye fear not to give partners to Allah without any warrant having been given to you? Which of (us) two parties hath more right to security? (tell me) if ye know.
6:82. "It is those who believe and confuse not their beliefs with wrong that are (truly) in security for they are on (right) guidance."
6:161. (Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord hath guided me to a way that is straight a religion of right, the path (trod) by Abraham, the true in faith and he (certainly) joined not gods with Allah."
14:35. Remember Abraham said: "O my Lord! make this city one of peace and security: and preserve me and my sons from worshipping idols.
14:36. "O my Lord! they have indeed led astray many among mankind: he then who follows my (ways) is of me and he that disobeys me but thou art indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
16:120. Abraham was indeed a model devoutly obedient to Allah (and) true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah:
16:123. So We have taught thee (Muhammad) the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."
29:16. And (We also saved) Abraham: Behold he said to his people "Serve Allah and fear Him: that will be best for you if ye understand!
43:27. "(Abraham worship) only Him Who made me (Abraham) and He will certainly guide me."
43:28. And he left it as a Word to endure among those who came after him that they may turn back (to Allah).

Abraham's Prayer

2:126. And remember Abraham said: "My Lord make this a City of Peace and feed its people with fruits such of them as believe in Allah and the Last Day." He said: "(Yea) and such as reject faith for a while will I grant them their pleasure but will soon drive them to the torment of fire an evil destination (indeed)!"
2:127. And remember Abraham and Isma`il raised the foundations of the House (with this prayer): "Our Lord! accept (this service) from us for thou art the All-Hearing the All-Knowing.
2:128. "Our Lord! make of us Muslims bowing to Thy (Will) and of our

progeny a people Muslim bowing to Thy (Will) and show us our places for the celebration of (due) rites; and turn unto us (in mercy); for Thou art the Oft-Returning Most-Merciful.

2:129. "Our Lord! send amongst them an Apostle of their own who shall rehearse Thy Signs to them and instruct them in Scripture and Wisdom and sanctify them; for Thou art the Exalted in Might the Wise."

14:35. Remember Abraham said: "O my Lord! make this city one of peace and security: and preserve me and my sons from worshipping idols.

14:36. "O my Lord! they have indeed led astray many among mankind: he then who follows my (ways) is of me and he that disobeys me but thou art indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

14:37. "O our Lord! I have made some of my offspring to dwell in a valley without cultivation by thy Sacred House; in order O our Lord that they may establish regular prayer: so fill the hearts of some among men with love towards them and feed them with Fruits: so that they may give thanks.

14:38. "O our Lord! truly Thou dost know what we conceal and what we reveal: for nothing whatever is hidden from Allah whether on earth or in heaven.

14:39. "Praise be to Allah who hath granted unto me in old age Ismail and Isaac: for truly my Lord is He the Hearer of Prayer!

14:40. "O my Lord! make me one who establishes regular Prayer and also (raise such) among my offspring O our Lord! and accept Thou my Prayer.

14:41. "O our Lord! cover (us) with Thy Forgiveness me, my parents and (all) Believers on the Day that the Reckoning will be established!"

26:83. O my Lord! bestow wisdom on me and join me with the righteous;

26:84. "Grant me honourable mention on the tongue of truth among the latest (generations);

26:85. "Make me one of the inheritors of the Garden of Bliss;

26:86. "Forgive my father for that he is among those astray;

26:87. "And let me not be in disgrace on the Day when (men) will be raised up

26:88. The Day whereon neither wealth nor sons will avail

26:89. "But only he (will prosper) that brings to Allah a sound heart;

37:100. "O my Lord! grant me a righteous (son)!"

60:4. There is for you an excellent example (to follow) in Abraham and those with him when they said to their people: "We are clear of you and of whatever ye worship besides Allah: we have rejected you and there has arisen between us and you enmity and hatred forever unless ye believe in Allah and Him alone": But not when Abraham said to his father: "I will pray for forgiveness for thee though I have no power (to get) aught on thy

behalf from Allah." (They prayed): "Our Lord! in Thee do we trust and to Thee do we turn in repentance: to Thee is (our) final Goal.

60:5. "Our Lord! Make us not a (test and) trial for the Unbelievers but forgive us our Lord! For Thou art the Exalted in Might the Wise."

Allah Gave News of Children to Abraham (pbuh)

11:69. There came Our Messengers (Allah's Messengers) to Abraham with glad tidings. They said "Peace!" He answered "Peace!" and hastened to entertain them with a roasted calf.

11:70. But when he saw their hands went not towards the (meal) he felt some mistrust of them and conceived a fear of them. They said: "Fear not: we have been sent against the people of Lut."

11:71. And his wife was standing (there) and she laughed: but We gave her glad tidings of Isaac and after him of Jacob.

11:72. She said: "Alas for me! Shall I bear a child seeing I am an old woman and my husband here is an old man? That would indeed be a wonderful thing!"

11:73. They said: "Dost thou wonder at Allah's decree? The grace of Allah and His blessings on you O ye people of the house! for He is indeed worthy of all praise full of all glory!"

11:74. When fear had passed from (the mind of) Abraham and the glad tidings had reached him he began to plead with Us for Lut's people.

11:75. For Abraham was without doubt forbearing (of faults) compassionate and given to look to Allah.

11:76. O Abraham! seek not this. The decree of thy Lord hath gone forth: for them there cometh a Penalty that cannot be turned back!

14:39. "Praise be to Allah who hath granted unto me (Abraham) in old age Ismail and Isaac: for truly my Lord is He the Hearer of Prayer!

15:52. When they (Allah's Messengers) entered his presence and said "Peace!" He (Abraham) said "We feel afraid of you!"

15:53. They said: "Fear not! we give thee glad tidings of a son endowed with wisdom."

37:99. He said: "I will go to my Lord! He will surely guide me!

37:100. "O my Lord! grant me a righteous (son)!"

37:101. So We gave him the good news of a boy ready to suffer and forbear.

51:24. Has the story reached thee (Muhammad) of the honoured guests (Messengers of Allah) of Abraham?

51:25. Behold they entered His presence and said: "Peace!" He (Abraham) said "Peace!" (and thought "these seem) unusual people."

51:26. Then he turned quickly to his household brought out a fatted calf.

51:27. And placed it before them... He said "Will ye not eat?"
51:28. (When they did not eat) He conceived a fear of them. They said "Fear not" and they gave him glad tidings of a son endowed with knowledge.
51:29. But his wife came forward (laughing) aloud: she smote her forehead and said: "a barren old woman!"
51:30. They said "Even so has thy Lord spoken: and He is full of Wisdom and Knowledge."

Allah Promised Abraham and His Offspring Prophethood

2:124. And remember that Abraham was tried by his Lord with certain commands which he fulfilled; He said: "I (Allah) will make thee (Abraham) an Imam to the nations." He pleaded: "And also (Imams) from my offspring!" He answered: "But my promise is not within the reach of evil-doers."
19:49. When he (Abraham) had turned away from them and from those whom they worshipped besides Allah We bestowed on him Isaac and Jacob and each one of them We made a prophet.
21:72. And We (Allah) bestowed on him Isaac and as an additional gift (a grandson) Jacob and We made righteous men of every one (of them).
21:73. And We made them leaders guiding (men) by Our Command and We sent them inspiration to do good deeds to establish regular prayers and to practice regular charity; and they constantly served Us (and Us only).
29:27. And We gave (Abraham) Isaac and Jacob and ordained among his progeny Prophethood and Revelation and We granted him his reward in this life; and he was in the Hereafter (of the company) of the Righteous.
37:112. And We gave him the good news of Isaac a prophet one of the Righteous.
37:113. We blessed him and Isaac: but of their progeny are (some) that do right and (some) that obviously do wrong to their own souls.
57:26. And We sent Noah and Abraham and established in their line Prophethood and Revelation: and some of them were on right guidance but many of them became rebellious transgressors.

Allah Punished Some of Abraham's People

51:31. (Abraham) said: "And what o ye Messengers (of Allah) is your errand (now)?"
51:32. They said "We have been sent to a people (deep) in sin
51:33. "To bring on, on them (a shower of) stones of clay (brimstone)
51:34. "Marked as from thy Lord for those who trespass beyond bounds."
51:35. Then We evacuated those of the Believers who were there.
51:36. But We found not there any just (Muslim) persons except in one house:
51:37. And We left there a Signs for such as fear the Grievous Penalty.

Allah Saved Abraham (pbuh) from Fire and Humiliation

21:68. They (Abraham's people) said "Burn him and protect your gods if ye do (anything at all)!"
21:69. We said "O fire! be thou cool and (a means of)) safety for Abraham!"
21:70. Then they sought a stratagem against him: but We made them the ones that lost most!
21:71. But We delivered him and (his nephew) Lut (and directed them) to the land which We have blessed for the nations.
29:24. So naught was the answer of (Abraham's) people except that they said: "Slay him or burn him." But Allah did save him from the fire: verily in this are Signs for people who believe.
37:98. (This failing) they then sought a stratagem against him but We made them the ones most humiliated!
37:99. He said: "I will go to my Lord! He will surely guide me!

Allah Showed His Signs to Abraham (pbuh)

2:260. Behold! Abraham said: "My Lord! show me how thou givest life to the dead. He said: "Dost thou not then believe?" He said: "Yea! but to satisfy my own understanding." He said: "Take four birds; tame them to turn to thee; put a portion of them on every hill and call to them; they will come to thee (flying) with speed. Then know that Allah is Exalted in Power Wise."

Follow the Ways of Abraham (pbuh)

16:121. He showed his gratitude for the favours of Allah Who chose him and guided him to a straight way.
16:122. And We gave him good in this world and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.
16:123. So We have taught thee the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."

Lut's People During Abraham's Time

21:71. But We (Allah) delivered him and (his nephew) Lut (and directed them) to the land which We have blessed for the nations.
29:31. When Our Messengers (angels) came to Abraham with the good news they said: "We are indeed going to destroy the people of this township: for truly they are (addicted to) crime."
29:32. He (Abraham) said: "But there is Lut (his nephew) there." They said: "Well do we know who is there: we will certainly save him and his following except his wife: she is of those who lag behind!"

Origin of Animal Sacrifice for Allah

37:100. (Abraham said) "O my Lord! grant me a righteous (son)!"
37:101. So We gave him the good news of a boy ready to suffer and forbear.
37:102. Then when (the son) reached (the age of) (serious) work with

him he (Abraham) said: "O my son! I see in vision that I offer thee in sacrifice: now see what is thy view!" (The son) said: "O my father! do as thou art commanded: thou will find me if Allah so wills one practising Patience and Constancy!"

37:103. So when they had both submitted their wills (to Allah) and He had laid Him prostrate on his forehead (for sacrifice)

37:104. We (Allah) called out to him "O Abraham!

37:105. "Thou hast already fulfilled the vision!" thus indeed do We reward those who do right.

37:106. For this was obviously a trial

37:107. And We ransomed him with a momentous sacrifice:

37:108. And We left (this blessing) for him among generations (to come) in later times:

37:109. "Peace and salutation to Abraham!"

37:110. Thus indeed do We (Allah) reward those who do right.

37:111. For he was one of Our believing Servants.

Religion of Abraham and Muhammad Is Islam (pbut)

2:130. And who turns away from the religion of Abraham but such as debase their souls with folly? Him We chose and rendered pure in this world: and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.

2:131. Behold! his Lord said to him: "Bow (thy will to me)" He said: "I bow (my will) to the Lord and Cherisher of the universe."

2:132. And this was the legacy that Abraham left to his sons and so did Jacob; "O my sons! Allah hath chosen the faith for you; then die not except in the faith of Islam."

2:133. Were ye witnesses when death appeared before Jacob? Behold he said to his sons: "What will ye worship after me?" They said: "We shall worship thy Allah and the Allah of thy fathers of Abraham Isma`il and Isaac the one (true) Allah to Him we bow (in Islam)."

2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye would be guided (to salvation)." Say thou: "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."

3:65. Ye people of the Book! why dispute ye about Abraham when the Law and the Gospel were not revealed till after him? Have ye no understanding?

3:66. Ah! ye are those who fell to disputing (even) in matters of which ye had some knowledge! but why dispute ye in matters of which ye have no knowledge? It is Allah Who knows and ye who know not!

3:68. Without doubt among men the nearest of kin to Abraham are those who follow him as are also this Apostle (Muhammad) and those who believe; and Allah is the Protector of those who have faith.

3:95. (Muhammad) Say: "Allah speaketh the truth: follow the reli-

gion of Abraham the sane in faith; he was not of the pagans."

4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.

6:161. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord hath guided me to a way that is straight a religion of right the path (trod) by Abraham the true in faith and he (certainly) joined not gods with Allah."

22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help.

42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee (Muhammad) and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

Station of Abraham- The Ka'bah

2:125. Remember We made the house (Ka'bah) a place of assembly for men and a place of safety; and take ye the station of Abraham as a place of prayer; and We covenanted with Abraham and Isma`il that they should sanctify My House for those who compass it round or use it as a retreat or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

2:126. And remember Abraham said: "My Lord make this a City (Mecca) of Peace and feed its people with fruits such of them as believe in Allah and the Last Day." He said: "(Yea) and such as reject faith for a while will I grant them their pleasure but will soon drive them to the torment of fire an evil destination (indeed)!"

2:127. And remember Abraham and Isma`il raised the foundations of the House (Ka'bah, with this prayer): "Our Lord! accept (this service) from us for thou art the All-Hearing the All-Knowing.

3:96. The first House (of worship) appointed for men was that at Bakka full of blessing and of guidance for all kinds of beings:

3:97. In it are signs manifest; (for example) the Station of Abraham; whoever enters it attains security; pilgrimage thereto is a duty men owe to Allah those who can afford the journey; but if any deny faith Allah stands not in need of any of his creatures.

14:35. Remember Abraham said: "O my Lord! make this city one of

peace and security: and preserve me and my sons from worshipping idols.

22:26. Behold! We (Allah) gave the site to Abraham of the (Sacred) House (saying): "Associate not any thing (in worship) with Me; and sanctify My House (Ka'bah) for those who compass it round or stand up or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

Abraham (pbuh) - General Verses

3:33. Allah did choose Adam and Noah the family of Abraham and the family of Imran above all people.

16:121. (Abraham) He showed his gratitude for the favours of Allah Who chose him and guided him to a straight way.

16:122. And We (Allah) gave him (Abraham) good in this world and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.

37:83. Verily among those who followed his (Noah's) Way was Abraham.

37:84. Behold He (Abraham) approached his Lord with a sound heart.

Adam (pbuh)

Allah Created Adam & Commanded the Angels to Prostrate to Adam

2:30. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I will create a vicegerent on earth." They said "Wilt thou place therein one who will make mischief therein and shed blood? Whilst we do celebrate Thy praises and glorify Thy holy (name)?" He said: "I know what ye know not."

2:31. And He taught Adam the nature of all things; then He placed them before the angels and said: "Tell Me the nature of these if ye are right."

2:32. They said: "Glory to Thee of knowledge we have none save that Thou hast taught us: in truth it is Thou who art perfect in knowledge and wisdom."

2:33. He said: "O Adam! tell them their natures." When he had told them Allah said: "Did I not tell you that I know the secrets of heaven and earth and I know what ye reveal and what ye conceal?"

2:34. And behold We said to the angels: "Bow down to Adam"; and they bowed down not so Iblis he refused and was haughty he was of those who reject Faith.

7:11. It is We who created you and gave you shape; then We bade the angels bow down to Adam and they bowed down; not so Iblis; he refused to be of those who bow down.

15:26. We created man from sounding clay from mud molded into shape;

15:28. Behold! thy Lord said to the angels: "I am about to create man

from sounding clay from mud molded into shape;
15:29. "When I have fashioned him (in due proportion) and breathed into him of My spirit fall ye down in obeisance unto him."
15:30. So the angels prostrated themselves all of them together:
17:61. Behold! We said to the angels: "Bow down unto Adam": they bowed down except Iblis: he said "Shall I bow down to one whom Thou didst create from clay?"
18:50. Behold! We said to the angels "Bow down to Adam": they bowed down except Iblis. He was one of the Jinns and he broke the Command of his Lord. Will ye then take him and his progeny as protectors rather than Me? And they are enemies to you! Evil would be the exchange for the wrongdoers!
20:116. When We said to the angels "Prostrate yourselves to Adam" they prostrated themselves but not Iblis: he refused.
38:71. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I am about to create man from clay:
38:72. "When I have fashioned him (in due proportion) and breathed into him of My spirit fall ye down in obeisance unto him."
38:73. So the angels prostrated themselves all of them together;

Satan Seduced Adam & His Mate to Disobey Allah

2:35. We said: "O Adam! dwell thou and thy wife in the garden and eat of the bountiful things therein as (where and when) ye will but approach not this tree or ye run into harm and transgression."
2:36. Then did Satan make them slip from the (garden) and get them out of the state (of felicity) in which they had been. We said: "Get ye down all (ye people) with enmity between yourselves. On earth will be your dwelling place and your means of livelihood for a time."
2:37. Then learnt Adam from his Lord words of inspiration and his Lord turned toward him; for He is Oft-Returning Most Merciful.
2:38. We said: "Get ye down all from here; and if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me" whosoever follows My guidance on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
2:39. "But those who reject Faith and belie Our Signs they shall be Companions of the Fire; they shall abide therein."
7:19. O Adam! dwell thou and thy wife in the garden and enjoy (its good things) as ye wish: but approach not this tree or ye run into harm and transgression."
7:20. Then began Satan to whisper suggestions to them bringing openly before their minds all their shame that was hidden from them (before): he said "Your Lord only forbade you this tree lest ye should become angels or such beings as live for ever."
7:21. And he swore to them both that he was their sincere adviser.
7:22. So by deceit he brought about their fall: when they tasted of the

tree their shame became manifest to them and they began to sew together the leaves of the garden over their bodies. And their Lord called unto them: "Did I not forbid you that tree and tell you that Satan was an avowed enemy unto you?"

7:23. They said: "our Lord! we have wronged our own souls: if Thou forgive us not and bestow not upon us Thy mercy we shall certainly be lost."

7:24. (Allah) said: "Get ye down with enmity between yourselves. On earth will be your dwelling-place and your means of livelihood for a time."

7:25. He said: "therein shall ye live and therein shall ye die; but from it shall ye be taken out (at last)."

20:116. When We said to the angels "Prostrate yourselves to Adam" they prostrated themselves but not Iblis: he refused.

20:117. Then We said: "O Adam! verily this is an enemy to thee and thy wife: so let him not get you both out of the Garden so that thou art landed in misery.

20:118. "There is therein (enough provision) for thee not to go hungry nor to go naked"

20:119. "Nor to suffer from thirst nor from the sun's heat."

20:120. But Satan whispered evil to him: he said "O Adam! shall I lead thee to Tree of Eternity and to a kingdom that never decays?"

20:121. In the result they both ate of the tree and so their nakedness appeared to them: they began to sew together for their covering leaves from the Garden: thus did Adam disobey His Lord and allow himself to be seduced.

20:122. But his Lord chose him (for His Grace): He turned to him and gave him guidance.

20:123. He said: "Get ye down both of you all together from the Garden with enmity one to another; but if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me whosoever follows My guidance will not lose his way nor fall into misery.

20:124. "But whosoever turns away from My Message verily for him is a life narrowed down and We shall raise him up blind on the Day of Judgment."

Two Sons of Adam

5:27. Recite to them the truth of the story of the two sons of Adam. Behold! they each presented a sacrifice (to Allah): it was accepted from one but not from the other. Said the latter: "Be sure I will slay thee." "Surely" said the former "Allah doth accept of the sacrifice of those who are righteous.

5:28. "If thou dost stretch thy hand against me to slay me it is not for me to stretch my hand against thee to slay thee: for I do fear Allah the Cherisher of the worlds.

5:29. "For me I intend to let thee draw on thyself my sin as well as thine for thou wilt be among the companions of the fire and

that is the reward of those who do wrong."

5:30. The (selfish) soul of the other led him to the murder of his brother: he murdered him and became (himself) one of the lost ones.

5:31. Then Allah sent a raven who scratched the ground to show him how to hide the shame of his brother. "Woe is me!" said he: "Was I not even able to be as this raven and to hide the shame of my brother?" Then he became full of regrets.

David and Solomon (pbut)

Story of David and Solomon

27:15. We gave (in the past) knowledge to David and Solomon: and they both said: "Praise be to Allah Who has favoured us above many of His servants who believe!"

27:16. And Solomon was David's heir. He said: "O ye people! we have been taught the speech of Birds and on us has been bestowed (a little) of all things: this is indeed Grace manifest (from Allah)."

27:17. And before Solomon were marshalled his hosts of Jinns and men and birds and they were all kept in order and ranks.

27:18. At length when they came to a (lowly) valley of ants one of the ants said: "O ye ants get into your habitations lest Solomon and his hosts crush you (under foot) without knowing it."

27:19. So he smiled amused at her speech; and he said: "O my Lord! so order me that I may be grateful for Thy favours which Thou hast bestowed on me and on my parents and that I may work the righteousness that will please Thee: and admit me by Thy Grace to the ranks of Thy righteous Servants."

27:20. And he took a muster of the Birds; and he said: "Why is it I see not the Hoopoe? Or is he among the absentees?

27:21. "I will certainly punish him with a severe Penalty or execute him unless he bring me a clear reason (for absence)."

27:22. But the Hoopoe tarried not far: he compassed (territory) which thou hast not compassed and I have come to thee from Saba with tidings true.

27:23. "I found (there) a woman ruling over them and provided with every requisite; and she has a magnificent throne.

27:24. "I found her and her people worshipping the sun besides Allah: Satan has made their deeds seem pleasing in their eyes and has kept them away from the Path so they receive no guidance

27:25. "(Kept them away from the Path) that they should not worship Allah Who brings to light what is hidden in the heavens and the earth and knows what ye hide and what ye reveal.

27:26. "Allah! there is no god but He! Lord of the Throne Supreme!"

27:27. (Solomon) said: "Soon shall we see whether thou hast told the truth or lied!

27:28. "Go thou with this letter of mine and deliver it to them: then

draw back from them and (wait to) see what answer they return"...

27:29. (The Queen) said: "Ye chiefs! here is delivered to me a letter worthy of respect.

27:30. "It is from Solomon and is (as follows): `In the name of Allah Most Gracious Most Merciful:

27:31. " `Be ye not arrogant against me but come to me in submission to the true Religion.' "

27:32. She said: "Ye chiefs! advise me in (this) my affair: no affair have I decided except in your presence."

27:33. They said: "We are endued with strength and given to vehement war: but the command is with thee; so consider what thou wilt command."

27:34. She said: "Kings when they enter a country despoil it and make the noblest of its people its meanest: thus do they behave.

27:35. "But I am going to send him a present and (wait) to see with what (answer) return (my) ambassadors."

27:36. How when (the queen's messenger) came to Solomon he said: "Will ye give me abundance in wealth? But that which Allah has given me is better than that which He has given you! Nay it is ye who rejoice in your gift!

27:37. "Go back to them and be sure we shall come to them with such hosts as they will never be able to meet: we shall expel them from there in disgrace and they will feel humbled (indeed)."

27:38. He said (to his own men): "Ye Chiefs! which of you can bring me her throne before they come to me in submission?"

27:39. Said an Ifrit of the Jinns: "I will bring it to thee before thou rise from thy Council: indeed I have full strength for the purpose and may be trusted."

27:40. Said one who had knowledge of the Book: "I will bring it to thee within the twinkling of an eye!" Then when (Solomon) saw it placed firmly before him he said: "This is by the grace of my Lord! to test me whether I am grateful or ungrateful! And if any is grateful truly his gratitude is (a gain) for his own soul; but if any is ungrateful truly my Lord is Free of All Needs Supreme in Honour!"

27:41. He said: "Transform her throne out of all recognition by her: let us see whether she is guided (to the truth) or is one of those who receive no guidance."

27:42. So when she arrived she was asked "Is this thy throne?" She said "It was just like this; and knowledge was bestowed on us in advance of this and we have submitted to Allah (in Islam)."

27:43. And he diverted her from the worship of others besides Allah: for she was (sprung) of a people that had no faith.

27:44. She was asked to enter that lofty Palace: but when she saw it she thought it was a lake of water and she (tucked up her skirts) uncovering her legs. He said. "This is but a palace paved

smooth with slabs of glass." She said: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul: I do (now) submit (in Islam) with Solomon to the Lord of the Worlds."

38:17. Have patience at what they (Unbelievers) say and remember Our Servant David the man of strength: for he ever turned (to Allah).

38:18. It was We that made the hills declare in unison with him Our Praises at eventide and at break of day.

38:19. And the birds gathered (in assemblies): all with him did turn (to Allah).

38:20. We strengthened his kingdom and gave him wisdom and sound Judgment in speech and decision.

38:21. Has the Story of the Disputants reached thee? Behold they climbed over the wall of the private chamber;

38:22. When they entered the presence of David and he was terrified of them they said: "Fear not: We are two disputants one of whom has wronged the other: decide now between us with truth and treat us not with injustice but guide us to the even Path.

38:23. "This man is my brother; he has nine and ninety ewes and I have (but) one: Yet he says `Commit her to my care' and is (moreover) harsh to me in speech."

38:24. (David) said: "He has undoubtedly wronged thee in demanding thy (single) ewe to be added to his (flock of) ewes: truly many are the Partners (in business) who wrong each other: not so do those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and how few are they?"... And David gathered that We had tried him: he asked forgiveness of his Lord fell down bowing (in prostration) and turned (to Allah in repentance).

38:25. So We forgave him this (lapse): he enjoyed indeed a Near Approach to Us and a beautiful place of (final) Return.

38:26. O David! We did indeed make thee a vicegerent on earth: so judge thou between men in truth (and justice): nor follow thou the lusts (of thy heart) for they will mislead thee from the Path of Allah: for those who wander astray from the Path of Allah is a Penalty Grievous for that they forget the Day of Account.

38:30. To David We gave Solomon (for a son) how excellent in Our service! Ever did he turn (to Us)!

38:31. Behold there were brought before him at eventide coursers of the highest breeding; and swift of foot;

38:32. And he said "Truly do I love the love of Good with a view to the glory of my Lord" until (the sun) was hidden in the veil (of Night):

38:33. (Abraham said) "Bring them (steeds) back to me." Then began he to pass his hand over (their) legs and their necks.

38:34. And We did try Solomon: We placed on his throne a body (without life): but he did turn (to Us in true devotion):

38:35. He said "O my Lord! Forgive me and grant me a Kingdom which (it may be) suits not another after me: for Thou art the Grantor of Bounties (without measure)."
38:36. Then We subjected the Wind to his power to flow gently to his order whithersoever he willed
38:37. As also the evil ones (including) every kind of builder and diver
38:38. As also others bound together in fetters.
38:39. "Such are Our Bounties: whether thou bestow them (on others) or withhold them no account will be asked."
38:40. And he enjoyed indeed a Near Approach to Us and a beautiful Place of (final) Return.

Animals Talk to Each Other

27:18. At length when they (Solomon and his hosts) came to a (lowly) valley of ants one of the ants said: "O ye ants get into your habitations lest Solomon and his hosts crush you (under foot) without knowing it."

During Solomon's Time People Were Able to Read and Write

27:28. "Go thou with this letter of mine and deliver it to them: then draw back from them and (wait to) see what answer they return"...
27:29. (The Queen) said: "Ye chiefs! here is delivered to me a letter worthy of respect.
27:30. "It is from Solomon and is (as follows): `In the name of Allah Most Gracious Most Merciful:

People Wore Clothes During Solomon's Time

27:44. She was asked to enter that lofty Palace: but when she saw it she thought it was a lake of water and she (tucked up her skirts) uncovering her legs. He said. "This is but a palace paved smooth with slabs of glass." She said: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul: I do (now) submit (in Islam) with Solomon to the Lord of the Worlds."

Solomon and His People Could Understand Bird's Speech

27:16. And Solomon was David's heir. He said: "O ye people! we have been taught the speech of Birds and on us has been bestowed (a little) of all things: this is indeed Grace manifest (from Allah)."

Hud (pbuh)

Story of Prophet Hud (pbuh)

7:65. To the Ad people (We sent) Hud one of their (own) brethren: He said: "O my people! worship Allah! ye have no other god but Him. Will yet not fear (Allah)?"
7:66. The leaders of the unbelievers among his people said: "Ah! we

see thou art an imbecile!" and "we think thou art a liar!"
7:67. He said: "O my people! I am not imbecile but (I am) an apostle from the Lord and Cherisher of the worlds!
7:68. "I but fulfil towards you the duties of my Lord's mission: I am to you a sincere and trustworthy adviser.
11:50. To the `Ad People (We sent) Hud one of their own brethren. He said: "O my people! worship Allah! ye have no other god but Him. (Your other gods) ye do nothing but invent!
11:51. "O my people! I ask of you no reward for this (Message). My reward is from none but Him Who created me: will ye not then understand?
11:52. "And O my people! ask forgiveness of your Lord and turn to Him (in repentance): He will send you the skies pouring abundant rain and add strength to your strength: so turn ye not back in sin!"
11:53. They said: "O Hud! no Clear (Sign) hast thou brought us and we are not the ones to desert our gods on thy word! Nor do we believe in thee!
11:54. "We say nothing but that (perhaps) some of our gods may have seized thee with imbecility." He said: "I call Allah to witness and do ye bear witness that I am free from the sin of ascribing to Him
11:55. "Other gods as partners! So scheme (your worst) against me all of you and give me no respite.
11:56. "I put my trust in Allah my Lord and your Lord! There is not a moving creature but He hath grasp of its forelock. Verily it is my Lord that is on a Straight Path.
11:57. "If ye turn away I (at least) have conveyed the Message with which I was sent to you. My Lord will make another People to succeed you and you will not harm Him in the least. For my Lord hath care and watch over all things."
11:58. So when Our decree issued We saved Hud and those who believed with him by (special) Grace from Ourselves: We saved them from a severe Penalty.
11:59. Such were the `Ad people: they rejected the Signs of their Lord and Cherisher; disobeyed His Apostles; and followed the command of every powerful obstinate transgressor.
11:60. And they were pursued by a Curse in this Life and on the Day of Judgment. Ah! behold! for the `Ad rejected their Lord and Cherisher! Ah! behold! removed (from sight) were `Ad the people of Hud!
26:123. The `Ad (people) rejected the apostles.
26:124. Behold their brother Hud said to them: "Will ye not fear (Allah)?
26:125. "I am to you an apostle worthy of all trust.
26:126. "So fear Allah and obey me.
26:127. "No reward do I ask of you for it: my reward is only from the

Lord of the Worlds.
26:128. "Do ye build a landmark on every high place to amuse yourselves?
26:129. "And do ye get for yourselves fine buildings in the hope of living therein (forever)?
26:130. "And when ye exert your strong hand do ye do it like men of absolute power?
26:131. "Now fear Allah and obey me.
26:132. "Yea fear Him Who has bestowed on you freely all that ye know.
26:133. "Freely has He bestowed on you cattle and sons
26:134. And Gardens and Springs.
26:135. "Truly I fear for you the Penalty of a Great Day."
26:136. They said: "It is the same to us whether thou admonish us or be not among (our) Admonishers!
26:137. "This is no other than a customary device of the ancients
26:138. "And we are not the ones to receive Pains and Penalties!"
26:139. So they rejected him and We destroyed them verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.
26:140. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
41:15. Now the 'Ad behaved arrogantly through the land against (all) truth and reason and said: "Who is superior to us in strength?" What! did they not see that Allah Who created them was superior to them in strength? But they continued to reject Our Signs!
41:16. So We sent against them a furious Wind through days of disaster that We might give them a taste of a Penalty of humiliation in this Life; but the Penalty of the Hereafter will be more humiliating still: and they will find no help.

Jesus (pbuh)

Allah Blessed Jesus with Holy Spirit

2:87. We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of Apostles; We gave Jesus the son of Mary clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the holy spirit. Is it that whenever there comes to you an Apostle with what ye yourselves desire not ye are puffed up with pride? Some ye called impostors and others ye slay!
2:253. Those apostles We endowed with gifts some above others: to one of them Allah spoke; others He raised to degrees (of honour); to Jesus the son of Mary We gave clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the Holy Spirit. If Allah had so willed succeeding generations would not have fought among each other after clear (Signs) had come to them but they (chose) to wrangle some believing and others rejecting. If Allah had so willed they would not have fought each other; but Allah fulfilleth His plan.

5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.

Jesus (pbuh) Cursed the Children of Israel

5:78. Curses were pronounced on those among the Children of Israel who rejected faith by the tongue of David and of Jesus the son of Mary: because they disobeyed and persisted in excesses.

Jesus (pbuh) Did Not Die nor Was He Crucified

4:157. That they said (in boast) "We killed Christ Jesus the son of Mary the Apostle of Allah"; but they killed him not nor crucified him but so it was made to appear to them and those who differ therein are full of doubts with no (certain) knowledge but only conjecture to follow for of a surety they killed him not.

4:158. Nay Allah raised him up unto Himself; and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

19:15. So Peace on him (Jesus) the day he was born the day that he dies (implies he is not dead) and the day that he will be raised up to life (again)!

19:33. (Jesus said) "So Peace is on me the day I was born the day that I die (implies he is not dead) and the Day that I shall be raised up to life (again)"!

Jesus (pbuh) Given the Revelation

2:136. (O Muhammad) Say ye: "We believe in Allah and the revelation given to us and to Abraham, Isma`il, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes and that given to Moses and Jesus and that given to (all) Prophets from their Lord we make no difference between one and another of them and we bow to Allah (in Islam)."

3:48. "And Allah will teach him the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel.

3:84. (O Muhammad) Say: "We believe in Allah and in what has been revealed to us and what was revealed to Abraham, Isma`il, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes and in (Books) given to Moses, Jesus, and the Prophets from their Lord; we make no distinction between one and another among them and to Allah do we bow our will (in Islam)."

5:46. And in their footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary confirm-

ing the law that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light and confirmation of the law that had come before him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah.

19:30. (Jesus spoke) He said: "I am indeed a servant of Allah: He hath given me revelation and made me a prophet;

57:26. And We sent Noah and Abraham and established in their line Prophet-hood and Revelation: and some of them were on right guidance but many of them became rebellious transgressors.

57:27. Then in their wake We followed them up with (others of) Our apostles: We sent after them Jesus the son of Mary and bestowed on him the Gospel; and We ordained in the hearts of those who followed him Compassion and Mercy. But the monasticism which they invented for themselves We did not prescribe for them: (We commanded) only the seeking for the Good pleasure of Allah; but that they did not foster as they should have done. Yet We bestowed on those among them who believed their (due) reward but many of them are rebellious transgressors.

Jesus (pbuh) Is Not God

5:17. In blasphemy indeed are those that say that Allah is Christ the son of Mary. (O Muhammad) Say: "Who then hath the least power against Allah if His Will were to destroy Christ the son of Mary his mother and all everyone that is on the earth? For to Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is between. He createth what He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things."

5:72. They do blaspheme who say: "Allah is Christ the son of Mary." But said Christ: "O children of Israel! worship Allah my Lord and your Lord." Whoever joins other gods with Allah, Allah will forbid him the garden and the Fire will be his abode. There will for the wrong-doers be no one to help.

9:30. The Jews call Uzair a son of Allah and the Christians call Christ the son of Allah. That is a saying from their mouths; (in this) they but imitate what the unbelievers of old used to say. Allah's curse be on them: how they are deluded away from the truth!

9:31. They take their priests and their anchorites to be their lords in derogation of Allah and (they take as their Lord) Christ the son of Mary; Yet they were commanded to worship but one Allah: there is no god but He. Praise and glory to him: (far is He) from having the parents they associate (with him).

Jesus (pbuh) Messenger to Israel

3:49. "And (appoint Jesus as) an Apostle to the Children of Israel (with this message): (Jesus said) I have come to you with a sign from your Lord in that I make for you out of clay as it were the figure of a bird and breathe into it and it becomes a bird by

Allah's leave; and I heal those born blind and the lepers and I quicken the dead by Allah's leave; and I declare to you what ye eat and what ye store in your houses. Surely therein is a Sign for you if ye did believe.

3:50. "(I have come to you) to attest the Law which was before me and to make lawful to you part of what was (before) forbidden to you; I have come to you with a Sign from your Lord. So fear Allah and obey me.

3:51. (Jesus said) "It is Allah who is my Lord and your Lord; then worship Him. This is a way that is straight."

5:46. And in their footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary confirming the law that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light and confirmation of the law that had come before him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah.

5:72. They do blaspheme who say: "Allah is Christ the son of Mary." But said Christ: "O children of Israel! worship Allah my Lord and your Lord." Whoever joins other gods with Allah, Allah will forbid him the garden and the Fire will be his abode. There will for the wrong-doers be no one to help.

43:59. He was no more than a servant: We (Allah) granted Our favour to him and We made him an example to the Children of Israel.

61:6. And remember Jesus the son of Mary said: "O Children of Israel! I am the apostle of Allah (sent) to you confirming the Law (which came) before me and giving glad Tidings of an Apostle to come after me whose name shall be Ahmad." But when he came to them with Clear Signs they said "This is evident sorcery!"

61:14. O ye who believe! be ye helpers of Allah: as said Jesus the son of Mary to the Disciples "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples "We are Allah's helpers!" Then a portion of the Children of Israel believed and a portion disbelieved: but We gave power to those who believed against their enemies and they became the ones that prevailed.

Jesus (pbuh) Proclaimed That There Is No god but Allah

3:51. "It is Allah who is my Lord and your Lord; then worship Him. This is a way that is straight."

4:172. Christ disdaineth not to serve and worship Allah nor do the angels those nearest (to Allah): those who disdain His worship and are arrogant He will gather them all together unto himself to (answer).

5:116. And behold! Allah will say "O Jesus the son of Mary! didst thou say unto men `worship me and my mother as gods in derogation of Allah"? He will say: "Glory to Thee! never could I say what I had no right (to say). Had I said such a thing Thou wouldst indeed have known it. Thou knowest what is in my

heart though I know not what is in Thine. For Thou knowest in full all that is hidden.

5:117. "Never said I to them aught except what Thou didst command me to say to wit `Worship Allah my Lord and your Lord'; and I was a witness over them whilst I dwelt amongst them; when Thou didst take me up thou wast the Watcher over them and Thou art a Witness to all things.

43:63. When Jesus came with Clear Signs he said: "Now have I come to you with Wisdom and in order to make clear to you some of the (points) on which ye dispute: therefore fear Allah and obey me.

43:64. "For Allah; He is my Lord and your Lord: so worship ye Him: this is a Straight Way."

Jesus (pbuh) Spoke in Infancy

3:46. "He (Jesus) shall speak to the people in childhood and in maturity and he shall be (of the company) of the righteous."

5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.

Jesus Prophesised the Coming of Muhammad (pbut)

61:6. And remember Jesus the son of Mary said: "O Children of Israel! I am the apostle of Allah (sent) to you confirming the Law (which came) before me and giving glad Tidings of an Apostle to come after me whose name shall be Ahmad.(Muhammad) " But when he came to them with Clear Signs they said "This is evident sorcery!"

Jesus Was a Prophet (pbuh)

5:46. And in their (earlier Prophets) footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary confirming the law that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light and confirmation of the law that had come before him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah.

5:75. Christ the son of Mary was no more than an Apostle; many were the Apostles that passed away before him. His mother was a woman of truth. They had both to eat their (daily) food. See how Allah doth makes His Signs clear to them; yet see in what ways they are deluded away from the truth!

43:59. He was no more than a servant: We granted Our favour to him and We made him an example to the Children of Israel.
43:63. When Jesus came with Clear Signs he said: "Now have I come to you with Wisdom and in order to make clear to you some of the (points) on which ye dispute: therefore fear Allah and obey me.

Jesus Was Sent to Israelites As a Prophet (pbuh)

3:45. Behold! the angels said "O Mary! Allah giveth thee glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be Christ Jesus the son of Mary held in honour in this world and the Hereafter and of (the company of) those nearest to Allah.
3:46. "He shall speak to the people in childhood and in maturity and he shall be (of the company) of the righteous."
3:47. She said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth; when He hath decreed a plan He but saith to it `Be' and it is!
3:48. "And Allah will teach him the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel.
3:49. "And (appoint him) an Apostle to the Children of Israel (with this message): I have come to you with a sign from your Lord in that I make for you out of clay as it were the figure of a bird and breathe into it and it becomes a bird by Allah's leave; and I heal those born blind and the lepers and I quicken the dead by Allah's leave; and I declare to you what ye eat and what ye store in your houses. Surely therein is a Sign for you if ye did believe.
3:50. "(I have come to you) to attest the Law (Law of Moses) which was before me and to make lawful to you part of what was (before) forbidden to you; I have come to you with a Sign from your Lord. So fear Allah and obey me.
3:51. "It is Allah who is my Lord and your Lord; then worship Him. This is a way that is straight."
3:52. When Jesus found unbelief on their part he said: "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples: "We are Allah's helpers we believe in Allah and do thou bear witness that we are Muslims.
3:53. "Our Lord! we believe in what thou hast revealed and we follow the Apostle; then write us down among those who bear witness."
4:156. That they (Jews) rejected faith: that they uttered against Mary a grave false charge.
4:157. That they said (in boast) "We killed Christ Jesus the son of Mary the Apostle of Allah"; but they killed him not nor crucified him but so it was made to appear to them and those who differ therein are full of doubts with no (certain) knowledge but only conjecture to follow for of a surety they killed him not.

4:158. Nay Allah raised him (Jesus) up unto Himself; and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.
4:159. And there is none of the People of the Book but must believe in him before his death; and on the Day of Judgment He will be a witness against them.
5:46. And in their footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary confirming the law (Moses) that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light and confirmation of the law that had come before him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah.
5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.
43:57. When (Jesus) the son of Mary is held up as an example behold thy people raise a clamour thereat (in ridicule)!
43:58. And they say " Are Our gods best or He?" This they set forth to thee only by way of disputation: yea they are a contentious people.
43:59. He was no more than a servant: We granted Our favour to him and We made him an example to the Children of Israel.
43:64. "For Allah; He is my (Jesus') Lord and your Lord: so worship ye Him: this is a Straight Way."
43:65. But sects from among themselves fell into disagreement: then woe to the wrongdoers from the Penalty of a Grievous Day!

Mary, Mother of Jesus (pbuh)

3:42. Behold! the angels said: "O Mary! Allah hath chosen thee and purified thee; chosen thee above the women of all nations.

Miracles of Jesus (pbuh)

3:45. Behold! the angels said "O Mary! Allah giveth thee glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be Christ Jesus the son of Mary held in honour in this world and the Hereafter and of (the company of) those nearest to Allah.
3:46. "He shall speak to the people in childhood and in maturity and he shall be (of the company) of the righteous."
3:47. She said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth; when He hath decreed a plan He but saith to it `Be' and it is!

3:48. "And Allah will teach him the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel.

3:49. "And (appoint him) an Apostle to the Children of Israel (with this message): I have come to you with a sign from your Lord in that I make for you out of clay as it were the figure of a bird and breathe into it and it becomes a bird by Allah's leave; and I heal those born blind and the lepers and I quicken the dead by Allah's leave; and I declare to you what ye eat and what ye store in your houses. Surely therein is a Sign for you if ye did believe.

5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.

5:111. "And behold! I inspired the Disciples to have faith in Me and Mine Apostle: they said `We have faith and do thou bear witness that we bow to Allah as Muslims'."

5:112. Behold! the disciples said: "O Jesus the son of Mary! can thy Lord send down to us a table set (with viands) from heaven?" Said Jesus: "Fear Allah if ye have faith.

5:113. They said: "We only wish to eat thereof and satisfy our hearts and to know that thou hast indeed told us the truth; and that we ourselves may be witnesses to the miracle.

5:114. Said Jesus the son of Mary: "O Allah our Lord! send us from heaven a table set (with viands) that there may be for us for the first and the last of us a solemn festival and a sign from Thee; and provide for our sustenance for Thou art the best Sustainer (of our needs).

5:115. Allah said: "I will send it down unto you: but if any of you after that resisteth faith I will punish him with a penalty such as I have not inflicted on anyone among all the peoples.

19:28. "O sister of Aaron! thy father was not a man of evil nor thy mother a woman unchaste!"

19:29. But she pointed to the babe. They said: "How can we talk to one who is a child in the cradle?"

Miraculous Birth of Jesus (pbuh)

3:35. Behold! a woman of Imran said: "O my Lord! I do dedicate unto thee what is in my womb for Thy special service so accept this of me for Thou hearest and knowest all things."

3:36. When she was delivered she said: "O my Lord! behold! I am delivered of a female child!" And Allah knew best what she brought forth "and nowise is the male like the female. I have named her Mary and I commend her and her offspring to Thy protection from the Evil One the Rejected."

3:37. Right graciously did her Lord accept her: He made her grow in purity and beauty; to the care of Zakariya was she assigned. Every time that he entered (her) chamber to see her he found her supplied with sustenance. He said: "O Mary! whence (comes) this to you?" She said: "From Allah: for Allah provides sustenance to whom He pleases without measure."

3:38. There did Zakariya pray to his Lord saying: "O my Lord! grant unto me from Thee a progeny that is pure; for Thou art He that heareth prayer!"

3:39. While he was standing in prayer in the chamber the angels called unto him: "Allah doth give thee glad tidings of Yahya witnessing the truth of a Word from Allah and (be besides) noble chaste and a Prophet of the (goodly) company of the righteous."

3:40. He said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son seeing I am very old and my wife is barren?" "Thus" was the answer "doth Allah accomplish what He willeth."

3:41. He said: "O my Lord! give me a sign!" "Thy Sign" was the answer "shall be that thou shalt speak to no man for three days but with signals. Then celebrate the praises of thy Lord again and again and glorify Him in the evening and in the morning."

3:42. Behold! the angels said: "O Mary! Allah hath chosen thee and purified thee; chosen thee above the women of all nations.

3:43. "O Mary! worship thy Lord devoutly; prostrate thyself and bow down (in prayer) with those who bow down."

3:44. This is part of the tidings of the things unseen which We reveal unto thee (O Apostle!) by inspiration; thou wast not with them when they cast lots with arrows as to which of them should be charged with the care of Mary; nor wast thou with them when they disputed (the point).

3:45. Behold! the angels said "O Mary! Allah giveth thee glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be Christ Jesus the son of Mary held in honour in this world and the Hereafter and of (the company of) those nearest to Allah.

3:46. "He shall speak to the people in childhood and in maturity and he shall be (of the company) of the righteous."

3:47. She said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth; when He hath decreed a plan He but saith to it `Be' and it is!

3:59. This similitude of Jesus before Allah is as that of Adam: He created him from dust then said to him: "Be" and he was.

5:75. Christ the son of Mary was no more than an Apostle; many were the Apostles that passed away before him. His mother was

a woman of truth. They had both to eat their (daily) food. See how Allah doth makes His Signs clear to them; yet see in what ways they are deluded away from the truth!

5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.

19:2. (This is) a recital of the Mercy of thy Lord to His Servant Zakariya.

19:3. Behold! he cried to his Lord in secret

19:4. Praying: "O my Lord! infirm indeed are my bones and the hair of my head doth glisten with grey: but never am I unblest O my Lord in my prayer to Thee!

19:5. "Now I fear (what) my relatives (and colleagues) (will do) after me: but my wife is barren: so give me an heir as from Thyself

19:6. "(One that) will (truly) represent me and represent the posterity of Jacob; and make him O my Lord! one with whom Thou art well-pleased!"

19:7. (His prayer was answered): "O Zakariya! We give thee good news of a son: his name shall be Yahya: on none by that name have We conferred distinction before."

19:8. He said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when my wife is barren and I have grown quite decrepit from old age?"

19:9. He said: "So (it will be): thy Lord saith `That is easy for Me: I did indeed create thee before when thou hadst been nothing!' "

19:10. (Zakariya) said "O my Lord! give me a Sign." "Thy Sign" was the answer "shall be that thou shalt speak to no man for three nights although thou art not dumb."

19:11. So Zakariya came out to his people from his chamber: he told them by signs to celebrate Allah's praises in the morning and in the evening.

19:12. (To his son came the command): "O Yahya! take hold of the Book with might": and We gave him wisdom even as a youth.

19:13. And pity (for all creatures) as from Us and purity: he was devout

19:14. And kind to his parents and he was not overbearing or rebellious.

19:15. So Peace on him the day he was born the day that he dies and the day that he will be raised up to life (again)!

19:16. Relate in the Book (the story of) Mary when she withdrew from her family to a place in the East.
19:17. She placed a screen (to screen herself) from them: then We sent to her Our angel and he appeared before her as a man in all respects.
19:18. She said: "I seek refuge from thee to (Allah) Most Gracious: (come not near) if thou dost fear Allah."
19:19. He said: "Nay I am only a messenger from thy Lord (to announce) to thee the gift of a holy son."
19:20. She said: "How shall I have a son seeing that no man has touched me and I am not unchaste?"
19:21. He said: "So (it will be): thy Lord saith `That is easy for Me: and (We wish) to appoint him as a Sign unto men and a Mercy from Us': it is a matter (so) decreed."
19:22. So she conceived him and she retired with him to a remote place.
19:23. And the pains of childbirth drove her to the trunk of a palm-tree: she cried (in her anguish): "Ah! would that I had died before this! Would that I had been a thing forgotten and out of sight!"
19:24. But (a voice) cried to her from beneath the (palm-free): "Grieve not! for thy Lord hath provided a rivulet beneath thee;
19:25. "And shake towards thyself the trunk of the palm-tree: it will let fall fresh ripe dates upon thee.
19:26. "So eat and drink and cool (thine) eye. And if thou dost see any man say `I have vowed a fast to (Allah) Most Gracious and this day will I enter into no talk with any human being.' "
19:27. At length she brought the (babe) to her people carrying him (in her arms). They said: "O Mary! truly an amazing thing hast thou brought!
19:28. "O sister of Aaron! thy father was not a man of evil nor thy mother a woman unchaste!"
19:29. But she pointed to the babe. They said: "How can we talk to one who is a child in the cradle?"
19:30. He said: "I am indeed a servant of Allah: He hath given me revelation and made me a prophet;
19:31. "And He hath made me Blessed wheresoever I be and hath enjoined on me Prayer and Charity as long as I live;
19:32. "(He) hath made me kind to my mother and not overbearing or miserable;
19:33. "So Peace is on me the day I was born the day that I die and the Day that I shall be raised up to life (again)"!
19:34. Such (was) Jesus the son of Mary: (it is) a statement of truth about which they (vainly) dispute.

Some Israelites Believed in Jesus Others Plotted Against Him

3:52. When Jesus found unbelief on their (Jews) part he said: "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples:

"We are Allah's helpers we believe in Allah and do thou bear witness that we are Muslims.

3:53. "Our Lord! we believe in what thou hast revealed and we follow the Apostle; then write us down among those who bear witness."

3:54. And (then unbelievers) plotted and planned and Allah too planned and the best of planners is Allah.

3:55. Behold! Allah said: "O Jesus! I will take thee and raise thee to Myself and clear thee (of the falsehoods) of those who blaspheme; I will make those who follow thee superior to those who reject Faith to the Day of Resurrection; then shall ye all return unto Me and I will judge between you of the matters wherein ye dispute.

43:57. When (Jesus) the son of Mary is held up as an example behold thy people raise a clamour thereat (in ridicule)!

43:58. And they say " Are Our gods best or He?" This they set forth to thee only by way of disputation: yea they are a contentious people.

43:65. But sects from among themselves fell into disagreement: then woe to the wrongdoers from the Penalty of a Grievous Day!

57:27. Then in their wake We followed them up with (others of) Our apostles: We sent after them Jesus the son of Mary and bestowed on him the Gospel; and We ordained in the hearts of those who followed him Compassion and Mercy. But the monasticism which they invented for themselves We did not prescribe for them: (We commanded) only the seeking for the Good pleasure of Allah; but that they did not foster as they should have done. Yet We bestowed on those among them who believed their (due) reward but many of them are rebellious transgressors.

61:14. O ye who believe! be ye helpers of Allah: as said Jesus the son of Mary to the Disciples "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples "We are Allah's helpers!" Then a portion of the Children of Israel believed and a portion disbelieved: but We gave power to those who believed against their enemies and they became the ones that prevailed.

Some Israelites Disobeyed Jesus (pbuh)

2:87. We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of Apostles; We gave Jesus the son of Mary clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the holy spirit. Is it that whenever there comes to you an Apostle with what ye yourselves desire not ye are puffed up with pride? Some ye called impostors and others ye slay!

2:88. They say "Our hearts are the wrappings (which preserve Allah's word we need no more)." Nay Allah's curse is on them for their blasphemy; little is it they believe.

3:183. They (also) said: "Allah took our promise not to believe in an Apostle unless He showed us a sacrifice consumed by fire (from heaven)." (O Muhammad) Say: "There came to you Apostles before me with clear signs and even with what ye ask for: why then did ye slay them if ye speak the truth?.

3:184. Then if they reject thee (Muhammad) so were rejected Apostles before thee who came with clear Signs Books of dark prophecies and the Book of enlightenment.

5:78. Curses were pronounced on those among the Children of Israel who rejected faith by the tongue of David and of Jesus the son of Mary: because they disobeyed and persisted in excesses.

61:14. O ye who believe! be ye helpers of Allah: as said Jesus the son of Mary to the Disciples "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples "We are Allah's helpers!" Then a portion of the Children of Israel believed and a portion disbelieved: but We gave power to those who believed against their enemies and they became the ones that prevailed.

The Similitude of Jesus Is Like That of Adam

3:59. This similitude of Jesus before Allah is as that of Adam: He created him from dust then said to him: "Be" and he was.

Wisdom of Jesus (pbuh)

43:63. When Jesus came with Clear Signs he said: "Now have I come to you with Wisdom and in order to make clear to you some of the (points) on which ye dispute: therefore fear Allah and obey me.

Joseph (pbuh)

Story of Joseph (pbuh)

12:4. Behold Joseph said to his father: "O my father! I did see eleven stars and the sun and the moon: I saw them prostrate themselves to me!"

12:5. Said (the father): "My (dear) little son! relate not thy vision to thy brothers lest they concoct a plot against thee: for Satan is to man an avowed enemy!

12:6. "Thus will thy Lord choose thee and teach thee the interpretation of stories (and events) and perfect His favour to thee and to the posterity of Jacob even as He perfected it to thy fathers Abraham and Isaac aforetime! For Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom."

12:7. Verily in Joseph and his brethren are Signs (or Symbols) for Seekers (after Truth).

12:8. They said: "Truly Joseph and his brother are loved more by our father than we: but we are a goodly body! Really our father is obviously wandering (in his mind)!

12:9. "Slay ye Joseph or cast him out to some (unknown) land that so

the favour of your father may be given to you alone: (There will be time enough) for you to be righteous after that!"

12:10. Said one of them: "Slay not Joseph but if ye must do something throw him down to the bottom of the well: he will be picked up by some caravan of travellers."

12:11. They said: "O our father! why dost thou not trust us with Joseph seeing we are indeed his sincere well-wishers?

12:12. "Send him with us tomorrow to enjoy himself and play and we shall take every care of him."

12:13. (Jacob) said: "Really it saddens me that ye should take him away: I fear lest the wolf should devour him while ye attend not to him."

12:14. They said: "If the wolf were to devour him while we are (so large) a party then should we indeed (first) have perished ourselves!"

12:15. So they did take him away and they all agreed to throw him down to the bottom of the well: and We put into his heart (this Message): "Of a surety thou shalt (one day) tell them the truth of this their affair while they know (thee) not."

12:16. Then they came to their father in the early part of the night weeping.

12:17. They said: "Oh our father! we went racing with one another and left Joseph with our things: and the wolf devoured him... But thou wilt never believe us even though we tell the truth."

12:18. They stained his shirt with false blood. He said: "Nay but your minds have made up a tale (that may pass) with you. (For me) patience is most fitting: against that which ye assert it is Allah (alone) whose help can be sought"...

12:19. Then there came a caravan of travellers: they sent their water-carrier (for water) and he let down his bucket (into the well)... He said: "Ah there! Good news! Here is a (fine) young man! So they concealed him as a treasure! But Allah knoweth well all that they do!

12:20. The (Brethren) sold him for a miserable price for a few dirhams counted out: in such low estimation did they hold him!

12:21. The man in Egypt who bought him said to his wife: "Make his stay (among us) honourable: maybe he will bring us much good or we shall adopt him as a son." Thus did we establish Joseph in the land that We might teach him the interpretation of stories (and events). And Allah hath full power and control over His affairs; but most among mankind know it not.

12:22. When Joseph attained his full manhood We gave him power and knowledge: thus do We reward those who do right.

12:23. But she in whose house he was sought to seduce him from his (true) self: she fastened the doors and said: "Now come thou (dear one)!" He said: "Allah forbid! truly (thy husband) is my lord! He made my sojourn agreeable! Truly to no good come

those who do wrong!"

12:24. And (with passion) did she desire him and he would have desired her but that he saw the evidence of his Lord: thus (did We order) that We might turn away from him (all) evil and shameful deeds: for he was one of Our servants sincere and purified.

12:25. So they both raced each other to the door and she tore his shirt from the back: they both found her lord near the door. She said: "What is the (fitting) punishment for one who formed an evil design against thy wife but prison or a grievous chastisement?"

12:26. He said: "It was she that sought to seduce me from my (true) self." And one of her household saw (this) and bore witness (thus) "If it be that his shirt is rent from the front then is her tale true and he is a liar!

12:27. "But if it be that his shirt is torn from the back then is she the liar and he is telling the truth!"

12:28. So when he saw his shirt that it was torn at the back (her husband) said: "Behold! it is a snare of you women! Truly mighty is your snare!

12:29. "O Joseph pass this over! (O wife) ask forgiveness for thy sin for truly thou hast been at fault!"

12:30. Ladies said in the City: "The wife of the (great) `Aziz is seeking to seduce her slave from his (true) self: truly hath he inspired her with violent love: we see she is evidently going astray."

12:31. When (Zulaikha) heard of their malicious talk she sent for them and prepared a banquet for them: she gave each of them a knife; and she said (to Joseph) "Come out before them. When they saw him they did extol him and (in their amazement) cut their hands: they said "Allah preserve us! no mortal is this! This is none other than a noble angel!"

12:32. She said: "There before you is the man about whom ye did blame me! I did seek to seduce him from his (true) self but he did firmly save himself guiltless!... And now if he doth not my bidding he shall certainly be cast into prison and (what is more) be in the company of the vilest!"

12:33. He said: "O my Lord! the prison is more to my liking than that to which they invite me: unless thou turn away their snare from me I should (in my youthful folly) feel inclined towards them and join the ranks of the ignorant."

12:34. So his Lord heard him (in his prayer) and turned away from him their snare: verily He heareth and knoweth (all things).

12:35. Then it occurred to the men after they had seen the Signs (that it was best) to imprison him for a time.

12:36. Now with him there came into the prison two young men. Said one of them: "I see myself (in a dream) pressing wine." Said the other: "I see myself (in a dream) carrying bread on my head and birds are eating thereof." "Tell us" (they said) "the truth and

meaning thereof: for we see thou art one that doth good (to all)."

12:37. He said: "Before any food comes (in due course) to feed either of you I will surely reveal to you the truth and meaning of this ere it come to pass: that is part of the (Duty) which my Lord hath taught me. I have (I assure you) abandoned the ways of a people that believe not in Allah and that (even) deny the Hereafter.

12:38. "And I follow the ways of my fathers Abraham Isaac and Jacob; and never could we attribute any partners whatever to Allah: that (comes) of the grace of Allah to us and to mankind: yet most men are not grateful.

12:39. "O my two companions of the prison! (I ask you): are many lords differing among themselves better or Allah the One Supreme and Irresistible?

12:40. "If not Him ye worship nothing but names which ye have named ye and your fathers for which Allah hath sent you no authority: the Command is for none but Allah: He hath commanded that ye worship none but Him: that is the right religion but Most men understand not...

12:41. "O my two companions of the prison! as to one of you he will pour out the wine for his lord to drink: as for the other he will hang from the cross and the birds will eat from off his head. (So) hath been decreed that matter whereof ye twain do enquire..."

12:42. And of the two to that one whom he considered about to be saved he said: "Mention me to thy lord." But Satan made him forget to mention him to his lord: and (Joseph) lingered in prison a few (more) years.

12:43. The king (of Egypt) said: "I do see (in a vision) seven fat kine whom seven lean ones devour and seven green ears of corn and seven (others) withered. O ye chiefs! expound to me my vision if it be that ye can interpret visions."

12:44. They said: "A confused medley of dreams: and we are not skilled in the interpretation of dreams."

12:45. But the man who had been released one of the two (who had been in prison) and who now bethought him after (so long) a space of time said: "I will tell you the truth of its interpretation: send ye me (therefor)."

12:46. "O Joseph!" (he said) "O man of truth! expound to us (the dream) of seven fat kine whom seven lean ones devour and of seven green ears of corn and (seven) others withered: that I may return to the people and that they may understand."

12:47. (Joseph) said: "For seven years shall ye diligently sow as is your wont: and the harvests that ye reap ye shall leave them in the ear except a little of which ye shall eat.

12:48. "Then will come after that (period) seven dreadful (years)

which will devour what ye shall have laid by in advance for them (all) except a little which ye shall have (specially) guarded.

12:49. "Then will come after that (period) a year in which the people will have abundant water and in which they will press (wine and oil)."

12:50. So the king said: "Bring ye him unto me." But when the messenger came to him (Joseph) said: "Go thou back to thy lord and ask him 'What is the state of mind of the ladies who cut their hands?' for my Lord is certainly well aware of their snare."

12:51. (The king) said (to the ladies): "What was your affair when ye did seek to seduce Joseph from his (true) self?" The ladies said: "Allah preserve us! no evil know we against him!" Said the 'Aziz's wife: "Now is the truth manifest (to all): it was I who sought to seduce him from his (true) self: he is indeed of those who are (ever) true (and virtuous).

12:52. "This (say I) in order that he may know that I have never been false to him in his absence and that Allah will never guide the snare of the false ones.

12:53. "Nor do I absolve my own self (of blame): the (human soul) is certainly prone to evil unless my Lord do bestow His Mercy: but surely certainly my Lord is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

12:54. So the king said: "Bring him unto me; I will take him specially to serve about my own person." Therefore when he had spoken to him he said: "Be assured this day thou art before our own Presence with rank firmly established and fidelity fully proved!"

12:55. (Joseph) said: "Set me over the storehouses of the land: I will indeed guard them as one that knows (their importance)."

12:56. Thus did We give established power to Joseph in the land to take possession therein as when or where he pleased. We bestow of Our mercy on whom We please and We suffer not to be lost the reward of those who do good.

12:57. But verily the reward of the Hereafter is the best for those who believe and are constant in righteousness.

12:58. Then came Joseph's brethren: they entered his presence and he knew them but they knew him not.

12:59. And when he had furnished them forth with provisions (suitable) for them he said: "Bring unto me a brother ye have of the same father as yourselves (but a different mother): see ye not that I pay out full measure and that I do provide the best hospitality?

12:60. "Now if ye bring him not to me ye shall have no measure (of corn) from me nor shall be ye (even) come near me."

12:61. They said: "We shall certainly seek to get our wish about him from his father: indeed we shall do it."

12:62. And (Joseph) told his servants to put their stock in trade (with which they had bartered) into their saddlebags so they should

know it only when they returned to their people in order that they might come back.

12:63. Now when they returned to their father they said: "O our father! no more measure of grain shall we get (unless we take our brother): so send our brother with us that we may get our measure; and we will indeed take every care of him."

12:64. He said: "Shall I trust you with him with any result other than when I trusted you with his brother aforetime? But Allah is the best to take care (of him) and He is the Most Merciful of those who show mercy!"

12:65. Then when they opened their baggage they found their stock in trade had been returned to them. They said: "O our father! what (more) can we desire? This our stock in trade has been returned to us: so we shall get (more) food for our family; we shall take care of our brother; and add (at the same time) a full camel's load (of grain to our provisions): this is but a small quantity."

12:66. (Jacob) said: "Never will I send him with you until ye swear a solemn oath to me in Allah's name that ye will be sure to bring him back to me unless ye are yourselves hemmed in (and made powerless)." And when they had sworn their solemn oath he said: "Over all that we say be Allah the Witness and Guardian!"

12:67. Further he said; "O my sons! enter not all by one gate: enter ye by different gates. Not that I can profit you aught against Allah (with my advice): none can command except Allah: on Him do I put my trust and let all that trust put their trust on Him."

12:68. And when they entered in the manner their father had enjoined it did not profit them in the least against (the Plan of) Allah: it was but a necessity of Jacob's soul which he discharged. For he was by Our instruction full of knowledge (and experience): but most men know not.

12:69. Now when they came into Joseph's presence he received his (full) brother to stay with him. He said (to him): "Behold! I am thy (own) brother; so grieve not at aught of their doings."

12:70. At length when he had furnished them forth with provisions (suitable) for them he put the drinking cup into his brother's saddlebag. Then shouted out a Crier: "O ye (in) the Caravan! Behold! ye are thieves without doubt!"

12:71. They said turning towards them: "What is it that ye miss?"

12:72. They said: "We miss the great beaker of the king; for him who produces it is (the reward of) a camel-load; I will be bound by it."

12:73. (The brothers) said: "By Allah! well ye know that we came not to make mischief in the land and we are no thieves!"

12:74. (The Egyptians) said: "What then shall be the penalty of this if ye are (proved) to have lied?"

12:75. They said: "The penalty should be that he in whose saddle bag

it is found should be held (as bondman) to atone for the (crime). Thus it is we punish the wrongdoers!"

12:76. So he began (the search) with their baggage before (he came to) the baggage of his brother: at length He brought it out of his brother's baggage. Thus did We plan for Joseph. He could not take his brother by the law of the king except that Allah willed it (so). We raise to degrees (of wisdom) whom We please: but over all endued with knowledge is One the All-Knowing.

12:77. They said: "If he steals there was a brother of his who did steal before (him)." But these things did Joseph keep locked in his heart revealing not the secrets to them. He (simply) said (to himself): "Ye are the worse situated; and Allah knoweth best the truth of what ye assert!"

12:78. They said: "O exalted one! Behold! he has a father aged and venerable (who will grieve for him): so take one of us in his place: for we see that thou art (gracious) in doing good."

12:79. He said: "Allah forbid that we take other than him with whom we found our property: indeed (if we did so) we should be acting wrongfully."

12:80. Now when they saw no hope of his (yielding) they held a conference in private. The leader among them said: "Know ye not that your father did take an oath from you in Allah's name and how before this ye did fail in your duty with Joseph? Therefore will I not leave this land until my father permits me or Allah commands me; and He is the best to command.

12:81. "Turn ye back to your father and say `O our father! behold! thy son committed theft: we bear witness only to what we know and we could not well guard against the unseen!

12:82. " `Ask at the town where we have been and the caravan in which we returned and (you will find) we are indeed telling the truth.' "

12:83. Jacob said: "Nay but ye have yourselves contrived a story (good enough) for you. So patience is most fitting (for me). Maybe Allah will bring them (back) all to me (in the end): for He is indeed full of knowledge and wisdom."

12:84. And he turned away from them and said: "How great is my grief for Joseph!" And his eyes became white with sorrow and he fell into silent melancholy.

12:85. They said: "By Allah! (never) wilt thou cease to remember Joseph until though reach the last extremity of illness or until thou die!"

12:86. He said: "I only complain of my distraction and anguish to Allah and I know from Allah that which ye know not...

12:87. "O my sons! go ye and enquire about Joseph and his brother and never give up hope of Allah's Soothing Mercy: truly no one despairs of Allah's Soothing Mercy except those who have no faith."

12:88. Then when they came (back) into (Joseph's) presence they said: "O exalted one! distress has seized us and our family; we have (now) brought but scanty capital: So pay us full measure (we pray thee) and treat it as charity to us: for Allah doth reward the charitable."
12:89. He said: "Know ye how ye dealt with Joseph and his brother not knowing (what ye were doing)?"
12:90. They said: "Art thou indeed Joseph?" He said: "I am Joseph and this is my brother: Allah has indeed been gracious to us (all): behold he that is righteous and patient never will Allah suffer the reward to be lost of those who do right."
12:91. They said: "By Allah! indeed has Allah preferred thee above us and we certainly have been guilty of sin!"
12:92. He said: "This day let no reproach be (cast) on you: Allah will forgive you and He is the Most Merciful of those who show mercy?
12:93. "Go with this my shirt and cast it over the face of my father: he will come to see (clearly). Then come ye (here) to me together with all your family."
12:94. When the caravan left (Egypt) their father said: "I do indeed scent the presence of Joseph: nay think me not a dotard."
12:95. They said: "By Allah! truly thou art in thine old wandering mind."
12:96. Then when the bearer of the good news came he cast (the shirt) over his face and he forthwith regained clear sight. He said: "Did I not say to you `Know from Allah that which ye know not?' "
12:97. They said: "O our father! ask for us forgiveness for our sins for we were truly at fault."
12:98. He said: "Soon will I ask my Lord for forgiveness for you: for He is indeed Oft-Forgiving Merciful."
12:99. Then when they entered the presence of Joseph he provided a home for his parents with himself and said: "Enter ye Egypt (all) in safety if it please Allah."
12:100. And he raised his parents high on the throne (of dignity) and they fell down in prostration (all) before him. He said: "O my father! this is the fulfilment of my vision of old! Allah hath made it come true! He was indeed good to me when He took me out of prison and brought you (all here) out of the desert (even) after Satan had sown enmity between me and my brothers. Verily my Lord understandeth best the mysteries of all that He planneth to do: for verily He is full of knowledge and wisdom.
12:101. "O my Lord! Thou hast indeed bestowed on me some power and taught me something of the interpretation of dreams and events O Thou Creator of the heavens and the earth! Thou art my Protector in this world and in the Hereafter take thou my soul (at death) as one submitting to Thy Will (as a Muslim) and

unite me with the righteous."

12:102. Such is one of the stories of what happened unseen which We reveal by inspiration unto thee: nor wast thou (present) with them when they concerted their plans together in the process of weaving their plots.

12:103. Yet no faith will the greater part of mankind have however ardently thou dost desire it.

12:104. And no reward dost thou ask of them for this: it is no less than a Message for all creatures.

12:105. And how many Signs in the heavens and the earth do they pass by? Yet they turn (their faces) away from them!

12:106. And most of them believe not in Allah without associating (others as partners) with Him!

12:107. Do they then feel secure from the coming against them of the covering veil of the wrath of Allah or of the coming against them of the (final) Hour all of a sudden while they perceive not?

12:108. Say thou: "This my way: I do invite unto Allah on evidence clear as the seeing with one's eyes I and whoever follows me: Glory to Allah! and never will I join gods with Allah!"

12:109. Nor did We send before thee (as Apostles) any but men whom We did inspire (men) living in human habitations. Do they not travel through the earth and see what was the end of those before them? But the home of the Hereafter is best for those who do right. Will ye not then understand?

12:110. (Respite will be granted) until when the apostles give up hope (of their people) and (come to) think that they were treated as liars there reaches them Our help. And those whom We will are delivered into safety. But never will be warded off Our punishment from those who are in sin.

12:111. There is in their stories instruction for men endued with understanding. It is not a tale invented but a confirmation of what went before it a detailed exposition of all things and a Guide and a Mercy to any such as believe.

Lut (pbuh)

Story of Lut (pbuh)

7:80. We (Allah) also (sent) Lut: he said to his people: "Do ye commit lewdness such as no people in creation (ever) committed before you?

7:81. "For ye practice your lusts on men in preference to women: ye are indeed a people transgressing beyond bounds."

7:82. And his people gave no answer but this: they said "drive them out of your city: these are indeed men who want to be clean and pure!"

7:83. But We saved him (Lut) and his family except his wife: she was of those who lagged behind.

7:84. And We rained down on them a shower (of brimstone): then see what was the end of those who indulged in sin and crime!
15:61. At length when the messengers (Angels) arrived among the adherents of Lut
15:62. He said: "Ye appear to be uncommon folk."
15:63. They said: "Yea we (Angels)have come to thee to accomplish that of which they doubt.
15:64. "We have brought to thee that which is inevitably due and assuredly we tell the truth.
15:65. "Then travel by night with thy household when a portion of the night (yet remains) and do thou bring up the rear: let no one amongst you look back but pass on whither ye are ordered."
15:66. And We made known this decree to him that the last remnants of those (sinners) should be cut off by the morning.
15:67. The inhabitants of the City came in (mad) joy (at news of the young men).
15:68. Lut said: "These are my guests: disgrace me not:
15:69. "But fear Allah and shame me not."
15:70. They said: "Did we not forbid thee (to speak) for all and sundry?"
15:71. He said: "There are my daughters (to marry). If ye must act (so)."
15:72. Verily by thy life (O Prophet) in their wild intoxication they wander in distraction to and fro.
15:73. But the (mighty) Blast overtook them before morning
15:74. And We turned (the Cities) upside down and rained down on them brimstones hard as baked clay.
15:75. Behold! in this are Signs for those who by tokens do understand.
15:76. And the (cities were) right on the highroad.
15:77. Behold! in this is a Sign for those who believe!
21:74. And to Lut too we gave Judgment and Knowledge and We saved him from the town which practised abominations: truly they were a people given to Evil a rebellious people.
21:75. And We admitted him to Our Mercy: for he was one of the Righteous.
26:160. The people of Lut rejected the apostles.
26:161. Behold their brother Lut said to them: "Will ye not fear (Allah)?
26:162. "I am to you an apostle worthy of all trust.
26:163. "So fear Allah and obey me.
26:164. "No reward do I ask of you for it: my reward is only from the Lord of the Worlds.
26:165. "Of all the creatures in the world will ye approach males.
26:166. "And leave those whom Allah has created for you to be your mates? Nay ye are a people transgressing (all limits)!"
26:167. They said: "If thou desist not O Lut! thou wilt assuredly be cast out!"

26:168. He said: "I do detest your doings."
26:169. "O my Lord! deliver me and my family from such things as they do!"
26:170. So We delivered him and his family all
26:171. Except an old woman who lingered behind.
26:172. But the rest We destroyed utterly.
26:173. We rained down on them a shower (of brimstone): and evil was the shower on those who were admonished (but heeded not)!
26:174. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.
26:175. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
27:54. We also sent Lut (as an apostle): behold he said to his people "Do ye do what is shameful though ye see (its iniquity)?
27:55. "Would ye really approach men in your lusts rather than women? Nay ye are a people (grossly) ignorant!"
27:56. But his people gave no other answer but this: they said "Drive out the followers of Lut from your city: these are indeed men who want to be clean and pure!"
27:57. But We saved him and his family except his wife: her We destined to be of those who lagged behind.
27:58. And We rained down on them a shower (of brimstone): and evil was the shower on those who were admonished (but heeded not)!
29:26. But Lut had faith in Him (Allah): he said: "I will leave home for the sake of my Lord: for He is Exalted in Might and Wise."
29:27. And We gave (Abraham) Isaac and Jacob and ordained among his progeny Prophethood and Revelation and We granted him his reward in this life; and he was in the Hereafter (of the company) of the Righteous.
29:28. And (remember) Lut; behold he said to his people: "Ye do commit lewdness such as no people in Creation (ever) committed before you.
29:29. "Do ye indeed approach men and cut off the highway? And practice wickedness (even) in your councils?" But his people gave no answer but this: they said: "Bring us the Wrath of Allah if thou tellest the truth."
29:30. He said: "O my Lord! Help Thou me against people who do mischief!"
29:31. When Our Messengers came to Abraham with the good news they said: "We are indeed going to destroy the people of this township: for truly they are (addicted to) crime."
29:32. He said: "But there is Lut there." They said: "Well do we know who is there: we will certainly save him and his following except his wife: she is of those who lag behind!"
29:33. And when Our Messengers came to Lut he was grieved on their account and felt himself powerless (to protect) them: but they said "Fear thou not nor grieve: we are (here) to save thee and thy following except thy wife: she is of those who lag behind.

29:34. "For we are going to bring down on the people of this township a Punishment from heaven because they have been wickedly rebellious."
29:35. And We have left thereof an evident Sign for any people who (care to) understand.

Moses and Aaron (pbut)

Miracles of Moses (pbuh)

2:60. And remember Moses prayed for water for his people; We said: "Strike the rock with thy staff." Then gushed forth therefrom twelve springs. Each group knew its own place for water. So eat and drink of the sustenance provided by Allah and do no evil nor mischief on the (face of the) earth.
7:106. (Pharaoh) said: "If indeed thou hast come with a sign show it forth if thou tellest the truth."
7:107. Then (Moses) threw his rod and behold! it was a serpent plain (for all to see)!
7:108. And he drew out his hand and behold! it was white to all beholders!
7:160. We divided them into twelve tribes or nations. We directed Moses by inspiration when his (thirsty) people asked him for water: "Strike the rock with thy staff": out of it there gushed forth twelve springs: each group knew its own place for water. We gave them the shade of clouds and sent down to them manna and quails (saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for you": (but they rebelled): to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.
20:69. (Allah said to Moses) "Throw that which (the staff) is in thy (Mosess') right hand: quickly will it swallow up that which they have faked. What they have faked is but a magician's trick: and the magician thrives not (no matter) where he goes."
26:32. So (Moses) threw his rod and behold it was a serpent plain (for all to see)!
26:33. And he drew out his hand and behold it was white to all beholders!

Moses (pbuh) and the Learned Servant of Allah

18:60. Behold Moses said to his attendant "I will not give up until I reach the junction of the two seas or (until) I spend years and years in travel."
18:61. But when they reached the Junction they forgot (about) their Fish which took its course through the sea (straight) as in a tunnel.
18:62. When they had passed on (some distance) Moses said to his attendant: "Bring us our early meal; truly we have suffered much fatigue at this (stage of) our journey."

18:63. He replied: "sawest thou (what happened) when we betook ourselves to the rock? I did indeed forget (about) the Fish: none but Satan made me forget to tell (you) about it: it took its course through the sea in a marvellous way!"
18:64. Moses said: "That was what we were seeking after": so they went back on their footsteps following (the path they had come).
18:65. So they found one of Our servants on whom We had bestowed Mercy from Ourselves and whom We had taught knowledge from Our own presence.
18:66. Moses said to him: "May I follow thee on the footing that thou teach me something of the (Higher) Truth which thou hast been taught?"
18:67. (The other) said: "Verily thou wilt not be able to have patience with me!
18:68. "And how canst thou have patience about things about which thy understanding is not complete?"
18:69. Moses said: "Thou wilt find me if Allah so will (truly) patient: nor shall I disobey thee in aught."
18:70. The other said: "If then thou wouldst follow me ask me no questions about anything until I myself speak to thee concerning it."
18:71. So they both proceeded: until when they were in the boat he scuttled it. Said Moses: "Hast thou scuttled it in order to drown those in it? Truly a strange thing hast thou done!"
18:72. He answered: "Did I not tell thee that thou canst have no patience with me?"
18:73. Moses said: "Rebuke me not for forgetting nor grieve me by raising difficulties in my case."
18:74. Then they proceeded: until when they met a young man he slew him. Moses said: "Hast thou slain an innocent person who had slain none? Truly a foul (unheard-of) thing hast thou done!"
18:75. He answered: "Did I not tell thee that thou canst have no patience with me?"
18:76. (Moses) said: "If ever I ask thee about anything after this keep me not in thy company: then wouldst thou have received (full) excuse from my side."
18:77. Then they proceeded: until when they came to the inhabitants of a town they asked them for food but they refused them hospitality. They found there a wall on the point of falling down but he set it up straight. (Moses) said: "If thou hadst wished surely thou couldst have exacted some recompense for it!"
18:78. He answered: "This is the parting between me and thee: now will I tell thee the interpretation of (those things) over which thou wast unable to hold patience.
18:79. As for the boat it belonged to certain men in dire want: they plied on the water: I but wished to render it unserviceable for

there was after them a certain king who seized on every boat by force.

18:80. "As for the youth his parents were people of Faith and we feared that he would grieve them by obstinate rebellion and ingratitude (to Allah and man).

18:81. "So we desired that their Lord would give them in exchange (a son) better in purity (of conduct) and closer in affection.

18:82. "As for the wall it belonged to two youths orphans in the Town; there was beneath it a buried treasure to which they were entitled: their father had been a righteous man: so thy Lord desired that they should attain their age of full strength and get out their treasure a mercy (and favour) from thy Lord. I did it not of my own accord. Such is the interpretation of (those things) over which thou wast unable to hold patience."

Moses (pbuh) and the Pharaoh

7:103. Then after them We sent Moses with Our signs to Pharaoh and his chiefs but they wrongfully rejected them: so see what was the end of those who made mischief.

7:104. Moses said: "O Pharaoh! I am an apostle from the Lord of the worlds.

7:105. "One for whom it is right to say nothing but truth about Allah. Now have I come unto you (people) from your Lord with a clear (sign): so let the children of Israel depart along with me."

7:106. (Pharaoh) said: "If indeed thou hast come with a sign show it forth if thou tellest the truth."

7:107. Then (Moses) threw his rod and behold! it was a serpent plain (for all to see)!

7:108. And he drew out his hand and behold! it was white to all beholders!

7:109. Said the Chiefs of the people of Pharaoh: "This is indeed a sorcerer well-versed.

7:110. "His plan is to get you out of your land then what is it ye counsel?"

7:111. They said: "keep him and his brother in suspense (for a while); and send to the cities men to collect

7:112. and bring up to thee all (our) sorcerers well-versed."

7:113. So there came the sorcerers to Pharaoh: they said "Of course we shall have a (suitable) reward if we win!"

7:114. He said: "Yea (and more) for ye shall in that case be (raised to posts) nearest (to my person)."

7:115. They said: "O Moses! wilt thou throw (first) or shall we have the (first) throw?"

7:116. Said Moses: "Throw ye (first)." So when they threw they bewitched the eyes of the people and struck terror into them: for they showed a great (feat of) magic.

7:117. We put it into Moses's mind by inspiration: "throw (now) thy

rod": and behold! it swallows up straightway all the falsehoods which they fake!

7:118. Thus truth was confirmed and all that they did was made of no effect.

7:119. So the (great ones) were vanquished there and then and were made to look small.

7:120. But the sorcerers fell down prostrate in adoration.

7:121. Saying: "we believe in the Lord of the worlds.

7:122. "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."

7:123. Said Pharaoh: "believe ye in him (Moses) before I give you permission? Surely this is a trick which ye have planned in the city to drive out its people: but soon shall ye know (the consequences).

7:124. "Be sure I (Pharaoh) will cut off your hands and your feet on opposite sides and I will cause you all to die on the cross."

7:125. They said: "for us we are but sent back unto our Lord.

7:126. "But thou dost wreak thy vengeance on us simply because we believed in the signs of our Lord when they reached us! Our Lord! pour out on us patience and constancy and take our souls unto thee as Muslims (who bow to thy will)"!

7:127. Said the chiefs of Pharaoh's people: "wilt thou leave Moses and his people to spread mischief in the land and to abandon thee and thy gods?" He said: "Their male children will we slay; (only) their females will we save alive; and we have over them (power) irresistible."

7:128. Said Moses to his people: "Pray for help from Allah and (wait) in patience and constancy: for the earth is Allah's to give as a heritage to such of his servants as He pleaseth; and the end is (best) for the righteous.

7:129. They said: "We have had (nothing but) trouble both before and after thou (Moses) comest to us." He said: "It may be that your Lord will destroy your enemy and make you inheritors in the earth; that so He may try you by your deeds."

7:130. We punished the people of Pharaoh with years (of drought) and shortness of crops; that they might receive admonition.

7:131. But when good (times) came they said "this is due to us"; when gripped by calamity they ascribed it to evil omens connected with Moses and those with him! Behold! in truth the omens of evil are theirs in Allah's sight but most of them do not understand!

7:132. They said (to Moses): "whatever be the signs thou bringest to work therewith the sorcery on us we shall never believe in thee."

7:133. So We sent (plagues) on them wholesale death Locusts Lice Frogs and Blood: signs openly Self-explained; but they were steeped in arrogance a people given to sin.

7:134. Every time the penalty fell on them they said: "O Moses! on our

behalf call on thy Lord in virtue of his promise to thee: if thou wilt remove the penalty from us we shall truly believe in thee and we shall send away the children of Israel with thee."

7:135. But every time We removed the penalty from them according to a fixed term which they had to fulfil Behold! they broke their word!

7:136. So We exacted retribution from them: We drowned them in the sea because they rejected Our signs and failed to take warning from them.

7:137. And We made a people considered weak (and of no account) inheritors of lands in both east and west lands whereon We sent down our blessings. The fair promise of the Lord was fulfilled for the children of Israel because they had patience and constancy and We levelled to the ground the great works and fine buildings which Pharaoh and his people erected (with such pride).

10:75. Then after them sent We Moses and Aaron to Pharaoh and his chiefs with Our Signs. But they were arrogant: they were a people in sin.

10:76. When the Truth did come to them from Us they said: "This is indeed evident sorcery!"

10:77. Said Moses: "Say ye (this) about the Truth when it hath (actually) reached you? In sorcery (like) this? But sorcerers will not prosper."

10:78. They said: "Hast thou come to us to turn us a way from the ways We found our fathers following in order that thou and thy brother may have greatness in the land? But not we shall believe in you!"

10:79. Said Pharaoh: "Bring me every sorcerer well-versed."

10:80. When the sorcerers came Moses said to them: "Throw ye what ye (wish) to throw!"

10:81. When they had their throw Moses said: "What ye have brought is sorcery: Allah will surely make it of no effect: for Allah prospereth not the work of those who make mischief.

10:82. "And Allah by His Words doth prove and establish his truth however much the Sinners may hate it!"

10:83. But none believed in Moses except some children of his People because of the fear of Pharaoh and his chiefs lest they should persecute them; and certainly Pharaoh was mighty on the earth and one who transgressed all bounds.

11:96. And We sent (to Pharaoh) Moses with Our Clear (Signs) and an authority manifest

11:97. Unto Pharaoh and his Chiefs: but they followed the command of Pharaoh and the command of Pharaoh was no right (guide).

20:47. "So go ye both to him and say `Verily we are apostles sent by thy Lord: send forth therefore the Children of Israel with us and afflict them not: with a Sign indeed have we come from thy

Lord! And peace to all who follow guidance!
20:48. " `Verily it has been revealed to us that the Penalty (awaits) those who reject and turn away.' "
20:49. (When this message was delivered) (Pharaoh) said: "Who then O Moses is the Lord of you two?"
20:50. He said: "Our Lord is He Who gave to each (created) thing its form and nature and further gave (it) guidance."
20:51. (Pharaoh) said: "What then is the condition of previous generations?"
20:52. He replied: "The knowledge of that is with my Lord duly recorded: my Lord never errs nor forgets
20:53. "He Who has made for you the earth like a carpet spread out; has enabled you to go about therein by roads (and channels); and has sent down water from the sky." With it have We produced divers pairs of plants each separate from the others.
20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.
20:55. From the (earth) did We create you and into it shall We return you and from it shall We bring you out once again.
20:56. And We showed Pharaoh all Our Signs but he did reject and refuse.
20:57. He said: "Hast thou come to drive us out of our land with thy magic O Moses?
20:58. "But we can surely produce magic to match thine! So make a tryst between us and thee which we shall not fail to keep neither we nor thou in a place where both shall have even chances."
20:59. Moses said: "Your tryst is the Day of the Festival and let the people be assembled when the sun is well up."
20:60. So Pharaoh withdrew: he concerted his plan and then came (back).
20:61. Moses said to him: "Woe to you! forge not ye a lie against Allah lest He destroy you (at once) utterly by chastisement: the forger must suffer frustration!"
20:62. So they disputed one with another over their affair but they kept their talk secret.
20:63. They said: "These two are certainly (expert) magicians: their object is to drive you out from your land with their magic and to do away with your Most cherished institutions.
20:64. "Therefore concert your plan. And then assemble in (serried) ranks: he wins (all along) today who gains the upper hand."
20:65. They said: "O Moses! whether wilt thou that thou throw (first) or that we be the first to throw?"
20:66. He said "Nay throw ye first!" Then behold their ropes and their rods so it seemed to him on account of their magic began to be in lively motion!
20:67. So Moses conceived in his mind a (sort of) fear.

20:68. We (Allah) said: "Fear not! for thou hast indeed the upper hand:
20:69. "Throw that which is in thy right hand: quickly will it swallow up that which they have faked. What they have faked is but a magician's trick: and the magician thrives not (no matter) where he goes."
20:70. So the magicians were thrown down to prostration: they said "We believe in the Lord of Aaron and Moses."
20:71. (Pharaoh) said: "Believe ye in Him before I give you permission? Surely this must be your leader who has taught you magic! Be sure I will cut off your hands and feet on opposite sides and I will have you crucified on trunks of palm-trees: So shall ye know for certain which of us can give the more severe and the more lasting Punishment!"
20:72. They said: "Never shall we regard thee as more than the Clear Signs that have come to us or than Him Who created us! So decree whatever thou desirest to decree: for thou canst only decree (touching) the life of this world.
20:73. For us we have believed in our Lord: may He forgive us our faults and the magic to which thou didst compel us: for Allah is Best and Most Abiding."
20:74. Verily he who comes to his Lord as a sinner (at Judgment) for him is Hell: therein shall he neither die nor live.
20:77. We sent an inspiration to Moses: "Travel by night with my servants and strike a dry path for them through the sea without fear of being overtaken (by Pharaoh) and without (any other) fear."
20:78. Then Pharaoh pursued them with his forces but the waters completely overwhelmed them and covered them up.
20:79. Pharaoh led his people astray instead of leading them aright.
23:45. Then We sent Moses and his brother Aaron with Our Signs and authority manifest
23:46. To Pharaoh and his Chiefs: but these behaved insolently: they were arrogant people.
23:47. They said: "Shall we believe in two men like ourselves? And their people are subject to us!"
23:48. So they accused them of falsehood and they became of those who were destroyed.
26:10. Behold thy Lord called Moses: "Go to the people of iniquity
26:11. "The people of Pharaoh: will they not fear Allah?"
26:12. He said: "O my Lord! I do fear that they will charge me with falsehood:
26:13. "My breast will be straitened and my speech may not go (smoothly): so send unto Aaron.
26:14. "And (further) they have a charge of crime against me; and I fear they may slay me."
26:15. Allah said: "By no means! proceed then both of you with Our Signs; We are with you and will listen (to your call).

26:16. "So go forth both of you to Pharaoh and say: `We have been sent by the Lord and Cherisher of the Worlds;
26:17. " `Send thou with us the Children of Israel.' "
26:18. (Pharaoh) said: "Did we not cherish thee as a child among us and didst thou not stay in our midst many years of thy life?
26:19. "And thou didst a deed of thine which (thou knowest) thou didst and thou art an ungrateful (wretch)!"
26:20. Moses: "I did it then when I was in error.
26:21. "So I fled from you (all) when I feared you; but my Lord has (since) invested me with Judgment (and wisdom) and appointed me as one of the apostles.
26:22. "And this is the favour with which thou dost reproach me that thou hast enslaved the Children of Israel"
26:23. Pharaoh said: "And what is the `Lord and Cherisher of the Worlds?' "
26:24. (Moses) said: "The Lord and Cherisher of the heavens and the earth and all between if ye want to be quite sure."
26:25. (Pharaoh) said to those around: "Do ye not listen (to what he says)?"
26:26. (Moses) said: "Your Lord and the Lord of your fathers from the beginning!"
26:27. (Pharaoh) said: "Truly your apostle who has been sent to you is a veritable madman!"
26:28. (Moses) said: "Lord of the East and the West and all between! If ye only had sense!"
26:29. (Pharaoh) said: "If thou dost put forward any god other than me I will certainly put thee in prison!"
26:30. (Moses) said: "Even if I showed you something clear (and) convincing?"
26:34. (Pharaoh) said to the Chiefs around him: "This is indeed a sorcerer well-versed:
26:35. "His plan is to get you out of your land by his sorcery; then what is it ye counsel?"
26:36. They said: "Keep him and his brother in suspense (for a while) and dispatch to the Cities heralds to collect
26:37. "And bring up to thee all (our) sorcerers well-versed."
26:38. So the sorcerers were got together for the appointment of a day well- known
26:39. And the people were told: "Are ye (now) assembled?
26:40. "That we may follow the sorcerers (in religion) if they win?"
26:41. So when the sorcerers arrived they said to Pharaoh: "Of course shall we have a (suitable) reward if we win?"
26:42. He said: "Yea (and more) for ye shall in that case be (raised to posts) nearest (to my person)."
26:43. Moses said to them: "Throw ye that which ye are about to throw!"
26:44. So they threw their ropes and their rods and said: "By the

might of Pharaoh it is we who will certainly win!"
26:45. Then Moses threw his rod when behold it straightway swallows up all the falsehoods which they fake!
26:46. Then did the sorcerers fall down prostrate in adoration
26:47. Saying: "We believe in the Lord of the Worlds
26:48. "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."
26:49. Said (Pharaoh): "Believe ye in him before I give you permission? Surely he is your leader who has taught you sorcery! But soon shall ye know! "But sure I will cut off your hands and your feet on opposite sides and I will cause you all to die on the cross!"
26:50. They said: "No matter! for us we shall but return to our Lord!
26:51. "Only our desire is that our Lord will forgive us our faults that we may become foremost among the Believers!"
28:36. When Moses came to them with Our Clear Signs they said: "This is nothing but sorcery faked up: never did we hear the like among our fathers of old!"
28:37. Moses said: "My Lord knows best who it is that comes with guidance from Him and whose End will be best in the Hereafter: certain it is that the wrongdoers will not prosper."
28:38. Pharaoh said: "O Chiefs! no god do I know for you but myself: therefore o Haman! light me a (kiln to bake bricks) out of clay and build me a lofty palace that I may mount up to the god of Moses: but as far as I am concerned I think (Moses) is a liar!"
28:39. And he was arrogant and insolent in the land beyond reason he and his hosts: they thought that they would not have to return to Us!
28:40. So We seized him and his hosts and We flung them into the sea: now behold what was the End of those who did wrong!
28:41. And We made them (but) leaders inviting to the Fire; and on the Day of Judgment no help shall they find.
28:42. In this world We made a Curse to follow them: and on the Day of Judgment they will be among the loathed (and despised).
40:23. Of old We sent Moses with Our Signs and Authority manifest
40:24. To Pharaoh Haman and Qarun; but they called (him) "a sorcerer telling lies!"...
40:25. Now when he came to them in Truth from Us they said "Slay the sons of those who believe with him and keep alive their females" but the plots of Unbelievers (end) in nothing but errors (and delusions)!"...
40:26. Said Pharaoh: "Leave me to slay Moses; and let him Call on his Lord! What I fear is lest he should change your religion or lest he should cause mischief to appear in the land!"
40:27. Moses said: "I have indeed called upon my Lord and your Lord (for protection) from every arrogant one who believes not in the Day of Account!"
40:28. A believer a man from among the people of Pharaoh who had

concealed his faith said: "Will ye slay a man because he says `My Lord is Allah'? When he has indeed come to you with Clear (Signs) from your Lord? And if he be a liar on him is (the sin of) his lie: but if he is telling the Truth then will fall on you something of the (calamity) of which he warns you: truly Allah guides not one who transgresses and lies!

40:29. "O my people! yours is the dominion this day: ye have the upper hand in the land: but who will help us from the Punishment of Allah should it befall us?" Pharaoh said: "I but point out to you that which I see (myself); nor do I guide you but to the Path of Right!"

40:30. Then said the man who believed: "O my People! truly I do fear for you something like the Day (of disaster) of the Confederates (in sin)!

40:31. "Something like the fate of the people of Noah the `Ad and the Thamud and those who came after them: but Allah never wishes injustice to His Servants.

40:32. "And O my People! I fear for you a Day when there will be mutual calling (and wailing)

40:33. A day when ye shall turn your backs and flee: no defender shall ye have from Allah: any whom Allah leaves to stray there is none to guide...

40:34. "And to you there came Joseph in times gone by with Clear Signs but ye ceased not to doubt of the (mission) for which he had come: at length when he died ye said: `No apostle will Allah send after him.' Thus doth Allah leave to stray such as transgress and live in doubt

40:35. "(Such) as dispute about the Signs of Allah without any authority that hath reached them. Grievous and odious (is such conduct) in the sight of Allah and of the Believers. Thus doth Allah seal up every heart of arrogant and obstinate transgressors."

40:36. Pharaoh said: "O Haman! Build me a lofty palace that I may attain the ways and means

40:37. "The ways and means of (reaching) the heavens and that I may mount up to the Allah of Moses; but as far as I am concerned I think (Moses) is a liar!" Thus was made alluring in Pharaoh's eyes the evil of his deeds and he was hindered from the Path; and the plot of Pharaoh led to nothing but perdition (for him).

40:38. The man who believed said further: "O my People! follow me: I will lead you to the Path of Right.

40:39. "O my people! This life of the present is nothing but (temporary) convenience: it is the Hereafter that is the Home that will last.

40:40. "He that works evil will not be requited but by the like thereof: and he that works a righteous deed whether man or woman and is a believer such will enter the Garden (of Bliss): therein will they have abundance without measure.

40:41. "And O my People! how (strange) it is for me to call you to Salvation while ye call me to the Fire!
40:42. "Ye do call upon me to blaspheme against Allah and to join with Him Partners of whom I have no knowledge; and I call you to the Exalted in Power Who forgives again and again!"
40:43. "Without doubt ye do call me to one who is not fit to be called to whether in this world or in the Hereafter; our Return will be to Allah; and the Transgressors will be Companions of the Fire!
40:44. "Soon will ye remember what I say to you (now) my (own) affair I commit to Allah: for Allah (ever) watches over His Servants."
40:45. Then Allah saved him from (every) ill that they plotted (against him) but the brunt of the Penalty encompassed on all sides the People of Pharaoh.
43:46. We did send Moses aforetime with Our Signs to Pharaoh and his Chiefs: he said "I am an apostle of the Lord of the Worlds."
43:47. But when he came to them with Our Signs behold they ridiculed them.
43:48. We showed them Sign after Sign each grater then its fellow and We seized them with Punishment in order that they might turn (to Us).
43:49. And they said "O thou Sorcerer! invoke thy Lord for us according to His covenant with thee; for We shall truly accept guidance."
43:50. But when We removed the Penalty from them behold they broke their word.
43:51. And Pharaoh proclaimed among his people saying: "O my people! does not the dominion of Egypt belong to me (witness) these streams flowing underneath my (palace)? What! see ye not then?
43:52. "Am I not better than this (Moses) who is a contemptible wretch and can scarcely express himself clearly?
43:53. "Then why are not gold bracelets bestowed on him or (why) come (not) with him angels accompanying him in procession?"
43:54. Thus did he make fools of his people and they obeyed him: Truly were they a people rebellious (against Allah).
43:55. When at length they provoked Us We exacted retribution from them and We drowned them all
43:56. And We made them (a people) of the Past and an Example to later ages.
51:38. And in Moses (was another Sign): Behold We sent him to Pharaoh with authority manifest.
51:39. But (Pharaoh) turned back with his Chiefs and said "A sorcerer or one possessed!"
51:40. So We took him and his forces and threw them into the sea: and his was the blame.
61:5. And remember Moses said to his people: "O my people! why do ye vex and insult me though ye know that I am the apostle of

Allah (sent) to you?" Then when they went wrong Allah let their hearts go wrong: for Allah guides not those who are rebellious transgressors.

79:15. Has the story of Moses reached thee?
79:16. Behold thy Lord did call to him in the sacred valley to Tuwa
79:17. "Go thou to Pharaoh for he has indeed transgressed all bounds.
79:18. "And say to him `Wouldst thou that thou shouldst be purified (from sin)?
79:19. "`And that I (Moses) guide thee (Pharaoh) to thy Lord so thou shouldst fear Him?' "
79:20. Then did (Moses) show him the Great Sign.
79:21. But (Pharaoh) rejected it and disobeyed (guidance);
79:22. Further he turned his back striving hard (against Allah).
79:23. Then he collected (his men) and made a proclamation
79:24. Saying "I am your Lord Most High."
79:25. But Allah did punish him (and made an) example of him in the Hereafter as in this life.
79:26. Verily in this is an instructive warning for whosoever feareth (Allah):

Moses (pbuh) Shunned Idol Worship

7:138. We took the children of Israel (with safety) across the sea. They came upon a people devoted entirely to some idols they had. They said: "O Moses! fashion for us a god like unto the gods they have." He said: "surely ye are a people without knowledge.
7:139. "As to these folk the cult they are in is (but) a fragment of a ruin and vain is the (worship) which they practice."
7:140. He said: "Shall I seek for you a god other than the (true) Allah when it is Allah who hath endowed you with gifts above the nations?"

Moses (pbuh) Was Given the Book

2:53. And remember We gave Moses the Scripture and the criterion (between right and wrong) there was a chance for you to be guided aright.
2:87. We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of Apostles; We gave Jesus the son of Mary clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the holy spirit. Is it that whenever there comes to you (Jews and Christians) an Apostle with what ye yourselves desire not ye are puffed up with pride? Some ye called impostors and others ye slay!
5:44. It was We who revealed the law (to Moses); therein was guidance and light. By its standard have been judged the Jews by the Prophet who bowed (as in Islam) to Allah's will by the Rabbis and the doctors of Law: for to them was entrusted the protection of Allah's Book and they were witnesses thereto: therefore fear not men but fear Me and sell not My Signs for a miserable price. If any do fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath

revealed they are (no better than) unbelievers.

6:91. No just estimate of Allah do they (Jews and Christians) make when they say: "Nothing doth Allah send down to man (by way of revelation)": Say: "Who then sent down the Book which Moses brought? a light and guidance to man: but ye make it into (separate) sheets for show while ye conceal much (of its creations of allah): therein were ye taught that which ye knew not neither ye nor your fathers. (O Muhammad) "Say: "Allah (sent the Qur'an down)": then leave them to plunge in vain discourse and trifling.

6:154. Moreover We gave Moses the Book completing (Our favour) to those who would do right and explaining all things in detail and a guide and a mercy that they might believe in the meeting with their Lord.

7:143. When Moses came to the place appointed by Us and his Lord addressed him He said: "O my Lord! show (Thyself) to me that I may look upon thee." Allah said: "by no means canst thou see Me (direct); but look upon the mount; if it abide in its place then shalt thou see Me." When his Lord manifested his glory on the mount He made it as dust and Moses fell down in a swoon. When he recovered his senses he said: "Glory be to Thee! to thee I turn in repentance and I am the first to believe." (Allah) said: "O Moses! I have chosen thee above (other) men by the mission I (have given thee) and the words I (have spoken to thee): take then the (revelation) which I give thee and be of those who give thanks."

7:144. (Allah) said: "O Moses! I have chosen thee Above (other) men By the mission I (have Given thee) and the words I (have spoken to thee): Take then the (revelation) Which I give thee And be of those Who give thanks."

7:145. And We ordained laws for him in the tablets in all matters both commanding and explaining all things (and said): "take and hold these with firmness and enjoin thy people to hold fast by the best in the precepts: soon shall I show you the homes of the wicked (how they lie desolate)."

11:110. We certainly gave the Book to Moses but differences arose therein: had it not been that a Word had gone forth before from thy Lord the matter would have been decided between them: but they are in suspicious doubt concerning it.

17:2. We gave Moses the Book and made it a Guide to the Children of Israel (commanding): "Take not other than Me as Disposer of (your) affairs."

21:48. In the past We granted to Moses and Aaron the Criterion (for Judgment) and a Light and a Message for those who would do right

23:49. And We gave Moses the Book in order that they might receive guidance.

25:35. Before this (Qur'an) We sent Moses the Book and appointed his brother Aaron with him as Minister;
25:36. And We commanded: "Go ye both to the people who have rejected Our Signs": and those (people) We destroyed with utter destruction.
28:43. We did reveal to Moses the Book after We had destroyed the earlier generations (to give) Insight to men and Guidance and Mercy that they might receive admonition.
32:23. We did indeed aforetime give the Book to Moses: be not then in doubt of its reaching (thee): and We made it a guide to the Children of Israel.
40:53. We did aforetime give Moses the (Book of) Guidance and We gave the Book in inheritance to the Children of Israel
40:54. A Guide and a Message to men of understanding.
41:45. We certainly gave Moses the Book aforetime: but dispute arose therein. Had it not been for a word that went forth before from thy Lord (their differences) would have been settled between them: but they remained in suspicious disquieting doubt thereon.
46:12. And before this (Qur'an) was the Book of Moses as a guide and a mercy; and this Book confirms (it) in the Arabic tongue; to admonish the unjust and as Glad Tidings to those who do right.

Moses Was a Prophet (pbuh)

19:51. Also mention in the Book (the story of) Moses: for he was specially chosen and he was an apostle (and) a prophet.
28:7. So We sent this inspiration to the mother of Moses: "Suckle (thy child) but when thou hast fears about him cast him into the river but fear not nor grieve: for We shall restore him to thee and We shall make him one of Our apostles."

Moses' Meeting with Allah

4:164. Of some Apostles We have already told thee the story; of others We have not; and to Moses Allah spoke direct.
7:142. We appointed for Moses thirty nights and completed (the period) with ten (more): thus was completed the term (of communion) with his Lord forty nights. And Moses had charged his brother Aaron (before he went up): "Act for me amongst my people: do right and follow not the way of those who do mischief."
7:143. When Moses came to the place appointed by Us and his Lord addressed him He said: "O my Lord! show (Thyself) to me that I may look upon thee." Allah said: "by no means canst thou see Me (direct); but look upon the mount; if it abide in its place then shalt thou see Me." When his Lord manifested his glory on the mount He made it as dust and Moses fell down in a swoon. When he recovered his senses he said: "Glory be to Thee! to thee I turn in repentance and I am the first to believe." (Allah)

said: "O Moses! I have chosen thee above (other) men by the mission I (have given thee) and the words I (have spoken to thee): take then the (revelation) which I give thee and be of those who give thanks."
7:144. (Allah) said: "O Moses! I have chosen thee Above (other) men By the mission I (have Given thee) and the words I (have spoken to thee): Take then the (revelation) Which I give thee And be of those Who give thanks."
7:145. And We ordained laws for him in the tablets in all matters both commanding and explaining all things (and said): "take and hold these with firmness and enjoin thy people to hold fast by the best in the precepts: soon shall I show you the homes of the wicked (how they lie desolate)."
20:9. Has the story of Moses reached thee?
20:10. Behold he saw a fire: so he said to his family "Tarry ye; I perceive a fire; perhaps I can bring you some burning brand therefrom or find some guidance at the fire."
20:11. But when he came to the fire a voice was heard: "O Moses!
20:12. "Verily I am thy Lord! Therefore (in My presence) put off thy shoes: thou art in the sacred valley Tuwa.
20:13. "I have chosen thee: listen then to the inspiration (sent to thee).
20:14. "Verily I am Allah: there is no god but I: so serve thou me (only) and establish regular prayer for celebrating My praise.
20:15. "Verily the Hour is coming My design is to keep it hidden for every soul to receive its reward by the measure of its endeavour.
20:16. "Therefore let not such as believe not therein but follow their own lusts divert thee therefrom lest thou perish!"
20:17. And what is that in thy right hand O Moses?"
20:18. He said "It is my rod: on it I lean; with it I beat down fodder for my flocks; and in it I find other uses."
20:19. (Allah) said "Throw it O Moses!"
20:20. He threw it and behold! it was a snake active in motion.
20:21. (Allah) said "Seize it and fear not: We shall return it at once to its former condition"...
20:22. Now draw thy hand close to thy side: it shall come forth white (and shining) without harm (or stain) as another Sign
20:23. "In order that We (Allah) may show thee (two) of Our Greater Signs.
20:24. "Go thou to Pharaoh for he had indeed transgressed all bounds."
20:25. (Moses) said: "O my Lord! expand me my breast;"
20:26. "Ease my task for me;
20:27. "And remove the impediment from my speech.
20:28. "So they may understand what I say:
20:29. "And give me a Minister from my family
20:30. "Aaron my brother;

20:31. "Add to my strength through him
20:32. "And make him share my task:
20:33. "That we may celebrate Thy praise without stint
20:34. "And remember Thee without stint:
20:35. For Thou art He that (ever) regardeth us."
20:36. (Allah) said: "Granted is thy prayer O Moses!"
20:37. "And indeed We conferred a favour on thee another time (before).
20:38. "Behold! We sent to thy mother by inspiration the message:
20:39. " `Throw (the child) into the chest and throw (the chest) into the river: the river will cast him up on the bank and he will be taken up by one who is an enemy to Me and an enemy to him': but I cast (the garment of) love over thee from Me: and (this) in order that thou mayest be reared under Mine eye.
20:40. "Behold! thy sister goeth forth and saith `Shall I show you one who will nurse and rear the (child)?' So We brought thee back to thy mother that her eye might be cooled and she should not grieve. Then thou didst slay a man but We saved thee from trouble and We tired thee in various ways. Then didst thou tarry a number of years with the people of Midian. Then didst thou come hither as ordained O Moses!
20:41. "And I have prepared thee for Myself (for service)"...
20:42. "Go thou and thy brother with My Signs and slacken not either of you in keeping Me in remembrance.
20:43. "Go both of you to Pharaoh for he has indeed transgressed all bounds;
20:44. "But speak to him mildly; perchance he may take warning or fear (Allah)."
20:45. They (Moses and Aaron) said: "Our Lord! we fear lest He hasten with insolence against us or lest he transgress all bounds."
20:46. He said: "Fear not: for I am with you: I hear and see (everything).
20:47. "So go ye both to him and say `Verily we are apostles sent by thy Lord: send forth therefore the Children of Israel with us and afflict them not: with a Sign indeed have we come from thy Lord! And peace to all who follow guidance!
20:48. " `Verily it has been revealed to us that the Penalty (awaits) those who reject and turn away.' "
20:83. (When Moses was up on the mount Allah said:) "What made thee hasten in advance of thy people O Moses?"
20:84. He replied: "Behold they are close on my footsteps: I hastened to Thee O my Lord to please Thee."
20:85. (Allah) said: "We have tested thy people in thy absence: the Samiri has led them astray."
27:7. Behold! Moses said to his family: "I perceive a fire; soon will I bring you from there some information or I will bring you a burning brand to light our fuel that ye may warm yourselves."

27:8. But when he came to the (Fire) a voice was heard: "Blessed are those in the Fire and those around: and Glory to Allah the Lord of the Worlds!
27:9. "O Moses! verily I am Allah the Exalted in Might the Wise!...
27:10. "Now do thou throw thy rod!" But when he saw it moving (of its own accord) as if it had been a snake he turned back in retreat and retraced not his steps: "O Moses (it was said) "fear not: truly in My presence those called as apostles have no fear
27:11. "But if any have done wrong and have thereafter substituted good to take the place of evil truly I am Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
27:12. "Now put thy hand into thy bosom and it will come forth white without stain (or harm): (these are) among the nine Signs (thou wilt take) to Pharaoh and his people: for they are a people rebellious in transgression.
27:13. But when our Signs came to them that should have opened their eyes they said: "This is sorcery manifest!"
27:14. And they rejected those Signs in iniquity and arrogance though their souls were convinced thereof: so see what was the end of those who acted corruptly!
28:29. Now when Moses had fulfilled the term and was travelling with his family he perceived a fire in the direction of Mount Tur. He said to his family: "Tarry ye; I perceive a fire; I hope to bring you from there some information or a burning firebrand that ye may warm yourselves."
28:30. But when he came to the (Fire) a voice was heard from the right bank of the valley from a tree in hallowed ground: "O Moses! verily I am Allah the Lord of the Worlds...
28:31. "Now do thou throw thy rod!" But when he saw it moving (of its own accord) as if it had been a snake He turned back in retreat and retraced not his steps: "O Moses!" (It was said) "draw near and fear not: for thou art of those who are secure.
28:32. "Move thy hand into thy bosom and it will come forth white without stain (or harm) and draw thy hand close to thy side (to guard) against fear. Those are the two credentials from thy Lord to Pharaoh and his Chiefs: for truly they are a people rebellious and wicked."
28:33. He said: "O my Lord! I have slain a man among them and I fear lest they slay me.
28:34. "And my brother Aaron he is more eloquent in speech than I: so send him with me as a helper to confirm (and strengthen) me; for I fear that they may accuse me of falsehood."
28:35. He said: "We will certainly strengthen thy arm through thy brother and invest you both with authority so they shall not be able to touch you: with Our Signs shall ye triumph you two as well as those who follow you."
79:15. Has the story of Moses reached thee (O people)?

79:16. Behold thy Lord did call to him in the sacred valley to Tuwa
79:17. "Go thou (Moses) to Pharaoh for he has indeed transgressed all bounds.
79:18. "And say to him `Wouldst thou that thou shouldst be purified (from sin)?
79:19. "`And that I guide thee to thy Lord so thou shouldst fear Him?"

Pharaoh and His People Are Brought before the Fire Daily (Allegorically Speaking)

40:46. In front of the Fire will they be brought morning and evening: and (the Sentence will be) on the Day that Judgment will be established: "Cast ye the People of Pharaoh into the severest Penalty!"

Pharaoh and His People Were Punished

73:16. But Pharaoh disobeyed the apostle; so We seized him with a heavy Punishment.
79:21. But (Pharaoh) rejected it and disobeyed (guidance);
79:22. Further he turned his back striving hard (against Allah).
79:23. Then he collected (his men) and made a proclamation
79:24. Saying "I am your Lord Most High."
79:25. But Allah did punish him (and made an) example of him in the Hereafter as in this life.
79:26. Verily in this is an instructive warning for whosoever feareth (Allah):

Pharaoh's Body Is Saved for Generations to See

10:92. "This day shall We save thee (Pharaoh) in thy body that thou mayest be a Sign to those who come after thee! But verily many among mankind are heedless of Our Signs!"

Prayer of Moses (pbuh)

7:151. Moses prayed: "O my Lord! forgive me and my brother! admit us to Thy mercy! for Thou art the Most Merciful of those who sow mercy!"
7:156. "And ordain for us that which is good in this life and in the hereafter: for we have turned unto Thee." He said: "with My punishment I visit whom I will; but My mercy extendeth to all things. That (Mercy) I shall ordain for those who do right and practice regular charity and those who believe in Our signs;
10:88. Moses prayed: "Our Lord! Thou hast indeed bestowed on Pharaoh and his Chiefs splendour and wealth in the life of the Present and so our Lord they mislead (men) from Thy Path. Deface our Lord the features of their wealth and send hardness to their hearts so they will not believe until they see the grievous Penalty."
10:89. Allah said: "Accepted is your prayer (O Moses and Aaron)! So stand ye straight and follow not the path of those who know not."
20:25. (Moses) said: "O my Lord! expand me my breast;"

20:26. "Ease my task for me;
20:27. "And remove the impediment from my speech.
20:28. "So they may understand what I say:
20:29. "And give me a Minister from my family
20:30. "Aaron my brother;
20:31. "Add to my strength through him
20:32. "And make him share my task:
20:33. "That we may celebrate Thy praise without stint
20:34. "And remember Thee without stint:
20:35. For Thou art He that (ever) regardeth us."
20:36. (Allah) said: "Granted is thy prayer O Moses!"
28:16. He (Moses) prayed: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul (by killing a foe)! Do Thou then forgive me!" So (Allah) forgave him: for He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
28:17. He said: "O my Lord! for that Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace on me never shall I be a help to those who sin!"

Religion of Moses, Same As That of Other Prophets (pbut)

42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee-and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

Some Israelites Disobeyed Moses (pbuh)

4:153. The people of the Book ask thee (Muhammad) to cause a book to descend to them from heaven: indeed they asked Moses for an even greater (miracle) for they said: "Show us Allah in public" but they were dazed for their presumption with thunder and lightning. Yet they worshipped the calf even after clear signs had come to them; even so We forgave them; and gave Moses manifest proofs of authority.
4:160. For the iniquity of the Jews We made unlawful for them certain (foods) good and wholesome which had been lawful for them; in that they hindered many from Allah's way.
4:161. That they took usury (interest) though they were forbidden; and that they devoured men's substance wrongfully; We have prepared for those among them who reject faith a grievous punishment.
61:5. And remember Moses said to his people: "O my people! why do ye vex and insult me though ye know that I am the apostle of Allah (sent) to you?" Then when they went wrong Allah let their hearts go wrong: for Allah guides not those who are rebellious transgressors.

Story of Moses and the Man He Killed

28:15. And he (Moses) entered the City at a time when its people were not watching: and he found there two men fighting one of his own religion and the other of his foes. Now the man of his own religion appealed to him against his foe and Moses struck him with his fist and made an end of him. He said: "This is a work of Evil (Satan): for he is an enemy that manifestly misleads!"

28:16. He prayed: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul! Do Thou then forgive me!" So (Allah) forgave him: for He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

28:17. He said: "O my Lord! for that Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace on me never shall I be a help to those who sin!"

28:18. So he saw the morning in the City looking about in a state of fear when behold the man who had the day before sought his help called aloud for his help (again). Moses said to him: "Thou art truly it is clear a quarrelsome fellow!"

28:19. Then when he decided to lay hold of the man who was an enemy to both of them that man said: "O Moses! is it thy intention to slay me as thou slewest a man yesterday? Thy intention is none other than to become a powerful violent man in the land and not to be one who sets things right!"

28:20. And there came a man running from the furthest end of the City. He said: "O Moses! the Chiefs are taking counsel together about thee to slay thee: so get thee away for I do give thee sincere advice."

28:21. He therefore got away therefrom looking about in a state of fear. He prayed: "O my Lord! save me from people given to wrongdoing."

28:22. Then when he turned his face towards (the land of) Madyan he said: "I do hope that my Lord will show me the smooth and straight Path."

Story of Moses' Childhood

28:4. Truly Pharaoh elated himself in the land and broke up its people into sections depressing a small group among them: their sons he slew but he kept alive their females: for he was indeed a maker of mischief.

28:5. And We wished to be gracious to those who were being depressed in the land to make them leaders (in faith) and make them heirs

28:6. To establish a firm place for them in the land and to show Pharaoh, Haman and their hosts at their hands the very things against which they were taking precautions.

28:7. So We sent this inspiration to the mother of Moses: "Suckle (thy child) but when thou hast fears about him cast him into the river but fear not nor grieve: for We shall restore him to thee and We shall make him one of Our apostles."

28:8. Then the people of Pharaoh picked him up (from the river): (it was intended) that (Moses) should be to them an adversary and a cause of sorrow: for Pharaoh and Haman and (all) their hosts were men of sin.
28:9. The wife of Pharaoh said: "(Here is) a joy of the eye for me and for thee: slay him not. It may be that he will be of use to us or we may adopt him as a son." And they perceived not (what they were doing)!
28:10. But there came to be a void in the heart of the mother of Moses: she was going almost to disclose his (case) had We not strengthened her heart (with faith) so that she might remain a (firm) believer.
28:11. And she said to the sister of (Moses) "Follow him." So she (the sister) watched him in the character of a stranger and they knew not.
28:12. And We ordained that he refused suck at first until (his sister came up and) said: "Shall I point out to you the people of a house that will nourish and bring him up for you and be sincerely attached to him?"...
28:13. Thus did We restore him to his mother that her eye might be comforted that she might not grieve and that she might know that the promise of Allah is true: but most of them do not understand.
28:14. When he reached full age and was firmly established (in life) We bestowed on him wisdom and knowledge: for thus do We reward those who do good.

Story of Moses in Madyan

28:22. Then when he (Moses) turned his face (after killing a man) towards (the land of) Madyan he said: "I do hope that my Lord will show me the smooth and straight Path."
28:23. And when he arrived at the watering (place) in Madyan he found there a group of men watering (their flocks) and besides them he found two women who were keeping back (their flocks). He said: "What is the matter with you?" They said: "We cannot water (our flocks) until the shepherds take back (their flocks): and our father is a very old man."
28:24. So he watered (their flocks) for them; then he turned back to the shade and said: "O my Lord! truly am I in (desperate) need of any good that thou dost send me!"...
28:25. Afterwards one of the (damsels) came (back) to him walking bashfully. She said: "My father invites thee that he may reward thee for having watered (our flocks) for us." So when he came to him and narrated the story he said: "Fear thou not: (well) hast thou escaped from unjust people."
28:26. Said one of the (damsels): "O my (dear) father! engage him on wages: truly the best of men for thee to employ is the (man)

who is strong and trusty"...

28:27. He said: "I intended to wed one of these my daughters to thee on condition that thou serve me for eight years; but if thou complete ten years it will be (grace) from thee. But I intend not to place thee under a difficulty: thou wilt find me indeed if Allah wills one of the righteous."

28:28. He said: "Be that (the agreement) between me and thee: whichever of the two terms I fulfil let there be no ill-will to me. Be Allah a witness to what we say."

Muhammad (pbuh)

Admonished by Allah

2:120. Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee (Muhammad) unless thou follow their form of religion. Say: "The guidance of Allah that is the (only) guidance." Wert thou to follow their desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then wouldst thou find neither protector nor helper against Allah.

10:106. "Nor call on any other than Allah such will neither profit thee(O Muhammad) nor hurt thee: if thou dost Behold! thou shalt certainly be of those who do wrong."

17:73. And their purpose was to tempt thee (Muhammad) away from that which We had revealed unto thee to substitute in Our name something quite different: (in that case) behold! they would certainly have made thee (their) friend!

17:74. And had We not given thee strength thou wouldst nearly have inclined to them a little.

17:75. In that case We should have made thee taste an equal portion (of punishment) in this life and an equal portion in death: and moreover thou wouldst have found none to help thee against Us!

66:1. O Prophet! why holdest thou to be forbidden that which Allah has made lawful to thee? Thou seekest to please thy consorts. But Allah is Oft- Forgiving Most Merciful.

80:1. The (Prophet) frowned and turned away.

80:2. Because there came to him the blind man (interrupting).

80:3. But what could tell thee but that perchance he might Grow (in spiritual understanding)?

80:4. Or that he might receive admonition and the teaching might profit him?

80:5. As to one who regards himself as self-sufficient

80:6. To him dost thou attend;

80:7. Though it is no blame to thee if he grow not (in spiritual understanding).

80:8. But as to him who came to thee striving earnestly

80:9. And with fear (in his heart)

80:10. Of him wast thou unmindful.

Allah and Angels Salutes and Bless Muhammad (pbuh)

33:56. Allah and His angels send blessings on the Prophet: O ye that believe! send ye blessings on him and salute him with all respect.

58:8. Turnest thou not thy sight towards those (unbeliever) who were forbidden secret counsels yet revert to that which they were forbidden (to do)? And they hold secret counsels among themselves for iniquity and hostility and disobedience to the Apostle. And when they (Unbelievers) come to thee (Muhammad) they salute thee not as Allah salutes thee (but in crooked ways): and they say to themselves "Why does not Allah punish us for our words?" Enough for them is Hell: in it will they burn and evil is that destination!

Allah Did Not Forsake Him

8:64. O Apostle! sufficient unto thee is Allah and unto those who follow thee among the believers.

93:1. By the Glorious Morning Light.

93:2. And by the Night when it is still

93:3. The guardian-Lord Hath not forsaken thee (Muhammad) Nor is He displeased.

93:4. And verily the hereafter will be better for thee than the present.

93:5. And soon will thy Guardian-Lord give thee (that wherewith) thou shalt be well-pleased.

93:6. Did He not find thee an orphan and give thee shelter (and care)?

93:7. And He found thee wandering and He gave thee guidance.

93:8. And He found thee in need and made thee independent.

94:1. Have We not expanded thee thy breast?

94:2. And removed from thee thy burden

94:3. The which did gall thy back?

94:4. And raised high the esteem (in which) thou (art held)?

94:5. So verily with every difficulty there is relief:

94:6. Verily with every difficulty there is relief.

94:7. Therefore when thou art free (from thine immediate task) still labour hard

94:8. And to thy Lord turn (all) thy attention.

Allah Speaks Highly of Muhammad (pbuh)

17:86. If it were Our Will We could take away that which We have sent thee by inspiration: then would thou find none to plead thy affair in that matter as against Us

17:87. Except for Mercy from thy Lord: for His Bounty is to thee (indeed) great.

68:1. Nun. By the Pen and by the (Record) which (men) write

68:2. (O Muhammad) Thou art not by the grace of thy Lord mad or

possessed.
68:3. Nay verily for thee is a Reward unfailing:
68:4. And thou (standest) on an exalted standard of character.
68:5. Soon wilt thou (Muhammad) see and they (Unbelievers) will see
68:6. Which of you is afflicted with madness.
53:1. By the Star when it goes down
53:2. Your Companion (Muhammad) is neither astray nor being misled
53:3. Nor does he say (aught) of (his own) Desire.
53:4. It (the Qur'an) is no less than inspiration sent down to him:
53:5. He (Muhammad) was taught by one mighty in Power (angel Gabriel)
81:19. Verily this (the Qur'an) is the word of a most honourable Messenger (angel Gabriel)
81:20. Endued with Power with rank before the Lord of the Throne
81:21. With authority there (and) faithful of his trust.
81:22. And (O people!) your companion (Muhammad) is not one possessed;
81:23. And without doubt he saw him in the clear horizon.
81:24. Neither doth he withhold Grudgingly a knowledge of the Unseen.
81:25. Nor is it the word of an evil spirit accursed.

Ascension (Mi'raj) of Muhammad (pbuh)

17:1. Glory to (Allah) Who did take His Servant for Journey by night from the Sacred Mosque (Mecca) to the Farthest Mosque (in Jerusalem) whose precincts We did Bless in order that We might show him some of Our Signs: for He is the one Who heareth and seeth (all things).
17:60. Behold! We told thee(O Muhammad) that thy Lord doth encompass mankind round about: We granted the Vision which We showed thee but as a trial for men as also the Cursed Tree (mentioned) in the Qur'an: We put terror (and warning) into them but it only increases their inordinate transgression!
53:13. For indeed he (Muhammad) saw him at a second descent.
53:14. Near the Lote-tree beyond which none may pass:
53:15. Near it is the Garden of Abode.
53:16. Behold the Lote-tree was shrouded (in mystery unspeakable!)
53:17. (His) sight never swerved nor did it go wrong!
53:18. For truly did he see of the Signs of his Lord the Greatest!

Forbidden to Worship False gods

6:56. (O Muhammad) Say. I am forbidden to worship those other than Allah whom ye call upon." Say: "I will not follow your vain desires: if I did I would stray from the path and be not of the company of those who receive guidance."
6:71. (O Muhammad) Say: "Shall we indeed call on others besides Allah things that can do us neither good nor harm and turn on

our heels after receiving guidance from Allah? Like one whom the evil ones have made into a fool wandering bewildered through the earth his friends calling `Come to us' (vainly) guiding him to the Path.(O Muhammad) " Say: "Allah's guidance is the (only) guidance and we have been directed to submit ourselves to the Lord of the worlds;
10:106. "Nor call on any other than Allah such will neither profit thee nor hurt thee: if thou dost Behold! thou shalt certainly be of those who do wrong."
13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book rejoice at what hath been revealed unto thee: but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."
15:95. For sufficient are We unto thee against those who scoff
26:213. So call not on any other god with Allah or thou wilt be among those under the Penalty.

Muhammad (pbuh) and Angel Gabriel
53:5. He (Muhammad) was taught by one mighty in Power (Angel Gabriel)
53:6. Endued with Wisdom: For he (Muhammad) appeared (in stately form)
53:7. While he was in the highest part of the horizon:
53:8. Then he approached and came closer
53:9. And was at a distance of but two bow-lengths or (even) nearer;
53:10. So did (Allah) convey the inspiration to His Servant (conveyed) what He (meant) to convey.
53:11. The (Prophet's) (mind and) heart in no way falsified that which he saw.
53:12. Will ye then dispute with him concerning what he saw (referring to Gabriel)?
53:13. For indeed he saw him (angel Gabriel) at a second descent.
53:14. Near the Lote-tree beyond which none may pass:
53:15. Near it is the Garden of Abode.
53:16. Behold the Lote-tree was shrouded (in mystery unspeakable!)
53:17. (His) sight never swerved nor did it go wrong!
53:18. For truly did he see of the Signs of his Lord the Greatest!

Muhammad (pbuh) Cannot Harm or Profit Anyone
10:49. (O Muhammad) Say: "I have no power over any harm or profit to myself except as Allah willeth. To every People is a term appointed: when their term is reached not an hour can they cause delay nor (an hour) can they advance (it in anticipation).

Muhammad (pbuh) Could Have Been Punished Had He Disobeyed Allah
6:15. (O Muhammad) Say: "I would if I disobeyed my Lord indeed

have fear of the penalty of a Mighty Day.

10:15. But when Our Clear Signs are rehearsed unto them those who rest not their hope on their meeting with Us say: "Bring us a Reading other than this or change this.(O Muhammad) " Say: "It is not for me of my own accord to change it: I follow naught but what is revealed unto me: if I were to disobey my Lord I should myself fear the Penalty of a Great Day (to come)."

39:13. (O Muhammad) Say: "I would if I disobeyed my Lord indeed have fear of the Penalty of a Mighty Day."

69:44. And if the apostle were to invent any sayings in Our name

69:45. We should certainly seize him by his right hand

69:46. And We should certainly then cut off the artery of his heart:

69:47. Nor could any of you withhold him (from Our wrath).

72:22. (O Muhammad) Say: "No one can deliver me from Allah (if I were to disobey Him) nor should I find refuge except in Him.

72:23. "Unless I proclaim what I receive from Allah and His Messages: for any that disobey Allah and His Apostle for them is Hell: they shall dwell therein forever."

Muhammad (pbuh) Followed Abraham's Religion

2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye would be guided (to salvation).(O Muhammad) " Say thou: "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."

3:84. (O Muhammad) Say: "We believe in Allah and in what has been revealed to us and what was revealed to Abraham Isma`il Isaac Jacob and the Tribes and in (Books) given to Moses Jesus and the Prophets from their Lord; we make no distinction between one and another among them and to Allah do we bow our will (in Islam)."

6:14. Say: "Shall I take for my protector any other than Allah the Maker of the heavens and the earth? And He is that feedeth but is not fed." Say: "Nay! but I am commanded to be the first of those who bow to Allah (in Islam) and be not thou of the company of those who join gods with Allah."

6:163. No partner hath He: this am I commanded and I am the first of those who bow to His Will.

6:164. Say: "Shall I seek for (my) Cherisher other than Allah when He is the Cherisher of all things (that exist)?" Every soul draws the meed of its acts on none but itself: no bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another. Your goal in the end is toward Allah: He will tell you the truth of the things wherein ye disputed.

10:104. (O Muhammad) Say: "O ye men! if ye are in doubt as to my religion (behold!) I worship not what ye worship other than Allah But I worship Allah Who will take your souls (at death): I am commanded to be (in the ranks) of the Believers.

12:108. Say thou: "This my way: I do invite unto Allah on evidence clear as the seeing with one's eyes I and whoever follows me: Glory to Allah! and never will I join gods with Allah!"
16:123. So We have taught thee (O Muhammad) the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."
38:65. Say: "Truly am I (Muhammad) a Warner: no god is there but the One Allah Supreme and Irresistible
109:1. (O Muhammad) Say: O ye that reject Faith!
109:2 I worship not that which ye worship
109:3. Nor will ye worship that which I worship.
109:4. And I will not worship that which ye have been wont to worship
109:5. Nor will ye worship that which I worship.
109:6. To you be your Way and to me mine.

Muhammad (pbuh) Guided by Allah

2:120. Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee unless thou follow their form of religion. Say: "The guidance of Allah that is the (only) guidance." Wert thou to follow their desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then wouldst thou find neither protector nor helper against Allah.
3:120. If aught that is good befalls you (O Muhammad) it grieves them (unbelievers); but if some misfortune overtakes you they rejoice at it. But if ye are constant and do right not the least harm will their cunning do to you for Allah compasseth round about all that they do.
3:73. "And believe no one unless he follows your religion." Say: "True guidance is the guidance of Allah; (fear ye) lest a revelation be sent to someone (else) like unto that which was sent unto you. Or that those (receiving such revelation) should engage you in argument before your Lord." Say: "All bounties are in the hand of Allah: He granteth them to whom He pleaseth; and Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things."
4:81. They (hypocrites) have "Obedience" on their lips; but when they leave thee a section of them meditate all night on things very different from what thou tellest them but Allah records their nightly (plots): so keep clear of them and put thy trust in Allah; and enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.
4:89. They (Unbelievers) but wish that ye (O Muhammad) should reject faith as they do and thus be on the same footing (as they): but take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (from what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades seize them and slay them wherever ye find them? and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks.
4:90. Except those who join a group between whom and you there is a treaty (of peace) or those who approach you with hearts restraining them from fighting you as well as fighting their

own people. If Allah had pleased He could have given them power over you and they would have fought you: therefore if they withdraw from you but fight you not and (instead) send you (guarantees of) peace then Allah hath opened no way for you (to war against them).

4:91. Others you will find that wish to gain your confidence as well as that of their people: every time they are sent back to temptation they succumb thereto: if they withdraw not from you nor give you (guarantees) of peace besides restraining their hands seize them and slay them. Wherever ye get them: in their case We have provided you with a clear argument against them.

5:41. O Apostle! let not those grieve thee who race each other into unbelief: (whether it be) among those who say: "We believe" with their lips but whose hearts have no faith; or it be among the Jews men who will listen to any lie will listen even to others who have never so much as come to thee. They change the words from their (right) times and places; they say "If ye are given this take it but if not beware:" If anyone's trial is intended by Allah thou hast no authority in the least for him against Allah. For such it is not Allah's will to purify their hearts. For them there is disgrace in this world and in the Hereafter a heavy punishment.

5:42. (They are fond of) listening to falsehood of devouring anything forbidden. If they do come to thee (Muhammad) either judge between them or decline to interfere. If thou decline they cannot hurt thee in the least. If thou judge, judge in equity between them; for Allah loveth those who judge in equity.

5:48. To thee (Muhammad) We (Allah) sent the Scripture (The Qur'an) in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

5:49. And this (Allah commands): Judge thou between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires but beware of them lest they beguile thee from any of that (teaching) which Allah hath sent down to thee. And if they turn away be assured that for some of their crimes it is Allah's purpose to punish them. And truly most men are rebellious.

6:147. If they accuse thee of falsehood say: "Your Lord is full of Mercy All-embracing; but from people in guilt never will His wrath be turned back.

6:150. Say: "Bring forward your witnesses to prove that Allah did for-

bid so and so." If they bring such witnesses be not thou amongst them: nor follow thou the vain desires of such as treat Our Signs as falsehoods and such as believe not in the Hereafter: for they hold others as equal with their Guardian-Lord.
8:61. But if the enemy incline towards peace do thou (also) incline towards peace and trust in Allah: for He is the one that heareth and knoweth (all things).
9:84. Nor do thou ever pray for any of them that dies nor stand at his grave: for they rejected Allah and His apostle and died in a state of perverse rebellion.
9:107. And there are those who put up a mosque by way of mischief and infidelity to disunite the believers and in preparation for one who warred against Allah and His apostle aforetime. They will indeed swear that their intention is nothing but good; but Allah doth declare that they are certainly liars.
9:108. Never stand thou forth therein. There is a mosque whose foundation was laid from the first day on piety; it is more worthy of thy standing forth (for prayer) therein. In it are men who love to be purified; and Allah loveth those who make themselves pure.
10:105. "And further (thus): `Set thy face towards Religion with true piety and never in anywise be of the Unbelievers;
10:106. "Nor call on any other than Allah such will neither profit thee nor hurt thee: if thou dost Behold! thou shalt certainly be of those who do wrong."
10:109. Follow thou (O Muhammad) the inspiration sent unto thee and be patient and constant till Allah doth decide: for He is the Best to decide.
15:88. Strain not thine eyes (wistfully) at what We have bestowed on certain classes of them nor grieve over them: but lower thy wing (in gentleness) to the Believers.
16:82. But if they turn away thy duty is only to preach the clear message.
16:102. Say the Holy Spirit has brought the revelation from thy Lord in truth in order to strengthen those who believe and as a guide and Glad Tidings to Muslims.
16:127. And do thou be patient for thy patience is but from Allah; nor grieve over them (unbelievers): and distress not thyself because of their plots.
17:29. Make not thy hand tied (like a niggard's) to thy neck nor stretch it forth to its utmost reach so that thou become blameworthy and destitute.
17:54. It is your Lord that knoweth you best: if He please He granteth you mercy or if He please punishment: We have not sent thee to be a disposer of their affairs for them.
18:28. And keep thy (Muhammad) soul content with those who call on

their Lord morning and evening seeking his Face; and let not thine eyes pass beyond them seeking the pomp and glitter of this Life; nor obey any whose heart We have permitted to neglect the remembrance of Us one who follows his own desires whose case has gone beyond all bounds.

18:29. (O Muhammad) Say "The Truth is from your Lord": let him who will believe and let him who will reject (it): for the wrong-doers We have prepared a Fire whose (smoke and flames) like the wall and roof of a tent will hem them in: if they implore relief they will be granted water like melted brass that will scald their faces. How dreadful the drink! How uncomfortable a couch to recline on!

23:51. O ye apostles! enjoy (all) things good and pure and work right-eousness: for I am well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

23:52. And verily this Brotherhood of yours is a single Brotherhood and I am your Lord and Cherisher: therefore fear Me (and no other).

23:53. But people have cut off their affair (of unity) between them into sects: each party rejoices in that which is with itself.

23:54. But leave them in their confused ignorance for a time.

23:55. Do they think that because We have granted them abundance of wealth and sons

23:56. We would hasten them on in every good? Nay they do not understand.

23:93. (Muhammad) Say: "O my Lord! if Thou wilt show me (in my lifetime) that which they are warned against

23:94. "Then O my Lord! put me not amongst the people who do wrong!"

23:95. And We are certainly able to show thee (in fulfilment) that against which they are warned.

23:96. Repel evil with that which is best: We are well-acquainted with the things they say.

27:91. For me I (Muhammad) have been commanded to serve the Lord of this City Him Who has sanctified it and to Whom (belong) all things: and I am commanded to be of those who bow in Islam to Allah's Will

32:28. They (Unbelievers) say: "When will this decision (Day Of Judgment) be if ye are telling the truth?"

32:29. (O Muhammad) Say: "On the Day of Decision no profit will it be to Unbelievers if they (then) believe! Nor will they be granted a respite."

32:30. So (O Muhammad) turn away from them and wait: they too are waiting.

26:213. So call not on any other god with Allah or thou wilt be among those under the Penalty.

26:214. And admonish thy nearest kinsmen

26:215. And lower thy wing to the Believers who follow thee.

26:216. Then if they disobey thee say: "I am free (of responsibility) for what ye do!"
26:217. And put thy trust on the Exalted in Might the Merciful (Allah)
26:218. Who seeth thee standing forth (in prayer)
26:219. And thy movements among those who prostrate themselves.
29:45. Recite what is sent of the Book by inspiration to thee and establish Regular Prayer: for Prayer restrains from shameful and unjust deeds; and remembrance of Allah is the greatest (thing in life) without doubt. And Allah knows the (deeds) that ye do.
29:46. And dispute ye not with the People of the Book except with means better (than mere disputation) unless it be with those of them who inflict wrong (and injury): but say "We believe in the Revelation which has come down to us and in that which came down to you; Our Allah and your Allah is one; and it is to Him we bow (in Islam)."
29:52. (O Muhammad(Say: "Enough is Allah for a Witness between me and you: He knows what is in the heavens and on earth. And it is those who believe in vanities and reject Allah that will perish (in the end)."
33:50. O prophet! We have made lawful to thee thy wives to whom thou hast paid their dowers; and those whom thy right hand possesses out of the prisoners of war whom Allah has assigned to thee; and daughters of thy paternal uncles and aunts and daughters of thy maternal uncles and aunts who migrated (from Mecca) with thee; and any believing woman who dedicates her soul to the Prophet if the Prophet wishes to wed her this only for thee and not for the Believers (at large); We know what We have appointed for them as to their wives and the captives whom their right hands possess in order that there should be no difficulty for Thee. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
39:11. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily I am commanded to serve Allah with sincere devotion;
39:12. "And I am commanded to be the first of those who bow to Allah in Islam."
39:13. (O Muhammad) Say: "I would if I disobeyed my Lord indeed have fear of the Penalty of a Mighty Day."
39:14. Say: "It is Allah I serve with my sincere (and exclusive) devotion:
39:15. "Serve ye what ye will besides Him." Say: "Truly those in loss are those who lose their own souls and their People on the Day of Judgement: Ah! that is indeed the (real and) evident Loss!"
39:39. (O Muhammad) Say: "O my people! Do whatever ye can: I will do (my part): but soon will ye know
42:14. And they (Jews) became divided only after knowledge reached them through selfish envy as between themselves. Had it not been for a Word that went forth before from thy Lord (tending)

to a Term appointed the matter would have been settled between them: but truly those who have inherited the Book after them are in suspicious (disquieting) doubt concerning it.

42:15. Now then for that (reason) call (them to the Faith) and stand steadfast as thou art commanded nor follow thou their vain desires; but say: "I believe in the Book which Allah has sent down; and I am commanded to judge justly between you. Allah is Our Lord and your Lord. For us (is the responsibility for) Our deeds and for you for your deeds. There is no contention between us and you. Allah will bring us together and to Him is (Our) final goal.

42:16. But those who dispute concerning Allah after He has been accepted futile is their dispute in the sight of their Lord: on them is Wrath and for them will be a Penalty Terrible.

45:18. Then We put thee (O Muhammad) on the (right) Way of Religion: so follow thou that (Way) and follow not the desires of those who know not.

45:19. They will be of no use to thee (O Muhammad) in the sight of Allah: it is only Wrongdoers (that stand as) protectors one to another: but Allah is the Protector of the Righteous.

46:35. Therefore patiently persevere as did (all) apostles of inflexible purpose; and be in no haste about the (Unbelievers). On the Day that they see the (Punishment) promised them (it will be) as if they had not tarried more than an hour in a single day. (Thine but) to proclaim the Message: but shall any be destroyed except those who transgress.

52:45. So leave them (unbelievers) alone until they encounter that Day of theirs wherein they shall (perforce) swoon (with terror)

62:11. But when they see some bargain or some amusement they disperse headlong to it and leave thee standing. (O Muhammad) Say: "The (blessing) from the Presence of Allah is better than any amusement or bargain! And Allah is the Best to provide (for all needs).

66:9. O Prophet! strive hard against the Unbelievers and the Hypocrites and be firm against them. Their abode is Hell an evil refuge (indeed).

67:28. (O Muhammad) Say: "See ye? If Allah were to destroy me and those with me or if He bestows His Mercy on us yet who can deliver the Unbelievers from a grievous Penalty?"

67:29. (O Muhammad) Say: "He is (Allah) Most Gracious: we have believed in Him and on Him have we put our trust: so soon will ye know which (of us) it is that is in manifest error."

68:8. So hearken not to those who deny (the Truth).

73:10. And have patience with what they (unbelievers) say and leave them with noble (dignity).

73:11. And leave Me (alone to deal with) those in possession of the good things of life who (yet) deny the Truth; and bear with

them for a little while.
74:1. O thou wrapped up (in a mantle)!
74:2. Arise and deliver thy warning!
74:3. And thy Lord do thou magnify!
74:4. And thy garments keep free from stain!
74:5. And all abomination shun!
74:6. Nor expect in giving any increase (for thyself)!
74:7. But for thy Lord's (Cause) be patient and constant!
74:11. Leave Me alone (to deal) with the (creature) whom I created (bare and) alone!
74:12. To whom I granted resources in abundance
74:13. And sons to be by his side!
74:14. To whom I made (life) smooth and comfortable!
74:15. Yet is he greedy that I should add (yet more)
87:9. Therefore give admonition in case the admonition profits (the hearer).
88:21. Therefore do thou give admonition for thou art one to admonish.
88:22. Thou art not one to manage (men's) affairs.
93:9. Therefore treat not the orphan with harshness
93:10. Nor repulse the petitioner (Unheard);
94:7. Therefore when thou (Muhammad) art free (from thine immediate task) still labour hard
94:8. And to thy Lord turn (all) thy attention.
108:1. To thee (Muhammad) have We granted the Fount (Of Abundance).
108:2. Therefore to thy Lord turn in Prayer and Sacrifice.
114:1. (O Muhammad) Say: I seek refuge with the Lord and Cherisher of Mankind
114:2. The King (or Ruler) of Mankind
114:3. The Allah (or Judge) of Mankind
114:4. From the mischief of the Whisperer (of Evil) who withdraws (after his whisper)
114:5. (The same) who whispers into the hearts of mankind
114:6. Among Jinns and among Men.

Muhammad (pbuh) Is a True Prophet and Messenger of Allah

2:119. Verily We have sent thee in truth as a bearer of glad tidings and a warner. But of thee no question shall be asked of Companions of the blazing fire.
5:19. O people of the Book! now hath come unto you making (things) clear unto you Our Apostle after the break in (the series of) Our apostles lest ye should say: there came unto us no bringer of glad tidings and no warner (from evil): but now hath come unto you a bringer of glad tidings and a warner (from evil): and Allah hath power over all things.
5:92. Obey Allah and obey the Apostle and beware (of evil): if ye do

turn back know ye that it is Our Apostle's duty to proclaim (the Message) in the clearest manner.
7:182. Those who reject Our signs We shall gradually visit with punishment in ways they perceive not.
7:183. Respite will I grant unto them: for My scheme is strong (and unfailing).
7:184. Do they not reflect? Their companion is not seized with madness: he is but a perspicuous warner.
7:188. (O Muhammad) Say: "I have no power over any good or harm to myself except as Allah willeth. If I had knowledge of the unseen I should have multiplied all good and no evil should have touched me I am but a warner and a bringer of glad tidings to those who have faith."
11:57. (Muhammad said) "If ye turn away I (at least) have conveyed the Message with which I was sent to you. My Lord will make another People to succeed you and you will not harm Him in the least. For my Lord hath care and watch over all things."
13:7. And the Unbelievers say! "Why is not a Sign sent down to him from his Lord?" But thou art truly a warner and to every people a guide.
15:89. And say: "I am indeed he that warneth openly and without ambiguity"
27:92. And to rehearse the Qur'an: and if any accept guidance they do it for the good of their own souls and if any stray say: "I am only a Warner."
29:50. Yet they say: "Why are not Signs sent down to him from his Lord?" Say: "The Signs are indeed with Allah: and I am indeed a clear Warner."
33:45. O Prophet! Truly We have sent thee as a Witness a Bearer of Glad Tidings and a Warner
34:46. (O Muhammad) Say: "I do admonish you on one point: that ye do stand up before Allah- -(it may be) in pairs or (it may be) singly and reflect (within yourselves): your Companion is not possessed: he is no less than a Warner to you in face of a terrible Penalty."
35:23. Thou art no other than a warner.
35:24. Verily We have sent thee in truth as a bearer of glad tidings and as a warner: and there never was a people without a warner having lived among them (in the past).
38:65. (O Muhammad) Say: "Truly am I a Warner: no god is there but the One Allah Supreme and Irresistible
46:9. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am no bringer of new fangled doctrine among the apostles nor do I know what will be done with me or with you. I follow but that which is revealed to me by inspiration: I am but a Warner open and clear."
48:8. We have truly sent thee as a witness as a bringer of Glad Tidings and as a Warner:

50:2. But they wonder that there has come to them a Warner from among themselves. So the Unbelievers say: "This is a wonderful thing!
51:52. Similarly no apostle came to the Peoples before them but they said (of him) in like manner "A sorcerer or one possessed"!
53:56. This is a Warner of the (series of) Warners of old!
79:45. Thou art but a Warner for such as fear it.

Muhammad (pbuh) Is the Seal of Prophets

33:40. Muhammad is not the father of any of your men but (he is) the Apostle of Allah and the Seal of the Prophets: and Allah has full knowledge of all things.

Muhammad (pbuh) Was a Human Being

6:50. (O Muhammad) Say: "I (Muhammad) tell you not that with me are the treasures of Allah nor do I know what is hidden nor do I tell you I am an angel. I but follow what is revealed to me." Say: "Can the blind be held equal to the seeing?" Will ye then consider not?
7:188. (O Muhammad) Say: "I have no power over any good or harm to myself except as Allah willeth. If I had knowledge of the unseen I should have multiplied all good and no evil should have touched me I am but a warner and a bringer of glad tidings to those who have faith."
18:110. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am but a man like yourselves (but) the inspiration has come to me that your Allah is one Allah: whoever expects to meet his Lord let him work righteousness and in the worship of his Lord admit no one as partner.

Muhammad (pbuh) Was Falsely Accused by His Enemies

7:184. Do they not reflect? Their companion (Muhammad) is not seized with madness: he is but a perspicuous warner.
21:5. "Nay" they (Unbelievers) say "(these are) medleys of dreams! nay he (Muhammad) forged it(Qur'an)!- -nay he is (but) a poet! Let him then bring us a Sign like the ones that were sent to (prophets) of old!"
23:70. Or do they (Unbelievers) say "He (Muhammad) is possessed"? Nay he has brought them the Truth but most of them hate the Truth.
36:69. We (Allah) have not instructed the (Prophet) in Poetry nor is it meet for Him: this is no less than a Message and a Qur'an making things clear:
37:36. And (Unbelievers) say: "What! shall we give up our gods for the sake of a Poet possessed(Muhammad) ?"
37:37. Nay! He (Muhammad) has come with the (very) Truth and he confirms (the Message of) the apostles (before Him).
52:29. Therefore proclaim thou (O Muhammad) the praises (of thy Lord): For by the Grace of thy Lord thou art no (vulgar) sooth-

sayer nor art thou (Muhammad) one possessed.
52:30. Or do they (Unbelievers) say "A Poet! we await for him some calamity (hatched) by Time!"
53:2. Your Companion (Muhammad) is neither astray nor being misled
68:2. Thou (Muhammad) art not by the grace of thy Lord mad or possessed.
69:41. It is not the word of a poet: little it is ye believe!
69:41. It (Qur'an) is not the word of a poet: little it is ye believe!
69:42. Nor is it the word of a soothsayer: little admonition it is ye receive.
81:22. And (O people!) your companion is not one possessed;

Muhammad Is Close to the Believers

33:6. The Prophet is closer to the Believers than their own selves and his wives are their mothers. Blood-relations among each other have closer personal ties in the Decree of Allah than (the Brotherhood of) Believers and Muhajirs: nevertheless do ye what is just to your closest friends: such is the writing in the Decree (of Allah).

Muhammad Is Mercy

9:61. Among them are men who molest the Prophet and say "he is (all) ear." Say "he listens to what is best for you; he believes in Allah has faith in the believers and is a Mercy to those of you who believe": but those who molest the apostle will have a grievous penalty.
21:107. We (Allah) sent thee (Muhammad) not but as a mercy for all creatures.
28:46. Nor wast thou (O Muhammad) at the side of (the Mountain of) Tur when We called (to Moses) Yet (art thou sent) as a Mercy from thy Lord to give warning to a people to whom no warner had come before thee: in order that they may receive admonition.

Muhammad Prayed for His Own Salvation

17:80. (O Muhammad) Say: "O my Lord! let my entry be by the Gate of Truth and Honour and likewise my exit by the Gate of Truth and Honour; and grant me from Thy Presence an authority to aid (me)."
23:93. Say: "O my Lord! if Thou wilt show me (in my lifetime) that which they are warned against
23:94. "Then O my Lord! put me not amongst the people who do wrong!"
23:95. And We are certainly able to show thee (in fulfilment) that against which they are warned.
23:96. Repel evil with that which is best: We are well-acquainted with the things they say.

23:97. And say: "O my Lord! I seek refuge with Thee from the suggestions of the Evil Ones;
23:98. "And I seek refuge with Thee O my Lord! lest they should come near me."
23:94. "Then O my Lord! put me not amongst the people who do wrong!"

Muhammad Sent to Proclaim the Message

2:151. A similar (favour have ye already received) in that We have sent among you an Apostle of your own rehearsing to you Our signs and sanctifying you and instructing you in Scripture and wisdom and in new Knowledge.
5:99. The Apostle's duty is but to proclaim (the Message): but Allah knoweth all that ye reveal and ye conceal.
6:105. Thus do We explain the Signs by various (symbols): that they may say "Thou hast taught us diligently" and that We may make the matter clear to those who know.
11:2. (It teacheth) that ye should worship none but Allah. (Say:) "Verily I am (sent) unto you from Him to warn and to bring glad tidings:
11:3. ("And to preach thus) `Seek ye the forgiveness of your Lord and turn to Him in repentance; that He may grant you enjoyment good (and true) for a term appointed and bestow His abounding grace on all who abound in merit! But if ye turn away then I fear for you the Penalty of a Great Day:
13:40. Whether We shall show thee (within thy lifetime) part of what We promised them or take to Ourselves thy soul (before it is all accomplished) thy duty is to (make the Message) reach them: it is Our part to call them to account.
16:35. The worshippers of false gods say: "If Allah had so willed we should not have worshipped aught but Him neither we nor our fathers nor should we have prescribed prohibitions other than His." So did those who went before them. But what is the mission of apostles but to preach the Clear Message?
16:36. For We assuredly sent amongst every People an apostle (with the Command) "Serve Allah and eschew Evil": of the people were some whom Allah guided and some on whom Error became inevitably (established). So travel through the earth and see what was the end of those who denied (the Truth).
16:44. (We sent them) with Clear Signs and Books of dark prophecies; and We have sent down unto thee (also) the Message; that thou mayest explain clearly to men what is sent for them and that they may give thought.
16:82. But if they turn away thy duty is only to preach the clear message.
16:125. Invite (all) to the way of thy Lord with wisdom and beautiful preaching; and argue with them in ways that are best and most

gracious: for thy Lord knoweth best who have strayed from His Path and who receive guidance.

17:81. And say: "Truth has (now) arrived and Falsehood perished: for Falsehood is (by its nature) bound to perish."

22:67. To every People have we appointed rites and ceremonies which they must follow let them not then dispute with thee on the matter but do thou invite (them) to thy Lord: for thou art assuredly on the Right Way.

24:54. (O Muhammad) Say: "Obey Allah and obey the Apostle: but if ye turn away he is only responsible for the duty placed on him and ye for that placed on you. If ye obey him ye shall be on right guidance. The Apostle's duty is only to preach the clear (Message)."

24:55. Allah has promised to those among you who believe and work righteous deeds that He will of a surety grant them in the land inheritance (of power) as He granted it to those before them; that He will establish in authority their religion the one which He has chosen for them; and that He will change (their state) after the fear in which they (lived) to one of security and peace: 'They will worship Me (alone) and not associate aught with Me.' If any do reject faith after this they are rebellious and wicked.

25:56. But thee (O Muhammad) We only sent to give glad tidings and admonition.

42:7. Thus have We sent by inspiration to thee an Arabic Qur'an: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her and warn (them) of the Day of Assembly of which there is no doubt: (when) some will be in the Garden and some in the Blazing Fire.

42:48. If then they (unbelievers) turn away We have not sent thee (O Muhammad) as a guard over them. Thy duty is but to convey (the Message). And truly when We give man a taste of Mercy from Ourselves He doth exult thereat but when some ill happens to him on account of the deeds which His hands have sent forth truly then is man ungrateful!

42:52. And thus have We by Our command sent inspiration to thee(O Muhammad) : thou knowest not (before) what was Revelation and what was Faith; but We have made the (Qur'an) a Light wherewith We guide such of Our servants as We will; and verily thou dost guide (men) to the Straight Way

46:35. Therefore (O Muhammad) patiently persevere as did (all) apostles of inflexible purpose; and be in no haste about the (Unbelievers). On the Day that they see the (Punishment) promised them (it will be) as if they had not tarried more than an hour in a single day. (Thine but) to proclaim the Message: but shall any be destroyed except those who transgress.

73:15. We have sent to you (O men!) an apostle to be a witness concerning you even as We sent an apostle to Pharaoh.

96:1. Proclaim! (or Read!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher Who created

Muhammad Taught by Angel Gabriel

53:5. He was taught by one mighty in Power (Angel Gabriel)

Muhammad the Unlettered Prophet

7:157. "Those who follow the apostle the unlettered prophet (Muhammad) whom they find mentioned in their own (Scriptures); in the law and the Gospel; for he commands them what is just and forbids them what is evil: he allows them as lawful what is good (and pure) and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure); He releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So it is those who believe in him honour him help him and follow the light which is sent down with him it is they who will prosper."

7:158. (O Muhammad) Say: "O men! I am sent unto you all as the apostle of Allah to Whom belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth: there is no god but He: it is He that giveth both life and death. So believe in Allah and His apostle the unlettered Prophet(Muhammad) who believed in Allah and His words: follow him that (so) ye may be guided."

29:48. And thou (O Muhammad) wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Qur'an came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand: in that case indeed would the talkers of vanities have doubted.

62:2. It is He Who has sent amongst the Unlettered an apostle(Muhammad) from among themselves to rehearse to them His Signs to sanctify them and to instruct them in Scripture and Wisdom although they had been before in manifest error

Muhammad Was Informed (By Allah) of Some Past Prophets

4:164. Of some Apostles We (Allah) have already told thee (O Muhammad) the story; of others We have not; and to Moses Allah spoke direct.

Muhammad's Uncle, Abu Lahab

111:1. Perish the hands of the Father of Flame! Perish he!

111:2. No profit to him from all his wealth and all his gains!

111:3. Burnt soon will he be in a Fire of blazing Flame!

Not Sent to Mingle with the Affairs of Man

6:66. But thy people reject this (the Qur'an) though it is the truth. (O Muhammad) Say: "Not mine is the responsibility for arranging your affairs;

6:104. "Now have come to you from your Lord proofs to open your eyes: if any will see it will be for (the good of) his own soul; if any will be blind it will be to his own (harm): I am not (here) to

watch over your doings."

10:108. (O Muhammad) Say: "O ye men! now Truth hath reached you from your Lord! Those who receive guidance do so for the good of their own souls; those who stray do so to their own loss: and I am not (set) over you to arrange your affairs."

16:82. But if they turn away (O Muhammad) thy duty is only to preach the clear message.

17:54. It is your Lord that knoweth you best: if He please He granteth you mercy or if He please punishment: We have not sent thee (O Muhammad) to be a disposer of their affairs for them.

42:48. If then they (unbelievers) turn away We (Allah) have not sent thee (O Muhammad) as a guard over them. Thy duty is but to convey (the Message). And truly when We give man a taste of Mercy from Ourselves He doth exult thereat but when some ill happens to him on account of the deeds which His hands have sent forth truly then is man ungrateful!

88:21. Therefore do thou give admonition for thou art one to admonish.

88:22. Thou art not one to manage (men's) affairs.

Prophet (Muhammad) (pbuh) and the Believers

2:104. O ye of Faith! say not (to the Apostle) words of ambiguous import but words of respect; and hearken (to him); to those without faith is a grievous punishment.

2:108. Would ye question your Apostle as Moses was questioned of old? But whoever changeth from faith to unbelief hath strayed without doubt from the even way.

3:31. (O Muhammad) Say: "If ye do love Allah follow me: Allah will love you and forgive you your sins for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

4:100. He who forsakes his home in the cause of Allah finds in the earth many a refuge wide and spacious: should he die as a refugee from home for Allah and his Apostle his reward becomes due and sure with Allah: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

8:24. O ye who believe! give your response to Allah and His apostle when He calleth you to that which will give you life; and know that Allah cometh in between a man and his heart and that it is He to whom Ye shall (all) be gathered.

24:63. Deem not the summons of the Apostle among yourselves like the summons of one of you to another: Allah doth know those of you who slip away under shelter of some excuse: then let those beware who withstand the Apostle's order lest some trial befall them or a grievous Penalty be inflicted on them.

33:53. O ye who Believe! enter not the Prophet's houses until leave is given you for a meal (and then) not (so early as) to wait for its preparation: but when ye are invited enter; and when ye have

taken your meal disperse without seeking familiar talk. Such (behaviour) annoys the Prophet: He is ashamed to dismiss you but Allah is not ashamed (to tell you) the truth. And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything ye want ask them from before a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that ye should annoy Allah's Apostle or that ye should marry his widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in Allah's sight an enormity.

33:56. Allah and His angels send blessings on the Prophet: O ye that believe! send ye blessings on him and salute him with all respect.

49:1. O ye who believe! put not yourselves forward before Allah and His Apostle: But fear Allah: for Allah is He who hears and knows all things.

49:2. O ye who believe! raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet nor speak aloud to him in talk as ye may speak aloud to one another lest your deeds become vain and ye perceive not.

49:3. Those that lower their voice in the presence of Allah's Apostle their hearts has Allah tested for piety: for them is Forgiveness and a great Reward.

49:4. Those who shout out to thee (O Muhammad) from without the Inner Apartments most of them lack understanding.

49:5. If only they had patience until thou couldst come out to them it would be best for them: but Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

59:7. What Allah has bestowed on His Apostle (and taken away) from the people of the townships belongs to Allah to His Apostle and to kindred and orphans the needy and the wayfarer; in order that it may not (Merely) make a circuit between the wealth among you. So take what the Apostle assigns to you and deny yourselves that which he withholds from you. And fear Allah; for Allah is strict in Punishment.

108:3. For he who hateth thee (Muhammad) he will be cut off (from Future Hope).

Satan Attempted to Tempt the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh)

7:200. If a suggestion from Satan assail thy (mind) seek refuge with Allah; for He heareth and knoweth (all things).

41:36. And if (at any time) an incitement to discord is made to thee by the Evil One (Satan) seek refuge in Allah. He is the One Who hears and knows all things.

The Jews' and Christians' Attitude Towards Muhammad (pbuh) and Islam

2:120. Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee unless thou follow their form of religion. Say: "The guidance of Allah that is the (only) guidance." Wert thou to follow their desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then

wouldst thou find neither protector nor helper against Allah.

2:145. Even if thou (Muhammad) wert to bring to the people of the Book all the signs (together) they would not follow thy Qiblah (direction for prayer); nor art thou going to follow their Qiblah; nor indeed will they follow each other's Qiblah. If thou after the knowledge hath reached thee wert to follow their (vain) desires then wert thou indeed (clearly) in the wrong.

5:79. Nor did they (usually) forbid one another the iniquities which they committed: evil indeed were the deeds which they did.

5:80. Thou (Muhammad) seest many of them turning in friendship to the unbelievers. Evil indeed are (the works) which their souls have sent forward before them (with the result) that Allah's wrath is on them and in torment will they abide.

5:81. If only they had believed in Allah in the Apostle and in what hath been revealed to him never would they have taken them (unbelievers) for friends and protectors but most of them are rebellious wrong-doers.

5:82. Strongest among men in enmity to the believers wilt thou (Muhammad) find the Jews and Pagans; and nearest among them in love to the believers wilt thou find those who say: "We are Christians:" because amongst these are men devoted to learning and men who have renounced the world and they are not arrogant.

Unbelievers Caused Him Grief and Pain

6:33. We know indeed the grief which their words do cause thee: it is not thee they reject: it is the Signs of Allah which the wicked contemn.

36:76. Let not their speech then grieve thee. Verily We know what they hide as well as what they disclose.

Was an Orphan

93:6. Did He(Allah) not find thee (Muhammad) an orphan and give thee shelter (and care)?

Wives of Muhammad (pbuh)

33:28. O Prophet! say to thy Consorts: "If it be that ye desire the life of this world and its glitter then come! I will provide for your enjoyment and set you free in a handsome manner."

33:29. But if ye seek Allah and His Apostle and the Home of the Hereafter verily Allah has prepared for the well-doers amongst you a great reward.

33:31. But any of you that is devout in the service of Allah and His Apostle and works righteousness to her shall We grant her reward twice: and We have prepared for her a generous Sustenance.

33:32. O Consorts of the Prophet! ye are not like any of the (other) women: if ye do fear (Allah) be not too complaisant of speech

lest one in whose heart is a disease should be moved with desire: but speak ye a speech (that is) just.

33:33. And stay quietly in your houses and make not a dazzling display like that of the former Times of Ignorance; and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle. And Allah only wishes to remove all abomination from you ye Members of the Family and to make you pure and spotless.

Noah (pbuh)

Noah and His Ark

11:36. It was revealed to Noah: "None of thy people will believe except those who have believed already! So grieve no longer over their (evil) deeds.

11:37. "But construct an Ark under Our eyes and Our inspiration and address Me no (further) on behalf of those who are in sin: for they are about to be overwhelmed (in the Flood)."

11:38. Forthwith he starts constructing the Ark: every time that the Chiefs of his People passed by him they threw ridicule on him. They threw ridicule on him. He said: "If ye ridicule us now we (in our turn) can look down on you with ridicule likewise!

11:39. "But soon will ye know who it is on whom will descend a Penalty that will cover them with shame will be unloosed a Penalty lasting."

11:40. At length behold! there came Our Command and the fountains of the earth gushed forth! We said: "Embark therein of each kind two male and female and your family except those against whom the Word has already gone forth and the Believers." But only a few believed with him.

11:41. So he said: "Embark ye on the Ark in the name of Allah whether it move or be at rest! For my Lord is be sure Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful!"

11:42. So the Ark floated with them on the waves (towering) like mountains and Noah called out to his son who had separated himself (from the rest): "O my son! embark with us and be not with the Unbelievers!"

11:43. The son replied: "I will betake myself to some mountain: it will save me from the water." Noah said: "This day nothing can save from the Command of Allah any but those on whom He hath mercy!" and the waves came between them and the son was among those over whelmed in the Flood.

11:44. When the word went forth: "O earth! swallow up thy water and O sky! withhold (thy rain)!" and the water abated and the matter was ended. The Ark rested on Mount Judi and the word went forth: "Away with those who do wrong!"

11:45. And Noah called upon his Lord and said: "O my Lord! surely my

son is of my family! and Thy promise is true and Thou art the Justest of Judges!"

11:46. He said: "O Noah! he is not of thy family: for his conduct is unrighteous. So ask not of Me that of which thou hast no knowledge! I give thee counsel lest thou act like the ignorant!"

11:47. Noah said: "O my Lord! I do seek refuge with Thee lest I ask Thee for that of which I have no knowledge. And unless Thou forgive me and have Mercy on me I should indeed be lost!"

11:48. The word came: "O Noah! come down (from the Ark) with Peace from Us and Blessings on thee and on some of the Peoples (who will spring) from those with thee: but (there will be other) Peoples to whom We shall grant their pleasures (for a time) but in the end will a grievous Penalty reach them from Us."

23:26. (Noah) said: "O my Lord! help me: for that they accuse me of falsehood!"

23:27. So We inspired him (with this message): "Construct the Ark within Our sight and under Our guidance: then when comes Our command and the fountains of the earth gush forth take thou on board pairs of every species male and female and thy family except those of them against whom the Word has already gone forth: and address Me not in favour of the wrong-doers; for they shall be drowned (in the Flood).

23:28. And when thou hast embarked on the Ark thou and those with thee say: "Praise be to Allah Who has saved us from the people who do wrong."

23:29. And say: "O my Lord! enable me to disembark with Thy blessing: for Thou art the Best to enable (us) to disembark."

23:30. Verily in this there are Signs (for men to understand); (thus) do We try (men).

26:117. He said: "O my Lord! truly my people have rejected me.

26:118. "Judge thou then between me and them openly and deliver me and those of the Believers who are with me."

26:119. So we delivered him and those with him in the Ark filled (with all creatures).

26:120. Thereafter We drowned those who remained behind.

26:121. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.

26:122. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.

29:14. We (once) sent Noah to his people and he tarried among them a thousand years less fifty: but the Deluge overwhelmed them while they (persisted in) sin.

29:15. But We saved him and the Companions of the Ark and We made the (Ark) a Sign for all Peoples!

Noah and His People

7:59. We sent Noah to his people. He said: "O my people! worship Allah! ye have no other god but Him. I fear for you the punish-

ment of a dreadful day!

7:60. The leaders of his people said: "Ah! we see thee evidently wandering (in mind)."

7:61. He said: "O my people! no wandering is there in my (mind): on the contrary I am an apostle from the Lord and Cherisher of the worlds!

7:62. "I but fulfil towards you the duties of my Lord's mission: sincere is my advice to you and I know from Allah something that ye know not.

7:63. "Do ye wonder that there hath come to you a message from your Lord through a man of your own people to warn you so that ye may fear Allah and haply receive his mercy?"

7:64. But they rejected him and We delivered him and those with him in the ark: But We overwhelmed in the flood those who rejected our signs. They were indeed a blind people!

10:71. Relate to them the story of Noah. Behold! he said to his People: "O my People! if it be hard on your (mind) that I should stay (with you) and commemorate the Signs of Allah yet I put my trust in Allah. Get ye then an agreement about your plan and among your Partners so your plan be not to you dark and dubious. Then pass your sentence on me and give me no respite.

10:72. "But if ye turn back (consider): no reward have I asked of you: my reward is only due from Allah and I have been commanded to be of those who submit to Allah's Will (in Islam)."

10:73. They rejected him but We delivered him and those with him in the Ark and We made them inherit (the earth) while We overwhelmed in the Flood those who rejected Our Signs. Then see what was the end of those who were warned (but heeded not)!

11:25. We sent Noah to his people (with a mission): "I have come to you with a Clear Warning:

11:26. "That ye serve none but Allah: verily I do fear for you the Penalty of a Grievous Day."

11:27. But the Chiefs of the Unbelievers among his people said: "We see (in) thee nothing but a man like ourselves: nor do we see that any follow thee but the meanest among us in Judgment immature: nor do we see in you (all) any merit above us: in fact we think ye are liars!

11:28. He said: "O my people! see ye if (it be that) I have a Clear Sign from my Lord and that He hath sent Mercy unto me from His own Presence but that the Mercy hath been obscured from your sight? Shall we compel you to accept it when ye are averse to it?

11:29. "And O my People! I ask you for no wealth in return: my reward is from none but Allah: but I will not drive away (in contempt) those who believe: for verily they are to meet their Lord and ye I see are the ignorant ones!

11:30. "And O my People! who would help me against Allah if I drove them away? Will ye not then take heed?

11:31. "I tell you not that with me are the Treasures of Allah nor do I know what is hidden nor claim I to be an angel. Nor yet do I say of those whom your eyes do despise that Allah will not grant them (all) that is good: Allah knoweth best what is in their souls: I should if I did indeed be a wrongdoer."
11:32. They said: "O Noah! thou hast disputed with us and (much) hast thou prolonged the dispute with us: now bring upon us what thou threatenest us with if thou speakest the truth!"
11:33. He said: "Truly Allah will bring it on you if He wills and then ye will not be able to frustrate it!
11:34. "Of no profit will be my counsel to you much as I desire to give you (good) counsel if it be that Allah willeth to leave you astray: He is your Lord! and to Him will ye return!"
17:3. O ye that are sprung from those whom We carried (in the Ark) with Noah! verily he was a devotee most grateful.
23:23. (Further We sent a long line of prophets for your instruction.) We sent Noah to his people: he said "O my people! worship Allah! Ye have no other god but Him: will ye not fear (Him)?"
23:24. The chiefs of the Unbelievers among his people said: "He is no more than a man like yourselves: his wish is to assert his superiority over you: if Allah had wished (to send messengers) He could have sent down angels: never did we hear such a thing (as he says) among our ancestors of old."
23:25. (And some said:) "He is only a man possessed: wait (and have patience) with him for a time."
23:26. (Noah) said: "O my Lord! help me: for that they accuse me of falsehood!"
25:37. And the people of Noah when they rejected the apostles We drowned them and We made them as a Sign for mankind; and We have prepared for (all) wrongdoers a grievous Penalty
26:105. The people of Noah rejected the apostles.
26:106. Behold their brother Noah said to them: "Will ye not fear (Allah)?
26:107. "I am to you an apostle worthy of all trust:
26:108. "So fear Allah and obey me.
26:109. "No reward do I ask of you for it: my reward is only from the Lord of the Worlds:
26:110. "So fear Allah and obey me."
26:111. They said: "Shall we believe in thee when it is the meanest that follow thee?"
26:112. He said: "And what do I know as to what they do?
26:113. "Their account is only with my Lord if ye could (but) understand.
26:114. "I am not one to drive away those who believe.
26:115. "I am sent only to warn plainly in public."
26:116. They said: "If thou desist not O Noah! thou shalt be stoned (to death)."

29:14. We (once) sent Noah to his people and he tarried among them a thousand years less fifty: but the Deluge overwhelmed them while they (persisted in) sin.
71:1. We sent Noah to his People (with the Command): "Do thou warn thy people before there comes to them a grievous Penalty."
71:2. He said: "O my People! I am to you a Warner clear and open:
71:3. "That ye should worship Allah fear Him and obey me:
71:4. "So He may forgive you your sins and give you respite for a stated Term: For when the Term given by Allah is accomplished it cannot be put forward: if ye only knew."
71:5. He said: "O my Lord! I have called to my People night and day:
71:6. "But my call only increases (their) flight (from the Right)."
71:7. "And every time I have called to them that thou mightest forgive them they have (only) thrust their fingers into their ears covered themselves up with their garments grown obstinate and given themselves up to arrogance.
71:8. "So I have called to them aloud;
71:9. "Further I have spoken to them in public and secretly in private
71:10. "Saying `Ask forgiveness from your Lord; for He is Oft-Forgiving;
71:11. "`He will send rain to you in abundance;
71:12. "`Give you increase in wealth and sons; and bestow on you Gardens and bestow on you Rivers (of flowing water).
71:13. "`What is the matter with you that ye place not your hope for kindness and long-suffering in Allah
71:14. "`Seeing that it is He that has created you in diverse stages?
71:15. "`See ye not how Allah has created the seven heavens one above another
71:16. "`And made the moon a light in their midst and made the sun as a (Glorious) Lamp?
71:17. "`And Allah has produced you from the earth growing (gradually)
71:18. "`And in the End He will return you into the (earth) and raise you forth (again at the Resurrection)?
71:19. "`And Allah has made the earth for you as a carpet (spread out)
71:20. "`That ye may go about therein in spacious roads.' "
71:21. Noah said: "O my Lord! they have disobeyed me but they follow (men) whose wealth and children give them no Increase but only Loss.
71:22. "And they have devised a tremendous Plot.
71:23. "And they have said (to each other) abandon not your gods; abandon neither Wadd nor Suwa neither Yaguth nor Yauq nor Nasr
71:24. "They have already misled many; and grant Thou no increase to the wrongdoers but in straying (from their mark)."
71:25. Because of their sins they were drowned (in the flood) and were

made to enter the Fire (of Punishment): and they found in lieu of Allah none to help them.

71:26. And Noah said: "O my Lord! Leave not of the Unbelievers a single one on earth!

71:27. "For if Thou dost leave (any of) them they will but mislead thy devotees and they will breed none but wicked ungrateful ones.

71:28. "O my Lord! Forgive me my parents all who enter my house in Faith and (all) believing men and believing women: and to the wrongdoers grant Thou no increase but in Perdition!.

Proclaimed That There Is No god but Allah

11:26. (Noah said) "That ye serve none but Allah: verily I do fear for you the Penalty of a Grievous Day."

71:2. He (Noah) said: "O my People! I am to you a Warner clear and open:

71:3. "That ye should worship Allah fear Him and obey me:

Prophets / Messengers (pbut) (Some General Verses)

All Prophets Are Humans

6:50. (O Muhammad) Say: "I (Muhammad) tell you not that with me are the treasures of Allah nor do I know what is hidden nor do I tell you I am an angel. I but follow what is revealed to me." Say: "Can the blind be held equal to the seeing?" Will ye then consider not?

7:188. (O Muhammad) Say: "I have no power over any good or harm to myself except as Allah willeth. If I had knowledge of the unseen I should have multiplied all good and no evil should have touched me I am but a warner and a bringer of glad tidings to those who have faith."

18:110. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am but a man like yourselves (but) the inspiration has come to me that your Allah is one Allah: whoever expects to meet his Lord let him work righteousness and in the worship of his Lord admit no one as partner.

25:20. And the apostles whom We (Allah) sent before thee (O Muhammad) were all (men) who ate food and walked through the streets: We have made some of you as a trial for others: will ye have patience? For Allah is One Who sees (all things).

Believers Do Not Make Distinctions between Prophets

4:152. To those who believe in Allah and His Apostles and make no distinction between any of the Apostles We shall soon give their (due) rewards: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Prophets / Messengers Came to Every Group of People

5:48. To thee (Muhammad) We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come

to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

10:47. To every people (was sent) an Apostle: when their Apostle comes (before them) the matter will be judged between them with justice and they will not be wronged.

13:38. We did send apostles before thee (Muhammad) and appointed for them wives and children: and it was never the part of an apostle to bring a Sign except as Allah permitted (or commanded). For each period is a Book (revealed).

14:4. We sent an apostle except (to teach) in the language of his (own) people in order to make (things) clear to them. Now Allah leaves straying those whom He pleases and guides whom He pleases: and He is Exalted in power Full of Wisdom.

16:36. For We assuredly sent amongst every People an apostle (with the Command) "Serve Allah and eschew Evil": of the people were some whom Allah guided and some on whom Error became inevitably (established). So travel through the earth and see what was the end of those who denied (the Truth).

16:63. By Allah We (also) sent (our apostles) to peoples before thee (Muhammad); but Satan made (to the wicked) their own acts seem alluring: he is also their patron today but they shall have a most grievous Penalty.

16:84. One day We shall raise from all peoples a witness: then will no excuse be accepted from Unbelievers nor will they receive any favours.

22:67. To every People have we appointed rites and ceremonies which they must follow let them not then dispute with thee (Muhammad) on the matter but do thou invite (them) to thy Lord: for thou art assuredly on the Right Way.

35:24. Verily We have sent thee (O Muhammad) in truth as a bearer of glad tidings and as a warner: and there never was a people without a warner having lived among them (in the past).

Prophets Cannot Help Non-Believers

11:42. So the Ark (Noah) floated with them on the waves (towering) like mountains and Noah called out to his son who had separated himself (from the rest): "O my son! embark with us and be not with the Unbelievers!"

11:43. The son replied: "I will betake myself to some mountain: it will save me from the water." Noah said: "This day nothing can save from the Command of Allah any but those on whom He hath mercy!" and the waves came between them and the son was among those over whelmed in the Flood.

11:45. And Noah called upon his Lord and said: "O my Lord! surely my son is of my family! and Thy promise is true and Thou art the Justest of Judges!"
11:46. He said: "O Noah! he is not of thy family: for his conduct is unrighteous. So ask not of Me that of which thou hast no knowledge! I give thee counsel lest thou act like the ignorant!"

Some Prophets Were Bestowed with More Gift Than Others

38:40. And he enjoyed indeed a Near Approach to Us and a beautiful Place of (final) Return.

Saleh (pbuh)

Story of Saleh (pbuh)

7:73. To the Thamud people (We sent) Saleh one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah; ye have no other god but Him. Now hath come unto you a clear (sign) from your Lord! This she-camel of Allah is a sign unto you: so leave her to graze in Allah's earth and let her come to no harm or ye shall be seized with a grievous punishment.
7:74. "And remember how He made you inheritors after the ad people and gave you habitations in the land: ye build for yourselves palaces and castles in (open) plains and carve out homes in the mountains; so bring to remembrance the benefits (ye have received) from Allah and refrain from evil and mischief on the earth."
7:75. The leaders of the arrogant party among his people said to those who were reckoned powerless those among them who believe: "know ye indeed that Saleh is an apostle from his Lord?" They said: "We do indeed believe in the revelation which hath been sent through him."
7:76. The arrogant party said: "for our part we reject what ye believe in."
7:77. Then they ham-strung the she-camel and insolently defied the order of their Lord saying: "O Saleh! bring about thy threats if thou art an apostle (of Allah)!"
7:78. So the earthquake took them unawares and they lay prostrate in their homes in the morning!
7:79. So Saleh left them saying: "O my people! I did indeed convey to you the message for which I was sent by my Lord: I gave you good counsel but ye love not good counsellors!"
11:61. To the Thamud People (We sent) Saleh one of their own brethren. He said: "O my people! worship Allah: ye have no other god but Him. It is He Who hath produced you from the earth and settled you therein: then ask forgiveness of Him and turn to Him (in repentance): for my Lord in (always) near ready to answer."
11:62. They said: "O Saleh! thou hast been of us! a centre of our hopes

hitherto! Dost thou (now) forbid us the worship of what our fathers worshipped? But we are really in suspicious (disquieting) doubt as to that to which thou invitest us."

11:63. He said: "O my people! Do ye see? if I have a Clear (Sign) from my Lord and He hath sent Mercy unto me from Himself who then can help me against Allah if I were to disobey Him? What then would ye add to my (portion) but perdition?

11:64. "And O my people! this she-camel of Allah is a symbol to you: leave her to feed on Allah's (free) earth and inflict no harm on her or a swift Penalty will seize you!

11:65. But they did hamstring her. So he said: "Enjoy yourselves in your homes for three days: (then will be your ruin): there is a promise not to be belied!"

11:66. When Our Decree issued We saved Saleh and those who believed with him by (special) Grace from Ourselves and from the Ignominy of that Day. For thy Lord He is the Strong One and Able to enforce His Will.

11:67. The (mighty) Blast overtook the wrongdoers and they lay prostrate in their homes before the morning

11:68. As if they had never dwelt and flourished there. Ah! behold! for the Thamud rejected their Lord and Cherisher! Ah! behold! removed (from sight) were the Thamud!

26:141. The Thamud (people) rejected the apostles.

26:142. Behold their brother Saleh said to them: "Will you fear (Allah)?

26:143. "I am to you an apostle worthy of all trust.

26:144. "So fear Allah and obey me.

26:145. "No reward do I ask of you for it: my reward is only from the Lord of the Worlds.

26:146. "Will ye be left secure in (the enjoyment of) all that ye have here?- -

26:147. "Gardens and Springs

26:148. "And corn-fields and date-palms with spathes near breaking with the weight of fruit)?

26:149. "And ye carve house out of (rocky) mountains with great skill.

26:150. "But fear Allah and obey me;

26:151. "And follow not the bidding of those who are extravagant

26:152. "Who make mischief in the land and mend not (their ways)."

26:153. They said: "Thou art only the of those bewitched!

26:154. "Thou art no more than a mortal like us: then bring us a Sign if thou tellest the truth!"

26:155. He said: "Here is a she-camel: she has a right of watering and ye have a right of watering (severally) on a day appointed.

26:156. "Touch her not with harm lest the Penalty of a Great Day seize you."

26:157. But they hamstrung her: then did they become full of regrets.

26:158. But the Penalty seized them. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.

26:159. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
27:45. We sent (aforetime) to the Thamud their brother Saleh saying "Serve Allah": but behold they became two factions quarrelling with each other.
27:46. He said: "O my people! why ask ye to hasten on the evil in preference to the good? If only ye ask Allah for forgiveness ye may hope to receive mercy."
27:47. They said: "Ill omen do we augur from thee and those that are with thee." He said: "Your ill omen is with Allah; yea ye are a people under trial."
27:48. There were in the City nine men of a family who made mischief in the land and would not reform.
27:49. They said: "Swear a mutual oath by Allah that we shall make a secret night attack on him and his people and that we shall then say to his heir (when he seeks vengeance): `We were not present at the slaughter of his people and we are positively telling the truth.' "
27:50. They plotted and planned but We (Allah) too planned even while they perceived it not.
27:51. Then see what was the end of their plot! this that we destroyed them and their people all (of them).
27:52. Now such were their houses in utter ruin because they practised wrongdoing Verily in this is a Sign for people of knowledge.
27:53. And We saved those who believed and practised righteousness.

Shu'aib (pbuh)

Story of Shu'aib (pbuh)

7:85. To the Madyan people We sent Shu'aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah; Ye have no other god but Him. Now hath come unto you a clear (sign) from your Lord! Give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due; and do no mischief on the earth after it has been set in order: that will be best for you if ye have faith.
7:86. "And squat not on every road breathing threats hindering from the path of Allah those who believe in Him and seeking in it something crooked; but remember how ye were little and He gave you increase. And hold in your mind's eye what was the end of those who did mischief.
7:87. "And if there is a party among you who believes in the message with which I have been sent and a party which does not believe hold yourselves in patience until Allah doth decide between us: for He is the best to decide."
7:88. The leaders the arrogant party among his people said: "O Shu'aib! we shall certainly drive thee out of our city (thee) and

those who believe with thee: or else ye (thou and they) shall have to return to our ways and religion." He said: "what! even though we do detest (them)?

7:89. "We should indeed invent a lie against Allah if we returned to your ways after Allah hath rescued us therefrom: nor could we by any manner of means return thereto unless it be as in the Will and plan of Allah Our Lord. Our Lord can reach out to the utmost recesses of things by His knowledge. In Allah is our trust. Our Lord! decide thou between us and our people in truth for thou art the best to decide."

7:90. The leaders, the unbelievers among his people said "if ye follow Shu'aib be sure then ye are ruined!"

7:91. But the earthquake took them unawares and they lay prostrate in their homes before the morning!

7:92. The men who rejected Shu`aib became as if they had never been in the homes where they had flourished: the men who rejected Shu`aib it was they who were ruined!

7:93. So Shu`aib left them saying: "O my people! I did indeed convey to you the messages for which I was sent by my Lord: I gave you good counsel but how shall I lament over a people who refuse to believe!

11:84. To the Madyan people (We sent) Shu'aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah: ye have no other god but Him. And give not short measure or weight: I see you in prosperity but I fear for you the Penalty of a Day that will compass (you) all round.

11:85. "And O my people! give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due: commit not evil in the land with intent to do mischief.

11:86. "That which is left you by Allah is best for you if ye (but) believed! But I am not set over you to keep watch!"

11:87. They said: "Oh Shu'aib! does thy (religion of) prayer command thee that we leave off the worship which our fathers practised or that we leave off doing what we like with our property? Truly though art the one that forbeareth with faults and is right-minded!"

11:88. He said: "O my people! see ye whether I have a Clear (Sign) from my Lord and He hath given me sustenance (pure and) good as from Himself? I wish not in opposition to you to do that which I forbid you to do. I only desire (your) betterment to the best of my power; and my success (in my task) can only come from Allah: in Him I trust and unto Him I look.

11:89. "And O my people! let not my dissent (from you) cause you to sin lest ye suffer a fate similar to that of the people of Noah or of Hud or of Saleh nor are the people of Lut far off from you!

11:90. "But ask forgiveness of you Lord and turn unto Him (in repentance): for my Lord is indeed Full of mercy and loving-

kindness."

11:91. They said: "O Shu'aib! much of what thou sayest we do not understand! In fact among us we see that thou hast no strength! Were it not for thy family we should certainly have stoned thee! For thou hast among us no great position!"

11:92. He said: "O my people! is then my family of more consideration with you than Allah? For ye cast Him away behind your backs (with contempt). But verily my Lord encompasseth on all sides all that ye do!

11:93. "And O my people! do whatever ye can: I will do (my part): soon will ye know who it is on whom descends the Penalty of ignominy and who is a liar! And watch ye! for I too am watching with you!"

11:94. When Our decree issued We saved Shu'aib and those who believed with him by (special) Mercy from Ourselves: but the (mighty) Blast did seize the wrongdoers and they lay prostrate in their homes by the morning

26:176. The Companions of the Wood rejected the apostles.

26:177. Behold Shu'aib said to them: "Will ye not fear (Allah)?

26:178. "I am to you an apostle worthy of all trust.

26:179. "So fear Allah and obey me.

26:180. "No reward do I ask of you for it: my reward is only from the Lord of the Worlds.

26:181. "Give just measure and cause no loss (to others by fraud).

26:182. "And weigh with scales true and upright.

26:183. "And withhold not things justly due to men nor do evil in the land working mischief.

26:184. "And fear Him Who created you and (Who created) the generations before (you).

26:185. They said: "Thou art only one of those bewitched!

26:186. "Thou art no more than a mortal like us and indeed we think thou art a liar!

26:187. "Now cause a piece of the sky to fall on us if thou art truthful!"

26:188. He said: "My Lord knows best what ye do."

26:189. But they rejected him. Then the punishment of a day of overshadowing gloom seized them and that was the Penalty of a Great Day.

26:190. Verily in that is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.

26:191. And verily thy Lord is He. The Exalted in Might Most Merciful.

29:36. To the Madyan (people) (We sent) their brother Shu'aib. Then he said: "O my people! serve Allah and fear the Last Day: nor commit evil on the earth with intent to do mischief."

29:37. But they rejected him: then the mighty Blast seized them and they lay prostrate in their homes by the morning.

Faith and Belief

Allah

Allah As Portrayed by the Qur'an (Allegorically Speaking)

2:255. Allah! there is no Allah but He the living the Self-subsisting Eternal. No slumber can seize him nor sleep. His are all things in the heavens and on earth. Who is there can intercede in His presence except as He permitteth? He knoweth what (appeareth to his creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of his knowledge except as He willeth. His throne doth extend over the heavens and the earth and He feeleth no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. For He is the Most High the Supreme (in glory).

6:103. No vision can grasp Him but His grasp is over all vision: He is above all comprehension yet is acquainted with all things.

18:109. (O Muhammad) Say: "If the ocean were ink (wherewith to write out) the words of my Lord sooner would the ocean be exhausted than would the words of my Lord even if we added another ocean like it for its aid."

22:64. To Him belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth: for verily Allah He is Free of all wants Worthy of all praise.

24:35. Allah is the Light of the heavens and the earth. The parable of His Light is as if there were a Niche and within it a lamp: the Lamp enclosed in Glass: the glass as it were a brilliant star: lit from a blessed Tree an Olive neither of the East nor of the West whose Oil is well-nigh luminous though fire scarce touched it: Light upon Light! Allah doth guide whom He will to His Light. Allah doth set forth Parables for men: and Allah doth know all things.

24:36. (Lit is such a light) in houses which Allah hath permitted to be raised to honour; for the celebration in them of His name: in them is He glorified in the mornings and in the evenings (again and again)

31:27. And if all the trees on earth were pens and the Ocean (were ink) with seven Oceans behind it to add to its (supply) yet would not the Words of Allah be exhausted (in the writing): for Allah is Exalted in power Full of Wisdom.

35:10. If any do seek for glory and power to Allah belong all glory and power. To Him mount up (all) Words of Purity: it is He Who

exalts each Deed of Righteousness. Those that lay Plots of Evil for them is a Penalty terrible; and the plotting of such will be void (of result).

35:15. O ye men! it is ye that have need of Allah: but Allah is the One Free of all wants Worthy of all praise.

39:62. Allah is the Creator of all things and He is the Guardian and Disposer of all affairs.

40:3. (Allah on One) Who forgiveth Sin accepteth Repentance is strict in Punishment and hath a Long Reach (in all things). There is no god but He: to Him is the Final Goal.

57:3. (Allah) He is the First and the Last the Evident and the immanent: and He has full knowledge of all things.

59:23. Allah is He than whom there is no other god the sovereign the Holy One the Source of Peace (and Perfection). The Guardian of Faith the Preserver of Safety the Exalted in Might the Irresistible the Supreme: Glory to Allah! (high is He) above the partners they attribute to Him.

59:24. He is Allah the Creator the Evolver the Bestower of Forms (or colours). To Him belong the Most Beautiful Names: Whatever is in the heavens and on earth doth declare His Praises and Glory: and He is the exalted in Might the Wise.

112:2. Allah the Eternal Absolute;

112:3. He begetteth not nor is He begotten;

112:4. And there is none like unto Him.

Allah Does Not Abrogate His Revelation

2:106. None of Our revelations do We abrogate or cause to be forgotten but We substitute something better or similar; knowest thou not that Allah hath power over all things?

39:23. Allah has revealed (from time to time) the most beautiful message in the form of a Book consistent with itself (Yet) repeating (its teaching in various aspects): the skins of those who fear their Lord tremble thereat; then their skins and their hearts do soften to the celebration of Allah's praises. Such is the guidance of Allah: He guides therewith whom He pleases but such as Allah leaves to stray can have none to guide.

Allah Does Not Get Tired of Creating Anything

46:33. See they not that Allah Who created the heavens and the earth and never wearied with their creation is able to give life to the dead? Yea verily He has power over all things.

Allah Forgives Whom He Pleases

2:284. To Allah belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth. Whether ye show what is in your minds or conceal it Allah calleth you to account for it. He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and punisheth whom He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things.

3:129. To Allah belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth. He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and punisheth whom He pleaseth: but Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
6:16. "On that day (Day of Judgement)if the penalty is averted from any it is due to Allah's Mercy; and that would be (Salvation) the obvious fulfilment of all desire.
8:4. Such in truth are the believers: they have grades of dignity with their Lord and forgiveness and generous sustenance.

Allah Gives Life and Death

Refer to "Live and Death" section under "Natural Phenomenon"

Allah Is Close to Everyone

2:186. When my servants ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning Me I am indeed close (to them); I listen to the prayer of every suppliant when he calleth on Me; let them also with a will listen to My call and believe in Me; that they may walk in the right way.
50:16. It was We (Allah) who created man and We know what dark suggestions his soul makes to him: for We are nearer to him than (his) jugular vein.

Allah Is Free of All Wants

4:131. To Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth. Verily We have directed the people of the Book before you and you (O Muslims) to fear Allah. But if ye deny Him lo! unto Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth and Allah is free of all wants worthy of all praise.
31:12. We (Allah) bestowed (in the past) wisdom on Luqman: "Show (thy) gratitude to Allah." Any who is (so) grateful does so to the profit of his own soul: but if any is ungrateful verily Allah is free of all wants worthy of all praise.
47:38. Behold ye are those invited to spend (of your substance) in the way of Allah: but among you are some that are niggardly. But any who are niggardly are so at the expense of their own souls. But Allah is free of all wants and it is ye that are needy. If ye turn back (from the Path) He will substitute in your stead another people; then they would not be like you.

Allah Is Perfect in Knowledge and Wisdom

2:29. It is He who hath created for you all things that are on earth; moreover His design comprehended the heavens for He gave order and perfection to the seven firmaments; and of all things he hath perfect knowledge.
2:32. They (the Angels) said: "Glory to Thee of knowledge we have none save that Thou hast taught us: in truth it is Thou who art perfect in knowledge and wisdom."
3:27. "Thou (Allah) causest the Night to gain on the Day and Thou causest the Day to gain on the Night; Thou bringest the Living

out of the Dead and thou bringest the Dead out of the Living; and Thou givest sustenance to whom Thou pleasest without measure."

12:100. And he (Joseph) raised his parents high on the throne (of dignity) and they fell down in prostration (all) before him. He said: "O my father! this is the fulfilment of my vision of old! Allah hath made it come true! He was indeed good to me when He took me out of prison and brought you (all here) out of the desert (even) after Satan had sown enmity between me and my brothers. Verily my Lord understandeth best the mysteries of all that He planneth to do: for verily He is full of knowledge and wisdom.

15:25. Assuredly it is thy Lord who will gather them together: for He is Perfect in Wisdom and Knowledge.

34:1. Praise be to Allah to Whom belong all things in the heavens and on earth: to Him be Praise in the Hereafter: and He is Full of Wisdom acquainted with all things.

43:84. It is He Who is Allah in heaven and Allah on earth; and He is full of Wisdom and Knowledge.

35:2. What Allah out of His Mercy doth bestow on mankind there is none can withhold: what He doth withhold there is none can grant apart from Him: and He is the Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

45:37. To Him be Glory throughout the heavens and the earth: and He is Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

48:7. For to Allah belong the Forces of the heavens and the earth; and Allah is Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

64:18. Knower of what is hidden and what is open exalted in Might Full of Wisdom.

Allah Is the Knower of All Affairs

2:30. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I will create a vicegerent on earth." They said "Wilt thou place therein one who will make mischief therein and shed blood? Whilst we do celebrate Thy praises and glorify Thy holy (name)?" He said: "I know what ye know not."

2:33. He said: "O Adam! tell them their natures." When he had told them Allah said: "Did I not tell you that I know the secrets of heaven and earth and I know what ye reveal and what ye conceal?"

2:115. To Allah belong the East and the West; whithersoever ye turn there is the presence of Allah. For Allah is All-Pervading All-Knowing.

2:158. Behold! Safa and Marwah are among the Symbols of Allah. So if those who visit the house in the season or at other times should compass them round it is no sin in them. And if anyone obeyeth his own impulse to good be sure that Allah is He Who

recognizeth and knoweth.

2:247. Their Prophet said to them: "Allah hath appointed Talut as king over you." They say: "How can he exercise authority over us when we are better fitted than he to exercise authority and he is not even gifted with wealth in abundance?" He said: "Allah hath chosen him above you and hath gifted him abundantly with knowledge and bodily prowess; Allah granteth His authority to whom He pleaseth. Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things."

2:255. Allah! there is no Allah but He the living the Self-subsisting Eternal. No slumber can seize him nor sleep. His are all things in the heavens and on earth. Who is there can intercede in His presence except as He permitteth? He knoweth what (appeareth to his creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of his knowledge except as He willeth. His throne doth extend over the heavens and the earth and He feeleth no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. For He is the Most High the Supreme (in glory).

3:5. From Allah verily nothing is hidden on earth or in the heavens.

4:26. Allah doth wish to make clear to you and to show you the ordinances of those before you; and (He doth wish to) turn to you (in Mercy): and Allah is All-Knowing All-Wise.

4:147. What can Allah gain by your punishment if ye are grateful and ye believe? Nay it is Allah that recognizeth (all good) and knoweth all things.

4:148. Allah loveth not that evil should be noised abroad in public speech except where injustice hath been done; for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth all things.

4:149. Whether ye publish a good deed or conceal it or cover evil with pardon verily Allah doth blot out (sins) and hath power (in the judgement of values).

5:109. One day will Allah gather the apostles together and ask: "What was the response ye received (from men to your teaching)? They will say: "We have no knowledge: it is thou who knowest in full all that is hidden.

5:116. And behold! Allah will say "O Jesus the son of Mary! didst thou say unto men `worship me and my mother as gods in derogation of Allah"? He will say: "Glory to Thee! never could I say what I had no right (to say). Had I said such a thing Thou wouldst indeed have known it. Thou knowest what is in my heart though I know not what is in Thine. For Thou knowest in full all that is hidden.

6:3. And He is Allah in the heavens and on earth. He knoweth what ye hide and what ye reveal and He knoweth the (recompense) which ye earn (by your deeds).

6:13. "To Him belongeth all that dwelleth (or lurketh) in the night and the day. For He is the One Who heareth and knoweth

all things.

6:18. "He is the Irresistible (watching) from above over His worshippers; and He is the Wise acquainted with all things."

6:59. With Him are the keys of the Unseen the treasures that none knoweth but He. He knoweth whatever there is on the earth and in the sea. Not a leaf doth fall but with His knowledge: there is not a grain in the darkness (or depths) of the earth nor anything fresh or dry (green or withered) but is (inscribed) in a Record Clear (to those who can read).

6:73. It is He Who created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): the day He saith "Be" Behold! it is. His Word is the truth. His will be the dominion the day the trumpet will be blown. He knoweth the Unseen as well as that which is open. For He is the Wise well acquainted (with all things).

6:101. To Him is due the primal origin of the heavens and the earth: how can He have a son when He hath no consort? He created all things and He hath full knowledge of all things.

6:103. No vision can grasp Him but His grasp is over all vision: He is above all comprehension yet is acquainted with all things.

9:115. And Allah will not mislead a people after He hath Guided them in order that He may make clear to them what to fear (and avoid) for Allah hath knowledge of all things.

10:61. In whatever business thou mayest be and whatever portion thou mayest be reciting from the Qur'an and whatever deed ye (mankind) may be doing We are Witnesses thereof when ye are deeply engrossed therein. Nor is hidden from thy Lord (so much as) the weight of an atom on the earth or in heaven. And not the least and not the greatest of these things but are recorded in a clear Record.

11:111. And of a surety to all will your Lord pay back (in full the recompense) of their deeds: for He knoweth well all that they do.

13:8. Allah doth know what every female (womb) doth bear by how much the wombs fall short (of their time or number) or do exceed. Every single thing is before His sight in (due) proportion.

13:9. He knoweth the Unseen and that which is open: He is the Great the Most High.

13:10. It is the same (to Him) whether any of you conceal his speech or declare it openly; whether he lie hid by night or walk freely by day.

13:9. He knoweth the Unseen and that which is open: He is the Great the Most High.

15:24. To Us are known those of you who hasten forward and those who lag behind.

15:86. For verily it is thy Lord Who is the Master-Creator knowing all things.

16:19. And Allah doth know what ye conceal and what ye reveal.

16:23. Undoubtedly Allah doth know what they conceal and what they reveal: verily He loveth not the arrogant.
16:70. It is Allah who creates you and takes your souls at death; and of you there are some who are sent back to a feeble age so that they know nothing after having known (much): for Allah is All-Knowing All- Powerful.
16:91. Fulfil the covenant of Allah when ye have entered into it and break not your oaths after ye have confirmed them; indeed ye have made Allah your surety; for Allah knoweth all that ye do.
17:55. And it is your Lord that knoweth best all beings that are in the heavens and on earth: We did bestow on some Prophets more (and other) gifts than on others: and We gave to David (the gift of) the Psalms.
18:26. (O Muhammad) Say: "Allah knows best how long they stayed: with Him is (the knowledge of) the secrets of the heavens and the earth: how clearly He sees how finely He hears (everything)! They have no protector other than Him; nor does He share His Command with any person whatsoever.
21:4. Say: "My Lord knoweth (every) word (spoken) in the heavens and the earth: He is the One that heareth and knoweth (all things)."
21:110. "It is He Who knows what is open in speech and what ye hide (in your hearts).
20:7. If thou pronounce the word aloud (it is no matter): for verily He knoweth what is secret and what is yet more hidden.
20:110. He knows what (appears to His creatures as) before or after or behind them: but they shall not compass it with their knowledge.
21:28. He knows what is before them and what is behind them and they offer no intercession except for those who are acceptable and they stand in awe and reverence of His (glory).
22:70. Knowest thou not that Allah knows all that is in heaven and on earth? Indeed it is all in a record and that is easy for Allah.
22:75. Allah chooses Messengers from angels and from men: for Allah is He Who hears and sees (all things).
22:76. He knows what is before them and what is behind them: and to Allah go back all questions (for decision).
23:92. He (Allah) knows what is hidden and what is open: too high is He for the partners they (unbelievers) attribute to Him!
23:118. So say: "O my Lord! grant thou forgiveness and mercy! for Thou art the Best of those who show mercy!.
24:21. O ye who believe! follow not Satan's footsteps: if any will follow the footsteps of Satan he will (but) command what is shameful and wrong: and were it not for the grace and mercy of Allah on you not one of you would ever have been pure: but Allah doth purify whom He pleases: and Allah is One Who hears and knows (all things).

24:35. Allah is the Light of the heavens and the earth. The parable of His Light is as if there were a Niche and within it a lamp: the Lamp enclosed in Glass: the glass as it were a brilliant star: lit from a blessed Tree an Olive neither of the East nor of the West whose Oil is well-nigh luminous though fire scarce touched it: Light upon Light! Allah doth guide whom He will to His Light. Allah doth set forth Parables for men: and Allah doth know all things.

24:41. Seest thou not that it is Allah Whose praises all beings in the heavens and on earth do celebrate and the birds (of the air) with wings outspread? Each one knows its own (mode of) prayer and praise. And Allah knows well all that they do.

24:64. Be quite sure that to Allah doth belong whatever is in the heavens and on earth. Well doth He know what ye are intent upon: and one day they will be brought back to Him and He will tell them the truth of what they did: for Allah doth know all things.

26:220. For it is He Who heareth and knoweth all things.

27:65. Say: None in the heavens or on earth except Allah knows what is hidden: nor can they perceive when they shall be raised up (for Judgment).

27:74. And verily thy Lord knoweth all that their hearts do hide as well as all that they reveal.

27:75. Nor is there aught of the Unseen in heaven or earth but is (recorded) in a clear record.

27:78. Verily thy Lord will decide between them by His Decree: and He is Exalted in Might All-Knowing.

28:69. And thy Lord knows all that their hearts conceal and all that they reveal.

28:85. Verily He Who ordained the Qur'an for thee (Muhammad) will bring thee back to the Place of Return. Say: "My Lord knows best who it is that brings true guidance and who is in manifest error."

29:11. And Allah most certainly knows those who believe and as certainly those who are Hypocrites.

29:60. How many are the creatures that carry not their own sustenance? It is Allah Who feeds (both) them and you: for He hears and knows (all things).

31:16. "O my son!" (said Luqman) "If there be (but) the weight of a mustard- seed and it were (hidden) in a rock or (anywhere) in the heavens or on earth Allah will bring it forth: for Allah understands the finest mysteries (and) is well-acquainted (with them).

31:23. But if any reject Faith let not his rejection grieve thee (Muhammad): to Us is their return and We shall tell them the truth of their deeds: for Allah knows well all that is in (men's) hearts.

31:28. And your creation or your resurrection is in no wise but as an

individual soul: for Allah is He Who hears and sees (all things).

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

32:6. Such as He the Knower of all things hidden and open the Exalted (in power) the Merciful;

33:54. Whether ye reveal anything or conceal it verily Allah has full knowledge of all things.

34:2. He knows all that goes into the earth and all that comes out thereof; all that comes down from the sky and all that ascends thereto: and He is the Most Merciful the Oft-Forgiving.

35:8. Is he then to whom the evil of his conduct is made alluring so that he looks upon it as good (equal to one who is rightly guided)? For Allah leaves to stray whom He wills and guides whom He wills. So let not thy soul go out in (vainly) sighing after them: for Allah knows well all that they do!

35:38. Verily Allah knows (all) the hidden things of the heavens and the earth: verily He has full knowledge of all that is in (men's) hearts.

36:12. Verily We shall give life to the dead and We record that which they sent before and that which they leave behind and of all things have We taken account in a clear Book (of evidence).

39:7. It ye reject (Allah) truly Allah has no need of you; but He liketh not ingratitude from His servants: if ye are grateful He is pleased with you. No bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another. In the end to your Lord is your return when He will tell you the truth of all that ye did (in this life). For He knoweth well all that is in (men's) hearts.

40:16. The Day whereon they (men and Jinns) will (all) come forth: Not a single thing concerning them is hidden from Allah. Whose will be the dominion that Day? That of Allah the One the Irresistible!

40:19. (Allah) knows of (the tricks) that deceive with the eyes and all that hearts (of men) conceal.

40:20. And Allah will judge with (Justice and) Truth: but those whom (men) invoke besides Him will not (be in a position) to judge at all. Verily it is Allah (alone) Who hears and sees (all things).

41:47. To Him is referred the Knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment: He knows all): no date-fruit comes out of its sheath nor does a female conceive (within her womb) nor bring forth (young) but by His Knowledge. The Day that (Allah) will propound to them the (question) "Where are the partners (ye attributed) to Me?" They (Unbelievers) will say "We do assure thee not one of us can bear witness!"

42:11. (He is) the Creator of the heavens and the earth: He has made for you pairs from among yourselves and pairs among cattle: by this means does He multiply you: there is nothing whatever like unto Him and He is the One that hears and sees (all things).

42:12. To Him (Allah) belong the keys of the heavens and the earth: He enlarges and restricts the Sustenance to whom He will: for He knows full well all things.

42:25. He is the One that accepts repentance from His Servants and forgives sins: and He knows all that ye do.

43:80. Or do they think that We hear not their secrets and their private counsels? Indeed (We do) and Our Messengers are by them to record.

43:85. And blessed is He to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all between them: with Him is the knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment): And to Him shall ye be brought back.

49:16. Say: "what! Will ye instruct Allah about your Religion?" but Allah knows all that is in the heavens and on earth: He has full knowledge of all things.

49:18. "Verily Allah knows the secrets of the heavens and the earth: and Allah sees well all that ye do.

50:16. It was We who created man and We know what dark suggestions his soul makes to him: for We are nearer to him than (his) jugular vein.

53:30. That is as far as knowledge will reach them. Verily thy Lord knoweth best those who stray from His path and He knoweth best those who receive guidance.

53:32. (Believers) Those who avoid great sins and shameful deeds. Only (falling into) small faults verily thy Lord is ample in forgiveness. He knows you well when He brings you out of the earth and when ye are hidden in your mother's wombs therefore justify not yourselves. He knows best who it is that guards against evil.

57:3. He is the First and the Last the Evident and the immanent: and He has full knowledge of all things.

57:4. He it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is moreover firmly established on the Throne (of authority). He knows what enters within the earth and what comes forth out of it what comes down from heaven and what mounts up to it. And He is with you wheresoever ye may be. And Allah sees well all that ye do.

57:6. He merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night; and He has full knowledge of the secrets of (all) hearts.

58:7. Seest thou not that Allah doth know (all) that is in the heavens and on earth? There is not a secret consultation between three but He makes the fourth among them nor between five but He makes the sixth nor between fewer nor more but He is in their

midst wheresoever they be: in the end will He tell them the truth of their conduct on the Day of Judgment for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

64:4. He knows what is in the heavens and on earth: and He knows what ye conceal and what ye reveal: yes Allah knows well the (secrets) of (all) hearts.

64:18. (Allah is the) Knower of what is hidden and what is open exalted in Might Full of Wisdom.

66:2. Allah has already ordained for you (O men) the dissolution of your oaths (in some cases): and Allah is your Protector and He is Full of Knowledge and Wisdom.

67:13. And whether ye hide your word or publish it He certainly has (full) knowledge of the secrets of (all) hearts.

67:14. Should He not know He that created? And He is the One that understands the finest mysteries (and) is well-acquainted (with them).

Allah is Worthy of All Praise and Glory

1:2. Praise be to Allah the Cherisher and Sustainer of the World.

1:3. Most Gracious Most Merciful.

1:5. Thee (Allah) do we worship and Thine aid we seek.

4:131. To Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth. Verily We have directed the people of the Book before you and you (O Muslims) to fear Allah. But if ye deny Him lo! unto Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth and Allah is free of all wants worthy of all praise.

10:10. (This will be) their (people of Paradise) cry therein: "Glory to Thee O Allah!" and "Peace" will be their greeting therein! And the close of their cry will be: "Praise be to Allah the Cherisher and Sustainer of the Worlds!"

11:73. They said: "Dost thou wonder at Allah's decree? The grace of Allah and His blessings on you O ye people of the house! for He is indeed worthy of all praise full of all glory!"

13:15. Whatever beings there are in the heavens and the earth do prostrate themselves to Allah (acknowledging subjection) with good will or in spite of themselves: so do their shadows in the mornings and evenings.

17:42. (O Muhammad) Say: if there had been (other) gods with Him as they say behold they would certainly have sought out a way to the Lord of the Throne!

17:43. Glory to him! He is high above all that they (Unbelievers) say! Exalted and Great (beyond measure)!

17:44. The seven heavens and the earth and all beings therein declare His glory: there not a thing but celebrates His praise; and yet ye understand not how they declare His glory! Verily He is Oft-Forbearing Most Forgiving!

22:64. To Him belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth: for ver-

ily Allah He is Free of all wants Worthy of all praise.

24:35. Allah is the Light of the heavens and the earth. The parable of His Light is as if there were a Niche and within it a lamp: the Lamp enclosed in Glass: the glass as it were a brilliant star: lit from a blessed Tree an Olive neither of the East nor of the West whose Oil is well-nigh luminous though fire scarce touched it: Light upon Light! Allah doth guide whom He will to His Light. Allah doth set forth Parables for men: and Allah doth know all things.

24:36. (Lit is such a light) in houses which Allah hath permitted to be raised to honour; for the celebration in them of His name: in them is He glorified in the mornings and in the evenings (again and again)

28:70. And He is Allah: there is no god but He. To him be praise at the first and at the last: for Him is the Command and to Him shall ye (all) be brought back.

31:26. To Allah belong all things in heaven and earth: verily Allah is He (that is) free of all wants worthy of all praise.

34:1. Praise be to Allah to Whom belong all things in the heavens and on earth: to Him be Praise in the Hereafter: and He is Full of Wisdom acquainted with all things.

35:1. Praise be to Allah Who created (out of nothing) the heavens and the earth Who made the angels messengers with wings two or three or four (Pairs): He adds to Creation as He pleases: for Allah has power over all things.

35:10. If any do seek for glory and power to Allah belong all glory and power. To Him mount up (all) Words of Purity: it is He Who exalts each Deed of Righteousness. Those that lay Plots of Evil for them is a Penalty terrible; and the plotting of such will be void (of result).

35:15. O ye men! it is ye that have need of Allah: but Allah is the One Free of all wants Worthy of all praise.

35:34. And they (people of Paradise) will say: "Praise be to Allah Who has removed from us (all) sorrow: for Our Lord is indeed Oft-Forgiving Ready to appreciate (service):

40:64. It is Allah Who has made for you the earth as a resting place and the sky as a canopy and has given you shapes and made your shapes beautiful and has provided for you Sustenance of things pure and good such is Allah your Lord. So Glory to Allah the Lord of the Worlds!

42:5. The heavens are almost rent asunder from above them (by His Glory): and the angels celebrate the Praises of their Lord and pray for forgiveness for (all) beings on earth: Behold! Verily Allah is He the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

42:28. He is the One that sends down rain (even) after (men) have given up all hope and scatters His Mercy (far and wide). And He is the Protector Worthy Of all Praise.

43:12. (Allah is He) That has created pairs in all things and has made for you ships and cattle on which ye ride
43:13. In order that ye may sit firm and square on their backs and when so seated ye may celebrate the (kind) favour of your Lord and say "Glory to Him Who has subjected these to Our (use) for We could never have accomplished this (by ourselves).
43:82. Glory to the Lord of the heavens and the earth the Lord of the Throne (of Authority)! (He is free) from the things they (Unbelievers) attribute (to Him)!
45:36. Then Praise be to Allah Lord of the heavens and Lord of the earth Lord and Cherisher of all the worlds!
45:37. To Him be Glory throughout the heavens and the earth: and He is Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.
55:26. All that is on earth will perish;
55:27. But will abide (forever) the Face of thy Lord full of Majesty Bounty and Honour.
55:78. Blessed be the name of thy Lord full of Majesty Bounty and Honour.
59:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth let it declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: for He is the Exalted in Might the Wise.
59:23. Allah is He than whom there is no other god the sovereign the Holy One the Source of Peace (and Perfection). The Guardian of Faith the Preserver of Safety the Exalted in Might the Irresistible the Supreme: Glory to Allah! (high is He) above the partners they attribute to Him.
59:24. He is Allah the Creator the Evolver the Bestower of Forms (or colours). To Him belong the Most Beautiful Names: Whatever is in the heavens and on earth doth declare His Praises and Glory: and He is the exalted in Might the Wise.
62:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth doth declare the Praises and Glory of Allah the Sovereign the Holy One the Exalted in Might the Wise.
64:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth doth declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: to Him belongs Dominion and to Him belongs Praise: and He has power over all things.

Allah, Some General Verses

10:25. But Allah doth call to the Home of Peace: He doth guide whom He pleaseth to a way that is straight.
10:107. If Allah do touch thee with hurt there is none can remove it but He: if He do design some benefit for thee there is none can keep back His favour: He causeth it to reach whomsoever of His servants He pleaseth. And He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
16:18. If ye would count up the favours of Allah never would ye be able to number them: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
16:75. Allah sets forth the Parable (of two men: one) a slave under the

dominion of another; he has no power of any sort; and (the other) a man on whom We have bestowed goodly favours from ourselves and he spends thereof (freely) privately and publicly: are the two equal? (By no means); praise be to Allah. But most of them understand not.

17:55. And it is your Lord that knoweth best all beings that are in the heavens and on earth: We did bestow on some Prophets more (and other) gifts than on others: and We gave to David (the gift of) the Psalms.

17:110. Say: "Call upon Allah or call upon Rahman: by whatever name ye call upon Him (it is well): for to Him belong the Most Beautiful Names. Neither speak thy Prayer aloud nor speak it in a low tone but seek a middle course between."

24:20. Were it not for the grace and mercy of Allah on you and that Allah is full of kindness and mercy (ye would be ruined indeed).

34:36. Say: "Verily my Lord enlarges and restricts the provision to whom He pleases but most men understand not."

34:39. Say: "Verily my Lord enlarges and restricts the Sustenance to such of His servants as He pleases: and nothing do ye spend in the least (in his cause) but He replaces it: for He is the Best of those Who grant Sustenance.

39:23. Allah has revealed (from time to time) the most beautiful message in the form of a Book consistent with itself (Yet) repeating (its teaching in various aspects): the skins of those who fear their Lord tremble thereat; then their skins and their hearts do soften to the celebration of Allah's praises. Such is the guidance of Allah: He guides therewith whom He pleases but such as Allah leaves to stray can have none to guide.

42:51. It is not fitting for a man that Allah should speak to him except by inspiration of from behind a veil or by the sending of a Messenger to reveal with Allah's permission what Allah wills: for He is Most High Most Wise.

48:28. It is He who has sent His Apostle with Guidance and the Religion of Truth to proclaim it over all religion: and enough is Allah for a Witness.

Allah, the One (There Is No god but Allah)

2:163. And your Allah is one Allah; there is no god but He Most Gracious Most Merciful.

2:255. Allah! there is no Allah but He the living the Self-subsisting Eternal. No slumber can seize him nor sleep. His are all things in the heavens and on earth. Who is there can intercede in His presence except as He permitteth? He knoweth what (appeareth to his creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of his knowledge except as He willeth. His throne doth extend over the heavens and the earth and He feeleth no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. For

He is the Most High the Supreme (in glory).
3:2. Allah! there is no god but He the Living the Self-Subsisting Eternal.
3:18. There is no god but He: that is the witness of Allah His angels and those endued with knowledge standing firm on justice. There is no god but He the Exalted in Power the Wise.
4:171. O people of the Book! commit no excesses in your religion: nor say of Allah aught but truth. Christ Jesus the son of Mary was (no more than) an Apostle of Allah and His Word which He bestowed on Mary and a Spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His Apostles. Say not "Trinity": desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is One Allah: glory be to him: (for Exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.
6:46. Say: "Think ye if Allah took away your hearing and your sight and sealed up your hearts who a god other than Allah could restore them to you? See how We explain the Signs by various (symbols): Yet they turn aside.
6:102. That is Allah your Lord! there is no god but He the Creator of all things: then worship ye Him: and He hath power to dispose of all affairs.
7:33. Say: The things that my Lord hath indeed forbidden are: shameful deeds whether open or secret; sins and trespasses against truth or reason; assigning of partners to Allah for which he hath given no authority; and saying things about Allah of which ye have no knowledge.
7:158. (O Muhammad) Say: "O men! I am sent unto you all as the apostle of Allah to Whom belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth: there is no god but He: it is He that giveth both life and death. So believe in Allah and His apostle the unlettered Prophet who believed in Allah and His words: follow him that (so) ye may be guided."
9:129. But if they (unbelievers) turn away (O Muhammad) Say : "Allah sufficeth me: There is not god but He: On Him is my trust - He the Lord of the Throne (Of Glory) Supreme.
13:30. Thus have We sent thee (Muhammad) amongst a People before whom (long since) have (other) Peoples (gone and) passed away; in order that thou mightest rehearse unto them what We send down unto thee by inspiration; yet do they reject (Him) the Most Gracious! Say: "He is my Lord! There is no god but He! On Him is my trust and to Him do I turn!"
16:2. He doth send down His angels with inspiration of His Command to such of His servants as He pleaseth (saying): "Warn (Man) that there is no god but I: so do your duty unto Me."
16:22. Your Allah is One Allah: as to those who believe not in the

Hereafter their hearts refuse to know and they are arrogant.

16:51. Allah has said: "Take not (for worship) two gods: for He is just One Allah: then fear Me (and Me alone)."

16:52. To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and on earth and to Him is duty due always: then will ye fear other than Allah?

17:37. Nor walk on the earth with insolence: for thou canst not rend the earth asunder nor reach the mountains in height.

17:38. Of all such things the evil is hateful in the sight of thy Lord.

17:39. These are among the (precepts of) wisdom which thy Lord Has revealed to thee (Muhammad) . Take not with Allah another object of worship lest thou shouldst be thrown into Hell blameworthy and rejected.

17:111. (O Muhammad) Say: "Praise be to Allah Who begets no son and has no partner in (His) dominion: nor (needs) He any to protect Him from humiliation: Yea magnify Him for His greatness and glory!.

18:110. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am but a man like yourselves (but) the inspiration has come to me that your Allah is one Allah: whoever expects to meet his Lord let him work righteousness and in the worship of his Lord admit no one as partner.

20:8. Allah! there is no god but He! To Him belong the Most Beautiful Names.

20:97. (Moses) said: "Get thee gone! but thy (punishment) in this life will be that thou wilt say `Touch me not'; and moreover (for a future penalty) thou hast a promise that will not fail: now look at thy god of whom thou hast become a devoted worshipper: we will certainly (melt) it(the golden calf) in a blazing fire and scatter it broadcast in the sea!"

20:98. But the god of you all is the One Allah: there is no god but He: all things He comprehends in His knowledge.

21:22. If there were in the heavens and the earth other gods besides Allah there would have been confusion in both! But glory to Allah the Lord of the Throne: (high is He) above what they attribute to Him!

21:25. Not an apostle did We send before thee (Muhammad) without this inspiration sent by Us to him: that there is no god but I; therefore worship and serve Me.

21:108. (O Muhammad) Say: "What has come to me by inspiration is that your Allah is One Allah: will ye therefore bow to His Will (in Islam)?"

23:91. No son did Allah beget nor is there any god along with Him: (if there were many gods) behold each god would have taken away what be had created and some would have lorded it over others! Glory to Allah (He is free) from the (sort of) things they attribute to Him!

28:71. (O Muhammad) Say: see ye? If Allah were to make the Night perpetual over you to the Day of Judgment what god is there

other than Allah who can give you enlightenment? Will ye not then hearken?

28:72. Say: see ye? If Allah were to make the Day perpetual over you to the Day of Judgment what god is there other than Allah who can give you a Night in which ye can rest? Will ye not then see?

28:88. And call not besides Allah on another god. There is no god but He. Everything (that exists) will perish except His own Face. To him belongs the Command and to him will ye (all) be brought back.

29:22. "Not on earth nor in heaven will ye be able (fleeing) to frustrate (His plan) nor have ye besides Allah any protector or helper."

23:32. And We sent to them an apostle from among themselves (saying) "Worship Allah! ye have no other god but Him. Will ye not fear (Him)?"

23:116. Therefore exalted be Allah the King the Reality; there is no god but He the Lord of the Throne of Honour!

23:117. If anyone invokes besides Allah any other god he has no authority therefor; and his reckoning will be only with his Lord! And verily the Unbelievers will fail to win through!

25:2. He to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth: no son has He begotten nor has He a partner in His dominion: it is He Who created all things and ordered them in due proportions.

27:60. Or who has created the heaven and the earth and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.

27:61. Or who has made the earth firm to live in; made rivers in its midst; set thereon mountains immovable; and made a separating bar between the two bodies of flowing water? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay most of them know not.

27:62. Or who listens to the (soul) distressed when it calls on Him and who relieves its suffering and makes you (mankind) inheritors of the earth? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Little it is that ye heed!

27:63. Or who guides you through the depths of darkness on land and sea and who sends the winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? high is Allah above what they associate with Him!

27:64. Or who originates Creation then repeats it and who gives you sustenance from heaven and earth? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Say "Bring forth your argument if ye are telling the truth!"

28:70. And He is Allah: there is no god but He. To him be praise at the first and at the last: for Him is the Command and to Him shall

ye (all) be brought back.

28:71. Say: see ye? If Allah were to make the Night perpetual over you to the Day of Judgment what god is there other than Allah who can give you enlightenment? Will ye not then hearken?

28:72. Say: see ye? If Allah were to make the Day perpetual over you to the Day of Judgment what god is there other than Allah who can give you a Night in which ye can rest? Will ye not then see?

30:40. It is Allah Who has created you: further He has provided for your sustenance; then He will cause you to die; and again He will give you life. Are there any of your (false) "Partners" who can do any single one of these things? Glory to Him! and High is He above the partners they attribute (to Him)!

31:11. Such is the Creation of Allah: now show Me what is there that others besides Him have created: nay but the Transgressors are in manifest error.

37:4. Verily, verily your Allah is One!

37:5. Lord of the heavens and of the earth and all between them and Lord of every point at the rising of the sun!

38:65. (O Muhammad) Say: "Truly am I a Warner: no god is there but the One Allah Supreme and Irresistible

39:4. Had Allah wished to take to Himself a son He could have chosen whom He pleased out of those whom He doth create: but Glory be to Him! (He is above such things.) He is Allah the One the Irresistible.

39:6. He created you (all) from a single person: then created of like nature his mate; and He sent down for you eight head of cattle in pairs: He makes you in the wombs of your mothers in stages one after another in three veils of darkness. Such is Allah your Lord and Cherisher: to Him belongs (all) dominion. There is no god but He: then how are ye turned away (from your true Centre)?

40:3. (Allah is the One) Who forgiveth Sin accepteth Repentance is strict in Punishment and hath a Long Reach (in all things). There is no god but He: to Him is the Final Goal.

40:62. Such is Allah your Lord the Creator of all things there is no god but He: then how ye are deluded away from the Truth!

40:63. Thus are deluded those who are wont to reject the Signs of Allah.

40:65. He is the living (One): There is no god but He: Call upon Him giving Him sincere devotion. Praise be to Allah Lord of the Worlds!

41:6. Say thou (Muhammad): "I am but a man like you: it is revealed to me by inspiration that your Allah is One Allah: so stand true to Him and ask for His forgiveness." And woe to those who join gods with Allah

41:37. Among His Signs are the Night and the Day and the sun and moon. Adore not the Sun and the Moon but adore Allah Who

created them if it is Him ye wish to serve.

44:8. There is no god but He: it is He Who gives life and gives death the Lord and Cherisher to you and your earliest ancestors.

58:21. Allah has decreed: "It is I and My Apostle who must prevail": For Allah is One full of strength able to enforce His Will.

59:22. Allah is He than whom there is no other god Who knows (all things) both secret and open; He Most Gracious Most Merciful.

59:23. Allah is He than whom there is no other god the sovereign the Holy One the Source of Peace (and Perfection). The Guardian of Faith the Preserver of Safety the Exalted in Might the Irresistible the Supreme: Glory to Allah! (high is He) above the partners they attribute to Him.

64:13. Allah! there is no god but He: and on Allah therefore let the Believers put their trust.

73:9. (He is) Lord of the East and the West: there is no god but He: take Him therefore for (thy) Disposer of Affairs.

112:1. Say: He is Allah the One and Only;

112:2. Allah the Eternal Absolute;

112:3. He begetteth not nor is He begotten;

112:4. And there is none like unto Him.

Allah, the Provider of All Things

2:29. It is He who hath created for you all things that are on earth; moreover His design comprehended the heavens for He gave order and perfection to the seven firmaments; and of all things he hath perfect knowledge.

7:32. Say: Who hath forbidden the beautiful (gifts) of Allah which He hath produced for his servants and the things clean and pure (which He hath provided) for sustenance? Say: they are in the life of this world for those who believe (and) purely for them on the Day of Judgment. Thus do We explain the signs in detail for those who understand.

16:81. It is Allah who made out of the things He created some things to give you shade; of the hills He made some for your shelter; He made you garments to protect you from heat and coats of mail to protect you from your (mutual) violence. Thus does He complete his favours on you that ye may bow to His will (in Islam).

17:20. Of the bounties of thy Lord We bestow freely on all these as well as those: the bounties of thy Lord are not closed (to anyone).

17:30. Verily thy Lord doth provide sustenance in abundance for whom He pleaseth and He provideth in a just measure: for He doth know and regard all His servants.

29:60. How many are the creatures that carry not their own sustenance? It is Allah Who feeds (both) them and you: for He hears and knows (all things).

29:62. Allah enlarges the sustenance (which He gives) to whichever of

His servants He pleases; and He (similarly) grants by (strict) measure (as He pleases): for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

30:23. And among His Signs is the sleep that ye take by night and by day and the quest that ye (make for livelihood) out of His Bounty: verily in that are Signs for those who hearken.

31:20. Do ye not see that Allah has subjected to your (use) all things in the heavens and on earth and has made His bounties flow to you in exceeding measure (both) seen and unseen? Yet there are among men those who dispute about Allah without knowledge and without guidance and without a Book to enlighten them!

40:13. He it is Who showeth you His Signs and sendeth down sustenance for you from the sky: but only those receive admonition who turn (to Allah).

42:27. If Allah were to enlarge the provision for His Servants they would indeed transgress beyond all bounds through the earth; but He sends (it) down in due measure as He pleases: for He is with His Servants well-acquainted Watchful.

45:13. And He has subjected to you as from Him all that is in the heavens and on earth: behold in that are Signs indeed for those who reflect.

51:58. For Allah is He Who gives (all) Sustenance Lord of Power Steadfast (for ever).

67:15. It is He Who has made the earth manageable for you so traverse ye through its tracts and enjoy of the Sustenance which He furnishes: but unto Him is the Resurrection.

106:3. Let them adore the Lord of this House (Ka'bah)

106:4. Who provides them with food against hunger and with security against fear (of danger).

Allah, the Supreme Creator

2:117. To Him is due the primal origin of the heavens and the earth; when He decreeth a matter He saith to it: "Be"; and it is.

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

3:47. She said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth; when He hath decreed a plan He but saith to it `Be' and it is!

3:59. This similitude of Jesus before Allah is as that of Adam: He created him from dust then said to him: "Be" and he was.

6:1. Praise be to Allah Who created the heavens and the earth and made the darkness and the light. Yet those who reject Faith hold (others) as equal with their Guardian-Lord.
6:2. He it is who created you from clay and then decreed a stated term (for you). And there is in His presence another determined term; yet ye doubt within yourselves!.
6:73. It is He Who created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): the day He saith "Be" Behold! it is. His Word is the truth. His will be the dominion the day the trumpet will be blown. He knoweth the Unseen as well as that which is open. For He is the Wise well acquainted (with all things).
7:54. Your guardian-Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six days and is firmly established on the throne (of authority): He draweth the night as a veil O'er the day each seeking the other in rapid succession: He created the sun the moon and the stars (all) governed by laws under His command. Is it not His to create and to govern? Blessed be Allah the Cherisher and Sustainer of the worlds!
10:6. Verily in the alternation of the Night and the Day and in all that Allah hath created in the heavens and the earth are Signs for those who fear Him.
13:2. Allah is He Who raised the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; is firmly established on the throne (of authority); He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law)! each one runs (its course) for a term appointed. He doth regulate affairs explaining the Signs in detail that ye may believe with certainty in the meeting with your Lord.
13:16. (O Muhammad) Say: "Who is the Lord and Sustainer of the heavens and the earth?" Say: "It is Allah." Say: "Do ye then take (for worship) protectors other than Him such as have no power either for good or for harm to themselves?" Say: "Are the blind equal with those who see? Or the depths of darkness equal with Light?" Or do they assign to Allah partners who have created (anything) as He has created so that the creation seemed to them similar? Say: "Allah is the Creator of all things: He is the One the Supreme and Irresistible."
15:16. It is We who have set out the Zodiacal Signs in the heavens and made them fair-seeming to (all) beholders;
15:85. We created not the heavens the earth and all between them but for just ends. And the Hour is surely coming (when this will be manifest). So overlook (any human faults) with gracious forgiveness.
15:86. For verily it is thy Lord Who is the Master-Creator knowing all things.
16:3. He has created the heavens and the earth for just ends: far is He above having the partners they ascribe to Him!
16:40. For to anything which We have willed We but say the Word

"Be" and it is.

17:99. See they not that Allah Who created the heavens and the earth has power to create the like of them (anew)? Only He has decreed a term appointed of which there is no doubt. But the unjust refuse (to receive it) except with ingratitude.

19:35. It is not befitting to (the majesty of) Allah that He should beget a son. Glory be to Him! When He determines a matter He only says to it "Be" and it is.

21:16. Not for (idle) sport did We create the heavens and the earth and all that is between!

21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

21:31. And We have set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with them and We have made therein broad highways (between mountains) for them to pass through: that they may receive guidance.

21:32. And We have made the heavens as a canopy well-guarded: Yet do they turn away from the Signs which these things (point to)!

24:42. Yea to Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth; and to Allah is the final goal (of all).

25:59. He Who created the heavens and the earth and all that is between in six days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority): Allah Most Gracious: ask thou then about Him of any acquainted (with such things).

27:60. Or who has created the heaven and the earth and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.

29:44. Allah created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): verily in that is a Sign for those who believe.

30:22. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the variations in your languages and your colours: verily in that are Signs for those who know.

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

31:25. If thou ask them who it is that created the heavens and the earth they will certainly say "Allah." Say: "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

32:4. It is Allah Who has created the heavens and the earth and all between them in six Days and is firmly established on the

Throne (of authority): ye have none besides Him to protect or intercede (for you): will ye not then receive admonition?

35:1. Praise be to Allah Who created (out of nothing) the heavens and the earth Who made the angels messengers with wings two or three or four (Pairs): He adds to Creation as He pleases: for Allah has power over all things.

36:81. "Is not He Who created the heavens and the earth able to create the like thereof?" Yea indeed! for He is the Creator Supreme of skill and knowledge (infinite)!

36:82. Verily when He intends a thing His command is "Be" and it is!

39:5. He created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): He makes the Night overlap the Day and the Day overlap the Night: He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law) each one follows a course for a time appointed. Is not He the Exalted in Power He Who forgives again and again?

40:57. Assuredly the creation of the heavens and the earth is a greater (matter) than the creation of men: Yet most men understand not.

40:68. It is He Who gives Life and Death; and when He decides upon an affair He says to it "Be" and it is.

41:9. Say: Is it that ye Deny Him Who created the earth in two Days? And do ye join equals with Him? He is the Lord of (all) the Worlds.

42:11. (He is) the Creator of the heavens and the earth: He has made for you pairs from among yourselves and pairs among cattle: by this means does He multiply you: there is nothing whatever like unto Him and He is the One that hears and sees (all things).

42:29. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the living creatures that He has scattered through them: and He has power to gather them together when He wills.

43:9. If thou wert to question them `Who created the heavens and the earth?' They would be sure to reply `They were created by (Him) the Exalted in Power Full of knowledge'

44:38. We created not the heavens the earth and all between them merely in (idle) sport:

44:39. We created them not except for just ends: but most of them do not understand.

45:22. Allah created the heavens and the earth for just ends and in order that each soul may find the recompense of what it has earned and none of them be wronged.

46:33. See they not that Allah Who created the heavens and the earth and never wearied with their creation is able to give life to the dead? Yea verily He has power over all things.

50:38. We created the heavens and the earth and all between them in Six Days nor did any sense of weariness touch Us.

57:4. He it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and

is moreover firmly established on the Throne (of authority). He knows what enters within the earth and what comes forth out of it what comes down from heaven and what mounts up to it. And He is with you wheresoever ye may be. And Allah sees well all that ye do.

67:3. He Who created the seven heavens one above another; no want of proportion wilt thou see in the Creation of (Allah) Most Gracious so turn thy vision again: Seest thou any flaw?

Allah, the Supreme Master

1:4. (Allah is the) Master of the Day of Judgment.

2:116. They say: "Allah hath begotten a son"; Glory be to Him. Nay to Him belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; everything renders worship to Him.

2:117. To Him is due the primal origin of the heavens and the earth; when He decreeth a matter He saith to it: "Be"; and it is.

2:255. Allah! there is no Allah but He the living the Self-subsisting Eternal. No slumber can seize him nor sleep. His are all things in the heavens and on earth. Who is there can intercede in His presence except as He permitteth? He knoweth what (appeareth to his creatures as) before or after or behind them. Nor shall they compass aught of his knowledge except as He willeth. His throne doth extend over the heavens and the earth and He feeleth no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. For He is the Most High the Supreme (in glory).

2:284. To Allah belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth. Whether ye show what is in your minds or conceal it Allah calleth you to account for it. He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and punisheth whom He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things.

3:73. "And believe no one unless he follows your religion." Say: "True guidance is the guidance of Allah; (fear ye) lest a revelation be sent to someone (else) like unto that which was sent unto you. Or that those (receiving such revelation) should engage you in argument before your Lord." Say: "All bounties are in the hand of Allah: He granteth them to whom He pleaseth; and Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things."

3:74. For His Mercy He specially chooseth whom He pleaseth: for Allah is the Lord of bounties unbounded.

3:109. To Allah belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; to Him do all questions go back (for decision).

4:126. But to Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth: and He it is that encompasseth all things.

4:132. Yea unto Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth and enough is Allah to carry through all affairs.

4:133. If it were His (Allah's) will He could destroy you, O mankind, and create another race: for He hath power this to do.

5:17. In blasphemy indeed are those that say that Allah is Christ the son of Mary. Say: "Who then hath the least power against Allah if His Will were to destroy Christ the son of Mary his mother and all everyone that is on the earth? For to Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is between. He createth what He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things."

5:18. (Both) the Jews and the Christians say: "We are sons of Allah and His beloved." Say: "Why then doth He punish you for your sins? Nay ye are but men of the men He hath created: He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and He punisheth whom He pleaseth: and to Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is between: and unto Him is the final goal (of all)."

5:120. To Allah doth belong the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is therein and it is He who hath power over all things

12:21. The man in Egypt who bought him said to his wife: "Make his stay (among us) honourable: maybe he will bring us much good or we shall adopt him as a son." Thus did we establish Joseph in the land that We might teach him the interpretation of stories (and events). And Allah hath full power and control over His affairs; but most among mankind know it not.

13:16. (O Muhammad) Say: "Who is the Lord and Sustainer of the heavens and the earth?" Say: "It is Allah." Say: "Do ye then take (for worship) protectors other than Him such as have no power either for good or for harm to themselves?" Say: "Are the blind equal with those who see? Or the depths of darkness equal with Light?" Or do they assign to Allah partners who have created (anything) as He has created so that the creation seemed to them similar? Say: "Allah is the Creator of all things: He is the One the Supreme and Irresistible."

13:39. Allah doth blot out or confirm what He pleaseth: with Him is the Mother of the Book.

15:21. And there is not a thing but its (sources and) treasures (inexhaustible) are with Us; but We only send down thereof in due and ascertainable measures.

16:49. And to Allah doth obeisance all that is in the heavens and on earth whether moving (living) creatures or the angels: for none are arrogant (before their Lord).

16:50. They all revere their Lord high above them and they do all that they are commanded.

16:53. And ye have no good thing but is from Allah: and moreover when ye are touched by distress unto Him ye cry with groans;

19:64. (The angels say:) "We descend not but by command of thy Lord: to Him belongeth what is before us and what is behind us and what is between: and thy Lord never doth forget"

20:5. (Allah) Most Gracious is firmly established on the throne (of authority).

20:114. High above all is Allah the King the Truth! Be not in haste with the Qur'an before its revelation to thee (Muhammad) is completed but say "O my Lord! advance me in knowledge."

21:23. He cannot be questioned for His acts but they will be questioned (for theirs).

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

22:6. This is so because Allah is the Reality: it is He Who gives life to the dead and it is He Who has power over all things.

22:61. That is because Allah merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night and verily it is Allah Who hears and sees (all things).

22:62. That is because Allah - He is the Reality: and those besides Him whom they invoke they are but vain Falsehood: verily Allah is He Most High Most Great.

22:74. No just estimate have they made of Allah: for Allah is He Who is strong and able to carry out His Will.

23:84. Say: "To whom belong the earth and all beings therein? (Say) if ye know!"

23:85. They will say "To Allah!" Say: "Yet will ye not receive admonition?"

23:86. Say: "Who is the Lord of the seven heavens and the Lord of the Throne (of Glory) Supreme?"

23:87. They will say "(They belong) to Allah." Say: "Will ye not then be filled with awe?"

23:88. Say: "Who is it in whose hands is the governance of all things who protects (all) but is not protected (of any)? (Say) if ye know."

23:89. They will say "(It belongs) to Allah." Say: "Then how are ye deluded?"

23:90. We have sent them the Truth: but they indeed practice Falsehood!

23:91. No son did Allah beget nor is there any god along with Him: (if there were many gods) behold each god would have taken away what be had created and some would have lorded it over others! Glory to Allah (He is free) from the (sort of) things they

attribute to Him!
26:9. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
28:68. Thy Lord does create and choose as He pleases: no choice have they (in the matter): Glory to Allah! and far is He above the partners they ascribe (to Him)!
24:46. We have indeed sent down Signs that make things manifest: and Allah guides whom He wills to a way that is straight.
26:9. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
30:26. To Him belongs every being that is in the heavens and on earth: all are devoutly obedient to Him.
31:26. To Allah belong all things in heaven and earth: verily Allah is He (that is) free of all wants worthy of all praise.
32:5. He rules (all) affairs from the heavens to the earth: in the end will (all affairs) go up to Him on a Day the space whereof will be (as) a thousand years of your reckoning.
38:65. (O Muhammad) Say: "Truly am I a Warner: no god is there but the One Allah Supreme and Irresistible
38:66. "The Lord of the heavens and the earth and all between Exalted in Might Able to enforce His will forgiving again and again."
35:45. If Allah were to punish men according to what they deserve He would not leave on the back of the (earth) a single living creature: but He gives them respite for a stated Term: when their Term expires verily Allah has in his sight all His servants.
39:52. Know they not that Allah enlarges the provision or restricts it for any He pleases? Verily in this are signs for those who believe!
39:62. Allah is the Creator of all things and He is the Guardian and Disposer of all affairs.
39:63. To Him belong the keys of the heavens and the earth: and those who reject the Signs of Allah it is they who will be in loss.
40:2. The revelation of this Book is from Allah Exalted in Power Full of Knowledge
40:3. Who forgiveth Sin accepteth Repentance is strict in Punishment and hath a Long Reach (in all things). There is no god but He: to Him is the Final Goal.
40:15. Raised high above ranks (or degrees) (He is) the Lord of the Throne (of authority): by his command doth He send the spirit (of inspiration) to any of His servants He pleases that it may warn (men) of the Day of Mutual Meeting
42:4. To Him belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth: and He is Most High Most Great.
42:12. To Him belong the keys of the heavens and the earth: He enlarges and restricts the Sustenance to whom He will: for He knows full well all things.
42:19. Gracious is Allah to His servants: He gives Sustenance to whom He pleases: and He has Power and can carry out His Will.
51:58. For Allah is He Who gives (all) Sustenance Lord of Power

Steadfast (for ever).

53:31. Yea to Allah belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; so that He rewards those who do evil according to their deeds and He rewards those who do good with what is best.

54:42. The (people) rejected all Our Signs; but We seized them with such Penalty (as comes) from One Exalted in Power able to carry out His Will.

53:43. That it is He who Granteth Laughter and Tears;

53:49. That He is the Lord of Sirius (the Mighty Star);

53:50. And that it is He Who destroyed the (powerful) ancient 'Ad (people)

53:51. And the Thamud nor gave them a lease of perpetual life.

53:52. And before them the people of Noah for that they were (all) Most unjust and most insolent transgressors.

53:53. And He destroyed the Overthrown Cities (of Sodom and Gomorrah)

53:54. So that (ruins unknown) have covered them up.

53:55. Then which of the gifts of thy Lord (O man) wilt thou dispute about?

55:17. (He is) Lord of the two Easts and Lord of the two Wests:

57:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth let it declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: for He is the Exalted in Might the Wise.

58:21. Allah has decreed: "It is I and My Apostle who must prevail": For Allah is One full of strength able to enforce His Will.

59:23. Allah is He than whom there is no other god the sovereign the Holy One the Source of Peace (and Perfection). The Guardian of Faith the Preserver of Safety the Exalted in Might the Irresistible the Supreme: Glory to Allah! (high is He) above the partners they attribute to Him.

64:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth doth declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: to Him belongs Dominion and to Him belongs Praise: and He has power over all things.

67:1. Blessed be He in Whose hands is Dominion: and He over all things Hath Power

74:56. But none will keep it in remembrance except as Allah wills: He is the Lord of Righteousness and the Lord of Forgiveness.

85:9. Him to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth! and Allah is Witness to all things.

85:12. Truly strong is the Grip (and Power) of thy Lord.

85:14. And He is the Oft-Forgiving Full of loving-kindness

85:15. Lord of the Throne of Glory

85:16. Doer (without let) of all that He intends.

Signs of Allah's Existence

2:117. To Him is due the primal origin of the heavens and the earth; when He decreeth a matter He saith to it: "Be"; and it is.

2:129. (Abraham said)"Our Lord! send amongst them an Apostle of their own who shall rehearse Thy Signs to them and instruct them in Scripture and Wisdom and sanctify them; for Thou art the Exalted in Might the Wise."

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

2:260. Behold! Abraham said: "My Lord! show me how thou givest life to the dead. He said: "Dost thou not then believe?" He said: "Yea! but to satisfy my own understanding." He said: "Take four birds; tame them to turn to thee; put a portion of them on every hill and call to them; they will come to thee (flying) with speed. Then know that Allah is Exalted in Power Wise."

6:63. (O Muhammad) Say: "who is it that delivereth you from the dark recesses of land and sea when ye call upon Him in humility and silent terror: `if He only delivers us from these (dangers) (we vow) we shall truly show our gratitude'.?"

6:64. (O Muhammad) Say: "It is Allah that delivereth you from these and all (other) distresses: and yet ye (Unbelievers) worship false gods!"

6:65. (O Muhammad) Say: "He hath power to send calamities on you from above and below or to cover you with confusion in party strife giving you a taste of mutual vengeance each from the other." See how We explain the Signs by various (symbols) that they may understand.

6:96. He it is that cleaveth the daybreak (from the dark): He makes the night for rest and tranquillity and the sun and moon for the reckoning (of time): such is the judgement and ordering of (Him) the Exalted in Power the Omniscient.

6:97. It is He Who maketh the stars (as beacons) for you that ye may guide yourselves with their help through the dark spaces of land and sea: We detail Our Signs for people who know.

7:57. It is He who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.

9:26. But Allah did pour His calm on the apostle and on the believers and sent down forces which ye saw not: He punished the unbelievers: thus doth He reward those without faith.

9:40. If ye help not (your Leader) (it is no matter): for Allah did indeed help him: when the unbelievers drove him out: he had

no more than one companion: they two were in the cave and he said to his companion "have no fear for Allah is with us": then Allah sent down his peace upon him and strengthened him with forces which ye saw not and humbled to the depths the word of the unbelievers. But the word of Allah is exalted to the heights: for Allah is Exalted in might Wise.

10:22. He it is Who enableth you to traverse through land and sea; so that ye even board ships they sail with them with a favourable wind and they rejoice thereat; then comes a stormy wind and the waves come to them from all sides and they think they are being overwhelmed: they cry unto Allah sincerely offering (their) duty unto Him saying "If Thou dost deliver us from this we shall truly show our gratitude!"

10:24. The likeness of the life of the present is as the rain which We send down from the skies: by its mingling arises the produce of the earth which provides food for men and animals: (it grows) till the earth is clad with its golden ornaments and is decked out (in beauty): the people to whom it belongs think they have all powers of disposal over it: there reaches it Our command by night or by day and We make it like a harvest clean-mown as if it had not flourished only the day before! Thus do We explain the Signs in detail for those who reflect.

10:67. He it is that hath made you the night that ye may rest therein and the Day to make things visible (to you). Verily in this are Signs for those who listen (to His Message).

13:3. And it is He Who spread out the earth and set thereon mountains standing firm and (flowing) rivers: and fruit of every kind He made in pairs two and two: He draweth the Night as a veil o'er the Day. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who consider!

13:12. It is He Who doth show you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope: it is He Who doth raise up the clouds heavy with (fertilizing) rain!

13:13. Nay thunder repeateth His praises and so do the angels with awe: He flingeth the loud-voiced thunderbolts and therewith He striketh whomsoever He will... Yet these (are the men) who (dare to) dispute about Allah with the strength of His power (supreme)!

13:17. He sends down water from the skies and the channels flow each according to its measure: but the torrent bears away the foam that mounts up to the surface. Even so from that (ore) which they heat in the fire to make ornaments or utensils therewith there is a scum likewise. Thus doth Allah (by parables) show forth Truth and Vanity: for the scum disappears like froth cast out; while that which is for the good of mankind remains on the earth. Thus doth Allah set forth parables.

15:22. And We send the fecundating winds then cause the rain to

descend from the sky therewith providing you with water (in abundance) though ye are not the guardians of its stores.

16:12. He has made subject to you the Night and the Day; the Sun and the Moon; and the Stars are in subjection by His Command: verily in this are Signs for men who are wise.

16:13. And the things on this earth which He has multiplied in varying colours (and qualities): verily in this is a Sign for men who celebrate the praises of Allah (in gratitude).

16:14. It is He Who has made the sea subject that ye may eat thereof flesh that is fresh and tender and that ye may extract therefrom ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the bounty of Allah and that ye may be grateful.

16:15. And He has set up on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and rivers and roads; that ye may guide yourselves

16:16. And marks and signposts; and by the stars (men) guide themselves.

16:17. Is then He Who creates like one that creates not? Will ye not receive admonition?

16:40. For to anything which We have willed We but say the Word "Be" and it is.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;

16:79. Do they not look at the birds held poised in the midst of (the air and) the sky? Nothing holds them up but (the power of) Allah. Verily in this are Signs for those who believe.

17:12. We have made the Night and the Day as two (of Our) Signs: the Sign of the Night have We obscured while the Sign of the day We have made to enlighten you; that ye may seek Bounty from your Lord and that ye may know the number and count of the years: all things have We explained in detail.

17:66. Your Lord is He that maketh the Ship go smoothly for you through the sea in order that ye may seek of His Bounty: for He is unto you Most Merciful.

17:67. When distress seizes you at sea those that ye call upon besides Himself leave you in the lurch! But when He brings you back safe to land ye turn away (from Him). Most ungrateful is man!

17:99. See they not that Allah Who created the heavens and the earth has power to create the like of them (anew)? Only He has decreed a term appointed of which there is no doubt. But the unjust refuse (to receive it) except with ingratitude.

20:53. "He Who has made for you the earth like a carpet spread out; has enabled you to go about therein by roads (and channels);

and has sent down water from the sky." With it have We produced divers pairs of plants each separate from the others.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

20:55. From the (earth) did We create you and into it shall We return you and from it shall We bring you out once again.

22:61. That is because Allah merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night and verily it is Allah Who hears and sees (all things).

22:65. Seest thou not that Allah has made subject to you (men) all that is on the earth and the ships that sail through the sea by His command? He withholds the sky (rain) from falling on the earth except by His leave: for Allah is Most Kind and Most Merciful to man.

23:15. After that at length ye will die.

23:16. Again on the Day of Judgment will ye be raised up.

23:17. And We have made above you seven tracts; and We are never unmindful of (Our) Creation.

23:18. And We send down water from the sky according to (due) measure and We cause it to soak in the soil; and We certainly are able to drain it off (with ease).

23:19. With it We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

23:20. Also a tree springing out of Mount Sinai which produces oil and relish for those who use it for food.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

23:22. And on them as well as in ships ye ride.

24:43. Seest thou not that Allah makes the clouds move gently then joins them together then makes them into a heap? then wilt thou see rain issue forth from their midst. And He sends down from the sky mountain masses (of clouds) wherein is hail: He strikes therewith whom He pleases and He turns it away fro whom He pleases. The vivid flash of His lightning well-nigh blinds the sight.

24:44. It is Allah Who alternates the Night and the Day: verily in these things is an instructive example for those who have vision!

25:45. Hast thou not turned thy vision to thy Lord? how He doth prolong the Shadow! If He willed He could make it stationary! Then do We make the sun its guide:

25:46. Then We draw it in towards Ourselves a contraction by easy stages.

25:47. And He it is Who makes the Night as a Robe for you; and Sleep as Repose and makes the Day (as it were) a Resurrection.

25:48. And He it is Who sends the Winds as heralds of glad tidings

going before His Mercy and We send down purifying water from the sky

25:49. That with it We may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

25:50. And We have distributed the (water) amongst them in order that they may celebrate (Our) praises but most men are averse (to aught) but (rank) ingratitude.

25:53. It is He Who has let free the two bodies of flowing water: one palatable and sweet and the other salt and bitter; yet has He made a barrier between them a partition that is forbidden to be passed.

25:61. Blessed is He Who made Constellations in the skies and placed therein a Lamp and a Moon giving light;

25:62. And it is He Who made the Night and the Day to follow each other: for such as have the will to celebrate His praises or to show their gratitude.

27:61. Or who has made the earth firm to live in; made rivers in its midst; set thereon mountains immovable; and made a separating bar between the two bodies of flowing water? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay most of them know not.

27:62. Or who listens to the (soul) distressed when it calls on Him and who relieves its suffering and makes you (mankind) inheritors of the earth? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Little it is that ye heed!

27:63. Or who guides you through the depths of darkness on land and sea and who sends the winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? high is Allah above what they associate with Him!

27:64. Or who originates Creation then repeats it and who gives you sustenance from heaven and earth? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Say "Bring forth your argument if ye are telling the truth!"

27:86. See they not that We have made the Night for them to rest in and the Day to give them light? Verily in this are Signs for any people that believe!

27:88. Thou seest the mountains and thinkest them firmly fixed: but they shall pass away as the clouds pass away: (such is) the artistry of Allah Who disposes of all things in perfect order: for He is well- acquainted with all that ye do.

28:73. It is out of His Mercy that He has made for you Night and Day that ye may rest therein and that ye may seek of His Grace and in ;order that ye may be grateful.

29:19. See they not how Allah originates creation then repeats it: truly that is easy for Allah.

29:20. Say: "Travel through the earth and see how Allah did originate creation: so will Allah produce a later creation: for Allah has power over all things.

29:63. And if indeed thou ask them who it is that sends down rain from the sky and gives life therewith to the earth after its death they will certainly reply "Allah!" Say "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

30:25. And among His Signs is this that heaven and earth stand by His Command: then when He calls you by a single call from the earth behold ye (straightway) come forth.

30:27. It is He Who begins (the process of) creation; then repeats it; and for Him it is most easy. To Him belongs the loftiest similitude (We can think of) in the heavens and the earth: for He is Exalted in Might Full of Wisdom.

30:46. Among His Signs is this that He sends the Winds as heralds of Glad Tidings giving you a taste of His (Grace and) Mercy that the ships may sail (majestically) by His Command and that ye may seek of His Bounty: in order that ye may be grateful.

30:48. It is Allah Who sends the Winds and they raise the Clouds: then does He spread them in the sky as He wills and break them into fragments until thou seest rain-drops issue from the midst thereof: then when He has made them reach such of his servants as He wills behold they do rejoice!

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

31:29. Seest thou not that Allah merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night; that He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law) each running its course for a term appointed: and that Allah is well acquainted with all that ye do?

31:30. That is because Allah is the (only) Reality and because whatever else they (Unbelievers) invoke besides Him is Falsehood; and because Allah - He is the Most High Most Great.

31:31. Seest thou not that the ships sail through the Ocean by the grace of Allah? That He may show you of His Signs? Verily in this are Signs for all who constantly persevere and give thanks.

34:9. See they not what is before them and behind them of the sky and the earth? If We wished We could cause the earth to swallow them up or cause a piece of the sky to fall upon them. Verily in this is a Sign for every devotee that turns to Allah (in repentance).

35:9. It is Allah Who sends forth the Winds so that they raise up the Clouds and We drive them to a Land that is dead and revive the earth therewith after its death: even so (will be) the Resurrection!

35:11. And Allah did create you from dust; then from a sperm-drop; then He made you in pairs. And no female conceives or lays down (her load) but with His knowledge. Nor is a man long-

lived granted length of days nor is a part cut off from his life but is in a Decree (ordained). All this is easy for Allah.

35:12. Nor are the two bodies of flowing water alike the one palatable sweet and pleasant to drink and the other salty and bitter. Yet from each (kind of water) do ye eat flesh fresh and tender and ye extract ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the Bounty of Allah that ye may be grateful.

35:13. He merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night and He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law): each one runs its course for a term appointed. Such is Allah your Lord: to Him belongs all Dominion. And those whom ye invoke besides Him have not the least power.

35:16. If He so pleased He could blot you out and bring in a New Creation:

35:17. Nor is that (at all) difficult for Allah.

35:27. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky? With it We then bring out produce of various colours. And in the mountains are tracts white and red of various shades of colour and black intense in hue.

36:79. (O Muhammad) Say "He will give them (mankind) life Who created them for the first time! For He is well-versed in every kind of creation!

36:80. "The same Who produces for you fire out of the green tree when behold! Ye kindle therewith (your own fires)!

36:82. Verily when He intends a thing His command is "Be" and it is!

36:83. So glory to Him in Whose hands is the dominion of all things; and to Him will ye be all brought back.

40:61. It is Allah Who has made the Night for you that ye may rest therein and the Day as that which helps (you) to see. Verily Allah is Full of Grace and Bounty to men: yet most men give no thanks.

41:10. He set on the (earth) Mountains standing firm high above it and bestowed blessings on the earth and measured therein all things to give them nourishment in due proportion in four Days in accordance with (the needs of) those who seek (sustenance).

41:11. Moreover He Comprehended in His design the sky and it had been (as) smoke: He said to it and to the earth: "Come ye together willingly or unwillingly." They said: "We do come (together) in willing obedience."

41:12. So He completed them as seven firmaments in two Days and He assigned to each heaven its duty and command. And We adorned the lower heaven with lights and (provided it) with guard. Such is the Decree of (Him) the Exalted in Might Full of knowledge.

41:39. And among His Signs is this: thou seest the earth barren and

desolate; but when We send down rain to it, it is stirred to life and yields increase. Truly He Who gives life to the (dead) earth can surely give life to (men) who are dead. For He has power over all things.

42:28. He is the One that sends down rain (even) after (men) have given up all hope and scatters His Mercy (far and wide). And He is the Protector Worthy Of all Praise.

42:29. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the living creatures that He has scattered through them: and He has power to gather them together when He wills.

42:32. And among His Signs are the ships smooth-running through the ocean (tall) as mountains.

42:33. If it be His Will He can still the Wind: then would they become motionless on the back of the (ocean). Verily in this are Signs for everyone who patiently perseveres and is grateful.

42:34. Or He can cause them to perish because of the (evil) which (the men) have earned: but much doth He forgive.

42:50. Or He bestows both males and females and He leaves barren whom He will: for He is Full of knowledge and power.

43:9. If thou wert to question them 'Who created the heavens and the earth?' They would be sure to reply 'They were created by (Him) the Exalted in Power Full of knowledge'

43:10. (Yea the same that) has made for you the earth (like a carpet) spread out and has made for you roads (and channels) therein in order that ye may find guidance (on the way);

43:11. That sends down (from time to time rain from the sky in due measure; and We raise to life therewith a land that is dead; even so will ye be raised (from the dead)

43:12. That has created pairs in all things and has made for you ships and cattle on which ye ride

50:6. Do they not look at the sky above them? How We have made it and adorned it and there are no flaws in it?

50:7. And the earth-We have spread it out and set thereon mountains standing firm and produced therein every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs)

50:8. To be observed and commemorated by every devotee turning (to Allah).

51:47. With the power and skill did We construct the Firmament: for it is We Who create the vastness of Space.

51:48. And We have spread out the (spacious) earth: how excellently We do spread out!

51:49. And of everything We have created pairs: that ye may receive instruction.

53:43. That it is He who Granteth Laughter and Tears;

53:44. That it is He who Granteth Death and Life;

53:45. That He did create in pairs male and female.

53:46. From a seed when lodged (in its place);
53:47. That He hath promised a Second Creation (raising of the Dead)
53:48. That it is He Who giveth wealth and satisfaction;
53:49. That He is the Lord of Sirius (the Mighty Star);
53:50. And that it is He Who destroyed the (powerful) ancient `Ad (people)
53:51. And the Thamud nor gave them a lease of perpetual life.
53:52. And before them the people of Noah for that they were (all) Most unjust and most insolent transgressors.
53:53. And He destroyed the Overthrown Cities (of Sodom and Gomorrah)
53:54. So that (ruins unknown) have covered them up.
54:49. Verily all things have We created in proportion and measure.
54:50. And Our command is but a single (Act) like the twinkling of an eye.
55:19. He has let free the two bodies of flowing water meeting together:
55:20. Between them is a Barrier which they do not transgress:
55:21. Then which of the favours of your Lord will ye deny?
55:22. Out of them (from bottom of oceans and seas) come Pearls and Coral:
55:23. Then which of the favours of your Lord will ye deny?
55:24. And His are the Ships sailing smoothly through the seas lofty as mountains:
55:25. Then which of the favours of your Lord will ye deny?
56:57. It is We Who have created you: why will ye not witness the Truth?
56:58. Do ye then see? The (human seed) that ye throw out,
56:59. Is it ye who create it or are We the Creators?
56:60. We have decreed Death to be your common lot and We are not to be frustrated
56:61. From changing your Forms and creating you (again) in (Forms) that ye know not.
56:62. And ye certainly know already the first form of creation: why then do ye not celebrate His praises?
56:63. See ye the seed that ye sow in the ground?
56:64. Is it ye that cause it to grow or are We the Cause?
56:65. Were it Our Will we could crumble it to dry powder and ye would be left in wonderment
56:66. (Saying) "We are indeed left with debts (for nothing):
56:67. "Indeed are we shut out (of the fruits of our labour)."
56:68. See ye the water which ye drink?
56:69. Do ye bring it Down (in rain) from the Cloud or do We?
56:70. Were it Our Will We could make it salt (and unpalatable): then why do ye not give thanks?
56:71. See ye the Fire which ye kindle?
56:72. Is it ye who grow the tree which feeds the fire or do We grow it?

56:73. We have made it a memorial (of our handiwork) and an article of comfort and convenience for the denizens of deserts.
56:74. Then celebrate with praises the name of the Lord the Supreme:
56:75. Furthermore I call to witness the setting of the Stars
56:76. And that is indeed a mighty adjuration if ye but knew
56:83. Then why do ye not (intervene) when (the soul of the dying man) reaches the throat
56:84. And ye the while (sit) looking on
56:85. But We are nearer to him than ye and yet see not
56:86. Then why do you not if you are exempt from (future) account
56:87. Call back the soul if ye are true (in your claim of Independence)?
57:6. He merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night; and He has full knowledge of the secrets of (all) hearts.
57:9. He is the One Who Sends to His Servants manifest Signs that He may lead you from the depths of Darkness into the Light. And verily Allah is to you Most Kind and Merciful.
57:17. Know ye (all) that Allah giveth life to the earth after its death! already have We shown the Signs plainly to you that ye may learn wisdom.
64:3. He has created the heavens and the earth in just proportions and has given you shape and made your shapes beautiful: and to Him is the final Goal.
64:11. No kind of calamity can occur except by the leave of Allah: and if anyone believes in Allah (Allah) guides his heart (aright): for Allah knows all things.
65:12. Allah is He Who created seven Firmaments and of the earth a similar number. Through the midst of them (all) descends His Command: that ye may know that Allah has power over all things and that Allah comprehends all things in (His) Knowledge.
67:5. And We have (from of old) adorned the lowest heaven with Lamps and We have made such (Lamps) (as) missiles to drive away the Evil Ones and have prepared for them the Penalty of the Blazing Fire.
67:15. It is He Who has made the earth manageable for you so traverse ye through its tracts and enjoy of the Sustenance which He furnishes: but unto Him is the Resurrection.
67:16. Do ye feel secure that He Who is in heaven will not cause you to be swallowed up by the earth when it shakes (as in an earthquake)?
67:17. Or do ye feel secure that He Who is in Heaven will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall know how (terrible) was My warning?
67:18. But indeed men before them rejected (My warning): then how (terrible) was My rejection (of them)?
67:19. Do they not observe the birds above them spreading their

wings and folding them in? None can uphold them except (Allah) Most Gracious: truly it is He that watches over all things.
67:20. Nay who is there that can help you (even as) an army besides (Allah) Most Merciful? In nothing but delusion are the Unbelievers.
67:21. Or who is there that can provide you with Sustenance if He were to withhold His provision? Nay they obstinately persist in insolent impiety and flight (from the Truth).
67:22. Is then one who walks headlong with his face grovelling better guided or one who walks evenly on a Straight Way?
67:23. Say: "It is He Who has created you (and made you grow) and made for you the faculties of hearing seeing feeling and understanding: little thanks it is ye give."
67:24. Say: "It is He Who has multiplied you through the earth and to Him shall ye be gathered together."
70:40. Now I do call to witness the Lord of all points in the East and the West that We can certainly
70:41. Substitute for them better (men) than they; and We are not to be defeated (in Our Plan).
78:6. Have We not made the earth as a wide expanse
78:7. And the mountains as pegs?
78:8. And (have We not) created you in pairs
78:9. And made your sleep for rest
78:10. And made the night as a covering
78:11. And made the day as means of subsistence?
78:12. And (have We not) built over you the seven firmaments
78:13. And placed (therein) a Light of Splendour?
78:14. And do We not send down from the clouds water in abundance
78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables
78:16. And gardens of luxurious growth?
79:27. What! are ye the more difficult to create of the heaven (above)? (Allah) hath constructed it:
79:28. On high hath He raised its canopy and He hath given it order and perfection.
79:29. Its night doth He endow with darkness and its splendour doth He bring out (with light).
79:30. And the earth moreover; hath He extended (to a wide expanse):
79:31. He draweth out therefrom its moisture and its pasture;
79:32. And the mountains hath He firmly fixed
79:33. For use and convenience to you and your cattle.
87:1. Glorify the name of thy Guardian-Lord Most High
87:2. Who hath created and further given order and proportion;
87:3. Who hath ordained laws. And granted guidance;
87:4. And Who bringeth out the (green and luscious) pasture.
87:5. And then doth make it (but) swarthy stubble.
88:17. Do they not look at the Camels how they are made?
88:18. And at the Sky how it is raised high?

88:19. And at the Mountains How they are fixed firm?
88:20. And at the Earth how it is spread out?
90:8. Have We not made for him a pair of eyes?
90:9. And a tongue and a pair of lips?
90:10. And shown him the two highways?
96:3. Proclaim! And thy Lord is Most Bountiful
96:4. He Who taught (the use of) the Pen
96:5. Taught man that which he knew not.
105:1. Seest thou not how thy Lord dealt with the Companions of the Elephant
105:2. Did He not make their treacherous plan go astray?
105:3. And He sent against them flights of Birds
105:4. Striking them with stones of baked clay.
105:5. Then did He make them like an empty field of stalks and straw (of which the corn) has been eaten up.

Angel

Angel Gabriel

2:97. (O Muhammad) Say: Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel for he brings down the (revelation) to thy heart by Allah's will a confirmation of what went before and guidance and glad tidings for those who believe.
2:98. Whoever is an enemy to Allah and His angels and apostles to Gabriel and Michael Lo! Allah is an enemy to those who reject faith.
66:4. If ye two turn in repentance to Him your hearts are indeed so inclined; but if ye back up each other against him truly Allah is his Protector and Gabriel and (every) righteous one among those who believe and furthermore the angels will back (him) up.

Angels and the Day of Judgement

34:40. One day He will gather them all together and say to the angels "Was it you that these men used to worship?"
34:41. They will say "Glory to thee! Our (tie) is with thee as Protector not with them. Nay but they worshipped the Jinns: most of them believed in them."
39:75. And thou wilt see the angels surrounding the Throne (Divine) on all sides singing Glory and Praise to their Lord. The Decision between them (at Judgment) will be in (perfect) justice. And the cry (on all sides) will be "Praise be to Allah the Lord of the Worlds.
50:21. And there will come forth every soul: with each will be an (angel) to drive and an (angel) to bear witness.
69:17. And the angels will be on its sides and eight will that Day (Day of Judgement) bear the Throne of thy Lord above them.

78:38. The Day that the Spirit (all Human souls) and the angels will stand forth in ranks none shall speak except any who is permitted by (Allah) Most Gracious and he will say what is right.
89:22. And thy Lord cometh and His angels (stand on The Day Of Judgement)rank upon rank

Angels Appointed As Guardians to Each Person

6:61. He (Allah) is the Irresistible (watching) from above over his worshippers and He sets guardians over you. At length when death approaches one of you Our angels take his soul and they never fail in their duty.
13:11. For each (such person) there are (angels) in succession before and behind him: they guard him by command of Allah. Verily never will Allah change the condition of a people until they change it themselves (with their own souls). But when (once) Allah willeth a people's punishment there can be no turning it back nor will they find besides Him any to protect.
50:17. Behold two (guardian angels) appointed to (man) learn (his doings) learn (and note them) one sitting on the right and one on the left.
50:18. Not a word does he (man) utter but there is a sentinel by him ready (to note it).
82:10. But verily over you (are appointed angels) to protect you

Angels Given Female Names by the Pagans

53:27. Those who believe not in the Hereafter name the angels with female names.
53:28. But they have no knowledge therein. They follow nothing but conjecture; and conjecture avails nothing against Truth.

Angels Help the Believers Against the Unbelievers

3:124. Remember thou(O Muhammad) saidst to the faithful: is it not enough for you that Allah should help you with three thousand angels (specially) sent down?.
3:125. "Yea" if ye remain firm and act aright even if the enemy should rush here on you in hot haste your Lord would help you with five thousand angels making a terrific onslaught.
8:9. Remember ye implored the assistance of your Lord and He answered you: "I will assist you with a thousand of the angels ranks on ranks."
8:12. Remember thy Lord inspired the angels (with the message): "I am with you: give firmness to the believers: I will instil terror into the hearts of the unbelievers: smite ye above their necks and smite all their finger-tips off them."
9:26. But Allah did pour His calm on the apostle and on the believers and sent down forces which ye saw not: He punished the unbelievers: thus doth He reward those without faith.

Angels Implore Forgiveness for All Beings

40:7. Those (Angels) who sustain the Throne (of Allah) and those around it sing Glory and Praise to their Lord; believe in Him; and implore forgiveness for those who believe: "Our Lord! Thy reach is over all things in Mercy and Knowledge. Forgive then those who turn in repentance and follow Thy Path: and preserve them from the Penalty of the Blazing Fire!

40:8. "And grant our Lord! That they enter the Gardens of Eternity which Thou hast promised to them and to the righteous among their fathers their wives and their posterity! For Thou art (He) the Exalted in Might Full of Wisdom.

40:9. "And preserve them from (all) ills; and any whom thou dost preserve from ills that Day on them wilt Thou have bestowed Mercy indeed: and that will be truly (for them) the highest Achievement.

42:5. The heavens are almost rent asunder from above them (by His Glory): and the angels celebrate the Praises of their Lord and pray for forgiveness for (all) beings on earth: Behold! Verily Allah is He the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Angels in Charge of Hell Fire

39:71. The Unbelievers will be led to Hell in crowds; until when they arrive there its gates will be opened and its Keepers will say "Did not apostles come to you from among yourselves rehearsing to you the Signs of your Lord and warning you of the meeting of this Day of yours?" The answer will be: "True: but the Decree of Punishment has been proved true against the Unbelievers!"

43:77. They (unbelievers) will cry: "O Malik! would that thy Lord put and end to us!" He will say "Nay but ye shall abide!"

66:6. O ye who believe! save yourselves and your families from a Fire whose fuel is Men and Stones over which are (appointed) angels stern (and) severe who flinch not (from executing) the Commands they receive from Allah but do (precisely) what they are commanded.

66:7. (They will say) "O ye Unbelievers! make no excuses this day! Ye are being but requited for all that ye did!"

67:8. Almost bursting with fury: every time a Group is cast therein its Keepers will ask "Did no Warner come to you?"

74:31. And We have set none but angels as guardians of the Fire; and We have fixed their number only as a trial for Unbelievers in order that the people of the Book may arrive at certainty and the Believers may increase in Faith and that no doubts may be left for the People of the Book and the Believers and that those in whose hearts is a disease and the Unbelievers may say "What symbol doth Allah intend by this?" Thus doth Allah leave to stray whom He pleaseth and guide whom He pleaseth; and

none can know the forces of the Lord except He and this is no other than a warning to mankind.

Angels Record Our Deeds

50:17. Behold two (guardian angels) appointed to learn (his doings) learn (and not them) one sitting on the right and one on the left.

50:18. Not a word does he (man) utter but there is a sentinel by him ready (to note it).

82:11. (Angels are) Kind and honourable writing down (your deeds):

82:12. They know (and understand) all that ye do.

Angels and Allah Send Blessings and Salutation to Muhammad (pbuh)

33:56. Allah and His angels send blessings on the Prophet: O ye that believe! send ye blessings on him and salute him with all respect.

Angels and Allah Send Blessings to the Believers

33:43. He (Allah) it is Who sends blessings on you as do His angels

Angels Serve and Worship Allah

2:30. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I will create a vicegerent on earth." They said "Wilt thou place therein one who will make mischief therein and shed blood? Whilst we do celebrate Thy praises and glorify Thy holy (name)?" He said: "I know what ye know not."

4:172. Christ disdaineth not to serve and worship Allah nor do the angels those nearest (to Allah): those who disdain His worship and are arrogant He will gather them all together unto himself to (answer).

13:13. Nay thunder repeateth His praises and so do the angels with awe: He flingeth the loud-voiced thunderbolts and therewith He striketh whomsoever He will... Yet these (are the men) who (dare to) dispute about Allah with the strength of His power (supreme)!

16:49. And to Allah doth obeisance all that is in the heavens and on earth whether moving (living) creatures or the angels: for none are arrogant (before their Lord).

16:50. They all revere their Lord high above them and they do all that they are commanded.

21:19. To Him belong all (creatures) in the heavens and on earth: even those who are in His (very) Presence are not too proud to serve Him nor are they (ever) weary (of His service):

21:20. They celebrate His praises night and day nor do they ever flag or intermit.

37:164. (Those ranged in ranks say): "Not one of us but has a place appointed

37:165. "And we are verily ranged in ranks (for service):

37:166. "And we are verily those who declare (Allah's) glory!"
39:75. And thou wilt see the angels surrounding the Throne (Divine) on all sides singing Glory and Praise to their Lord. The Decision between them (at Judgment) will be in (perfect) justice. And the cry (on all sides) will be "Praise be to Allah the Lord of the Worlds.
40:7. (Angels are) Those who sustain the Throne (of Allah) and those around it sing Glory and Praise to their Lord; believe in Him; and implore forgiveness for those who believe: "Our Lord! Thy reach is over all things in Mercy and Knowledge. Forgive then those who turn in repentance and follow Thy Path: and preserve them from the Penalty of the Blazing Fire!
42:5. The heavens are almost rent asunder from above them (by His Glory): and the angels celebrate the Praises of their Lord and pray for forgiveness for (all) beings on earth: Behold! Verily Allah is He the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Angels Take the Soul of the Dying

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.
6:61. He (Allah) is the Irresistible (watching) from above over his worshippers and He sets guardians over you. At length when death approaches one of you Our angels take his soul and they never fail in their duty.
6:93. Who can be more wicked than one who inventeth a lie against Allah or saith "I have received inspiration" when he hath received none or (again) who saith "I can reveal the like of what Allah hath revealed?" If thou couldst but see how the wicked (do fare) in the flood of confusion at death! the angels stretch forth their hands (saying) "Yield up your souls. This day shall ye receive your reward a penalty of shame for that ye used to tell lies against Allah and scornfully to reject of His Signs!"
7:37. Who is more unjust than one who invents a lie against Allah or rejects his signs? For such their portion appointed must reach them from the Book (of decrees); until when Our messengers (of death) arrive and take their souls they say: "where are the things that ye used to invoke besides Allah?" They will reply "they have left us in the lurch" and they will bear witness against themselves that they had rejected Allah.
8:50. If thou couldst see when the angels take the souls of the unbelievers (at death) (how) they smite their faces and their backs (saying): "Taste the penalty of the blazing fire.
16:28. "(Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of wrong-

doing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) `We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;

16:32. (Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of purity saying (to them) "Peace be on you; enter ye the Garden because of the good which ye did (in the world)."

32:11. Say: "The Angel of Death put in charge of you will (duly) take your souls: then shall ye be brought back to your Lord."

47:27. But how (will it be) when the angels take their souls at death and smite their faces and their backs?

79:1. By the (angels) who tear out (the souls of the wicked) with violence;

79:2. By those who gently draw out (the souls of the blessed);

Ascent of Angels

70:4. The angels and the Spirit ascend unto Him in a Day the measure whereof is (as) fifty thousand years:

Belief in the Angels

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

2:285. The Apostle believeth in what hath been revealed to him from his Lord as do the men of faith. Each one (of them) believeth in Allah His angels His Books and His Apostles "We make no distinction (they say) between one and another of His Apostles." And they say: "We hear and we obey; (We seek) Thy forgiveness Our Lord and to Thee is the end of all journeys."

4:136. O ye who believe! believe in Allah and his Apostle and the scripture which He hath sent to His Apostle and the scripture which He sent to those before (him). And who denieth Allah His angels His Books His Apostles and the Day of Judgment hath gone far, far astray.

Creation of the Angels

35:1. Praise be to Allah Who created (out of nothing) the heavens and the earth Who made the angels messengers with wings two or three or four (Pairs): He adds to Creation as He pleases: for Allah has power over all things.

Descent of Angels

16:2. He doth send down His angels with inspiration of His Command

to such of His servants as He pleaseth (saying): "Warn (Man) that there is no god but I: so do your duty unto Me."

19:64. (The angels say:) "We descend not but by command of thy Lord: to Him belongeth what is before us and what is behind us and what is between: and thy Lord never doth forget"

19:65. "Lord of the heavens and of the earth and of all that is between them: so worship Him and be constant and patient in His worship: knowest thou of any who is worthy of the same Name as He?"

25:25. The Day (Day of Judgement) the heaven shall be rent asunder with clouds and angels shall be sent down descending (in ranks)

41:30. In the case of those who say "Our Lord is Allah" and further stand straight and steadfast the angels descend on them (from time to time): "Fear ye not!" (they suggest) "nor grieve! but receive the Glad Tidings of the Garden (of Bliss) the which ye were promised!

41:31. "We are your protectors in this life and in the Hereafter: therein shall ye have all that your souls shall desire; therein shall ye have all that ye ask for!

41:32. "A hospitable gift from One Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful!"

97:4. Therein come down the angels (in the Night Of Al-Qadr) and the Spirit by Allah's permission on every errand:

Battles Fought During Prophet's Time

Battle of Badr

3:13. "There has already been for you a Sign in the two armies that met (in combat): one was fighting in the cause of Allah the other resisting Allah; these saw with their own eyes twice their number. But Allah doth support with His aid whom He pleaseth. In this is a warning for such as have eyes to see."

3:125. "Yea" if ye remain firm and act aright even if the enemy should rush here on you in hot haste your Lord would help you with five thousand angels making a terrific onslaught.

8:7. Behold! Allah promised you one of the two (enemy) parties that it should be yours: ye wished that the one unarmed should be yours but Allah willed to justify the truth according to His words and to cut off the roots of the unbelievers.

8:8. That He might justify and prove falsehood false distasteful though it be to those in guilt.

8:9. Remember ye implored the assistance of your Lord and He answered you: "I will assist you with a thousand of the angels ranks on ranks."

8:10. Allah made it but a message of hope and an assurance to your heart: (in any case) there is no help except from Allah: and Allah is exalted in power wise.

8:11. Remember He (Allah) covered you with a sort of drowsiness to give you calm as from Himself and He caused rain to descend

on you from heaven to clean you therewith to remove from you the stain of Satan to strengthen your hearts and to plant your feet firmly therewith.

8:12. Remember thy (O Muhammad) Lord inspired the angels (with the message): "I (Allah) am with you: give firmness to the believers: I will instil terror into the hearts of the unbelievers: smite ye above their necks and smite all their finger-tips off them."

8:13. This because they contended against Allah and His apostle: if any contend against Allah and His apostle Allah is strict in punishment.

8:17. It is not ye (believers) who slew them; it was Allah: when thou threwest (a handful of dust) it was not thy act but Allah's: in order that He might test the believers by a gracious trial from Himself: for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth (all things).

8:19. (O unbelievers!) if ye prayed for victory and judgement now hath the judgement come to you: if ye desist (from wrong) it will be best for you: if ye return (to the attack) so shall We. Not the least good will your forces be to you even if they were multiplied: for verily Allah is with those who believe.

Battle of Confederates

33:9. O ye who believe! Remember the Grace of Allah (bestowed) on you when there came down on you hosts (to overwhelm you): but We sent against them a hurricane and force that ye saw not. But Allah sees (clearly) all that ye do.

33:10. Behold! they came on you from above you and from below you and behold the eyes became dim and the hearts gaped up to the throats and ye imagined various (vain) thoughts about Allah!

33:11. In that situation were the Believers tried: they were shaken as by a tremendous shaking.

33:12. And behold! the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (even) say: "Allah and His Apostle promised us nothing but delusion!"

33:13. Behold! a party among them said: "Ye men of Yathrib! Ye cannot stand (the attack)! Therefore go back!" and a band of them ask for leave of the Prophet saying "Truly our houses are bare and exposed" though they were not exposed: they intended nothing but to run away.

33:14. And if an entry had been effected to them from the sides of the (City) and they had been incited to sedition they would certainly have brought it to pass with none but a brief delay!

33:15. And yet they had already covenanted with Allah not to turn their backs and a covenant with Allah must (surely) be answered for.

33:16. Say: "Running away will not profit you if ye are running away from death or slaughter; and even if (ye do escape) no more than a brief (respite) will ye be allowed to enjoy!"

33:17. (O Muhammad) Say: "Who is it that can screen you from Allah if it be His wish to give you Punishment or to give you Mercy?" Nor will they find for themselves besides Allah any protector or helper.
33:18. Verily Allah knows those among you who keep back (men) and those who say to their brethren "Come along to us" but come not to the fight except for just a little while.
33:19. Covetous over you. Then when fear comes thou wilt see them looking to thee their eyes revolving like (those of) one over whom hovers death: but when the fear is past they will smite you with sharp tongues covetous of goods. Such men have no faith and so Allah has made their deeds of none effect: and that is easy for Allah.
33:20. They think that the Confederates have not withdrawn; and if the Confederates should come (again) they would wish they were in the deserts (wandering) among the Bedouins and seeking news about you (from a safe distance); and if they were in your midst they would fight but little.
33:22. When the Believers saw the Confederate forces they said: "This is what Allah and His Apostle had promised us and Allah and his Apostle told us what was true." And it only added to their faith and their zeal in obedience.
33:25. And Allah turned back the Unbelievers for (all) their fury: no advantage did they gain and enough is Allah for the Believers in their fight. And Allah is full of Strength Able to enforce His Will.
33:26. And those of the people of the Book who aided them Allah did take them down from their strongholds and cast terror into their hearts (so that) some ye slew and some ye made prisoners.
33:27. And He made you heirs of their lands their houses and their goods and of a land which ye had not frequented (before). And Allah has power over all things.

Battle of Uhud

3:121. Remember (O Muhammad) hat morning thou didst leave the household (early) to post the faithful at their stations for battle: and Allah heareth and knoweth all things.
3:122. Remember two of your parties meditated cowardice; but Allah was their Protector and in Allah should the faithful (ever) put their trust.
3:123. Allah had helped you at Badr when ye were a contemptible little force; then fear Allah; thus may ye show your gratitude.
3:124. Remember thou saidst to the faithful: is it not enough for you that Allah should help you with three thousand angels (specially) sent down?.
3:125. "Yea" if ye remain firm and act aright even if the enemy should rush here on you in hot haste your Lord would help you with five thousand angels making a terrific onslaught.

3:126. Allah made it but a message of hope for you; and an assurance to your hearts: (in any case) there is no help except from Allah the Exalted the Wise.

3:127. That he might cut off a fringe of the unbelievers or expose them to infamy and they should then be turned back frustrated of their purpose.

3:128. Not for thee (but for Allah) is the decision: whether He turn in mercy to them or punish them; for they are indeed wrong-doers.

3:152. Allah did indeed fulfil His promise to you when ye with His permission were about to annihilate your enemy until ye flinched and fell to disputing about the order and disobeyed it after He brought you in sight (of the Booty) which ye covet. Among you are some that hanker after this world and some that desire the Hereafter. Then did He divert you from your foes in order to test you but He forgave you: for Allah is full of grace to those who believe.

3:153. Behold! ye were climbing up the high ground without even casting a side glance at anyone and the Apostle in your rear was calling you back. There did Allah give you one distress after another by way of requital to teach you not to grieve for (the booty) that had escaped you and for (the ill) that had befallen you. For Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

3:154. After (the excitement) of the distress He sent down calm on a band of you overcome with slumber while another band was stirred to anxiety by their own feelings moved by wrong suspicions of Allah suspicions due to ignorance. They said: "What affair is this of ours?" say thou: "indeed this affair is wholly Allah's." They hide in their minds what they dare not reveal to thee(O Muhammad). They say (to themselves): "If we had anything to do with this affair we should not have been in the slaughter here." Say: "Even if you had remained in your homes those for whom death was decreed would certainly have gone forth to the place of their death"; but (all this was) that Allah might test what is in your breasts and purge what is in your hearts: for Allah knoweth well the secrets of your hearts.

3:155. Those of you who turned back on the day the two hosts met it was Satan who caused them to fail because of some (evil) they had done. But Allah has blotted out (their fault): for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Forbearing.

3:165. What! when a single disaster smites you although ye smote (your enemies) with one twice as great do ye say? "Whence is this?" Say (to them): "It is from yourselves: for Allah hath power over all things"

3:168. (They are) the ones that say (of their brethren slain) while they themselves sit (at ease): "If only they had listened to us they would not have been slain.(O Muhammad) "Say: "Avert death from your own selves if ye speak the truth."

Belief and Disbelief (Freedom of Choice)

Free will to Choose between Belief and Disbelief

2:38. We (Allah) said: "Get ye down all (Adam, his mate and Iblis) from here; and if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me" whosoever follows My guidance on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

4:115. If anyone contends with the Apostle even after guidance has been plainly conveyed to him and follows a path other than that becoming to men of faith We (Allah) shall leave him in the path he has chosen and land him in Hell what an evil refuge?.

7:30. Some He (Allah) hath guided: others have (by their choice) deserved the loss of their way: in that they took the evil ones in preference to Allah for their friends and protectors and think that they receive guidance.

8:29. O ye who believe! if ye fear Allah He will grant you a criterion (to judge between right and wrong) remove from you (all) evil (that may afflict) you and forgive you: for Allah is the Lord of grace unbounded.

10:99. If it had been the Lord's Will they would all have believed all who are on earth! Wilt thou (Muhammad) then compel mankind against their will to believe!

16:9. And unto Allah leads straight the Way but there are ways that turn aside: if Allah had willed He could have guided all of you.

20:123. He (Allah) said: "Get ye (Adam, his mate and Iblis) down both of you all together from the Garden with enmity one to another; but if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me whosoever follows My guidance will not lose his way nor fall into misery.

20:124. "But whosoever turns away from My Message verily for him is a life narrowed down and We shall raise him up blind on the Day of Judgment."

17:84. (O Muhammad) Say: "Everyone acts according to his own disposition: but your Lord knows best who it is that is best guided on the Way."

76:1. Has there not been over Man a long period of Time when he was nothing- -(not even) mentioned?

76:2. Verily We created Man from a drop of mingled sperm in order to try him: so We gave him (the gifts) of Hearing and Sight.

76:3. We showed him the Way: whether he be grateful or ungrateful (rests on his will).

76:27. As to these (unbelievers) they love the fleeting life and put away behind them a Day (that will be) hard.

76:28. It is We Who created them and We have made their joints strong; but when We will We can substitute the like of them by a complete change.

76:29. This is an admonition: whosoever will let him take a (straight) Path to his Lord.

79:24. (Moses called his chiefs) Saying "I am your Lord Most High."
79:25. But Allah did punish him (and made an) example of him in the Hereafter as in this life.
79:26. Verily in this is an instructive warning for whosoever feareth (Allah):
90:8. Have We not made for him (Man) a pair of eyes?
90:9. And a tongue and a pair of lips?
90:10. And shown him the two highways?
91:7. By the Soul and the proportion and order Given to it;
91:8. And its enlightenment as to its wrong and its right;
91:9. Truly he succeeds that purifies it
91:10. And he fails that corrupts it!

Burden

Allah Does Not Place Burden Greater Than One Can Bear

2:286. On no soul doth Allah place a burden greater than it can bear. It gets every good that it earns and it suffers every ill that it earns. (Pray): "Our Lord! condemn us not if we forget or fall into error; our Lord! Lay not on us a burden like that which Thou didst lay on those before us; Our Lord! lay not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear. Blot out our sins and grant us forgiveness. Have mercy on us. Thou art our Protector; help us against those who stand against faith.
6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak ,speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.
7:42. But those who believe and work righteousness no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear they will be companions of the garden therein to dwell (for ever).
23:62. On no soul do We place a burden greater than it can bear: before Us is a record which clearly shows the truth: they will never be wronged.
65:7. Let the man of means spend according to his means: and the man whose resources are restricted let him spend according to what Allah has given him. Allah puts no burden on any person beyond what He has given him. After a difficulty Allah will soon grant relief.

Charity (Zakah)

Reference:

(Refer to "Charity" under "Social System")

Fasting

Conjugal Relationship between Spouses During Ramadan

2:187. Permitted to you on the night of the fasts is the approach to your wives. They are your garments. And ye are their garments. Allah knoweth what ye used to do secretly among yourselves; but He turned to you and forgave you; so now associate with them and seek what Allah hath ordained for you and eat and drink until the white thread of dawn appear to you distinct from its black thread; then complete your fast till the night appears; but do not associate with your wives while ye are in retreat in the mosques. Those are limits (set by) Allah; approach not nigh thereto. Thus doth Allah make clear His signs to men that they may learn self-restraint.

Fasting As Penance

2:196. And complete the Hajj or `Umra in the service of Allah. But if ye are prevented (from completing it) send an offering for sacrifice such as ye may find and do not shave your heads until the offering reaches the place of sacrifice. And if any of you is ill or has an ailment in his scalp (necessitating shaving) (he should) in compensation either fast or feed the poor or offer sacrifice; and when ye are in peaceful conditions (again) if anyone wishes to continue the 'Umra on to the Hajj he must make an offering such as he can afford it he should fast three days during the Hajj and seven days on his return making ten days in all. This is for those whose household is not in (the precincts of) the Sacred Mosque. And fear Allah and know that Allah is strict in punishment.

4:92. Never should a believer kill a believer; but (if it so happens) by mistake (compensation is due): if one (so) kills a believer it is ordained that he should free a believing slave and pay compensation to the deceased's family unless they remit it freely. If the deceased belonged to a people at war with you and he was a believer the freeing of a believing slave (is enough). If he belonged to a people with whom ye have a treaty of mutual alliance compensation should be paid to his family and a believing slave be freed. For those who find this beyond their means (is prescribed) a fast for two months running: by way of repentance to Allah: for Allah hath all knowledge and all wisdom.

5:89. Allah will not call you to account for what is futile in your oaths but He will call you to account for your deliberate oaths: for expiation feed then indigent persons on a scale of the average for the food of your families; or clothe them; or give a slave his freedom. If that is beyond your means fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths ye have sworn. But keep to your oaths. Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs that ye may be grateful.

58:3. But those who divorce their wives by Zihar then wish to go back on the words they uttered (it is ordained that such a one) should free a slave before they touch each other: this are ye admonished to perform: and Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

58:4. And if any has not (the wherewithal) he should fast for two months consecutively before they touch each other. But if any is unable to do so he should feed sixty indigent ones. This that ye may show your faith in Allah and His Apostle. Those are limits (set by) Allah. For those who Reject (Him) there is a grievous Penalty.

Fasting Prescribed by Allah

2:183. O ye who believe! fasting is prescribed to you as it was prescribed to those before you that ye may (learn) self-restraint.

2:184. (Fasting) for a fixed number of days; but if any of you is ill or on a journey the prescribed number (should be made up) from days later. For those who can do it (with hardship) is a ransom the feeding of one that is indigent. But he that will give more of his own free will it is better for him and it is better for you that ye fast if ye only knew.

2:185. Ramadan is the (month) in which was sent down the Qur'an as a guide to mankind also clear (Signs) for guidance and judgement (between right and wrong). So everyone of you who is present (at his home) during that month should spend it in fasting but if anyone is ill or on a journey the prescribed period (should be made up) by days later. Allah intends every facility for you He does not want to put you to difficulties. (He wants you) to complete the prescribed period and to glorify Him in that He has guided you; and perchance ye shall be grateful.

33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

Grave

One May Stand at the Grave and Ask for the Forgiveness for the Buried One

9:84. Nor do thou (O Muhammad) ever pray for any of them (the hypocrites) that dies nor stand at his grave: for they rejected Allah and His apostle and died in a state of perverse rebellion. (Implies that if the person buried is a believer, one may stand at the grave and pray for the buried one.)

Punishment in the Grave (Allegorically Speaking)

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.

8:50. If thou couldst see when the angels take the souls of the unbelievers (at death) (how) they smite their faces and their backs (saying): "Taste the penalty of the blazing fire.

16:28. "(Namely) those (unbelievers) whose lives the angels take in a state of wrongdoing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) `We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;

16:29. "So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein. Thus evil indeed is the abode of the arrogant."

23:99. (In Falsehood will the unbelievers be) until when death comes to one of them he says: "O my Lord! send me back (to life)

23:100. "In order that I may work righteousness in the things I neglected." "By no means! it is but a word he says before them is a Partition till the Day (Day of Judgement) they are raised up.

40:45. Then Allah saved him (Moses) from (every) ill that they plotted (against him) but the brunt of the Penalty encompassed on all sides the People of Pharaoh.

40:46. In front of the Fire will they (Pharaoh and his people) be brought morning and evening: and (the Sentence will be) on the Day that Judgment will be established: "Cast ye the People of Pharaoh into the severest Penalty!"

(Comment: Barzakh is the period after death and before Resurrection. The soul after death is taken by the angels in the 'World of Grave', which is not the physical grave as we know. In this 'World of Grave' the soul goes into a sleep like state, where it sees something like dreams. For the souls of rebels of Allah these dreams are very disturbing causing them to feel tortured, whereas for the righteous the dream is very pleasing and comforting. The actual punishment or reward begins after the Day of Judgement. (For a fuller explanation refer to "Towards Understanding the Qur'an" by M. Mawdudi Vol. 4 page 324).

Resurrection from Grave

36:51. The trumpet (on the Day of Judgement) shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!

36:52. They will say (on the Day of resurrection): "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

Intercession (Shafa'a)

False gods and Intercession

2:48. Then guard yourselves against a day when one soul shall not avail another nor shall intercession be accepted for her nor shall compensation be taken from her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

2:123. Then guard yourselves against a day when one soul shall not avail another nor shall compensation be accepted from her nor shall intercession profit her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

2:254. O ye who believe! spend out of (the bounties) We have provided for you before the day comes when no bargaining (will avail) nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith they are the wrong-doers.

2:254. O ye who believe! spend out of (the bounties) We have provided for you before the day comes when no bargaining (will avail) nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith they are the wrong-doers.

6:94. "And behold! ye come to Us bare and alone as We created you for the first time: Ye have left behind you all (the favors) which We bestowed on you: We see not with you your intercessors whom ye thought to be partners in your affairs: so now all relations between you have been cut off and your (pet) fancies have left you in the lurch!"

7:53. Do they just wait for the final fulfillment of the event? On the day the event is finally fulfilled those who disregarded it before will say: "the apostles of our Lord did indeed bring true (tidings). Have we no intercessors now to intercede on our behalf? Or could we be sent back? Then should we behave differently from our behavior in the past." In fact they will have lost their souls and the things they invented will leave them in the lurch.

10:18. They serve besides Allah things that hurt them not nor profit them and they say: "These are our intercessors with Allah." Say: "Do ye indeed inform Allah of something He knows not in the heavens or on earth? Glory to Him! and far is He above the partners they ascribe (to Him)!"

26:100. (The unbelievers will say) " `Now then we have none to intercede (for us)

26:101. " `Nor a single friend to feel (for us).

30:13. No intercessor will they have among their "Partners" and they will (themselves) reject their "Partners."

36:23. "Shall I take (other) gods besides Him? If (Allah) Most Gracious should intend some adversity for me of no use whatever will be their intercession for me nor can they deliver me.

39:43. What! Do they take for intercessors others besides Allah? Say: "Even if they have no power whatever and no intelligence?"

40:18. Warn them of the Day that is (ever) drawing near when the Hearts will (come) right up to the Throats to choke (them); no intimate friend nor intercessor will the wrongdoers have who could be listened to.

Allah Alone Has the Power to Intercede

2:254. O ye who believe! spend out of (the bounties) We have provided for you before the day comes when no bargaining (will avail) nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith they are the wrong-doers.

10:3. Verily your Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority) regulating and governing all things. No intercessor (can plead with Him) except after His leave (hath been obtained). This is Allah your Lord; Him therefore serve ye: will ye not celebrate His praises?

39:43. What! Do they take for intercessors others besides Allah? Say: "Even if they have no power whatever and no intelligence?"

39:44. Say: "To Allah belongs exclusively (the right to grant) Intercession: to Him belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth: in the End it is to Him that ye shall be brought back."

Intercession by Allah's Permission Alone

2:254. O ye who believe! spend out of (the bounties) We have provided for you before the day comes when no bargaining (will avail) nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith they are the wrong-doers.

10:3. Verily your Lord is Allah Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is firmly established on the Throne (of authority) regulating and governing all things. No intercessor (can plead with Him) except after His leave (hath been obtained). This is Allah your Lord; Him therefore serve ye: will ye not celebrate His praises?

19:87. None shall have the power of intercession but such a one as has received permission (or promise) from (Allah) Most Gracious.

20:109. On that Day shall no intercession avail except for those for whom permission has been granted by (Allah) Most Gracious and whose word is acceptable to Him.

21:28. He knows what is before them and what is behind them and they offer no intercession except for those who are acceptable and they stand in awe and reverence of His (glory).

34:23. "No intercession can avail in His Presence except for those for whom He has granted permission. So far (is this the case) that when terror is removed from their hearts (at the Day of Judgement then) will they say `What is it that your Lord commanded?' They will say `That which is true and just; and He is the Most High Most Great.' "

39:43. What! Do they take for intercessors others besides Allah? Say:

"Even if they have no power whatever and no intelligence?"

39:44. Say: "To Allah belongs exclusively (the right to grant) Intercession: to Him belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth: in the End it is to Him that ye shall be brought back."

53:26. How many so ever be the angels in the heavens their intercession will avail nothing except after Allah has given leave for whom He pleases and that he is acceptable to Him.

Jinn (The Unseen Creatures)

Jinn Created from Smokeless Fire (Allegorical Speaking)

15:27. And the Jinn race We had created before from the fire of a scorching wind.

38:76. (Iblis, one of the Jinns) said: "I am better than he (Adam): Thou (Allah) createdst me from fire and him Thou createdst from clay."

55:15. And He (Allah) created Jinns from fire free of smoke:

Jinns Received Allah's Message

6:130. O ye assembly of Jinns and men! came there not unto you apostles from amongst you setting forth unto you of the meeting of this day of yours?" They will say: "We bear witness against ourselves." It was the life of this world that deceived them. So against themselves will they bear witness that they rejected faith.

46:29. Behold We (Allah) turned towards thee (Muhammad) a company of Jinns (quietly) listening to the Qur'an: when they stood in the presence thereof they said "Listen in silence!" When the (reading) was finished they returned to their people to warn (them of their sins).

46:30. They said "O our people! We have heard a Book revealed after Moses confirming what came before it: it guides (men) to the Truth and to a Straight Path.

46:31. "O our people hearken to the one who invites (you) to Allah and believe in him: He will forgive you your faults and deliver you from a Penalty Grievous.

46:32. "If any does not hearken to the one who invites (Us) to Allah he cannot frustrate (Allah's Plan) on earth and no protectors can he have besides Allah such men (wander) in manifest error."

72:1. (O Muhammad) Say: It has been revealed to me that a company of Jinns listened (to the Qur'an). They say `We have really heard a wonderful Recital!

72:2. It gives guidance to the Right and we have believed therein: We shall not join (in worship) any (gods) with our Lord.

72:3. `And exalted is the Majesty of our Lord: He has taken neither a wife nor a son.

72:4. `There were some foolish ones among us (Jinns) who used to

utter extravagant lies against Allah;
72:5. `But we do think that no man or spirit should say aught that is untrue against Allah.

Satan (Iblis) Is a Jinn
18:50. Behold! We (Allah) said to the angels "Bow down to Adam": they bowed down except Iblis. He was one of the Jinns and he broke the Command of his Lord. Will ye then take him and his progeny as protectors rather than Me? And they are enemies to you! Evil would be the exchange for the wrongdoers!

Solomon (pbuh) Employed the Jinns
21:82. And of the evil ones were some who dived for him (Solomon) and did other work besides; and lit was We Who guarded them.
27:17. And before Solomon were marshalled his hosts of Jinns and men and birds and they were all kept in order and ranks.
27:39. Said an Ifrit (a large powerful Jinn) of the Jinns: "I will bring it to thee (Solomon) before thou rise from thy Council: indeed I have full strength for the purpose and may be trusted."
34:12. And to Solomon (We made) the Wind (obedient): its early morning (stride) was a month's (journey) and its evening (stride) was a month's (journey); and We made a Font of molten brass to flow for him; and there were Jinns that worked in front of him by the leave of his Lord and if any of them turned aside from Our command We made Him taste of the Penalty of the Blazing Fire.
34:13. They worked for him as he desired (making) Arches Images Basins as large as Reservoirs and (cooking) Cauldrons fixed (in their places): "Work ye sons of David with thanks! But few of My servants are grateful!"
34:14. Then when We decreed (Solomon's) death nothing showed them his death except a little worm of the earth which kept (slowly) gnawing away at his staff: so when he fell down the Jinns saw plainly that if they had known the unseen they would not have tarried in the humiliating Penalty (of their Task).
38:36. Then We (Allah) subjected the Wind to his (Solomon's) power to flow gently to his order whithersoever he willed
38:37. As also the evil ones (the Jinns, including) every kind of builder and diver
38:38. As also others bound together in fetters.

Some Jinns Are Unbelievers
7:179. Many are the Jinns and men We have made for Hell: They have hearts wherewith they understand not eyes wherewith they see not and ears wherewith they hear not. They are like cattle nay more misguided: for they are heedless (of warning).

Some Jinns Believe in the Qur'an
72:1. (O Muhammad) Say: It has been revealed to me that a company

of Jinns listened (to the Qur'an). They say `We have really heard a wonderful Recital!

72:2. It gives guidance to the Right and we have believed therein: We shall not join (in worship) any (gods) with our Lord.

Unbelievers Invent Kinship between the Jinns and Allah

37:158. And they have invented (unbelievers) a blood-relationship between Him (Allah) and the Jinns: but the Jinns know (quite well) that they have indeed to appear (before His judgement-seat)!

Ka'bah

Abraham (pbuh) Built the Ka'bah

2:125. Remember We made the house a place of assembly for men and a place of safety; and take ye the station of Abraham as a place of prayer; and We covenanted with Abraham and Isma`il that they should sanctify My House for those who compass it round or use it as a retreat or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

2:126. And remember Abraham said: "My Lord make this a City of Peace and feed its people with fruits such of them as believe in Allah and the Last Day." He said: "(Yea) and such as reject faith for a while will I grant them their pleasure but will soon drive them to the torment of fire an evil destination (indeed)!"

2:127. And remember Abraham and Isma`il raised the foundations of the House (with this prayer): "Our Lord! accept (this service) from us for thou art the All-Hearing the All-Knowing.

3:96. The first House (of worship) appointed for men was that at Bakka full of blessing and of guidance for all kinds of beings:

3:97. In it are signs manifest; (for example) the Station of Abraham; whoever enters it attains security; pilgrimage thereto is a duty men owe to Allah those who can afford the journey; but if any deny faith Allah stands not in need of any of his creatures.

9:107. And there are those who put up a mosque by way of mischief and infidelity to disunite the believers and in preparation for one who warred against Allah and His apostle aforetime. They will indeed swear that their intention is nothing but good; but Allah doth declare that they are certainly liars.

9:108. Never stand thou forth therein. There is a mosque whose foundation was laid from the first day on piety; it is more worthy of thy standing forth (for prayer) therein. In it are men who love to be purified; and Allah loveth those who make themselves pure.

14:37. (Abraham prayed) "O our Lord! I have made some of my offspring to dwell in a valley without cultivation by thy Sacred House; in order O our Lord that they may establish regular

prayer: so fill the hearts of some among men with love towards them and feed them with Fruits: so that they may give thanks.

Abstain from Fighting (Unless Compelled) at the Ka'bah
Refer to "Ka'bah" under "Divine Guidance" Section

Do Not Hunt when Near Ka'bah
Refer to Ka'bah" under "Divine Guidance" Section

Face in the Direction of the Ka'bah While Praying
Refer to "Prayer " under "Faith and Belief"

Ka'bah, the Sacred House

22:26. Behold! We gave the site to Abraham of the (Sacred) House (saying): "Associate not any thing (in worship) with Me; and sanctify My House for those who compass it round or stand up or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

22:27. "And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:28. "That they may witness the benefits (provided) for them and celebrate the name of Allah through the Days appointed over the cattle which He has provided for them (for sacrifice): then eat ye thereof and feed the distressed ones in want.

22:29. "Then let them complete the rites prescribed for them perform their vows and (again) circumambulate the Ancient House (Ka'bah)."

22:30. Such (is the Pilgrimage): whoever honours the sacred rites of Allah for him it is good in the sight of his Lord. Lawful to you (for food in pilgrimage) are cattle except those mentioned to you (as exceptions): but shun the abomination of idols and shun the word that is false

22:31. Being true in faith to Allah and never assigning partners to Him: if anyone assigns partners to Allah he is as if he had fallen from heaven and been snatched up by birds or the wind had swooped (like a bird on its prey) and thrown him into a far-distant place.

22:32. Such (is his state): and whoever holds in honour the Symbols of Allah (in the sacrifice of animals) such (honour) should come truly from piety of heart.

Pagans Are Not Permitted to Enter the Ka'bah

9:28. O ye who believe! truly the pagans are unclean; so let them not after this year of theirs approach the Sacred Mosque. And if ye fear poverty soon will Allah enrich you if He wills out of his bounty for Allah is All-Knowing All-Wise.

Safa and Marwah Part of Ka'bah

2:158. Behold! Safa and Marwah are among the Symbols of Allah. So

if those who visit the house in the season or at other times should compass them round it is no sin in them. And if anyone obeyeth his own impulse to good be sure that Allah is He Who recognizeth and knoweth.

Lailatul Qadr(The Night of Power)

The Night of Power

97:1. We have indeed revealed this (Qur'an) in the night of Power:
97:2. And what will explain to thee what the Night of Power is?
97:3. The Night of Power is better than a thousand Months.
97:4. Therein come down the angels and the Spirit by Allah's permission on every errand:
97:5. Peace!... This until the rise of Morn.

Life of This World

Man Is Tempted by the Allurements of This World

6:130. O ye assembly of Jinns and men! came there not unto you apostles from amongst you setting forth unto you of the meeting of this day of yours?" They will say: "We bear witness against ourselves." It was the life of this world that deceived them. So against themselves will they bear witness that they rejected faith.
23:33. And the chiefs of his people who disbelieved and denied the Meeting in the Hereafter and on whom We had bestowed the good things of this life said: "He is no more than a man like yourselves; he eats of that of which ye eat and drinks of what ye drink.
23:64. Until when We seize in Punishment those of them who received the good things of this world behold they will groan in supplication!
23:65. It will be said: "Groan not in supplication this day; for ye shall certainly not be helped by Us.
23:66. "My Signs used to be rehearsed to you but ye used to turn back on your heels
23:67. "In arrogance: talking nonsense about the (Qur'an) like one telling fables by night."
30:7. They know but the outer (things) in the life of this world: but of the End of things they are heedless.
31:33. O mankind! do your duty to your Lord and fear (the coming of) a Day when no father can avail aught for his son nor a son avail aught for his father. Verily the promise of Allah is true: let not then this present life deceive you nor let the Chief Deceiver (Satan) deceive you about Allah.
45:35. "This because ye used to take the Signs of Allah in jest and the life of the world deceived you." (From) the Day therefore they

shall not be taken out thence nor shall they be received into Grace.

Similitude about This Life

10:24. The likeness of the life of the present is as the rain which We send down from the skies: by its mingling arises the produce of the earth which provides food for men and animals: (it grows) till the earth is clad with its golden ornaments and is decked out (in beauty): the people to whom it belongs think they have all powers of disposal over it: there reaches it Our command by night or by day and We make it like a harvest clean-mown as if it had not flourished only the day before! Thus do We explain the Signs in detail for those who reflect.

The Reality of This Life

4:77. Hast thou not turned thy vision to those who were told to hold back their hands (form fight) but establish regular prayers and spend in regular charity? When (at length) the order for fighting was issued to them behold! a section of them feared men as or even more than they should have feared Allah: they say: "Our Lord! why hast Thou ordered us to fight? Wouldst Thou not grant us respite to our (natural) term near (enough)? (O Muhammad) "Say: "Short is the enjoyment of this world: the Hereafter is the best for those who do right: never will ye be dealt with unjustly in the very least!.

10:7. Those who rest not their hope on their meeting with Us but are pleased and satisfied with the life of the present and those who heed not Our Signs

10:8. Their abode is the Fire because of the (evil) they earned.

18:7. That which is on earth We have made but as a glittering show for the earth in order that We may test them as to which of them are best in conduct.

21:16. Not for (idle) sport did We create the heavens and the earth and all that is between!

21:17. If it had been Our wish to take (just) a pastime We should surely have taken it from the things nearest to Us if We would do (such a thing)!

21:18. Nay We hurl the Truth against falsehood and it knocks out its brain and behold falsehood doth perish! Ah! woe be to you for the (false) things ye ascribe (to Us).

21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.

21:110. "It is He Who knows what is open in speech and what ye hide (in your hearts).

39:49. Now when trouble touches man he cries to Us; but when We bestow a favour upon him as from Ourselves he says "This has been given to me because of a certain knowledge (I have)!" Nay but this is but a trial but most of them understand not!

43:32. Is it they who would portion out the Mercy of thy Lord? It is We Who portion out between them their livelihood in the life of this world: and We raise some of them above others in ranks so that some may command work from others. But the Mercy of thy Lord is better than the (wealth) which they amass.
43:33. And were it not that (all) men might become of one (evil) way of life We would provide for everyone that blasphemes against (Allah) Most Gracious silver roofs for their houses and (silver) stair-ways on which to go up.
43:34. And (silver) doors to their houses and thrones (of silver) on which they could recline
43:35. And also adornments of gold. But all this were nothing but conveniences of the present life: the Hereafter in the sight of thy Lord is for the Righteous.
47:36. The life of this world is but play and amusement: and if ye believe land guard against evil He will grant you your recompense and will not ask you (to give up) your possessions.
75:20. Nay (ye men!) but ye love the fleeting life
75:21. And leave alone the Hereafter.
76:27. As to these they love the fleeting life and put away behind them a Day (that will be) hard.
89:15. Now as for man when his Lord trieth him giving him honour and gifts then saith he (puffed up) "My Lord hath honoured me."
89:16. But when He trieth him restricting his subsistence for him then saith he (in despair) "My Lord hath humiliated me!"
102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things
102:2. Until ye visit the graves.
102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).
102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!

This Life Is Insignificant Compared to the Life in the Hereafter

9:38. O ye who believe! what is the matter with you then when ye are asked to go forth in the cause of Allah ye cling heavily to the earth? Do ye prefer the life of this world to the hereafter? But little is the comfort of this life as compared with the hereafter.
10:45. One day He will gather them together: (it will be) as if they had tarried but an hour of a day: they will recognize each other: assuredly those will be lost who denied the meeting with Allah and refused to receive true guidance.
13:26. Allah doth enlarge or grant by (strict) measure the Sustenance (which He giveth) to whom so He pleaseth. (The worldly) rejoice in the life of this world: but the life of this world is but little comfort in the Hereafter.
17:52. "It will be on a Day when He will call you and ye will answer (His call) with (words of) His praise and ye will think that ye

tarried but a little while!"

Those Who Desire Only This Life Will Be Doomed

2:85. After this it is ye the same people who slay among yourselves and banish a party of you from their homes; assist (their enemies) against them in guilt and rancour; and if they come to you as captives ye ransom them though it was not lawful for you to banish them. Then is it only a part of the Book that ye believe in and do ye reject the rest? But what is the reward for those among you who behave like this but disgrace in this life? and on the Day of Judgment they shall be consigned to the most grievous penalty. For Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.

2:86. These are the people who buy the life of this world at the price of the Hereafter; their penalty shall not be lightened nor shall they be helped.

7:50. The companions of the fire will call to the companions of the garden; "pour down to us water or anything that Allah doth provide for your sustenance." They will say: "Both these things hath Allah forbidden to those who rejected Him.

7:51. "Such as took their religion to be mere amusement and play and were deceived by the life of the world." That day (on Day of Judgement) shall We (Allah) forget them as they forgot the meeting of this day of theirs and as they were wont to reject Our signs.

7:52. For We had certainly sent unto them a Book based on knowledge which We explained in detail a guide and a mercy to all who believe.

10:7. Those who rest not their hope on their meeting with Us but are pleased and satisfied with the life of the present and those who heed not Our Signs

10:8. Their abode is the Fire because of the (evil) they earned.

11:16. They are those (the Unbelievers) for whom there is nothing in the Hereafter but the Fire: vain are the designs they frame therein and of no effect are the deeds that they do!

16:106. Anyone who after accepting faith in Allah utters unbelief except under compulsion his heart remaining firm in faith but such as open their breast to unbelief on them is Wrath from Allah and theirs will be a dreadful Penalty.

16:107. This because they love the life of this world better than the Hereafter: and Allah will not guide those who reject faith.

16:108. Those are they whose hearts ears and eyes Allah has sealed up and they take no heed.

17:18. If any do wish for the transitory things (of this life) We readily grant them such things as We will to such persons as We will: in the end have We provided Hell for them: they will burn therein disgraced and rejected.

17:19. Those who do wish for the (things of) the Hereafter and strive

therefor with all due striving and have Faith they are the ones whose striving is acceptable (to Allah).

41:40. Those who pervert the Truth in Our Signs are not hidden from Us. Which is better? He that is cast into the Fire or he that comes safe through on the Day of Judgement? Do what ye will: Verily He seeth (clearly) all that ye do.

42:20. To any that desires the tilth of the Hereafter We give increase in his tilth; and to any that desires the tilth of this world We grant somewhat thereof but he has no share or lot in the Hereafter.

62:11. But when they (people in general) see some bargain or some amusement they disperse headlong to it and leave thee standing. Say: "The (blessing) from the Presence of Allah is better than any amusement or bargain! And Allah is the Best to provide (for all needs).

Unbelievers May Enjoy the Life Here

46:20. And on the Day (Day of Judgement) that the Unbelievers will be placed before the Fire (it will be said to them): "Ye received your good things in the life of the world and ye took your pleasure out of them: but today shall ye be recompensed with a Penalty of humiliation: for that ye were arrogant on earth without just cause and that ye (ever) transgressed."

Worldly Wealth and Allah's Pleasure

9:55. Let not their (Unbelievers) wealth nor their (following in) sons dazzle thee (Muhammad): in reality Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this life and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:85. Nor let their wealth nor their (following in) sons Dazzle thee: Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this world and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:109. Which then is best? he that layeth his foundation on piety to Allah and His good pleasure? or he that layeth his foundation on an undermined sand-cliff ready to crumble to pieces? And it doth crumble to pieces with him into the fire of Hell. And Allah guideth not people that do wrong.

16:96. What is with you must vanish: what is with Allah will endure. And We will certainly bestow on those who patiently persevere their reward according to the best of their actions.

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

21:34. We granted not to any man before thee (Muhammad) permanent life (here): if then thou shouldst die would they live permanently?

21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.

28:61. Are (these two) alike? one to whom We have made a goodly promise and who is going to reach its (fulfilment) and one to whom we have given the good things of this life but who on the Day of Judgment is to be among those brought up (for punishment)?

43:32. Is it they who would portion out the Mercy of thy Lord? It is We Who portion out between them their livelihood in the life of this world: and We raise some of them above others in ranks so that some may command work from others. But the Mercy of thy Lord is better than the (wealth) which they amass.

43:33. And were it not that (all) men might become of one (evil) way of life We would provide for everyone that blasphemes against (Allah) Most Gracious silver roofs for their houses and (silver) stair-ways on which to go up.

43:34. And (silver) doors to their houses and thrones (of silver) on which they could recline

43:35. And also adornments of gold. But all this were nothing but conveniences of the present life: the Hereafter in the sight of thy Lord is for the Righteous.

93:4. And verily the hereafter will be better for thee than the present.

Pilgrimage (Hajj) and Umrah

Hunting of Land Game Prohibited During Hajj

5:96. Lawful to you is the pursuit of water-game and its use for food for the benefit of yourselves and those who travel; but forbidden is the pursuit of land-game: as long as ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. And fear Allah to whom ye shall be gathered back.

Pilgrimage (Hajj) and Umrah Ordained by Allah

2:196. And complete the Hajj or `Umra in the service of Allah. But if ye are prevented (from completing it) send an offering for sacrifice such as ye may find and do not shave your heads until the offering reaches the place of sacrifice. And if any of you is ill or has an ailment in his scalp (necessitating shaving) (he should) in compensation either fast or feed the poor or offer sacrifice; and when ye are in peaceful conditions (again) if anyone wishes to continue the 'Umra on to the Hajj he must make an offering such as he can afford it he should fast three days during the Hajj and seven days on his return making ten days in all. This is for those whose household is not in (the precincts of) the Sacred Mosque. And fear Allah and know that Allah is strict in punishment.

2:197. For Hajj are the months well known. If anyone undertakes that duty therein let there be no obscenity nor wickedness nor wrangling in the Hajj. And whatever good ye do (be sure) Allah

knoweth it. And take a provision (with you) for the journey but the best of provisions is right conduct. So fear Me o ye that are wise.!

2:198. It is no crime in you if ye seek of the bounty of your Lord (during Pilgrimage). Then when ye pour down from (Mount) Arafat celebrate the praises of Allah at the Sacred Monument and celebrate His praises as He has directed you even though before this ye went astray.

2:199. Then pass on at a quick pace from the place whence it is usual for the multitude so to do and ask for Allah's forgiveness. For Allah is Oft Forgiving Most Merciful.

2:200. So when ye have accomplished your holy rites celebrate the praises of Allah as ye used to celebrate the praises of your fathers yea with far more heart and soul. There are men who say: "Our Lord! give us (thy bounties) in this world!" but they will have no portion in the hereafter.

3:97. In it are signs manifest; (for example) the Station of Abraham; whoever enters it attains security; pilgrimage thereto is a duty men owe to Allah those who can afford the journey; but if any deny faith Allah stands not in need of any of his creatures.

22:26. Behold! We (Allah) gave the site to Abraham of the (Sacred) House (saying): "Associate not any thing (in worship) with Me; and sanctify My House for those who compass it round or stand up or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

22:27. "And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:28. "That they may witness the benefits (provided) for them and celebrate the name of Allah through the Days appointed over the cattle which He has provided for them (for sacrifice): then eat ye thereof and feed the distressed ones in want.

22:29. "Then let them complete the rites prescribed for them perform their vows and (again) circumambulate the Ancient House."

22:30. Such (is the Pilgrimage): whoever honours the sacred rites of Allah for him it is good in the sight of his Lord. Lawful to you (for food in pilgrimage) are cattle except those mentioned to you (as exceptions): but shun the abomination of idols and shun the word that is false

Sacrifice Animal (During Hajj) and Use It for Food

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pronounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals sub-

ject to you that ye may be grateful.

22:37. It is not their meat nor their blood that reaches Allah: it is your piety that reaches Him: He has thus made them subject to you that ye may glorify Allah for His guidance to you: and proclaim the Good News to all who do right.

Short Hajj Allowed under Specific Condition

2:203. Celebrate the praises of Allah during the Appointed Days (during hajj) but if anyone hastens to leave in two days there is no blame on him and if anyone stays on there is no blame on him if his aims is to do right. Then fear Allah and know that ye will surely be gathered unto Him.

Umrah

2:158. Behold! Safa and Marwa are among the Symbols of Allah. So if those who visit the house in the season or at other times should compass them round it is no sin in them. And if anyone obeyeth his own impulse to good be sure that Allah is He Who recognizeth and knoweth.

2:196. And complete the Hajj or 'Umra in the service of Allah. But if ye are prevented (from completing it) send an offering for sacrifice such as ye may find and do not shave your heads until the offering reaches the place of sacrifice. And if any of you is ill or has an ailment in his scalp (necessitating shaving) (he should) in compensation either fast or feed the poor or offer sacrifice; and when ye are in peaceful conditions (again) if anyone wishes to continue the 'Umra on to the Hajj he must make an offering such as he can afford it he should fast three days during the Hajj and seven days on his return making ten days in all. This is for those whose household is not in (the precincts of) the Sacred Mosque. And fear Allah and know that Allah is strict in punishment.

Hajj General Verses

2:189. They ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning the new moons. (O Muhammad) Say: they are but signs to mark fixed periods of time in (the affairs of) men and for pilgrimage. It is no virtue if ye enter your houses from the back; it is virtue if ye fear Allah. Enter houses through the proper doors and fear Allah that ye may prosper.

Prayer

Allah Discounts Prayer of Those Who Show Off and Neglect Neighbourly Needs

107:4. So woe to the worshippers

107:5. Who are neglectful of their Prayers

107:6. Those who (want but) to be seen (of men)

107:7. But refuse (to supply) (Even) neighbourly needs.

Allah Listens to Prayer

2:186. When my servants ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning Me (Allah) I am indeed close (to them); I listen to the prayer of every suppliant when he calleth on Me; let them also with a will listen to My call and believe in Me; that they may walk in the right way.

14:39. "Praise be to Allah who hath granted unto me (Abraham) in old age Ismail and Isaac: for truly my Lord is He the Hearer of Prayer!

40:60. And your Lord says: "Call on Me; I will answer your (Prayer): But those who are too arrogant to serve Me will surely find themselves in Hell in humiliation!"

Be Steadfast in Prayer

2:3. (Believers are those) Who believe in the Unseen are steadfast in prayer and spend out of what We have provided for them.

2:43. And be steadfast in prayer; practice regular charity; and bow down your heads with those who bow down (in worship).

2:110. And be steadfast in prayer and regular in charity: and whatever good ye send forth for your souls before you ye shall find it with Allah; for Allah sees well all that ye do.

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

4:103. When ye pass (congregational) prayers celebrate Allah's praises standing sitting down or lying down on your sides; but when ye are free from danger set up regular prayers: for such prayers are enjoined on believers at stated times.

5:55. Your (real) friends are (no less than) Allah His Apostle and the (fellowship of) believers those who establish regular prayers and regular charity and they bow down humbly (in worship).

6:72. "To establish regular prayers and to fear Allah; for it is to him that we shall be gathered together."

7:55. Call on your Lord with humility and in private: for Allah loveth not those who trespass beyond bounds.

7:170. As to those who hold fast by the Book and establish regular prayer; never shall We suffer the reward of the righteous to perish.

9:71. The believers men and women are protectors one of another: they enjoin what is just and forbid what is evil: they observe

regular prayers practice regular charity and obey Allah and His apostle. On them will Allah pour His mercy: for Allah is Exalted in power Wise.

9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

14:31. Speak to My servants who have believed that they may establish regular prayers and spend (in charity) out of the Sustenance We have given them secretly and openly before the coming of a Day in which there will be neither mutual bargaining nor befriending.

20:14. "Verily I am Allah: there is no god but I: so serve thou Me (only) and establish regular prayer for celebrating My praise.

21:73. And We made them leaders guiding (men) by Our Command and We sent them inspiration to do good deeds to establish regular prayers and to practice regular charity; and they constantly served Us (and Us only).

22:26. Behold! We gave the site to Abraham of the (Sacred) House (saying): "Associate not any thing (in worship) with Me; and sanctify My House for those who compass it round or stand up or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).

22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help!

24:37. By men whom neither traffic nor merchandise can divert from the Remembrance of Allah nor from regular Prayer nor from the practice of regular Charity: their (only) fear is for the Day when hearts and eyes will be transformed (in a world wholly new)

24:41. Seest thou not that it is Allah Whose praises all beings in the heavens and on earth do celebrate and the birds (of the air) with wings outspread? Each one knows its own (mode of) prayer and praise. And Allah knows well all that they do.

24:56. So establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity: and obey the Apostle; that ye may receive mercy.

27:3. (The believers are) Those who establish regular prayers and give in regular charity and also have (full) assurance of the Hereafter.
29:45. Recite what is sent of the Book by inspiration to thee and establish Regular Prayer: for Prayer restrains from shameful and unjust deeds; and remembrance of Allah is the greatest (thing in life) without doubt. And Allah knows the (deeds) that ye do.
30:31. Turn ye back in repentance to Him and fear Him: establish regular prayers and be not ye among those who join gods with Allah,
33:33. And stay quietly in your houses and make not a dazzling display like that of the former Times of Ignorance; and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle. And Allah only wishes to remove all abomination from you ye Members of the Family and to make you pure and spotless.
53:59. Do ye then wonder at this recital?
53:60. And will ye laugh and not weep
53:61. Wasting your time in vanities?
53:62. But fall ye down in prostration to Allah and adore (Him)!
58:13. Is it that ye are afraid of spending sums in charity before your private consultation (with him)? If then ye do not so and Allah forgives you then (at least) establish regular prayer; practice regular charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle: and Allah is well- acquainted will all that ye do.
87:15. And glorify the name of their Guardian-Lord and (lift their hearts) in Prayer.

Benefits of Prayer

29:45. Recite what is sent of the Book by inspiration to thee and establish Regular Prayer: for Prayer restrains from shameful and unjust deeds; and remembrance of Allah is the greatest (thing in life) without doubt. And Allah knows the (deeds) that ye do.

Do Not Approach Prayer in a State of Intoxication

4:43. O ye who believe! approach not prayers with a mind befogged until ye can understand all that ye say nor in a state of ceremonial impurity (except when travelling on the road) until after washing your whole body if ye are ill or on a journey or one of you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. For Allah doth blot out sins and forgive again and again.

Face in the Direction of the Ka'bah While Praying

2:142. The fools among the people will say: "What hath turned them from the Qiblah to which they were used?" Say: To Allah belong both East and West; He guideth whom He will to a Way that is

straight.

2:143. Thus have We made of you an Ummah justly balanced that ye might be witnesses over the nations and the Apostle a witness over yourselves; and We appointed the Qiblah to which thou wast used only to test those who followed the Apostle from those who would turn on their heels (from the faith). Indeed it was (a change) momentous except to those guided by Allah. And never would Allah make your faith of no effect. For Allah is to all people most surely full of kindness Most Merciful.

2:144. We see the turning of thy face (for guidance) to the heavens; now shall We turn thee to a Qiblah that shall please thee. Turn then thy face in the direction of the Sacred Mosque; wherever ye are turn your faces in that direction. The people of the book know well that that is the truth from their Lord nor is Allah unmindful of what they do.

2:149. From whencesoever thou startest forth turn thy face in the direction of the Sacred Mosque; that is indeed the truth from thy Lord. And Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.

2:150. So from whencesoever thou startest forth turn thy face in the direction of the Sacred Mosque; among wheresoever ye are turn your face thither that there be no ground of dispute against you among the people except those of them that are bent on wickedness; so fear them not but fear Me; and that I may complete My favours on you and ye may (consent to) be guided.

Facing Toward Ka'bah Not Necessary under Adverse Situations

2:115. To Allah belong the East and the West; whithersoever ye turn there is the presence of Allah. For Allah is All-Pervading All-Knowing.

Friday Prayer.

62:9. O ye who believe! when the call is proclaimed to prayer on Friday (the Day of Assembly) hasten earnestly to the Remembrance of Allah and leave off business (and traffic): that is best for you if ye but knew!

62:10. And when the Prayer is finished then may ye disperse through the land and seek of the Bounty of Allah: and celebrate the Praises of Allah often (and without stint): that ye may prosper.

Guard Strictly the Mid-day Prayer

2:238. Guard strictly your (habit of) prayers especially the middle prayer and stand before Allah in a devout (frame of mind).

Perform Ablution before Prayer

4:43. O ye who believe! approach not prayers with a mind befogged until ye can understand all that ye say nor in a state of ceremonial impurity (except when travelling on the road) until after washing your whole body if ye are ill or on a journey or one of

you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. For Allah doth blot out sins and forgive again and again.

5:6 O ye who believe! when ye prepare for prayer wash your faces and your hands (and arms) to the elbows; rub your heads (with water); and (wash) your feet to the ankles. If ye are in a state of ceremonial impurity bathe your whole body. But if ye are ill or on a journey or one of you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. Allah doth not wish to place you in a difficulty but to make you clean and to complete His favour to you that ye may be grateful.

Pray As Taught by Allah

2:239. If ye fear (an enemy) pray on foot or riding (as may be most convenient) but when ye are in security celebrate Allah's praises in the manner He has taught you which ye knew not (before).

7:29. (O Muhammad) Say: "My Lord hath commanded justice; and that ye set your whole selves (to him) at every time and place of prayer and call upon Him making your devotion sincere as in his sight: such as he created you in the beginning so shall ye return."

7:31. O children of Adam! wear your beautiful apparel at every time and place of prayer: eat and drink: but waste not by excess for Allah loveth not the wasters.

73:8. But keep in remembrance the name of the Lord and devote thyself to Him wholeheartedly.

Pray in a Moderate Tone

17:110. (O Muhammad) Say: "Call upon Allah or call upon Rahman: by whatever name ye call upon Him (it is well): for to Him belong the Most Beautiful Names. Neither speak thy Prayer aloud nor speak it in a low tone but seek a middle course between."

Prayer Is for Allah Alone

6:162. (O Muhammad) Say: "Truly my (Muhammad's) prayer and my service of sacrifice my life and my death are (all) for Allah the Cherisher of the Worlds:

13:14. For Him (Allah alone) is prayer in Truth: any others that they (Unbelievers) call upon besides Him hear them no more than if they were to stretch forth their hands for water to reach their mouth but it reaches them not: for the prayer of those without Faith is nothing but (futile) wandering (in the mind).

14:39. "Praise be to Allah who hath granted unto me (Abraham) in old age Ismail and Isaac: for truly my Lord is He the Hearer of Prayer!

14:40. "O my Lord! make me (Abraham) one who establishes regular Prayer and also (raise such) among my offspring O our Lord! and accept Thou my Prayer.

Prayer Prescribed before Muhammad (pbuh)

2:83. And remember We took a covenant from the children of Israel (to this effect): worship none but Allah; treat with kindness your parents and kindred and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity. Then did ye turn back except a few among you and ye backslide (even now).

5:12. Allah did aforetime take a Covenant from the Children of Israel and We appointed twelve captains among them and Allah said: "I am with you: if ye (but) establish regular prayers practice regular charity believe in My apostles honour and assist them and loan to Allah a beautiful loan verily I will wipe out from you your evils and admit you to gardens with rivers flowing beneath; but if any of you after this resisteth faith he hath truly wandered from the path of rectitude."

7:128. Said Moses to his people: "Pray for help from Allah and (wait) in patience and constancy: for the earth is Allah's to give as a heritage to such of his servants as He pleaseth; and the end is (best) for the righteous.

19:31. "And He hath made me (Jesus) Blessed wheresoever I be and hath enjoined on me Prayer and Charity as long as I live;

19:55. He (Ismail) used to enjoin on his people Prayer and Charity and he was most acceptable in the sight of his Lord.

Prayer Times

2:238. Guard strictly your (habit of) prayers especially the middle prayer and stand before Allah in a devout (frame of mind).

11:114. And establish regular prayers at the two ends of the day and at the approaches of the night: for those things that are good remove those that are evil: be that the word of remembrance to those who remember (their Lord):

17:78. Establish regular prayers at the sun's decline till the darkness of the night and the morning prayer and reading: for the prayer and reading in the morning carry their testimony.

20:130. Therefore be patient with what they say and celebrate (constantly) the praises of thy Lord before the rising of the sun and before its setting; yea celebrate them for part of the hours of the night and at the sides of the day: that thou mayest have (spiritual) joy.

30:17. So (give) glory to Allah when ye reach eventide and when ye rise in the morning;

30:18. Yea To Him be praise in the heavens and on earth; and in the late afternoon and when the day begins to decline.

33:41. O ye who believe! celebrate the praises of Allah and do

this often;
33:42. And glorify Him morning and evening.
50:39. Bear then with patience all that they say and celebrate the praises of thy Lord before the rising of the sun and before (its) setting
76:25. And celebrate the name of thy Lord morning and evening

Prayer Without Faith Is Useless

13:14. For Him (Allah alone) is prayer in Truth: any others that they (unbelievers) call upon besides Him hear them no more than if they were to stretch forth their hands for water to reach their mouth but it reaches them not: for the prayer of those without Faith is nothing but (futile) wandering (in the mind).
40:50. They (The keepers of Hell) will say: "Did there not come to you your apostles with Clear Signs?" They will say "Yes." They will reply "Then pray (as ye like) but the Prayer of those without Faith is nothing but (futile wandering) in (mazes of) error!"

Reward for Prayer

4:162. But those among them who are well-grounded in knowledge and the believers believe in what hath been revealed to thee (Muhammad); and (especially) those who establish regular prayer and practice regular charity and believe in Allah and in the Last Day: to them shall We soon give a great reward.
7:170. As to those who hold fast by the Book and establish regular prayer; never shall We suffer the reward of the righteous to perish.
23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through
23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;
23:3. Who avoid vain talk;
23:4. Who are active in deeds of charity;
23:9. And who (strictly) guard their prayers
31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.
33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.
48:29. Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah; and those who are with him are strong against Unbelievers (but) compassionate amongst each other. Thou wilt see them bow and prostrate themselves (in prayer) seeking Grace from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. On their faces are their marks (being) the traces of their prostration. This is their similitude in the Torah; and their simili-

tude in the Gospel is: like a seed which sends forth its blade then makes it strong; it then becomes thick and it stands on its own stem (filling) the sowers with wonder and delight. As a result it fills the Unbelievers with rage at him. Allah has promised those among them who believe and do righteous deeds Forgiveness and a great Reward.

Seek Allah's Help through Patience and Prayer

2:153. O ye who believe! seek help with patient perseverance and prayer: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

Short Prayer Allowed under Certain Circumstances

4:101. When ye travel through the earth there is no blame on you if ye shorten your prayers for fear the unbelievers may attack you: for the unbelievers are unto you open enemies.

Tahajjud (Pre-Dawn) Prayer

17:79. And pray in the small watches of the morning: (it would be) an additional prayer (or spiritual profit) for thee: soon will thy Lord raise thee to a station of Praise and Glory!

39:9. Is one who worships devoutly during the hours of the night prostrating himself or standing (in adoration) who takes heed of the Hereafter and who places his hope in the Mercy of his Lord (like one who does not)? Say: "Are those equal those who know and those who do not know? It is those who are endued with understanding that receive admonition."

50:40. And during part of the night (also) celebrate His praises and (so likewise) after the postures of adoration.

51:17. They (the righteous ones) were in the habit of sleeping but little by night

51:18. And in the hours of early dawn They (were found) praying for Forgiveness;

52:48. Now await in patience the command of thy Lord: for verily thou art in our eyes: and celebrate the praises of thy Lord the while thou standest forth.

52:49. And for part of the night also praise thou Him and at the retreat of the stars!

73:1. O thou (Muhammad) folded in garments

73:2. Stand (to pray) by night but not all night

73:3. Half of it or a little less

73:4. Or a little more; and recite the Qur'an in slow measured rhythmic tones.

73:5. Soon shall We send down to thee a weighty Message.

73:6. Truly the rising by night is most potent for governing (the soul) and most suitable for (framing) the Word (of Prayer and Praise).

73:20. The Lord doth know that thou (O Muhammad) standest forth (to prayer) nigh two- thirds of the night or half the night or a

third of the night and so doth a party of those with thee. But Allah doth appoint Night and Day in due measure. He knoweth that ye are unable to keep count thereof. So He hath turned to you (in mercy): read ye therefore of the Qur'an as much as may be easy for you. He knoweth that there may be (some) among you in ill-health; others travelling through the land seeking of Allah's bounty; yet others fighting in Allah's Cause. Read ye therefore as much of the Qur'an as may be easy (for you); and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan. And whatever good ye send forth for your souls Ye shall find it in Allah's presence yea better and greater in Reward. And seek ye the Grace of Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

76:26. And part of the night prostrate thyself to Him; and glorify Him a long night through.

25:63. And the servants of (Allah) Most Gracious are those who walk on the earth in humility and when the ignorant address them they say "Peace!"

25:64. Those who spend the night in adoration of their Lord prostrate and standing;

Take Precautions from Attack Even While Praying

4:102. When thou (O Apostle) art with them and standest to lead them in prayer let one party of them stand up (in prayer) with thee taking their arms with them: when they finish their prostrations let them take their positions in the rear and let the other party come up which hath not yet prayed and let them pray with thee taking all precautions and bearing arms: the unbelievers wish if ye were negligent of your arms and your baggage to assault you in a single rush but there is no blame on you if ye put away your arms because of the inconvenience of rain or because ye are ill; but take (every) precaution for yourselves. For the unbelievers Allah hath prepared a humiliating punishment.

4:43. O ye who believe! approach not prayers with a mind befogged until ye can understand all that ye say nor in a state of ceremonial impurity (except when travelling on the road) until after washing your whole body if ye are ill or on a journey or one of you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. For Allah doth blot out sins and forgive again and again.

Unbelievers Take Prayer As Mockery

5:58. When ye proclaim your call to prayer they (unbelievers) take it (but) as mockery and sport; that is because they are a people without understanding.

Record

All Things Are Recorded and Known to Allah

6:59. With Him are the keys of the Unseen the treasures that none knoweth but He. He knoweth whatever there is on the earth and in the sea. Not a leaf doth fall but with His knowledge: there is not a grain in the darkness (or depths) of the earth nor anything fresh or dry (green or withered) but is (inscribed) in a Record Clear (to those who can read).

10:61. In whatever business thou mayest be and whatever portion thou mayest be reciting from the Qur'an and whatever deed ye (mankind) may be doing We are Witnesses thereof when ye are deeply engrossed therein. Nor is hidden from thy Lord (so much as) the weight of an atom on the earth or in heaven. And not the least and not the greatest of these things but are recorded in a clear Record.

11:6. There is no moving creature on earth but its sustenance depends on Allah: He knoweth the time and place of its temporary deposit: all is in a clear Record.

17:13. Every man's fate We have fastened on his own neck: on the Day of Judgment We shall bring out for him a scroll which he will see spread open.

17:14. (It will be said to him:) "Read thine (own) record: sufficient is thy soul this day to make out an account against thee."

17:71. One day We shall call together all human beings with their (respective) Imams: those who are given their record in their right hand will read it (with pleasure) and they will not be dealt with unjustly in the least.

18:49. And the Book (of Deeds) will be placed (before you); and thou wilt see the sinful in great terror because of what is (recorded) therein; they will say "Ah! woe to us! what a book is this! It leaves out nothing small or great but takes account thereof!" They will find all that they did placed before them: and not one will thy Lord treat with injustice.

27:75. Nor is there aught of the Unseen in heaven or earth but is (recorded) in a clear record.

34:3. The Unbelievers say "Never to us will come the hour": say "Nay! but most surely by my Lord it will come upon you by Him Who knows the unseen from Whom is not hidden the least little atom in the Heavens or on earth: nor is there anything less than that or greater but is in the Record Perspicuous:

36:12. Verily We shall give life to the dead and We record that which they sent before and that which they leave behind and of all things have We taken account in a clear Book (of evidence).

45:28. And thou wilt see every sect bowing the knee: every sect will be called to its Record: "This Day shall ye be recompensed for all that ye did!

45:29. "This Our Record speaks about you with truth: for We were wont to put on record all that ye did."
50:4. We already know how much of them the earth takes away: with Us is a Record guarding (the full account).
50:17. Behold two (guardian angels) appointed to learn (his doings) learn (and not them) one sitting on the right and one on the left.
50:18. Not a word does he utter but there is a sentinel by him ready (to note it).
50:23. And his companion will say: "Here is (his record) ready with me!"
54:52. All that they do is noted in (their) Books (of Deeds):
54:53. Every matter small and great is on record.
69:25. And he that will be given his Record in his left hand will say: "Ah! would that my record had not been given to me!
69:26. "And that I had never realized how my account (stood)!
78:29. And all things have We preserved on record.
81:10. When the Scrolls are laid open;
83:8. And what will explain to thee what Sijjin is?
83:9. (There is) a Register (fully) inscribed.
99:8. And anyone who has done an atom's weight of evil shall see it.
83:13. When Our Signs are rehearsed to him he says "Tales of the Ancients!"
83:14. By no means! but on their hearts is the stain of the (ill) which they do!
83:15. Verily from (the Light of) their Lord that Day will they be veiled.
83:16. Further they will enter the Fire of Hell.
83:17. Further it will be said to them: "This is the (reality) which ye rejected as false!"
83:18. Nay verily the Record of the Righteous is (preserved) in `Illiyin.
83:19. And what will explain to thee whet `Illiyin is?
83:20. (There is) a Register (fully) inscribed.
83:21. To which bear witness those Nearest (to Allah).
84:8. Soon will his account be taken by an easy reckoning
84:9. And he will turn to his people rejoicing!
84:10. But he who is given his Record behind his back
99:6. On that Day will men proceed in companies sorted out to be shown the Deeds that they (had done).
99:7. Then shall anyone who has done an atom's weight of good see it!

Sacrifice of Animal

Allah Only Accepts the Sacrifice of the Righteous

5:27. Recite to them the truth of the story of the two sons of Adam. Behold! they each presented a sacrifice (to Allah): it was accept-

ed from one but not from the other. Said the latter: "Be sure I will slay thee." "Surely" said the former "Allah doth accept of the sacrifice of those who are righteous.

Animal's Sacrifice and the Piety of Heart

22:37. It is not their meat nor their blood that reaches Allah: it is your piety that reaches Him: He has thus made them subject to you that ye may glorify Allah for His guidance to you: and proclaim the Good News to all who do right.

Instructions on Animals' Sacrifice for Allah

2:67. And remember Moses said to his people: "Allah commands that ye sacrifice a heifer." They said: "makest thou a laughing-stock of us?" He said: "Allah save me from being an ignorant (fool)!"

2:68. They said: "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us what (heifer) it is! He (Moses) said: "He (Allah) says: The heifer should be neither too old nor too young but of middling age; now do what ye are commanded!.

2:69. They said: "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us her colour." He (Moses) said: " He(Allah) says a fawn-coloured heifer pure and rich in tone the admiration of beholders!"

2:70. They said "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us what she is to us are all heifers alike; we wish indeed for guidance if Allah wills."

2:71. He said: "He says a heifer not trained to till the soil or water the fields; sound and without blemish." They said: "Now hast thou brought the truth." Then they offered her in sacrifice but not with good- will.

5:2. O ye who believe! violate not the sanctity of the Symbols of Allah nor of the Sacred Month nor of the animals brought for sacrifice nor the garlands that mark out such animals nor the people resorting to the Sacred House seeking of the bounty and good pleasure of their Lord. But when ye are clear of the Sacred Precincts and of pilgrim garb ye may hunt and let not the hatred of some people in (once) shutting you out of the Sacred Mosque lead you to transgression (and hostility on your part). Help ye one another in righteousness and piety but help ye not one another in sin and rancour: fear Allah: for Allah is strict in punishment.

22:27. "And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:28. "That they may witness the benefits (provided) for them and celebrate the name of Allah through the Days appointed (during Hajj) over the cattle which He has provided for them (for sacrifice): then eat ye thereof and feed the distressed ones in want.

The Origin of Animals' Sacrifice for Allah

37:100. (Abraham said) "O my Lord! grant me a righteous (son)!"
37:101. So We gave him the good news of a boy ready to suffer and forbear.
37:102. Then when (the son) reached (the age of) (serious) work with him he (Abraham) said: "O my son! I see in vision that I offer thee in sacrifice: now see what is thy view!" (The son) said: "O my father! do as thou art commanded: thou will find me if Allah so wills one practising Patience and Constancy!"
37:103. So when they had both submitted their wills (to Allah) and He had laid Him prostrate on his forehead (for sacrifice)
37:104. We (Allah) called out to him "O Abraham!
37:105. "Thou hast already fulfilled the vision!" thus indeed do We reward those who do right.
37:106. For this was obviously a trial
37:107. And We ransomed him with a momentous sacrifice:
37:108. And We left (this blessing) for him among generations (to come) in later times:
37:109. "Peace and salutation to Abraham!"
37:110 Thus indeed do We (Allah) reward those who do right.
37:111. For he was one of Our believing Servants.

Satan

Satan (Iblis) Is a Jinn

18:50. Behold! We (Allah) said to the angels "Bow down to Adam": they bowed down except Iblis. He was one of the Jinns and he broke the Command of his Lord. Will ye then take him and his progeny as protectors rather than Me? And they are enemies to you! Evil would be the exchange for the wrongdoers!

Satan Disobeyed Allah

2:34. And behold We (Allah) said to the angels: "Bow down to Adam"; and they bowed down not so Iblis (Satan) he refused and was haughty he was of those who reject Faith.
7:11. It is We who created you and gave you shape; then We bade the angels bow down to Adam and they bowed down; not so Iblis; he refused to be of those who bow down.
7:12. (Allah) said: "what prevented thee from bowing down when I commanded thee?" He said: "I am better than he: thou didst create me from fire and him from clay."
7:13. (Allah) said: "Get thee down from this: it is not for thee to be arrogant here: get out for thou art of the meanest (of creatures)."
7:14. He said: "give me respite till the day they are raised up."
7:15. (Allah) said: "be thou among those who have respite."
7:16. He said: "because Thou hast thrown me out of the way lo! I will

lie in wait for them on Thy straight way.

7:17. "Then will I assault them from before them and behind them from their right and their left: nor wilt Thou find in most of them gratitude (for Thy mercies).

7:18. (Allah) said: "Get out from this disgraced and expelled. If any of them follow thee hell will I fill with you all.

15:31. (All Angels bowed to Adam) Not so Iblis: he refused to be among those who prostrated themselves.

15:32. (Allah) said: "O Iblis! what is your reason for not being among those who prostrated themselves?"

15:33. (Iblis) said: "I am not one to prostrate myself to man whom thou didst create from sounding clay from mud molded into shape."

15:34. (Allah) said: "Then get thee out from here; for thou art rejected accursed.

15:35. "And the Curse shall be on thee till the Day of Judgment."

15:36. (Iblis) said: "O my Lord! give me then respite till the Day the (dead) are raised."

15:37. (Allah) said: "Respite is granted thee

15:38. "Till the Day of the Time Appointed."

17:61. Behold! We said to the angels: "Bow down unto Adam": they bowed down except Iblis: he said "Shall I bow down to one whom Thou didst create from clay?"

17:62. He said "Seest Thou? This is the one whom thou hast honoured above me! If Thou wilt but respite me to the Day of Judgment I will surely bring his descendants under my sway all but a few!"

17:63. Allah said: "Go thy way; if any of them follow thee verily Hell will be the recompense of you (all) an ample recompense.

17:64. "Lead to destruction those whom thou canst among them (mankind) with thy (seductive) voice; make assaults on them with thy cavalry and thy infantry; mutually share with them wealth and children; and make promises to them. But Satan promises them nothing but deceit.

17:65. "As for My servants no authority shalt thou have over them." Enough is thy Lord for a Disposer of affairs.

18:50. Behold! We said to the angels "Bow down to Adam": they bowed down except Iblis. He was one of the Jinns and he broke the Command of his Lord. Will ye then take him and his progeny as protectors rather than Me? And they are enemies to you! Evil would be the exchange for the wrongdoers!

20:116. When We said to the angels "Prostrate yourselves to Adam" they prostrated themselves but not Iblis: he refused.

38:71. Behold thy Lord said to the angels: "I am about to create man from clay:

38:72. "When I have fashioned him (in due proportion) and breathed into him of My spirit fall ye down in obeisance unto him."

38:73. So the angels prostrated themselves all of them together;

38:74. Not so Iblis: he was haughty and became one of those who reject Faith.
38:75. (Allah) said: "O Iblis! what prevents thee from prostrating thyself to one whom I have created with My hands? Art thou haughty? Or art thou one of the high (and mighty) ones?"
38:76. (Iblis) said: "I am better than he: Thou createdst me from fire and him Thou createdst from clay."
38:77. (Allah) said: "Then get thee out from here: for thou art rejected accursed.
38:78. "And My Curse shall be on thee till the Day of Judgement."
38:79. (Iblis) said: "O my Lord! give me then respite till the Day the (dead) are raised."
38:80. (Allah) said: "Respite then is granted thee
38:81. "Till the day of the Time Appointed."
38:82. (Iblis) said: "Then by Thy power I will put them (mankind) all in the wrong
38:83. "Except Thy Servants amongst them sincere and purified (by Thy grace)."
38:84. (Allah) said: "Then it is just and fitting and I say what is just and fitting
38:85. "That I will certainly fill Hell with thee and those that follow thee- -every one."

Satan Leads Man to Disobedience and Sin

2:35. We said: "O Adam! dwell thou and thy wife in the garden and eat of the bountiful things therein as (where and when) ye will but approach not this tree or ye run into harm and transgression."
2:36. Then did Satan make them slip from the (garden) and get them out of the state (of felicity) in which they had been. We said: "Get ye down all (ye people) with enmity between yourselves. On earth will be your dwelling place and your means of livelihood for a time."
4:60. Hast thou not turned thy vision to those who declare that they believe in the revelations that have come to thee and to those before thee? Their (real) wish is to resort together for judgement (in their disputes) to the Evil One though they were ordered to reject him. But Satan's wish is to lead them astray far away (from the Right).
4:117. (The pagans) leaving Him call but upon female deities: they call but upon Satan the persistent rebel!.
4:118. Allah did curse him (Satan) but he said: "I will take of Thy servants a portion marked off.
4:119. "I (Satan) will mislead them (mankind) and I will create in them false desires; I will order them to slit the ears of cattle and to deface the (fair) nature created by Allah." Whoever forsaking Allah takes Satan for a friend hath of a surety suffered a loss

that is manifest.

4:120. Satan makes them promises and creates in them false desires; but Satan's promises are nothing but deception.

6:43. When the suffering reached them from Us why then did they not learn humility? On the contrary their hearts became hardened and Satan made their (sinful) acts seem alluring to them.

7:16. He (Satan) said: "because Thou (Allah) hast thrown me out of the way lo! I will lie in wait for them on Thy straight way.

7:17. "Then will I assault them from before them and behind them from their right and their left: nor wilt Thou find in most of them gratitude (for Thy mercies).

7:18. (Allah) said: "Get out from this disgraced and expelled. If any of them follow thee hell will I fill with you all.

7:19. O Adam! dwell thou and thy wife in the garden and enjoy (its good things) as ye wish: but approach not this tree or ye run into harm and transgression."

7:20. Then began Satan to whisper suggestions to them bringing openly before their minds all their shame that was hidden from them (before): he said "Your Lord only forbade you this tree lest ye should become angels or such beings as live for ever."

7:21. And he swore to them both that he was their sincere adviser.

7:22. So by deceit he brought about their fall: when they tasted of the tree their shame became manifest to them and they began to sew together the leaves of the garden over their bodies. And their Lord called unto them: "Did I not forbid you that tree and tell you that Satan was an avowed enemy unto you?"

15:39. (Iblis) said: "O my Lord! because Thou hast put me in the wrong I will make (wrong) fair-seeming to them on the earth and I will put them all in the wrong

15:40. "Except Thy servants among them sincere and purified (by Thy grace)."

15:41. (Allah) said: "This (Way of My sincere servants) is indeed a Way that leads straight to Me.

15:42. "For over My (Allah's) servants no authority shalt thou (Satan) have except such as put themselves in the wrong and follow thee (Satan)."

15:43. And verily Hell is the promised abode for them all!

16:63. By Allah We (also) sent (our apostles) to peoples before thee; but Satan made (to the wicked) their own acts seem alluring: he is also their patron today but they shall have a most grievous Penalty.

17:61. Behold! We said to the angels: "Bow down unto Adam": they bowed down except Iblis: he said "Shall I bow down to one whom Thou didst create from clay?"

17:62. He said "Seest Thou? This is the one whom thou hast honoured above me! If Thou wilt but respite me to the Day of Judgment I will surely bring his descendants under my sway all but a few!"

17:64. "Lead to destruction those whom thou canst among them with thy (seductive) voice; make assaults on them with thy cavalry and thy infantry; mutually share with them wealth and children; and make promises to them. But Satan promises them nothing but deceit.
19:44. (Abraham said) "O my father! serve not Satan: for Satan is a rebel against (Allah) Most Gracious.
20:120. But Satan whispered evil to him (Adam): he said "O Adam! shall I lead thee to Tree of Eternity and to a kingdom that never decays?"
24:21. O ye who believe! follow not Satan's footsteps: if any will follow the footsteps of Satan he will (but) command what is shameful and wrong: and were it not for the grace and mercy of Allah on you not one of you would ever have been pure: but Allah doth purify whom He pleases: and Allah is One Who hears and knows (all things).
28:15. And he entered the City at a time when its people were not watching: and he found there two men fighting one of his own religion and the other of his foes. Now the man of his own religion appealed to him against his foe and Moses struck him with his fist and made an end of him. He said: "This is a work of Evil (Satan): for he is an enemy that manifestly misleads!"

The Day of Judgment

Friends Will Be Foes on the Day of Judgement

43:67. Friends on that Day (Day of Judgement) will be foes one to another except the Righteous.

It Will Happen Suddenly

16:77. To Allah belongeth the mystery of the heavens and the earth. And the decision of the Hour (of Judgment) is as the twinkling of an eye or even quicker: for Allah hath power over all things.
36:51. The trumpet shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!
36:52. They will say: "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

Judgment Will Be Without Favour or Injustice

3:25. But how (will they fare) when We gather them together against a day about which there is no doubt and each soul will be paid out just what it has earned without (favour or injustice)?
3:161. No prophet could (ever) be false to his trust. If any person is so false He shall on the Day of Judgment restore what he misappropriated; then shall every soul receive its due whatever it earned and none shall be dealt with unjustly.
3:185. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and only on the Day of

Judgment shall you be paid your full recompense. Only he who is saved far from the fire and admitted to the garden will have attained the object (of life): for the life of this world is but goods and chattels of deception.

10:47. To every people (was sent) an Apostle: when their Apostle comes (before them) the matter will be judged between them with justice and they will not be wronged.

14:51. That Allah may requite each soul according to its deserts; and verily Allah is Swift in calling account.

16:84. One day We shall raise from all peoples a witness: then will no excuse be accepted from Unbelievers nor will they receive any favours.

16:111. One day every soul will come up struggling for itself and every soul will be recompensed (fully) for all its actions and none will be unjustly dealt with.

17:71. One day We shall call together all human beings with their (respective) Imams: those who are given their record in their right hand will read it (with pleasure) and they will not be dealt with unjustly in the least.

21:47. We shall set up scales of justice for the Day of Judgment so that not a soul will be dealt with unjustly in the least. And if there be (no more than) the weight of a mustard seed We will bring it (to account): and enough are We to take account.

32:25. Verily thy Lord will judge between them on the Day of Judgement in the matters wherein they differ (among themselves).

34:26. (Muhammad) Say: "Our Lord will gather us together and will in the end decide the matter between us (and you) in truth and justice: and He is the One to decide the One Who knows all."

36:54. Then on that Day not a soul will be wronged in the least and ye shall but be repaid the meeds of your past Deeds.

39:69. And the Earth will shine with the glory of its Lord: the Record (of Deeds) will be placed (open); the prophets and the witnesses will be brought forward: and a just decision pronounced between them; and they will not be wronged (in the least).

39:70. And to every soul will be paid in full (the fruit) of its deeds; and (Allah) knoweth best all that they do.

40:17. That Day will every soul be requited for what it earned; no injustice will there be that Day for Allah is Swift in taking account.

50:29. "The Word changes not before Me and I do not the least injustice to My Servants."

51:5. Verily that which ye are promised is true;

51:6. And verily Judgment and Justice must indeed come to pass.

No One Can Avert the Day of Judgement

18:21. Thus did We (Allah) make their (Men of the Cave) case known

to the people that they might know that the promise of Allah is true and that there can be no doubt about the Hour of Judgment. Behold they dispute among themselves as to their affair. (Some) said "Construct a building over them": their Lord knows best about them: those who prevailed over their affair said "Let us surely build a place of worship over them."

40:59. The Hour (Day of Judgement) will certainly come: therein is no doubt: yet most men believe not.

42:47. Hearken ye to your Lord before there come a Day which there will be no putting back because of (the ordainment of) Allah! That Day there will be for you no place of refuge nor will there be for you any room for denial (of your sins)!

43:61. And (Jesus) shall be a Sign (for the coming of) the Hour (of Judgment): therefore have no doubt about the (Hour) but follow ye Me: this is a Straight Way.

52:1. By the Mount (of Revelation);

52:2. By a Decree Inscribed

52:3. In a Scroll unfolded;

52:4. By the much-frequented Fane;

52:5. By the Canopy Raised High;

52:6. And by the Ocean filled with Swell

52:7. Verily the Doom (Day of Judgement) of thy Lord will indeed come to pass

52:8. There is none can avert it

78:40. Verily We have warned you of a Penalty near the Day when man will see (the Deeds) which his hands have sent forth and the Unbeliever will say "Woe unto me! Would that I were (mere) dust!.

77:7. Assuredly what ye are promised must come to pass.

78:17. Verily the Day of Sorting Out is a thing appointed

No One Can Bear the Burden of Another

6:164. (O Muhammad) Say: "Shall I seek for (my) Cherisher other than Allah when He is the Cherisher of all things (that exist)?" Every soul draws the meed of its acts on none but itself: no bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another. Your goal in the end is toward Allah: He will tell you the truth of the things wherein ye disputed.

17:15. Who receiveth guidance receiveth it for his own benefit: who goeth astray doth so tho his own loss: no bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another: nor would We visit with Our Wrath until We had sent an apostle (to give warning).

35:18. Nor can a bearer of burdens bear another's burden. If one heavily laden should call another to (bear) his load not the least portion of it can be carried (by the other) even though he be nearly related. Thou canst but admonish such as fear their Lord unseen and establish regular Prayer and whoever purifies him-

self does so for the benefit of his own soul; and the destination (of all) is to Allah.

39:7. It ye reject (Allah) truly Allah has no need of you; but He liketh not ingratitude from His servants: if ye are grateful He is pleased with you. No bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another. In the end to your Lord is your return when He will tell you the truth of all that ye did (in this life). For He knoweth well all that is in (men's) hearts.

53:38. Namely that no bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another;

No One Can Help on the Day of Judgement

2:48. Then guard yourselves against a day when one soul shall not avail another nor shall intercession be accepted for her nor shall compensation be taken from her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

2:123. Then guard yourselves against a day when one soul shall not avail another nor shall compensation be accepted from her nor shall intercession profit her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

3:10. Those who reject faith neither their possessions nor their (numerous) progeny will avail them aught against Allah: they are themselves but fuel for the fire.

14:31. Speak to My servants who have believed that they may establish regular prayers and spend (in charity) out of the Sustenance We have given them secretly and openly before the coming of a Day in which there will be neither mutual bargaining nor befriending.

21:39. If only the Unbelievers knew (the time) when they will not be able to ward off the Fire from their faces nor yet from their backs and (when) no help can reach them!

29:25. And He (Abraham) said: "For you ye have taken (for worship) idols besides Allah out of mutual love and regard between yourselves in this life; but on the Day of Judgement ye shall disown each other and curse each other: and your abode will be the Fire and ye shall have none to help.

26:88. The Day whereon neither wealth nor sons will avail

26:89. "But only he (will prosper) that brings to Allah a sound heart;

26:100. (Unbelievers will say on the Day of Judgement) " `Now then we have none to intercede (for us)

26:101. " `Nor a single friend to feel (for us).

31:33. O mankind! do your duty to your Lord and fear (the coming of) a Day when no father can avail aught for his son nor a son avail aught for his father. Verily the promise of Allah is true: let not then this present life deceive you nor let the Chief Deceiver (Satan) deceive you about Allah.

34:41. They will say "Glory to thee! Our (tie) is with thee as Protector

not with them. Nay but they worshipped the Jinns: most of them believed in them."

34:42. So on that day (Day of Judgement) no power shall they have over each other for profit or harm: and We shall say to the wrong-doers "Taste ye the penalty of the Fire the which ye were wont to deny!"

35:14. If ye (unbelievers) invoke them (false gods) they will not listen to your call and if they were to listen they cannot answer your (prayer). On the Day of Judgement they (the false gods) will reject your "Partnership." And none (O man!) can tell thee (the Truth) like the One Who is acquainted with all things.

35:18. Nor can a bearer of burdens bear another's burden. If one heavily laden should call another to (bear) his load not the least portion of it can be carried (by the other) even though he be nearly related. Thou canst but admonish such as fear their Lord unseen and establish regular Prayer and whoever purifies himself does so for the benefit of his own soul; and the destination (of all) is to Allah.

39:47. Even if the wrongdoers had all that there is on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom from the pain of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement: but something will confront them from Allah which they could never have counted upon!

40:18. Warn them of the Day that is (ever) drawing near when the Hearts will (come) right up to the Throats to choke (them); no intimate friend nor intercessor will the wrongdoers have who could be listened to.

44:41. The Day (Day of Judgement) when no protector can avail his client in aught and no help can they receive.

60:3. Of no profit to you will be your relatives and your children on the Day of Judgment: He (Allah) will judge between you: for Allah sees well and that ye do.

80:33. At length when there comes the Deafening Noise

80:34. That Day (Day of Judgement) shall a man flee from his own brother.

80:35. And from his mother and his father.

80:36. And from his wife and his children.

80:37. Each one of them that Day will have enough concern (of his own) to make him indifferent to the others.

82:17. And what will explain to thee what the Day of Judgment is?

82:18. Again what will explain to thee what the Day of Judgment is?

82:19. (It will be) the Day when no soul shall have power (to do) aught for another: for the Command that Day will be (wholly) with Allah.

No Ransom Will Profit Anyone on Judgement Day

3:91. As to those who reject faith and die rejecting never would be

accepted from any such as much gold as the earth contains though they should offer it for ransom. For such is (in store) a penalty grievous and they will find no helpers.

5:36. As to those who reject faith if they had everything on earth and twice repeated to give as ransom for the penalty of the Day of Judgment it would never be accepted of them. Theirs would be a grievous penalty.

6:70. Leave alone those who take their religion to be mere play and amusement and are deceived by the life of this world. But proclaim (to them) this (truth): that every soul delivers itself to ruin by its own acts: it will find for itself no protector or intercessor except Allah: if it offered every ransom (or reparation) none will be accepted: such is (the end of) those who deliver themselves to ruin by their own acts: they will have for drink (only) boiling water and for punishment one most grievous: for they persisted in rejecting Allah.

10:54. Every soul that hath sinned if it possessed all that is on earth would fain give it in ransom: they would declare (their) repentance when they see the Penalty: but the judgement between them will be with justice and no wrong will be done unto them.

13:18. For those who respond to their Lord are (all) good things. But those who respond not to Him even if they had all that is in the heavens and on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom. For them will the reckoning be terrible: their abode will be Hell what a bed of misery!

39:47. Even if the wrongdoers had all that there is on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom from the pain of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement: but something will confront them from Allah which they could never have counted upon!

57:15. "This Day (Day of Judgement) shall no ransom be accepted of you nor of those who rejected Allah. Your abode is the fire: That is the proper place to claim you: and an evil refuge it is !"

No Where to Hide on Judgement Day

42:47. Hearken ye to your Lord before there come a Day (Day of Judgement) which there will be no putting back because of (the ordainment of) Allah! That Day there will be for you no place of refuge nor will there be for you any room for denial (of your sins)!

Only Allah Knows When It Will Happen

7:187. They ask thee (Muhammad) about the (final) hour when will be its appointed time? Say: "The knowledge thereof is with my Lord (alone): none but He can reveal as to when it will occur. Heavy were its burden through the heavens and the earth. Only all of a sudden will it come to you. They ask thee as if thou wert eager in search thereof: Say: "The knowledge thereof is with

Allah (alone) but most men know not."

20:15. "Verily the Hour is coming My design is to keep it hidden for every soul to receive its reward by the measure of its endeavour.

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

33:63. Men ask thee (Muhammad) concerning the Hour: say "The knowledge thereof is with Allah (alone)": and what will make thee understand? Perchance the Hour is nigh!

43:85. And blessed is He to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all between them: with Him is the knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment): And to Him shall ye be brought back.

46:23. He said: "The Knowledge (of when it will come) is only with Allah: I proclaim to you the mission on which I have been sent: but I see that ye are a people in ignorance!"...

67:25. (Unbelievers) They ask: When will this promise be (fulfilled)? If ye (Muhammad)are telling the truth.

67:26. (Muhammad) Say: "As to the knowledge of the time (Hour of Judgment) it is with Allah alone: I am (sent) only to warn plainly in public."

Prophets and Imams Will Be Called As Witnesses

10:47. To every people (was sent) an Apostle: when their Apostle comes (before them) the matter will be judged between them with justice and they will not be wronged.

16:84. One day (Day of Judgement) We (Allah) shall raise from all peoples a witness: then will no excuse be accepted from Unbelievers nor will they receive any favours.

16:89. One day (Day of Judgement) We (Allah) shall raise from all peoples a witness against them from amongst themselves: and We shall bring thee(O Muhammad) as a witness against these (thy people): and We have sent down to thee the Book explaining all things a guide a Mercy and glad tidings to Muslims.

17:71. One day We shall call together all human beings with their (respective) Imams: those who are given their record in their right hand will read it (with pleasure) and they will not be dealt with unjustly in the least.

39:69. And the Earth will shine with the glory of its Lord: the Record (of Deeds) will be placed (open); the prophets and the witnesses will be brought forward: and a just decision pronounced between them; and they will not be wronged (in the least).

Record of Our Deeds Will Become Manifest

3:30. "On the day when every soul will be confronted with all the

good it has done and all the evil it has done it will wish there were a great distance between it and its evil. But Allah cautions you (to remember) Himself. And Allah is full of kindness to those that serve Him.

4:42. On that day those who reject faith and disobey the Apostle will wish that the earth were made one with them: but never will they hide a single fact from Allah!.

10:23. But when He delivereth them (Man) Behold! they transgress insolently through the earth in defiance of right! O mankind! your insolence is against your own souls an enjoyment of the life of the Present: in the end to Us is your return and We shall show you the truth of all that ye did.

17:13. Every man's fate We have fastened on his own neck: on the Day of Judgment We shall bring out for him a scroll which he will see spread open.

17:14. (It will be said to him:) "Read thine (own) record: sufficient is thy soul this day to make out an account against thee."

17:71. One day We shall call together all human beings with their (respective) Imams: those who are given their record in their right hand will read it (with pleasure) and they will not be dealt with unjustly in the least.

18:49. And the Book (of Deeds) will be placed (before you); and thou wilt see the sinful in great terror because of what is (recorded) therein; they will say "Ah! woe to us! what a book is this! It leaves out nothing small or great but takes account thereof!" They will find all that they did placed before them: and not one will thy Lord treat with injustice.

20:15. "Verily the Hour is coming My design is to keep it hidden for every soul to receive its reward by the measure of its endeavour.

22:69. "Allah will judge between you on the Day of Judgment concerning the matters in which ye differ."

24:23. Those who slander chaste women indiscreet but believing are cursed in this life and in the Hereafter: for them is a grievous Penalty

24:24. On the Day when their tongues their hands and their feet will bear witness against them as to their actions.

24:25. On that Day Allah will pay them back (all) their just dues and they will realize that Allah is the (very) Truth that makes all things manifest.

24:64. Be quite sure that to Allah doth belong whatever is in the heavens and on earth. Well doth He know what ye are intent upon: and one day they will be brought back to Him and He will tell them the truth of what they did: for Allah doth know all things.

39:69. And the Earth will shine with the glory of its Lord: the Record (of Deeds) will be placed (open); the prophets and the witnesses will be brought forward: and a just decision pronounced

between them; and they will not be wronged (in the least).

41:20. At length when they (Unbelievers) reach the (Fire) their hearing their sight and their skins will bear witness against them as to (all) their deeds.

41:21. They (unbelievers) will say to their skins: "Why bear ye witness against us?" They will say: "Allah hath given us speech (He) Who giveth speech to everything: He created you for the first time and unto Him were ye to return.

41:22. "Ye did not seek to hide yourselves lest your hearing your sight and your skins should bear witness against you! But ye did think that Allah knew not many of the things that ye used to do!

41:23. "But this thought of yours which ye did entertain concerning your Lord hath brought you to destruction and (now) have ye become of those utterly lost!"

41:24. If then they have patience the Fire will be a Home for them! And if they beg to be received into favour into favour will they not (then) be received.

45:28. And thou wilt see every sect bowing the knee: every sect will be called to its Record: "This Day shall ye be recompensed for all that ye did!

45:29. "This Our Record speaks about you with truth: for We were wont to put on record all that ye did."

69:18. That Day shall ye be brought to Judgment: not an act of yours that ye hide will be hidden.

69:19. Then He that will be given his Record in his right hand will say: "Ah here! read ye my Record!

78:29. And all things have We preserved on record.

83:7. Nay! Surely the Record of the Wicked is (preserved) in Sijjin

83:8. And what will explain to thee what Sijjin is?

83:9. (There is) a Register (fully) inscribed.

99:6. On that Day (Day of Judgement) will men proceed in companies sorted out to be shown the Deeds that they (had done).

99:7. Then shall anyone who has done an atom's weight of good see it!

99:8. And anyone who has done an atom's weight of evil shall see it.

100:10. And that which is (locked up) in (human) breasts is made manifest (on the Day of Judgement)

The Scene on the Judgment Day

7:46. Between them (people of paradise and people of hell) shall be a veil and on the heights will be men (indifferent type) who would know everyone by his marks: they will call out to the companions of the garden "peace on you" they will not have entered but they will have an assurance (thereof.)

7:47. When their eyes shall be turned towards the companions of the fire they will say: "Our Lord! send us not to the company of the wrong- doers."

7:48. The men on the heights will call to certain men whom they will know from their marks saying: "Of what profit to you were you hoards and your arrogant ways?

7:49. "Behold! are these not the men whom you swore that Allah with his mercy would never bless? Enter ye the garden: no fear shall be on you nor shall ye grieve."

7:50. The companions of the fire will call to the companions of the garden; "pour down to us water or anything that Allah doth provide for your sustenance." They will say: "Both these things hath Allah forbidden to those who rejected Him.

7:51. "Such as took their religion to be mere amusement and play and were deceived by the life of the world." That day shall We forget them as they forgot the meeting of this day of theirs and as they were wont to reject Our signs.

7:52. For We (Allah) had certainly sent unto them a Book based on knowledge which We explained in detail a guide and a mercy to all who believe.

7:53. Do they just wait for the final fulfilment of the event? On the day (Day of Judgement) the event is finally fulfilled those who disregarded it before will say: "the apostles of our Lord did indeed bring true (tidings). Have we no intercessors now to intercede on our behalf? Or could we be sent back? Then should we behave differently from our behaviour in the past." In fact they will have lost their souls and the things they invented will leave them in the lurch.

7:187. They ask thee (Muhammad) about the (final) hour when will be its appointed time? Say: "The knowledge thereof is with my Lord (alone): none but He can reveal as to when it will occur. Heavy were its burden through the heavens and the earth. Only all of a sudden will it come to you. They ask thee as if thou wert eager in search thereof: (Muhammad) Say: "The knowledge thereof is with Allah (alone) but most men know not."

11:105. The day (Day of Judgement) it arrives no soul shall speak except by His (Allah) leave: of those (gathered) some will be wretched and some will be blessed.

14:42. Think not that Allah doth not heed the deeds of those who do wrong. He but giveth them respite against a Day when the eyes will fixedly stare in horror

14:48. One day the Earth will be changed to a different Earth and so will be the Heavens and (men) will be marshalled forth before Allah the One the Irresistible;

16:77. To Allah belongeth the mystery of the heavens and the earth. And the decision of the Hour (of Judgment) is as the twinkling of an eye or even quicker: for Allah hath power over all things.

18:47. One Day We (Allah) shall remove the mountains and thou wilt see the earth as a level stretch and We shall gather them all together nor shall We leave out any one of them.

18:99. On that day We shall leave them to surge like waves on one another; the trumpet will be blown and We shall collect them all together.
20:102. The Day when the Trumpet will be sounded: that Day We shall gather the sinful blear-eyed (with terror)
20:103. In whispers will they (unbeliever) consult each other: "Ye tarried not longer than ten (Days)";
20:104. We (Allah) know best what they will say when their leader most eminent in Conduct will say: "Ye tarried not longer than a day!"
20:105. They ask thee (Muhammad) concerning the mountains: say "My Lord will uproot them and scatter them as dust;"
20:106. "He will leave them as plains smooth and level;"
20:107. Nothing crooked or curved wilt thou see in their place."
20:108. On that Day will they follow the Caller (Allah): no crookedness (can they show) him: all sounds shall humble themselves in the presence of (Allah) Most Gracious: nothing shalt thou hear but the tramp of their feet (as they march).
20:109. On that Day shall no intercession avail except for those for whom permission has been granted by (Allah) Most Gracious and whose word is acceptable to Him.
20:110. He knows what (appears to His creatures as) before or after or behind them: but they shall not compass it with their knowledge.
20:111. (All) faces shall be humbled before (Him) the Living the Self-Subsisting Eternal: hopeless indeed will be the man that carries iniquity (on his back).
21:104. The Day that we (Allah) roll up the heavens like a scroll rolled up for books (completed) even as We produced the first Creation so shall We produce a new one: a promise We have undertaken: truly shall We fulfil it.
22:2. The Day ye shall see it every mother giving suck shall forget her suckling-babe and every pregnant female shall drop her load (unformed): thou shalt see mankind as in a drunken riot yet not drunk: but dreadful will be the Wrath of Allah.
25:25. The Day the heaven shall be rent asunder with clouds and angels shall be sent down descending (in ranks)
25:26. That Day the dominion as of right and truth shall be (wholly) for (Allah) Most Merciful: it will be a day of dire difficulty for the Misbelievers.
25:27. The Day that the wrongdoer will bite at his hands He will say "Oh! would that I had taken a (straight) path with the Apostle!
25:28. "Ah! woe is me! would that I had never taken such a one for a friend!
25:29. "He did lead me astray from the Message (of Allah) after it had come to me! Ah! the Evil One is but a traitor to man!
27:87. And the Day that the Trumpet will be sounded then will be smitten with terror those who are in the heavens and those

who are on earth except such as Allah will please (to exempt): and all shall come to His (Presence) as beings conscious of their lowliness.

27:88. Thou seest the mountains and thinkest them firmly fixed: but they shall pass away as the clouds pass away: (such is) the artistry of Allah Who disposes of all things in perfect order: for He is well- acquainted with all that ye do.

30:43. But set thou thy face to the right Religion before there come from Allah the Day which there is no chance of averting: on that Day shall men be divided (in two).

30:45. That He may reward those who believe and work righteous deeds out of His Bounty: for He loves not those who reject Faith.

30:57. So on that Day no excuse of theirs will avail the Transgressors nor will they be invited (then) to seek grace (by repentance).

36:49. (Unbeliever) They will not (have to) wait for aught but a single Blast: it will seize them while they are yet disputing among themselves!

36:50. No (chance) will they then have by will to dispose (of their affairs) nor to return to their own people!

36:51. The trumpet shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!

36:52. They will say: "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

36:53. It will be no more than a single Blast when lo! they will all be brought up before Us!

36:54. Then on that Day not a soul will be wronged in the least and ye shall but be repaid the meeds of your past Deeds.

37:19. Then it will be a single (compelling) cry; and behold they will begin to see!

38:15. These (to-day) only wait for a single mighty Blast which (when it comes) will brook no delay.

39:55. "And follow the Best of (the courses) revealed to you from your Lord before the Penalty comes on you of a sudden while ye perceive not!- -

39:67. No just estimate have they (unbeliever) made of Allah such as is due to Him: on the Day of Judgement the whole of the earth will be but His handful and the heavens will be rolled up in His right hand: Glory to Him! High is He above the Partners they attribute to Him!

39:68. The Trumpet will (just) be sounded when all that are in the heavens and on earth will swoon except such as it will please Allah (to exempt). Then will a second one be sounded when behold they will be standing and looking on!

39:69. And the Earth will shine with the glory of its Lord: the Record (of Deeds) will be placed (open); the prophets and the witness-

es will be brought forward: and a just decision pronounced between them; and they will not be wronged (in the least).

39:75. And thou wilt see the angels surrounding the Throne (Divine) on all sides singing Glory and Praise to their Lord. The Decision between them (at Judgment) will be in (perfect) justice. And the cry (on all sides) will be "Praise be to Allah the Lord of the Worlds.

40:16. The Day whereon they will (all) come forth: Not a single thing concerning them is hidden from Allah. Whose will be the dominion that Day? That of Allah the One the Irresistible!

43:67. Friends on that Day will be foes one to another except the Righteous.

44:9. Yet they (unbeliever) play about in doubt.

44:10. Then watch thou for the Day that the sky will bring forth a kind of smoke (or mist) plainly visible.

44:11. Enveloping the people: this will be a Penalty Grievous.

44:40. Verily the Day of Sorting Out is the time appointed for all of them

44:41. The Day when no protector can avail his client in aught and no help can they receive.

44:42. Except such as receive Allah's Mercy: for He is exalted in Might Most Merciful.

45:27. To Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth and the Day that the Hour of Judgment is established that Day will the dealers in Falsehood perish!

47:18. Do they then only wait for the Hour that it should come on them of a sudden? But already have come some tokens thereof and when it (actually) is on them how can they benefit then by their admonition?

50:20. And the Trumpet shall be blown: that will be the Day whereof warning (had been given).

50:21. And there will come forth every soul: with each will be an (angel) to drive and an (angel) to bear witness.

50:30. One Day We will ask Hell "art thou filled to the full?" It will say "are there any more (to come)?"

50:41. And listen for the Day when the Caller will call out from a place quite near

50:42. The day when they will hear a (mighty) Blast in (very) truth): that will be the day of Resurrection.

50:43. Verily it is We Who give Life and Death; and to Us is the Final Goal-

50:44. The Day when the Earth will be rent asunder from (men) hurrying out: that will be a gathering together quite easy for Us.

52:1. By the Mount (of Revelation);

52:2. By a Decree Inscribed

52:3. In a Scroll unfolded;

52:4. By the much-frequented Fane;

52:5. By the Canopy Raised High;
52:6. And by the Ocean filled with Swell
52:7. Verily the Doom of thy Lord will indeed come to pass
52:8. There is none can avert it
52:9. On the day when the firmament will be in dreadful commotion.
52:10. And the mountain will fly hither and thither.
52:11. Then woe that Day to those that treat (truth) as Falsehood
52:12. That play (and paddle) in shallow trifles.
54:1. The hour (of Judgment) is nigh and the moon is cleft asunder.
54:7. They will come forth their eyes humbled from (their) graves (torpid) like locusts scattered abroad
54:8. Hastening with eyes transfixed towards the Caller (Allah)! "Hard is this Day!" the Unbelievers will say.
55:37. When the sky is rent asunder and it becomes red like ointment:
55:39. On that day (Day of Judgement) no question will be asked of man or Jinn as to his sin.
56:1. When the event inevitable cometh to pass.
56:2. Then will no (soul) entertain falsehood concerning its coming.
56:3. (Many) will it bring low (many) will it exalt;
56:4. When the earth shall be shaken to its depths
56:5. And the mountains shall be crumbled to atoms
56:6. Becoming dust scattered abroad
56:7. And ye (man and Jinns) shall be sorted out into three classes.
56:8. Then (there will be) the Companions of the Right Hand what will be the Companions of the Right Hand?
56:9. And the Companions of the left hand what will be the Companions of the Left Hand?
56:10. And those Foremost (in Faith) will be Foremost (in the Hereafter).
68:42. The Day that the shin shall be laid bare and they shall be summoned to bow in adoration but they shall not be able
68:43. Their eyes will be cast down ignominy will cover them; seeing that they had been summoned aforetime to bow in adoration while they were whole (and had refused).
69:13. Then when one Blast is sounded on the Trumpet
69:14. And the earth is moved and its mountains and they are crushed to powder at one stroke
69:15. On that Day shall the (Great) Event come to pass
69:16. And the sky will be rent asunder for it will that Day be flimsy
69:17. And the angels will be on its sides and eight will that Day bear the Throne of thy Lord above them.
70:8. The Day that the sky will be like molten brass
70:9. And the mountains will be like wool
70:10. And no friend will ask after a friend
70:11. Though they will be put in sight of each other the sinner's desire will be: would that he could redeem himself from the Penalty of that Day by (sacrificing) his children

70:12. His wife and his brother
70:13. His kindred who sheltered him.
70:14. And all, all that is on earth so it could deliver him:
70:15. By no means! For it would be the Fire of Hell!
73:14. One Day the earth and the mountains will be in violent commotion and the mountains will be as a heap of sand poured out and flowing down.
73:16. But Pharaoh disobeyed the apostle; so We seized him with a heavy Punishment.
73:17. Then how shall ye if ye deny (Allah) guard yourselves against a Day that will make children hoary-headed?
73:18. Whereon the sky will be cleft asunder? His Promise needs must be accomplished.
73:19. Verily this is an Admonition: Therefore whoso will let him take a (straight) path to his Lord!
74:8. Finally when the Trumpet is sounded
74:9. That will be that Day a Day of Distress
74:10. Far from easy for those without Faith.
75:7. At length when the Sight is dazed
75:8. And the moon is buried in darkness.
75:9. And the sun and moon are joined together
75:10. That Day will Man say "Where is the refuge?"
75:11. By no means! No place of safety!
75:12. Before thy Lord (alone) that Day will be the place of rest.
75:13. That Day will man be told (all) that he put forward and all that he put back.
75:14. Nay man will be evidence against himself
75:15. Even though he were to put up his excuses.
75:20. Nay (ye men!) but ye love the fleeting life
75:21. And leave alone the Hereafter.
75:22. Some faces that Day will beam (in brightness and beauty)
75:23. Looking towards their Lord;
75:24. And some faces that Day will be sad and dismal
75:25. In the thought that some back-breaking calamity was about to be inflicted on them;
75:26. Yea when (the soul) reaches to the collar-bone (in its exit)
75:27. And there will be a cry "Who is a magician (to restore him)?"
75:28. And he will conclude that it was (the Time) of Parting;
75:29. And one leg will be joined with another:
75:30. That Day the Drive will be (all) to thy Lord!
77:7. Assuredly what ye are promised must come to pass.
77:8. Then when the stars become dim;
77:9. When the heaven is cleft asunder;
77:10. When the mountains are scattered (to the winds) as dust;
77:11. And when the apostles are (all) appointed a time (to collect)
77:12. For what Day are these (Portents) deferred?
77:13. For the Day of Sorting out.

78:17. Verily the Day of Sorting Out is a thing appointed
78:18. The Day that the Trumpet shall be sounded and ye shall come forth in crowds;
78:19. And the heavens shall be opened as if there were doors
78:20. And the mountains shall vanish as if they were a mirage.
78:38. The Day (Day of Judgement) that the Spirit and the angels will stand forth in ranks none shall speak except any who is permitted by (Allah) Most Gracious and he will say what is right.
79:6. One Day everything that can be in commotion will be in violent commotion
79:7. Followed by oft-repeated (commotions):
79:8. Hearts that Day will be in agitation;
79:46. The Day (Day of Judgement) they see it (it will be) as if they had tarried but a single evening or (at most till) the following morn.
80:33. At length when there comes the Deafening Noise
80:34. That Day shall a man flee from his own brother.
80:35. And from his mother and his father.
80:36. And from his wife and his children.
80:37. Each one of them that Day will have enough concern (of his own) to make him indifferent to the others.
80:38. Some Faces that Day will be beaming.
80:39. Laughing rejoicing.
80:40. And other faces that Day will be dust-stained;
80:41. Blackness will cover them:
81:1. When the sun (with its spacious light) is folded up;
81:2. When the stars fall losing their lustre;
81:3. When the mountains vanish (like a mirage);
81:4. When the she-camels ten months with young are left untended;
81:5. When the wild beasts are herded together (in human habitations);
81:6. When the oceans boil over with a swell;
81:7. When the souls are sorted out (Being joined like with like);
81:8. When the female (infant) Buried alive is questioned
81:9. For what crime she was killed;
81:10. When the Scrolls are laid open;
81:11. When the World on High is unveiled:
81:12. When the Blazing Fire is kindled to fierce heat;
81:13. And when the Garden is brought near
81:14. (Then) shall each soul know what it has put forward.
81:15. So verily I call to witness the planets that recede
81:16. Go straight or hide;
81:17. And the Night as it dissipates
81:18. And the Dawn as it breathes away the darkness
82:1. When the Sky is cleft asunder;
82:2. When the Stars are scattered;
82:3. When the Oceans are suffered to burst forth;

82:4. And when the Graves are turned upside down
82:5. (Then) shall each soul know what it hath sent forward and (what it hath) kept back.
84:1. When the Sky is rent asunder
84:2. And hearkens to (the Command of) its Lord and it must needs (do so)- -
84:3. And when the Earth is flattened out
84:4. And casts forth what is within it and becomes (clean) empty
84:5. And hearkens to (the Command of) its Lord and it must needs (do so)- -(then will come Home the full Reality).
84:6. O thou man! verily thou art ever toiling on towards the Lord painfully toiling but thou shalt meet Him.
89:21. Nay! when the earth is pounded to powder
89:22. And thy Lord cometh and His angels rank upon rank
89:23. And Hell that Day is brought (face to face) on that Day will man remember but how will that remembrance profit him?
99:1. When the Earth is shaken to her (utmost) convulsion
99:2. And the Earth throws up her burden (from within)
99:3. And man cries (distressed): `What is the matter with her?'
99:4. On that Day will she declare her tidings:
99:5. For that thy Lord will have given her inspiration.
99:6. On that Day will men proceed in companies sorted out to be shown the Deeds that they (had done).
99:7. Then shall anyone who has done an atom's weight of good see it!
99:8. And anyone who has done an atom's weight of evil shall see it.
100:9. Does he not know when that which is in the graves is Scattered abroad
100:10. And that which is (locked up) in (human) breasts is made manifest
100:11. That their Lord had been well-acquainted with them (Even to) that Day.
101:1. The (Day) of Noise and Clamour:
101:2. What is the (Day) of Noise and Clamour?
101:3. And what will explain to thee what the (Day) of Noise and Clamour is?
101:4. (It is) a Day whereon Men will be like moths Scattered about
101:5. And the mountains will be like carded wool.
102:8. Then shall ye be Questioned that Day about the joy (ye indulged in).

Transgressors Will Feel That They Were on Earth for Only an Hour

30:55. On the Day (Day of Judgement) that the Hour (of reckoning) will be established the transgressors will swear that they tarried not but an hour: thus were they used to being deluded!

Unbelievers / Wrong-dowers Will Dispute with One Another

14:21. They will all be marshalled before Allah together: then will the weak say to those who were arrogant "For us we but followed you; can ye then avail us at all against the wrath of Allah?" They will reply "If we had received the guidance of Allah we should have given it to you: to us it makes no difference (now) whether we rage or bear (these torments) with patience: for ourselves there is no way of escape."

25:26. That Day (Day of Judgement) the dominion as of right and truth shall be (wholly) for (Allah) Most Merciful: it will be a day of dire difficulty for the unbelievers.

25:27. The Day that the wrongdoer will bite at his hands He will say "Oh! would that I had taken a (straight) path with the Apostle!

25:28. "Ah! woe is me! would that I had never taken such a one for a friend!

25:29. "He did lead me astray from the Message (of Allah) after it had come to me! Ah! the Evil One is but a traitor to man!

34:31. The Unbelievers say: "We shall neither believe in this scripture (the Qur'an) nor in (any) that (came) before it." Couldst thou but see when the wrong- doers will be made to stand before their Lord throwing back the word (of blame) on one another! Those who had been despised will say to the arrogant ones: "Had it not been for you we should certainly have been believers!"

36:65. That Day shall We set a seal on their (wrong-dowers) mouths. But their hands will speak to Us and their feet bear witness to all that they did.

37:26. Nay but that day they (Unbelievers) shall submit (to Judgment);

37:27. And they will turn to one another and question one another.

37:28. They will say: "It was ye who used to come to us from the right hand (of power and authority)!"

37:29. They will reply: "Nay ye yourselves had no faith!

37:30. "Nor had we any authority over you. Nay it was ye who were a people in obstinate rebellion!

37:31. "So now has been proved true against us the Word of our Lord that we shall indeed (have to) taste (the punishment of our sins):

37:32. "We led you astray: for truly we were ourselves astray."

37:33. Truly that day they will (all) share in the Penalty.

37:34. Verily that is how We shall deal with Sinners.

50:27. His companion will say: "Our Lord! I did not make him transgress but he was (himself) far astray."

50:28. He (Allah) will say: "Dispute not with each other in My Presence: I had already in advance sent you Warning.

50:29. "The Word changes not before Me and I do not the least injustice to My Servants."

Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Questioned

6:22. One day shall We (Allah) gather them all together: We shall say to those who ascribed partners (to Us): "Where are the partners whom ye (invented and) talked about?"

16:25. Let them bear on the Day of Judgment their own burdens in full and also (something) of the burdens of those without knowledge whom they misled. Alas how grievous the burdens they will bear!

16:27. Then on the Day of Judgment He will cover them with shame and say: "Where are My `partners' concerning whom ye used to dispute (with the godly)?" Those endued with knowledge will say: "This Day indeed are the Unbelievers covered with Shame and Misery

18:52. One Day He will say "Call on those whom ye thought to be My partners" and they will call on them but they will not listen to them; and We shall make for them a place of common perdition.

27:83. One Day We shall gather together from every people a troop of those who reject Our Signs and they shall be kept in ranks

27:84. Until when they come (before the Judgment-Seat) Allah will say: "Did ye reject My Signs though ye comprehended them not in knowledge or what was it ye did?"

27:85. And the Word will be fulfilled against them because of their wrongdoing and they will be unable to speak (in plea).

28:61. Are (these two) alike? one to whom We have made a goodly promise and who is going to reach its (fulfilment) and one to whom we have given the good things of this life but who on the Day of Judgment is to be among those brought up (for punishment)?

28:62. That Day Allah will call to them and say: "Where are my `partners'? whom ye imagined (to be such)?"

28:63. Those against whom the charge will be proved will say: "Our Lord! these are the ones whom we led astray: we led them astray as we were astray ourselves: we free ourselves (from them) in Thy presence! It was not us they worshipped."

28:64. It will be said (to them): "Call upon your `partners' (for help)": they will call upon them but they will not listen to them; and they will see the Penalty (before them); (how they will wish) `If only they had been open to guidance!'

28:65. That Day (Allah) will call to them and say: "What was the answer ye gave to the apostles?"

28:66. Then the (whole) story that day will seem obscure to them (like light to the blind) and they will not be able (even) to question each other.

28:74. The Day that He will call on them He will say: "Where are My `partners' whom ye imagined (to be such)?"

37:19. Then it will be a single (compelling) cry; and behold they will

begin to see!
37:20. They will say "Ah! woe to us! This is the Day of Judgement!"
37:21. (A voice will say) "This is the Day of Sorting Out whose truth ye (once) denied!"
37:23. "Besides Allah and lead them to the Way to the (Fierce) Fire!
37:24. "But stop them for they must be asked:
37:25. " `What is the matter with you that ye help not each other?' "
37:26. Nay but that day they shall submit (to Judgment);
37:27. And they will turn to one another and question one another.
37:28. They will say: "It was ye who used to come to us from the right hand (of power and authority)!"
37:29. They will reply: "Nay ye yourselves had no faith!
37:30. "Nor had we any authority over you. Nay it was ye who were a people in obstinate rebellion!
37:31. "So now has been proved true against us the Word of our Lord that we shall indeed (have to) taste (the punishment of our sins):
45:31. But as to those who reject Allah (to them will be said): "Were not Our Signs rehearsed to you? But ye were arrogant and were a people given to sin!
46:34. And on the Day that the Unbelievers will be placed before the Fire (they will be asked) "Is this not the Truth? " They will say "Yea by our Lord!" (One will say:) "Then taste ye the Penalty for that ye were wont to deny (Truth)!"

Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Rejected by Allah

2:174. Those who conceal Allah's revelations in the Book and purchase for them a miserable profit they swallow into themselves naught but fire; Allah will not address them on the Day of Resurrection nor purify them; grievous will be their penalty .
18:105. They (unbeliever) are those who deny the Signs of their Lord and the fact of their having to meet Him (in the Hereafter): vain will be their works nor shall We on the Day of Judgment give them any Weight.
23:101. Then when the Trumpet is blown there will be no more relationships between them that day nor will one ask after another!
25:22. The Day they see the angels no joy will there be to the sinners that Day: the (angels) will say: "There is a barrier forbidden (to you) altogether!"
28:41. And We made them (but) leaders inviting to the Fire; and on the Day of Judgment no help shall they find.
28:42. In this world We made a Curse to follow them: and on the Day of Judgment they will be among the loathed (and despised).
36:59. And O ye in sin! get ye apart this Day!
40:52. The Day when no profit will it be to Wrongdoers to present their excuses but they will (only) have the Curse and the Home

of Misery.

42:8. If Allah had so willed He could have made them a single people; but He admits whom He will to His Mercy; and the wrongdoers will have no protector nor helper.

45:34. It will also be said: "This Day We will forget you as ye forgot the meeting of this Day of yours! And your abode is the Fire and no helpers have ye!

52:45. So leave them alone until they encounter that Day of theirs wherein they shall (perforce) swoon (with terror)

52:46. The Day when their plotting will avail them nothing and no help shall be Given them.

69:35. "So no friend hath he (Unbeliever) here this Day.

The Day of Resurrection

All Beings Will Be Resurrected

19:93. Not one of the beings in the heavens and the earth but must come to (Allah) Most Gracious as a servant.

36:51. The trumpet shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!

36:52. They will say: "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

42:29. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the living creatures that He (Allah) has scattered through them: and He has power to gather them together when He wills.

Animals Will Be Resurrected

6:38. There is not an animal (that lives) on the earth nor a being that flies on its wings but (forms part of) communities like you. Nothing have We omitted from the Book and they (all) shall be gathered to their Lord in the end.

Man Will Be Resurrected As a New Creation

13:5. If thou dost marvel (at their want of faith) strange is their(unbelievers) saying: "When we are (actually) dust shall we indeed then be in a creation renewed?" They are those who deny their Lord! They are those round whose necks will be yokes (of servitude): they will be Companions of the Fire who dwell therein (for aye)!

14:19. Seest thou not that Allah created the Heavens and the earth in Truth? If He so will He can remove you and put (in your place) a new Creation?

17:49. They (unbelievers) say: "What! when we are reduced to bones and dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new creation?"

17:98. That is their recompense because they rejected Our Signs and said "When we are reduced to bones and broken dust should

we really be raised up (to be) a new Creation?"

21:104. The Day that we roll up the heavens like a scroll rolled up for books (completed) even as We produced the first Creation so shall We produce a new one: a promise We have undertaken: truly shall We fulfil it.

32:10. And they(unbelievers) say: "What! when we lie hidden and lost in the earth shall we indeed be in a creation renewed?" Nay they deny the meeting with their Lord!

34:7. The Unbelievers say (in ridicule): "Shall we point out to you a man that will tell you when ye are all scattered to pieces in disintegration that ye shall (then be raised) in a New Creation?

35:16. If He so pleased He could blot you out and bring in a New Creation:

53:47. That He(Allah) hath promised a Second Creation (raising of the Dead)

56:60. We(Allah) have decreed Death to be your (man's) common lot and We are not to be frustrated

56:61. From changing your Forms and creating you (again) in (Forms) that ye know not.

One Would Recognize One Another

10:45. One day (Day of Judgement) He (Allah) will gather them together: (it will be) as if they had tarried but an hour of a day: they will recognize each other: assuredly those will be lost who denied the meeting with Allah and refused to receive true guidance.

The Resurrection (To Allah Is Our Return)

2:28. How can ye reject the faith in Allah? Seeing that ye were without life and He gave you life; then will He cause you to die and will again bring you to life; and again to Him will ye return.

2:46. (Believers) Who bear in mind the certainty that they are to meet their Lord and that they are to return to Him.

2:156. (Believers) Who say when afflicted with calamity: " To Allah we belong and to Him is our return."

2:245. Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful loan which Allah will double unto his credit and multiply many times? It is Allah that giveth (you) want or plenty and to Him shall be your return.

2:285. The Apostle believeth in what hath been revealed to him from his Lord as do the men of faith. Each one (of them) believeth in Allah His angels His books and His Apostles "We make no distinction (they say) between one and another of His Apostles." And they say: "We hear and we obey; (We seek) Thy forgiveness Our Lord and to Thee (Allah) is the end of all journeys."

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled

land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

3:28. Let not the believers take for friends or helpers unbelievers rather than believers; if any do that in nothing will there be help from Allah; except by way of precaution that ye may guard yourselves from them. But Allah cautions you (to remember) Himself for the final goal is to Allah.

3:55. Behold! Allah said: "O Jesus! I will take thee and raise thee to Myself and clear thee (of the falsehoods) of those who blaspheme; I will make those who follow thee superior to those who reject Faith to the Day of Resurrection; then shall ye all return unto Me and I will judge between you of the matters wherein ye dispute.

4:87. Allah! there is no god but He: of a surety He will gather you together against the Day of Judgment about which there is no doubt. And whose word can be truer than Allah's?.

5:18. (Both) the Jews and the Christians say: "We are sons of Allah and His beloved.(O Muhammad) " Say: "Why then doth He punish you for your sins? Nay ye are but men of the men He hath created: He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and He punisheth whom He pleaseth: and to Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is between: and unto Him is the final goal (of all)."

5:105. O ye who believe! guard your own souls: if ye follow (right) guidance no hurt can come to you from those who stray. The goal of you all is to Allah: it is He that will show you the truth of all that ye do.

6:22. One day shall We gather them all together: We shall say to those who ascribed partners (to Us): "Where are the partners whom ye (invented and) talked about?"

6:12. Say: "To whom belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth?" Say: "To Allah. He hath inscribed for Himself (the rule of) Mercy that He will gather you together for the Day of Judgment there is no doubt whatever. It is they who have lost their own souls that will not believe.

6:60. It is He Who doth take your souls by night and hath knowledge of all that ye have done by day. By day doth He raise you up again; that a term appointed be fulfilled; in the end unto Him will be your return then will He show you the truth of all that ye did.

6:94. "And behold! ye come to Us bare and alone as We created you for the first time: Ye have left behind you all (the favours) which We bestowed on you: We see not with you your intercessors whom ye thought to be partners in your affairs: so now all relations between you have been cut off and your (pet) fancies have left you in the lurch!"

6:108. Revile not ye those whom they call upon besides Allah lest they

out of spite revile Allah in their ignorance. Thus have We made alluring to each people its own doings. In the end will they return to their Lord and We shall then tell them the truth of all that they did.

8:24. O ye who believe! give your response to Allah and His apostle when He calleth you to that which will give you life; and know that Allah cometh in between a man and his heart and that it is He to whom Ye shall (all) be gathered.

10:4. To Him will be your return of all of you. The promise of Allah is true and sure. It is He Who beginneth the process of Creation and repeateth it that He may reward with justice those who believe and work righteousness but those who reject Him will have nothing but draughts of boiling fluids and a Penalty grievous: because they did reject Him.

10:23. But when He delivereth them Behold! they transgress insolently through the earth in defiance of right! O mankind! your insolence is against your own souls an enjoyment of the life of the Present: in the end to Us is your return and We shall show you the truth of all that ye did.

10:45. One day He will gather them together: (it will be) as if they had tarried but an hour of a day: they will recognize each other: assuredly those will be lost who denied the meeting with Allah and refused to receive true guidance.

10:46. Whether We show thee (realized in thy lifetime) some part of what We promise them or We take thy soul (to Our Mercy) (before that) in any case to Us is their return: ultimately Allah is witness to all that they do.

10:70. A little enjoyment in this world! and then to Us will be their return. Then shall We make them taste the severest Penalty for their blasphemies.

11:4. "`To Allah is your return and He hath power over all things.'"

13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book rejoice at what hath been revealed unto thee: but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."

16:93. If Allah so willed He could make you all one people: but He leaves straying whom He pleases and He guides whom He pleases: but ye shall certainly be called to account for all your actions.

17:52. "It will be on a Day when He will call you and ye will answer (His call) with (words of) His praise and ye will think that ye tarried but a little while!"

19:80. To Us shall return all that he talks of and he shall appear before Us bare and alone.

19:93. Not one of the beings in the heavens and the earth but must come to (Allah) Most Gracious as a servant.

20:55. From the (earth) did We create you and into it shall We return you and from it shall We bring you out once again.
21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.
21:93. But (later generations) cut off their affair (of unity) one from another: (yet) will they all return to Us.
22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).
22:6. This is so because Allah is the Reality: it is He Who gives life to the dead and it is He Who has power over all things.
22:7. And verily the Hour will come: there can be no doubt about it or about (the fact) that Allah will raise up all who are in the graves.
23:15. After that at length ye will die.
23:16. Again on the Day of Judgment will ye be raised up.
23:60. And those who dispense their charity with their hearts full of fear because they will return to their Lord
23:99. (In Falsehood will they be) until when death comes to one of them (wrong-dowers) he says: "O my Lord! send me back (to life)
23:100. "In order that I (Wrong-dowers) may work righteousness in the things I neglected." "By no means! it is but a word he says before them is a Partition till the Day they are raised up.
24:64. Be quite sure that to Allah doth belong whatever is in the heavens and on earth. Well doth He know what ye are intent upon: and one day they will be brought back to Him and He will tell them the truth of what they did: for Allah doth know all things.
28:39. And he was arrogant and insolent in the land beyond reason he and his hosts: they thought that they would not have to return to Us!
28:70. And He is Allah: there is no god but He. To him be praise at the first and at the last: for Him is the Command and to Him shall ye (all) be brought back.
29:8. We have enjoined on man kindness to parents: but if they (either of them) strive (to force) thee to join with Me (in worship) anything of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not. Ye have (all) to return to Me and I will tell you (the truth) of

all that ye did.

29:17. "For ye do worship idols besides Allah and ye invent falsehood. The things that ye worship besides Allah have no power to give you sustenance: then seek ye sustenance from Allah serve Him and be grateful to Him: to Him will be your return.

31:15. "But if they (parents) strive to make the join in worship with Me things of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."

31:23. But if any reject Faith let not his rejection grieve thee(O Muhammad) : to Us is their return and We shall tell them the truth of their deeds: for Allah knows well all that is in (men's) hearts.

32:5. He (Allah) rules (all) affairs from the heavens to the earth: in the end will (all affairs) go up to Him on a Day the space whereof will be (as) a thousand years of your reckoning.

34:26. Say: "Our Lord will gather us together and will in the end decide the matter between us (and you) in truth and justice: and He is the One to decide the One Who knows all."

36:51. The trumpet (on the Day of Judgement) shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!

36:52. They will say (on the Day of resurrection): "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

36:79. (Muhammad) Say "He will give them life Who created them for the first time! For He is well-versed in every kind of creation!

36:83. So glory to Him in Whose hands is the dominion of all things; and to Him will ye be all brought back.

39:7. It ye reject (Allah) truly Allah has no need of you; but He liketh not ingratitude from His servants: if ye are grateful He is pleased with you. No bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another. In the end to your Lord is your return when He will tell you the truth of all that ye did (in this life). For He knoweth well all that is in (men's) hearts.

40:43. "Without doubt ye do call me to one who is not fit to be called to whether in this world or in the Hereafter; our Return will be to Allah; and the Transgressors will be Companions of the Fire!

40:77. So persevere in patience! For the Promise of Allah is true: and whether We show thee (in this life) some part of what We promise them or We take thy soul (to Our Mercy) (Before that) (in any case) it is to Us that they shall (all) return.

41:21. They (Unbelievers) will say to their skins: "Why bear ye witness against us?" They will say: "Allah hath given us speech (He) Who giveth speech to everything: He created you for the first

time and unto Him were ye to return.

41:39. And among His Signs is this: thou seest the earth barren and desolate; but when We send down rain to it, it is stirred to life and yields increase. Truly He Who gives life to the (dead) earth can surely give life to (men) who are dead. For He has power over all things.

43:85. And blessed is He to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all between them: with Him is the knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment): And to Him shall ye be brought back.

45:15. If anyone does a righteous deed it enures to the benefit of his own soul; if he does evil it works against (His own soul). In the end will ye (all) be brought back to your Lord.

45:26. (Muhammad) Say: "It is Allah Who gives you life then gives you death; then He will gather you together for the Day of Judgement about which there is no doubt": but most men do not understand.

46:6. And when mankind are gathered together (at the Resurrection) they will be hostile to them and reject their worship (altogether)!

50:11. As sustenance for (Allah's) Servants; and We give (new) life therewith to land that is dead: Thus will be the Resurrection.

54:6. Therefore (O Prophet) turn away from them (unbelievers). The day that the Caller will call (them) to a terrible affair.

54:7. They will come forth their eyes humbled from (their) graves (torpid) like locusts scattered abroad

58:6. On the Day that Allah will raise them all up (again) and show them the truth (and meaning) of their conduct. Allah has reckoned its (value) though they may have forgotten it: for Allah is Witness to all things.

58:18. One day will Allah raise them (unbelievers)all up (for Judgment): then will they swear to Him as they swear to you (Muhammad): and they think that they have something (to stand upon): No indeed! they are but liars!

60:4. There is for you an excellent example (to follow) in Abraham and those with him when they said to their people: "We are clear of you and of whatever ye worship besides Allah: we have rejected you and there has arisen between us and you enmity and hatred forever unless ye believe in Allah and Him alone": But not when Abraham said to his father: "I will pray for forgiveness for thee though I have no power (to get) aught on thy behalf from Allah." (They prayed): "Our Lord! in Thee do we trust and to Thee do we turn in repentance: to Thee is (our) final Goal.

67:15. It is He Who has made the earth manageable for you so traverse ye through its tracts and enjoy of the Sustenance which He furnishes: but unto Him is the Resurrection.

75:1. I do call to witness the Resurrection Day;
75:2. And I do call to witness the self-reproaching spirit; (eschew Evil).
75:3. Does man think that We (Allah) cannot assemble his bones?
75:4. Nay We are able to put together in perfect order the very tips of his fingers.
75:5. But man wishes to do wrong (even) in the time in front of him.
75:6. He questions: "When is the Day of Resurrection?"
78:39. That Day will be the sure Reality: therefore whoso will let him take a (straight) Return to his Lord!
84:14. Truly did he think that he would not have to return (to Us)!
85:3. By one that witnesses and the subject of the witness
85:4. Woe to the makers of the pit (of Fire)
85:5. Fire supplied (abundantly) with Fuel:
85:6. Behold! they sat over against the (fire).
86:8. Surely (Allah) is able to bring him back (to life)!

The Resurrection from Grave (i.e. from the State of Barzakh)

36:51. The trumpet (on the Day of Judgement) shall be sounded when behold! from the sepulchres (men) will rush forth to their Lord!
36:52. They will say (on the Day of resurrection): "Ah! woe unto us! Who hath raised us up from our beds of repose? (A voice will say:) "This is what (Allah) Most Gracious had promised and true was the word of the apostles!"

Waking up from Sleep Is Like the Resurrection

6:60. It is He (Allah) Who doth take your souls by night and hath knowledge of all that ye have done by day. By day doth He raise you up again; that a term appointed be fulfilled; in the end unto Him will be your return then will He show you the truth of all that ye did.

The Qur'an

Allah Chose Arabic to Be the Language of the Qur'an

41:44. Had We sent this as a Qur'an (in a language) other than Arabic they would have said: "Why are not its verses explained in detail? What! (a Book) not in Arabic and (a Messenger) an Arab?" Say: "It is a guide and a healing to those who believe; and for those who believe not there is a deafness in their ears and it is blindness in their (eyes); they are (as it were) being called from a place far distant!"

Allah Has Challenged Man and Jinn to Produce the Like of the Qur'an

2:23. And if ye are in doubt as to what We have revealed from time to time to Our servant then produce a Surah like thereunto; and call your witnesses or helpers (if there are any) besides Allah if your (doubts) are true.

10:38. Or do they (Unbelievers) say "He (Muhammad) forged it (the Qur'an)"? (O Muhammad) Say: "Bring then a Surah like unto it and call (to your aid) anyone you can besides Allah if it be ye speak the truth!"
11:13. Or they (disbelievers) may say "He (Muhammad) forged it." Say "Bring ye then ten Surahs forged like unto it and call (to your aid) whomsoever ye can other than Allah! if ye speak the truth!
11:14. "If then they (your false gods) answer not your (call) know ye that this Revelation is sent down (replete) with the knowledge of Allah and that there is no god but He! Will ye even then submit (to Islam)?"
17:88. Say: "If the whole of mankind and Jinns were to gather together to produce the like of this Qur'an they could not produce the like thereof even if they backed up each other with help and support.
26:210. No evil ones have brought down this (Revelation):
26:211. It would neither suit them nor would they be able (to produce it).
52:34. Let them then (Unbelievers) produce a recital like unto it (like the Qur'an) if they speak the Truth!

Allah Will Preserve the Qur'an from Corruption

2:106. None of Our revelations do We abrogate or cause to be forgotten but We substitute something better or similar; knowest thou not that Allah hath power over all things?
5:48. To thee (Muhammad) We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.
15:9. We have without doubt sent down the Message; and We will assuredly guard it (from corruption).
41:42. No falsehood can approach it (the Qur'an) f[illegible] behind it: it is sent down by One Full [illegible] Praise.

Seek Allah's Protection before Rea[illegible]

16:98. When thou dost read the Qu[illegible] Satan the rejected one.

The Qur'an As Defined by Allah

10:37. This Qur'an is not suc[illegible] on the contrary it is a [illegible]

before it and a fuller explanation of the Book wherein there is no doubt from the Lord of the Worlds.

11:1. Alif Lam Ra. (This is) a Book with verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning) further explained in detail from One Who is Wise and Well-Acquainted (with all things):

13:31. If there were a Qur'an with which mountains were moved or the earth were cloven asunder or the dead were made to speak (this would be the one!) But truly the Command is with Allah in things! Do not the Believers know that had Allah (so) willed He could have guided all mankind (to the Right)? But the Unbelievers never will disaster cease to seize them for their (ill) deeds or to settle close to their homes until the Promise of Allah come to pass for verily Allah will not fail in His promise.

36:2. By the Qur'an full of Wisdom

36:5. It is a Revelation sent down by (Him) the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.

38:67. Say: "That is a message supreme (above all)

43:4. And verily it is in the Mother of the Book in Our Presence high (in dignity) full of wisdom.

80:13. (It is) in Books held (greatly) in honour.

80:14. Exalted (in dignity) kept pure and holy

80:15. (Written) by the hands of scribes (refers to those companions who wrote down the Ayat as they were being revealed)

80:16. Honourable and Pious and Just.

85:21. Nay this is a Glorious Qur'an

85:22. (Inscribed) in a Tablet Preserved.

56:77. That this is indeed a Qur'an most honourable

The Qur'an Confirms Previous Revelation

2:97. (O Muhammad) Say: Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel for he brings down the (revelation) to thy heart by Allah's will a confirmation of what went before and guidance and glad tidings for those who believe.

3:3. It is He (Allah) Who sent down to thee (step by step) in truth the Book confirming what went before it; and He sent down Law (Of Moses) and the Gospel (of Jesus) before this as a guide to mankind and He sent down the Criterion (of judgement between right and wrong).

5:48. To thee (O Muhammad) We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in

which ye dispute.

6:92. And this is a Book which We have revealed bringing blessings and confirming (the revelations) which came before it: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her. Those who believe in the Hereafter believe in this (Book) and they are constant in guarding their prayers.

10:37. This Qur'an is not such as can be produced by other than Allah; on the contrary it is a confirmation of (revelations) that went before it and a fuller explanation of the Book wherein there is no doubt from the Lord of the Worlds.

46:12. And before this was the Book of Moses as a guide and a mercy; and this Book confirms (it) in the Arabic tongue; to admonish the unjust and as Glad Tidings to those who do right.

The Qur'an Is a Guide and a Mercy for the Doers of Good

31:2. These are Verses of the Wise Book,

31:3. A Guide and a Mercy to the Doers of Good,

31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.

The Qur'an Is a Message for the Living

36:69. We have not instructed the (Prophet) in Poetry nor is it meet for Him: this is no less than a Message and a Qur'an making things clear:

36:70. That it may give admonition to any (who are) alive and that the charge may be proved against those who reject (Truth).

The Qur'an Is a Source of Healing and Mercy

6:157. Or lest ye should say: "If the Book had only been sent down to us we should have followed its guidance better than they." Now then hath come unto you a Clear (sign) from your Lord and a guide and a mercy: then who could do more wrong than one who rejecteth Allah's signs and turneth away therefrom? In good time shall We requite those who turn away from Our Signs with a dreadful penalty for their turning away.

7:204. When the Qur'an is read listen to it with attention and hold your peace: that ye may receive Mercy.

10:57. O mankind! there hath come to you a direction from your Lord and a healing for the (diseases) in your hearts and for those who believe a Guidance and a Mercy.

17:82. We send down (stage by stage) in the Qur'an that which is a healing and a mercy to those who believe: to the unjust it causes nothing but loss after loss.

20:2. We have not sent down the Qur'an to thee (O Muhammad) to be (an occasion) for thy distress

27:77. And it certainly is a Guide and Mercy to those who believe.

28:86. And thou hadst not expected that the Book would be sent to thee (O Muhammad) except as a Mercy from thy Lord: there-

fore lend not thou support in any way to those who reject (Allah's Message).

29:51. And is it not enough for them that We have sent down to thee (O Muhammad) the Book which is rehearsed to them? Verily in it is Mercy and Reminder to those who believe.

38:29. (Here is) a Book which We have sent down unto thee full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.

41:44. Had We sent this as a Qur'an (in a language) other than Arabic they (Unbelievers) would have said: "Why are not its verses explained in detail? What! (a Book) not in Arabic and (a Messenger) an Arab?" (O Muhammad) Say: "It is a guide and a healing to those who believe; and for those who believe not there is a deafness in their ears and it is blindness in their (eyes); they are (as it were) being called from a place far distant!"

45:20. These are clear evidences to men and a Guidance and Mercy to those of assured Faith.

The Qur'an Is for All Mankind

6:92. And this is a Book which We have revealed bringing blessings and confirming (the revelations) which came before it: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her. Those who believe in the Hereafter believe in this (Book) and they are constant in guarding their prayers.

14:1. Alif Lam Ra. A Book which We have revealed unto thee (O Muhammad) in order that thou mightest lead mankind out of the depths of darkness into light by the leave of their Lord to the Way of (Him) Exalted in Power Worthy of all Praise!

14:52. Here is a Message for mankind: let them take warning therefrom and let them know that He is (no other than) One Allah: let men of understanding take heed.

17:89. And We have explained to man in this Qur'an every kind of similitude: yet the grater part of men refuse (to receive it) except with ingratitude!

18:54. We have explained in detail in this Qur'an for the benefit of mankind every kind of similitude: but man is in most things contentious.

21:10. We have revealed for you (O men!) a book in which is a Message for you: will ye not then understand?

38:86. Say: "No reward do I ask of you for this (Qur'an) nor am I a pretender.

38:87. "This is no less than a Message to (all) the Worlds.

38:88. "And ye shall certainly know the truth of it (all) after a while.

39:41. Verily We have revealed the Book to thee in Truth for (instructing) mankind. He then that receives guidance benefits his own soul: but he that strays injures his own soul. Nor art thou set

over them to dispose of their affairs.

42:7. Thus have We sent by inspiration to thee (Muhammad) an Arabic Qur'an: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her and warn (them) of the Day of Assembly of which there is no doubt: (when) some will be in the Garden and some in the Blazing Fire.

68:52. But it is nothing less than a Message to all the worlds.

The Qur'an Is Imperishable

85:21. Nay this is a Glorious Qur'an

85:22. (Inscribed) in a Tablet Preserved.

The Qur'an Makes Things Clear

15:1. Alif Lam Ra. These are the Ayats of Revelation of a Qur'an that makes things clear.

25:33. And no question do they bring to thee but We reveal to thee the truth and the best explanation (thereof).

26:1. Ta Sin Mim.

26:2. These are Verses of the Book that makes (things) clear.

27:1. Ta Sin. These are verses of the Qur'an a Book that makes (things) clear

28:1. Ta Sin Mim

28:2. These are Verses of the Book that makes (things) clear.

36:69. We have not instructed the (Prophet) in Poetry nor is it meet for Him: this is no less than a Message and a Qur'an making things clear:

36:70. That it may give admonition to any (who are) alive and that the charge may be proved against those who reject (Truth).

43:2. By the Book (Qur'an) that makes things clear

44:2. By the Book (Qur'an) that makes things clear

The Qur'an Revealed in Stages

17:106. (It is) a Qur'an which We have divided (into parts from time to time) in order that thou mightest recite it to men at intervals: We have revealed it by stages.

20:114. High above all is Allah the King the Truth! Be not in haste with the Qur'an before its revelation to thee (O Muhammad) is completed but say "O my Lord! advance me in knowledge."

25:32. Those who reject Faith say: "Why is not the Qur'an revealed to him (Muhammad) all at once?" Thus (is it revealed) that We may strengthen thy heart thereby and We have rehearsed it to thee in slow well-arranged stages gradually.

76:23. It is We (Allah) Who have sent down the Qur'an to thee (O Muhammad) by stages.

The Qur'an Revealed to Muhammad (pbuh)

2:97. (Muhammad) Say: Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel for he brings down the (revelation) to thy heart by Allah's will a confirmation of what went before and guidance and glad tidings

for those who believe.

2:98. Whoever is an enemy to Allah and His angels and apostles to Gabriel and Michael Lo! Allah is an enemy to those who reject faith.

3:3. It is He Who sent down to thee (Muhammad) (step by step) in truth the Book confirming what went before it; and He sent down Law (Of Moses) and the Gospel (of Jesus) before this as a guide to mankind and He sent down the Criterion (of judgement between right and wrong).

3:7. He it is Who has sent down to thee (Muhammad) the Book: in it are verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning); they are the foundation of the Book: others are allegorical. But those in whose hearts is perversity follow the part there of that is allegorical seeking discord and searching for its hidden meanings but no one knows its hidden meanings except Allah and those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: "We believe in the Book; the whole of it is from our Lord"; and none will grasp the Message except men of understanding.

4:82. Do they not consider the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.

4:105. We have sent down to thee (Muhammad) the Book in truth that thou mightest judge between men as guided by Allah: so be not (used) as an advocate by those who betray their trust.

5:15. O People of the Book! there hath come to you Our Apostle revealing to you much that ye used to hide in the Book and passing over much (that is now unnecessary): There hath come to you from Allah a (new) Light and a perspicuous Book.

5:16. Wherewith Allah guideth all who seek His good pleasure to ways of peace and safety and leadeth them out of darkness by His Will unto the light guideth them to a Path that is Straight.

5:48. To thee (Muhammad) We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

5:67. O Apostle! proclaim the (Message) which hath been sent to thee (Muhammad) from thy Lord. If thou didst not thou wouldst not have fulfilled and proclaimed His mission: and Allah will defend thee from men (who mean mischief). For Allah guideth not those who reject faith.

6:19. (Muhammad) Say: "What thing is most weighty in evidence?"

Say: "Allah is Witness between me and you: this Qur'an hath been revealed to me by inspiration that I may warn you and all whom it reaches. Can ye possibly bear witness that besides Allah there is another god?" Say: "Nay! I cannot bear witness!" Say: "But in truth He is the One Allah and I truly am innocent of (your blasphemy of) joining others with Him.

6:92. And this (Qur'an) is a Book which We have revealed bringing blessings and confirming (the revelations) which came before it: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her. Those who believe in the Hereafter believe in this (Book) and they are constant in guarding their prayers.

7:2. A Book revealed unto thee (Muhammad) so let thy heart be oppressed no more by any difficulty on that account that with it thou mightest warn (the erring) and teach the believers.

10:37. This Qur'an is not such as can be produced by other than Allah; on the contrary it is a confirmation of (revelations) that went before it and a fuller explanation of the Book wherein there is no doubt from the Lord of the Worlds.

12:3. We do relate unto thee (O Muhammad) the most beautiful of stories in that We reveal to thee this (portion of the) Qur'an: before this thou too wast among those who knew it not.

13:1. Alif Lam Mim Ra. These are the Signs (or Verses) of the Book: that which hath been revealed unto thee (Muhammad) from thy Lord is the Truth; but most men believe not.

13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book rejoice at what hath been revealed unto thee (Muhammad): but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."

13:37. Thus have We revealed it to be a judgement of authority in Arabic. Wert thou (Muhammad) to follow their (disbelievers vain) desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then wouldst thou find neither protector nor defender against Allah.

14:1. Alif Lam Ra. A Book which We have revealed unto thee (Muhammad) in order that thou mightest lead mankind out of the depths of darkness into light by the leave of their Lord to the Way of (Him) Exalted in Power Worthy of all Praise!

15:87. And We have bestowed upon thee the Seven Oft-Repeated (verses) and the Grand Qur'an.

16:64. And We sent down the Book to thee for the express purpose that thou shouldst make clear to them those things in which they differ and that it should be a guide and a mercy to those who believe.

16:89. One day We shall raise from all peoples a witness against them from amongst themselves: and We shall bring thee as a witness against these (thy people): and We have sent down to thee the Book explaining all things a guide a Mercy and glad tidings to

Muslims.

16:102. (Muhammad) Say the Holy Spirit has brought the revelation from thy Lord in truth in order to strengthen those who believe and as a guide and Glad Tidings to Muslims.

16:123. So We have taught thee (Muhammad) the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."

17:85. They ask thee concerning the Spirit (of inspiration). Say: "The Spirit (cometh) by command of my Lord: of knowledge it is only a little that is communicated to you (O men!)

17:105. We sent down the (Qur'an) in Truth and in Truth has it descended: and We sent thee but to give Glad Tidings and to warn (sinners).

18:1. Praise be to Allah Who hath sent to His Servant the Book and hath allowed therein no Crookedness:

20:2. We have not sent down the Qur'an to thee (Muhammad) to be (an occasion) for thy distress

20:3. But only as an admonition to those who fear (Allah)

20:4. A revelation from Him Who created the earth and the heavens on high.

20:99. Thus do We relate to thee (Muhammad) some stories of what happened before: for We have sent thee a Message from Our own Presence.

20:113. Thus have we sent this down an Arabic Qur'an and explained therein in detail some of the warnings in order that they may fear Allah or that it may cause their remembrance (of Him).

25:6. (Muhammad) Say: "The (Qur'an) was sent down by Him Who knows the Mystery (that is) in the heavens and the earth: verily He is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

25:32. Those who reject Faith say: "Why is not the Qur'an revealed to him all at once?" Thus (is it revealed) that We may strengthen thy heart thereby and We have rehearsed it to thee in slow well-arranged stages gradually.

25:33. And no question do they bring to thee (Muhammad) but We reveal to thee the truth and the best explanation (thereof).

26:192. Verily this is a Revelation from the Lord of the Worlds:

26:193. With it came down the Spirit of Faith and Truth

26:194. To thy (Muhammad's) heart and mind that thou mayest admonish

26:195. In the perspicuous Arabic tongue.

26:196. Without doubt it is (announced) in the mystic Books of former peoples.

26:210. No evil ones have brought down this (Revelation):

26:211. It would neither suit them nor would they be able (to produce it).

27:6. As to thee (Muhammad) the Qur'an is bestowed upon thee from the presence of One Who is Wise and All-Knowing.

27:91. For me I (Muhammad) have been commanded to serve the Lord of this City Him Who has sanctified it and to Whom (belong) all things: and I am commanded to be of those who bow in Islam to Allah's Will

27:92. And to rehearse the Qur'an: and if any accept guidance they do it for the good of their own souls and if any stray say: "I am only a Warner."

28:44. Thou wast not on the Western Side when We decreed the commission to Moses nor wast thou a witness (of those events).

28:85. Verily He Who ordained the Qur'an for thee (Muhammad) will bring thee back to the Place of Return. Say: "My Lord knows best who it is that brings true guidance and who is in manifest error."

29:47. And thus (it is) that We have sent down the Book to thee (Muhammad). So the People of the Book believe therein as also do some of these (pagan Arabs): and none but Unbelievers reject Our Signs.

29:48. And thou wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Book came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand: in that case indeed would the talkers of vanities have doubted.

29:49. Nay here are Signs self-evident in the hearts of those endowed with knowledge: and none but the unjust reject Our Signs.

29:51. And is it not enough for them that We have sent down to thee (Muhammad) the Book which is rehearsed to them? Verily in it is Mercy and Reminder to those who believe.

32:2. (This is) the revelation of the Book in which there is no doubt, from the Lord of the Worlds.

32:3. Or do they say (Unbelievers) "He has forged it"? Nay it is the Truth from the Lord that thou mayest admonish a people to whom no warner has come before thee: in order that they may receive guidance.

35:31. That which We have revealed to thee of the Book is the Truth confirming what was (revealed) before it: for Allah is assuredly with respect to his servants well acquainted and fully-Observant.

35:32. Then We have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.

36:5. It is a Revelation sent down by (Him) the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.

39:1. The revelation of this Book is from Allah the Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

39:2. Verily it is We Who have revealed the Book to thee in Truth: so serve Allah offering Him sincere devotion.

40:2. The revelation of this Book is from Allah Exalted in Power Full

of Knowledge
41:2. A revelation from (Allah) Most Gracious Most Merciful
41:41. Those who reject the Message when it comes to them (are not hidden from Us); and indeed it is a Book of exalted power.
41:42. No falsehood can approach it from before or behind it: it is sent down by One Full of Wisdom Worthy of all Praise.
42:7. Thus have We sent by inspiration to thee an Arabic Qur'an: that thou mayest warn the Mother of Cities and all around her and warn (them) of the Day of Assembly of which there is no doubt: (when) some will be in the Garden and some in the Blazing Fire.
42:17. It is Allah Who has sent down the Book in truth and the Balance (by which to weigh conduct). And what will make thee realize that perhaps the Hour is close at hand?
42:52. And thus have We (Allah) by Our command sent inspiration to thee(O Muhammad) : thou knowest not (before) what was Revelation and what was Faith; but We have made the (Qur'an) a Light wherewith We guide such of Our servants as We will; and verily thou dost guide (men) to the Straight Way
43:43. So hold thou fast to the Revelation sent down to thee(O Muhammad) : verily thou art on Straight Way.
44:3. We sent it down during a blessed night: for We (ever) wish to warn (against Evil).
44:4. In that (night) is made distinct every affair of wisdom
44:5. By command from Our presence. For We (ever) send (revelations)
44:6. As a Mercy from thy Lord: for He hears and knows (all things);
45:2. The revelation of the Book is from Allah the Exalted in power Full of Wisdom.
46:2. The revelation of the Book is from Allah the Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.
46:9. Say: "I (Muhammad) am no bringer of new-fangled doctrine among the apostles nor do I know what will be done with me or with you. I follow but that which is revealed to me by inspiration: I am but a Warner open and clear."
55:2. It is He Who has taught the Qur'an.
56:80. A Revelation from the Lord of the Worlds.
56:81. Is it such a Message that ye would hold in light esteem?
69:38. So I (Allah) do call to witness what ye see
69:39. And what ye see not
69:40. That this is verily the word of an honoured apostle (Muhammad) ;
69:41. It is not the word of a poet: little it is ye believe!
69:42. Nor is it the word of a soothsayer: little admonition it is ye receive.
69:43. (This is) a Message sent down from the Lord of the Worlds.
69:44. And if the apostle were to invent any sayings in Our name
69:45. We should certainly seize him by his right hand

69:46. And We should certainly then cut off the artery of his heart:
69:47. Nor could any of you withhold him (from Our wrath).
69:48. But verily this is a Message for the Allah-fearing.
72:1. (O Muhammad) Say: It has been revealed to me (Muhammad) that a company of Jinns listened (to the Qur'an). They say `We have really heard a wonderful Recital!
76:23. It is We Who have sent down the Qur'an to thee by stages.
87:6. By degrees shall We (Allah) teach thee (Muhammad) to declare (the Message) so thou shalt not forget
97:1. We have indeed revealed this (Message) in the night of Power:

The Qur'an Without Discrepancies

4:82. Do they not consider the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.

The Qur'an, the Book of Guidance

2:2. This is the Book; in it is guidance sure without doubt to those who fear Allah.
2:121. Those to whom We have sent the book study it as it should be studied; they are the ones that believe therein; those who reject faith therein the loss is their own.
2:185. Ramadan is the (month) in which was sent down the Qur'an as a guide to mankind also clear (Signs) for guidance and judgement (between right and wrong). So everyone of you who is present (at his home) during that month should spend it in fasting but if anyone is ill or on a journey the prescribed period (should be made up) by days later. Allah intends every facility for you He does not want to put you to difficulties. (He wants you) to complete the prescribed period and to glorify Him in that He has guided you; and perchance ye shall be grateful.
3:138. Here is a plain statement(Qur'an) to men a guidance and instruction to those who fear Allah!.
4:174. O mankind! verily there hath come to you a convincing proof (the Qur'an) from your Lord: for We have sent unto you a light (that is) manifest.
5:15. O People of the Book! there hath come to you Our Apostle revealing to you much that ye used to hide in the Book and passing over much (that is now unnecessary): There hath come to you from Allah a (new) Light and a perspicuous Book (the Qur'an).
5:16. Wherewith Allah guideth all who seek His good pleasure to ways of peace and safety and leadeth them out of darkness by His Will unto the light guideth them to a Path that is Straight.
6:90. Those were the (past prophets) who received Allah's guidance: copy the guidance they received; (O Muhammad) Say: "No reward for this do I ask of you: this is no less than a Message for the nations."

6:155. And this is a Book which We have revealed as a blessing: so follow it and be righteous that ye may receive mercy:
7:3. Follow (O men!) the revelation given unto you from your Lord and follow not as friends or protectors other than Him. Little it is ye remember of admonition.
7:52. For We (Allah) had certainly sent unto them (disbelievers) a Book based on knowledge which We explained in detail a guide and a mercy to all who believe.
10:57. O mankind! there hath come to you a direction from your Lord and a healing for the (diseases) in your hearts and for those who believe a Guidance and a Mercy.
11:1. Alif Lam Ra. (This is) a Book with verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning) further explained in detail from One Who is Wise and Well-Acquainted (with all things):
11:2. (It teacheth) that ye should worship none but Allah. (Say:) "Verily I (Muhammad) am (sent) unto you from Him to warn and to bring glad tidings:
12:1. Alif Lam Ra. These are the Symbols (or Verses) of the Perspicuous Book.
12:2. We have sent it down as an Arabic Qur'an in order that ye may learn wisdom.
14:1. Alif Lam Ra. A Book which We have revealed unto thee (Muhammad) in order that thou mightest lead mankind out of the depths of darkness into light by the leave of their Lord to the Way of (Him) Exalted in Power Worthy of all Praise!
14:52. Here is a Message for mankind: let them take warning therefrom and let them know that He is (no other than) One Allah: let men of understanding take heed.
15:1. Alif Lam Ra. These are the Ayahs of Revelation of a Qur'an that makes things clear.
16:64. And We sent down the Book to thee (Muhammad) for the express purpose that thou shouldst make clear to them those things in which they differ and that it should be a guide and a mercy to those who believe.
16:89. One day (Day of Judgement) We (Allah) shall raise from all peoples a witness against them from amongst themselves: and We shall bring thee as a witness against these (thy people): and We have sent down to thee (O Muhammad) the Book explaining all things a guide a Mercy and glad tidings to Muslims.
16:102. (Muhammad) Say the Holy Spirit has brought the revelation from thy Lord in truth in order to strengthen those who believe and as a guide and Glad Tidings to Muslims.
17:9. Verily this Qur'an doth guide to that which is most right (or stable) and giveth the glad tidings to the Believers who work deeds of righteousness that they shall have a magnificent reward;
17:89. And We have explained to man in this Qur'an every kind of similitude: yet the grater part of men refuse (to receive it)

except with ingratitude!
18:2. (He hath made it) Straight (and Clear) in order that He may warn (the godless) of a terrible Punishment from Him and that He may give Glad Tidings to the Believers who work righteous deeds that they shall have a goodly Reward.
18:3. Wherein they shall remain forever:
18:54. We have explained in detail in this Qur'an for the benefit of mankind every kind of similitude: but man is in most things contentious.
19:97. So have We made the (Qur'an) easy in thine (Muhammad's) own tongue that with it thou mayest give Glad Tidings to the righteous and warnings to people given to contention.
21:10. We have revealed for you (O men!) a book in which is a Message for you: will ye not then understand?
21:106. Verily in the (Qur'an) is a Message for people who would (truly) worship Allah.
22:54. And that those on whom knowledge has been bestowed may learn that the (Qur'an) is the Truth from thy Lord and that they may believe therein and their hearts may be made humbly (open) to it: for verily Allah is the Guide of those who believe to the Straight Way.
24:1. A Surah which We have sent down and which We have ordained: in it have We sent down Clear Signs in order that ye may receive admonition.
24:34. We have already sent down to you verses making things clear an illustration from (the story of) people who passed away before you and an admonition for those who fear (Allah).
27:1. Ta Sin. These are verses of the Qur'an a Book that makes (things) clear
27:2. A Guide; and Glad Tidings for the Believers
27:76. Verily this Qur'an doth explain to the Children of Israel most of the matters in which they disagree.
30:58. Verily We have propounded for men in this Qur'an every kind of Parable: but if thou bring to them any Sign the Unbelievers are sure to say "Ye do nothing but talk vanities."
31:3. (Qur'an is) A Guide and a Mercy to the Doers of Good,
31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.
32:3. Or do they (disbelievers) say "He (Muhammad) has forged it"? Nay it is the Truth from the Lord that thou (Muhammad) mayest admonish a people to whom no warner has come before thee: in order that they may receive guidance.
36:2. By the Qur'an full of Wisdom
36:5. It is a Revelation sent down by (Him) the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
36:6. In order that thou mayest admonish a people whose fathers had received no admonition and who therefore remain heed-

less (of the Signs of Allah).
36:69. We have not instructed the (Prophet) in Poetry nor is it meet for Him: this is no less than a Message and a Qur'an making things clear:
36:70. That it may give admonition to any (who are) alive and that the charge may be proved against those who reject (Truth).
38:1. Sad. By the Qur'an full of Admonition: (this is the Truth).
38:29. (Here is) a Book which We have sent down unto thee (Muhammad) full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.
38:86. (Muhammad) Say: "No reward do I ask of you for this (Qur'an) nor am I a pretender.
38:87. "This is no less than a Message to (all) the Worlds.
38:88. "And ye shall certainly know the truth of it (all) after a while.
39:28. (It is) a Qur'an in Arabic without any crookedness (therein): in order that they may guard against Evil.
39:41. Verily We have revealed the Book to thee (Muhammad) in Truth for (instructing) mankind. He then that receives guidance benefits his own soul: but he that strays injures his own soul. Nor art thou set over them to dispose of their affairs.
39:54. "Turn ye to your Lord (in repentance) and bow to His (Will) before the Penalty comes on you: after that ye shall not be helped.
39:55. "And follow the Best of (the courses) revealed to you from your Lord before the Penalty comes on you of a sudden while ye perceive not!- :
40:54. (Qur'an is) A Guide and a Message to men of understanding.
41:3. A Book whereof the verses are explained in detail a Qur'an in Arabic for people who understand
41:4. Giving Good News and Admonition: yet most of them turn away and so they hear not.
41:44. Had We (Allah) sent this as a Qur'an (in a language) other than Arabic they (Unbelievers) would have said: "Why are not its verses explained in detail? What! (a Book) not in Arabic and (a Messenger) an Arab?" (Muhammad) Say: "It is a guide and a healing to those who believe; and for those who believe not there is a deafness in their ears and it is blindness in their (eyes); they are (as it were) being called from a place far distant!"
42:17. It is Allah Who has sent down the Book in truth and the Balance (by which to weigh conduct). And what will make thee realize that perhaps the Hour is close at hand?
42:52. And thus have We by Our command sent inspiration to thee: thou (O Muhammad) knowest not (before) what was Revelation and what was Faith; but We have made the (Qur'an) a Light wherewith We guide such of Our servants as We will; and verily thou dost guide (men) to the Straight Way

43:3. We have made it a Qur'an in Arabic that ye may be able to understand (and learn wisdom).
43:4. And verily it is in the Mother of the Book in Our Presence high (in dignity) full of wisdom.
43:44. The (Qur'an) is indeed the Message for thee (Muhammad) and for thy people; and soon shall ye (all) be brought to account.
44:58. Verily We have made this (Qur'an) easy in thy tongue in order that they may give heed.
45:11. This is (true) Guidance: and for those who reject the Signs of their Lord is a grievous Penalty of abomination.
45:20. These are clear evidences to men and a Guidance and Mercy to those of assured Faith.
46:12. And before this (Qur'an) was the Book of Moses as a guide and a mercy; and this Book confirms (it) in the Arabic tongue; to admonish the unjust and as Glad Tidings to those who do right.
50:45. We know best what they (disbelievers) say; and thou (Muhammad) art not one to ever awe them by force. So admonish with the Qur'an such as fear My Warning.
51:23. Then by the Lord of heaven and earth this (the Qur'an) is the very Truth as much as the fact that ye can speak intelligently to each other.
57:16. Has not the time arrived for the Believers that their hearts in all humility should engage in the remembrance of Allah and of the truth which has been revealed (to them) and that they should not become like those to whom was given Revelation aforetime but long ages passed over them and their hearts grew hard? For many among them are rebellious transgressors.
59:21. Had We sent down this Qur'an on a mountain verily thou (Muhammad) would have seen it humble itself and cleave asunder for fear of Allah such are the similitudes which We propound to men that they may reflect.
68:52. But it (Qur'an) is nothing less than a Message to all the worlds.
69:51. But verily it is Truth of assured certainty.
72:2. It gives guidance to the Right and we have believed therein: We shall not join (in worship) any (gods) with our Lord.
75:17. It is for Us to collect it and to promulgate it:
75:18. But when We have promulgated it follow thou its recital (as promulgated):
86:13. Behold this is the Word that distinguishes (Good from Evil):
86:14. It (the Qur'an) is not a thing for amusement.

The Qur'an, the Book of Power

13:31. If there were a Qur'an with which mountains were moved or the earth were cloven asunder or the dead were made to speak (this would be the one!) But truly the Command is with Allah in things! Do not the Believers know that had Allah (so) willed He could have guided all mankind (to the Right)? But the

Unbelievers never will disaster cease to seize them for their (ill) deeds or to settle close to their homes until the Promise of Allah come to pass for verily Allah will not fail in His promise.

39:23. Allah has revealed (from time to time) the most beautiful message in the form of a Book consistent with itself (Yet) repeating (its teaching in various aspects): the skins of those who fear their Lord tremble thereat; then their skins and their hearts do soften to the celebration of Allah's praises. Such is the guidance of Allah: He guides therewith whom He pleases but such as Allah leaves to stray can have none to guide.

41:41. Those who reject the Message when it comes to them (are not hidden from Us); and indeed it (the Qur'an) is a Book of exalted power.

59:21. Had We sent down this Qur'an on a mountain verily thou would have seen it humble itself and cleave asunder for fear of Allah such are the similitudes which We propound to men that they may reflect.

There Is No Crookedness in the Qur'an

18:1. Praise be to Allah Who hath sent to His Servant the Book (the Qur'an) and hath allowed therein no Crookedness:

18:2. (He hath made it) Straight (and Clear) in order that He may warn (the godless) of a terrible Punishment from Him and that He may give Glad Tidings to the Believers who work righteous deeds that they shall have a goodly Reward.

39:28. (It is) a Qur'an in Arabic without any crookedness (therein): in order that they may guard against Evil.

Trial of Allah

Allah's Trial

2:155. Be sure We shall test you with something of fear and hunger some loss in goods or lives or the fruits (of your toil) but give glad tidings to those who patiently persevere.

3:142. Did ye think that ye would enter heaven without Allah testing those of you who fought hard (in His cause) and remained steadfast?.

3:152. Allah did indeed fulfil His promise to you when ye with His permission were about to annihilate your enemy until ye flinched and fell to disputing about the order and disobeyed it after He brought you in sight (of the Booty) which ye covet. Among you are some that hanker after this world and some that desire the Hereafter. Then did He divert you from your foes in order to test you but He forgave you: for Allah is full of grace to those who believe.

3:153. Behold! ye were climbing up the high ground without even casting a side glance at anyone and the Apostle in your rear was

calling you back. There did Allah give you one distress after another by way of requital to teach you not to grieve for (the booty) that had escaped you and for (the ill) that had befallen you. For Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

3:154. After (the excitement) of the distress He sent down calm on a band of you overcome with slumber while another band was stirred to anxiety by their own feelings moved by wrong suspicions of Allah suspicions due to ignorance. They said: "What affair is this of ours?(O Muhammad) " say thou: "indeed this affair is wholly Allah's." They hide in their minds what they dare not reveal to thee. They say (to themselves): "If we had anything to do with this affair we should not have been in the slaughter here.(O Muhammad) " Say: "Even if you had remained in your homes those for whom death was decreed would certainly have gone forth to the place of their death"; but (all this was) that Allah might test what is in your breasts and purge what is in your hearts: for Allah knoweth well the secrets of your hearts.

3:186. Ye shall certainly be tried and tested in your possessions and in your personal selves; and ye shall certainly hear much that will grieve you from those who received the Book before you and from those who worship many gods. But if ye persevere patiently and guard against evil then that will be a determining factor in all affairs.

5:48. To thee (O Muhammad) We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

5:94. O ye who believe! Allah doth but make a trial of you in a little matter of game well within reach of your hands and your lances that He may test who feareth Him unseen: any who transgress thereafter will have a grievous penalty.

6:165. It is He who hath made you (His) agents inheritors of the earth: He hath raised you in ranks some above others: that he may try you in the gifts He hath given you: for thy Lord is quick in punishment: yet He is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful

8:17. It is not ye (believers) who slew them; it was Allah: when thou (O Muhammad) threwest (a handful of dust) it was not thy act but Allah's: in order that He might test the believers by a gracious trial from Himself: for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth (all things).

8:28. And know ye that your possessions and your progeny are but a trial; and that it is Allah with whom lies your highest reward.
11:7. He it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and His Throne was over the Waters that He might try you which of you is best in conduct. But if thou wert to say to them "Ye shall indeed be raised up after death" the Unbelievers would be sure to say "This is nothing but obvious sorcery!"
17:60. Behold! We told thee (O Muhammad) that thy Lord doth encompass mankind round about: We granted the Vision which We showed thee but as a trial for men as also the Cursed Tree (mentioned) in the Qur'an: We put terror (and warning) into them but it only increases their inordinate transgression!
18:7. That which is on earth We have made but as a glittering show for the earth in order that We may test them as to which of them are best in conduct.
20:85. (Allah) said: "We have tested thy people in thy absence (O Moses) : the Samiri has led them astray."
20:90. Aaron had already before this said to them: "O my people! ye are being tested in this: for verily your Lord is (Allah) Most Gracious: so follow me and obey my command."
21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.
22:52. Never did We (Allah) send an apostle or a prophet before thee (O Muhammad) but when he framed a desire, Satan threw some (vanity) into his desire: but Allah will cancel anything (vain) that Satan throws in and Allah will confirm (and establish) His Signs: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom:
22:53. That He (Allah) may make the suggestions thrown in by Satan but a trial for those in whose hearts is a disease and who are hardened of heart: verily the wrongdoers are in a schism far (from the Truth):
22:11. There are among men some who serve Allah as it were on the verge: if good befalls them they are therewith well content; but if a trial comes to them they turn on their faces: they lose both this world and the Hereafter: that is loss for all to see!
25:20. And the apostles whom We sent before thee (O Muhammad) were all (men) who ate food and walked through the streets: We have made some of you as a trial for others: will ye have patience? For Allah is One Who sees (all things).
29:2. Do men think that they will be left alone on saying "We believe" and that they will not be tested?
29:3. We (Allah) did test those before them (and He will test those now living) and Allah will certainly know those who are true from those who are false.
39:49. Now when trouble touches man he cries to Us; but when We bestow a favour upon him as from Ourselves he says "This has been given to me because of a certain knowledge (I have)!" Nay

but this is but a trial but most of them understand not!

34:21. But he (Satan) had no authority over them (mankind) except that We (Allah) might test the man who believes in the Hereafter from him who is in doubt concerning it: and thy Lord doth watch over all things.

47:4. Therefore when ye meet the Unbelievers (in fight) smite at their necks; at length when ye have thoroughly subdued them bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you some with others. But those who are slain in the way of Allah He will never let their deeds be lost.

47:31. And We shall try you until We test those among you who strive their utmost and persevere in patience; and We shall try your reported (mettle).

64:15. Your riches and your children may be but a trial: but in the Presence of Allah is the highest Reward.

67:2. He (Allah) Who created Death and Life that He may try which of you is best in deed: and He is the Exalted in Might Oft-Forgiving

76:2. Verily We created Man from a drop of mingled sperm in order to try him: so We gave him (the gifts) of Hearing and Sight.

72:17. "That We might try them by that (means) but if any turns away from the remembrance of his Lord He will cause him to undergo a severe Penalty.

76:1. Has there not been over Man a long period of Time when he was nothing- -(not even) mentioned?

76:2. Verily We (Allah) created Man from a drop of mingled sperm in order to try him: so We gave him (the gifts) of Hearing and Sight.

89:15. Now as for man when his Lord trieth him giving him honour and gifts then saith he (puffed up) "My Lord hath honoured me."

89:16. But when He trieth him restricting his subsistence for him then saith he (in despair) "My Lord hath humiliated me!"

Abraham (pbuh) Was Tried by Allah

2:124. And remember that Abraham was tried by his Lord with certain commands which he fulfilled; He said: "I will make thee an Imam to the nations." He pleaded: "And also (Imams) from my offspring!" He answered: "But my promise is not within the reach of evil-doers."

37:106. For this (Abraham's attempt to sacrifice his son upon Allah's command) was obviously a trial

One Is Made As a Trial of Another

2:251. By Allah's will they routed them: and David slew Goliath; and

Allah gave him power and wisdom and taught him whatever (else) He willed. And did not Allah check one set of people by means of another the earth would indeed be full of mischief but Allah is full of bounty to all the worlds.

25:20. And the apostles whom We sent before thee(O Muhammad) were all (men) who ate food and walked through the streets: We have made some of you as a trial for others: will ye have patience? For Allah is One Who sees (all things).

47:4. Therefore when ye meet the Unbelievers (in fight) smite at their necks; at length when ye have thoroughly subdued them bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you some with others. But those who are slain in the way of Allah He will never let their deeds be lost.

Ranks and Status

4:32. And in no wise covet those things in which Allah hath bestowed his gifts more freely on some of you than on others: to men is allotted what they earn and to women what they earn: but ask Allah of His bounty: for Allah hath full knowledge of all things.

6:165. It is He (Allah) who hath made you (His) agents inheritors of the earth: He hath raised you in ranks some above others: that he may try you in the gifts He hath given you: for thy Lord is quick in punishment: yet He is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

16:71. Allah has bestowed His gifts of sustenance more freely on some of you than on others; those more favoured are not going to throw back their gifts to those whom their right hands possess so as to be equal in that respect. Will they then deny the favours of Allah?

16:75. Allah sets forth the Parable (of two men: one) a slave under the dominion of another; he has no power of any sort; and (the other) a man on whom We have bestowed goodly favours from ourselves and he spends thereof (freely) privately and publicly: are the two equal? (By no means); praise be to Allah. But most of them understand not.

43:32. Is it they (unbelievers) who would portion out the Mercy of thy Lord? It is We (Allah) Who portion out between them their livelihood in the life of this world: and We raise some of them above others in ranks so that some may command work from others. But the Mercy of thy Lord is better than the (wealth) which they amass.

Suffering and Pain

2:214. Or do ye think that ye shall enter the Garden (of Bliss) without such (trials) as came to those who passed away before you?

They encountered suffering and adversity and were so shaken in spirit that even the Apostle and those of faith who were with him cried: "When (will come) the help of Allah?" Ah! verily the help of Allah is (always) near!

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

6:42. Before thee (Muhammad) We sent (Apostles) to many nations and We afflicted the nations with suffering and adversity that they might learn humility.

6:43. When the suffering reached them from Us why then did they not learn humility? On the contrary their hearts became hardened and Satan made their (sinful) acts seem alluring to them.

7:94. Whenever We sent a prophet to a town We took up its people in suffering and adversity in order that they might learn humility.

7:95. Then We changed their suffering into prosperity until they grew and multiplied and began to say: "Our fathers (too) were touched by suffering and affluence."... Behold! We called them to account of a sudden while they realized not (their peril).

This world Is a Place of Trial

4:77. Hast thou not turned thy vision to those who were told to hold back their hands (form fight) but establish regular prayers and spend in regular charity? When (at length) the order for fighting was issued to them behold! a section of them feared men as or even more than they should have feared Allah: they say: "Our Lord! why hast Thou ordered us to fight? Wouldst Thou not grant us respite to our (natural) term near (enough)? (O Muhammad) "Say: "Short is the enjoyment of this world: the Hereafter is the best for those who do right: never will ye be dealt with unjustly in the very least!.

18:7. That which is on earth We have made but as a glittering show for the earth in order that We may test them as to which of them are best in conduct.

21:16. Not for (idle) sport did We create the heavens and the earth and all that is between!

21:17. If it had been Our wish to take (just) a pastime We should surely have taken it from the things nearest to Us if We would do (such a thing)!

21:18. Nay We hurl the Truth against falsehood and it knocks out its

brain and behold falsehood doth perish! Ah! woe be to you for the (false) things ye ascribe (to Us).

21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.

39:49. Now when trouble touches man he cries to Us; but when We bestow a favour upon him as from Ourselves he says "This has been given to me because of a certain knowledge (I have)!" Nay but this is but a trial but most of them understand not!

47:36. The life of this world is but play and amusement: and if ye believe land guard against evil He will grant you your recompense and will not ask you (to give up) your possessions.

75:20. Nay (ye men!) but ye love the fleeting life

75:21. And leave alone the Hereafter.

76:27. As to these they love the fleeting life and put away behind them a Day (that will be) hard.

89:15. Now as for man when his Lord trieth him giving him honour and gifts then saith he (puffed up) "My Lord hath honoured me."

89:16. But when He trieth him restricting his subsistence for him then saith he (in despair) "My Lord hath humiliated me!"

102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things

102:2. Until ye visit the graves.

102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).

102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!

Ya'juj and Ma'juj (Gog & Magog)

Ya'juj and Ma'juj Will Come Out at the Approach of the Judgment Day

21:95. But there is a ban on any population which We have destroyed: that they shall not return.

21:96. Until the Gog and Magog (people) are let through (their barrier) and they swiftly swarm from every hill.

21:97. Then will the True Promise (the Day of Judgment) draw nigh (of fulfilment): then behold! the eyes of the Unbelievers will fixedly stare in horror: "Ah! woe to us! we were indeed heedless of this; nay we truly did wrong!"

Divine Guidance

Allah and the Believers

Allah Guides Those Who Are God Conscious And Wants to Be Guided

8:29. O ye who believe! if ye fear Allah He will grant you a criterion (to judge between right and wrong) remove from you (all) evil (that may afflict) you and forgive you: for Allah is the Lord of grace unbounded.

19:76. "And Allah doth advance in guidance those who seek guidance; and the things that endure. Good Deeds are best in the sight of thy Lord as rewards and best in respect of (their) eventual returns."

Allah Is Nearer to Man Than His Own Jugular Vein

50:16. It was We who created man and We know what dark suggestions his soul makes to him: for We are nearer to him than (his) jugular vein.

Allah Is with You at All Times

50:16. It was We who created man and We know what dark suggestions his soul makes to him: for We are nearer to him than (his) jugular vein.

57:4. He (Allah) it is Who created the heavens and the earth in six Days and is moreover firmly established on the Throne (of authority). He knows what enters within the earth and what comes forth out of it what comes down from heaven and what mounts up to it. And He is with you wheresoever ye may be. And Allah sees well all that ye do.

58:7. Seest thou not that Allah doth know (all) that is in the heavens and on earth? There is not a secret consultation between three but He makes the fourth among them nor between five but He makes the sixth nor between fewer nor more but He is in their midst wheresoever they be: in the end will He tell them the truth of their conduct on the Day of Judgement for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

Allah Loves the Righteous

2:195. And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah and make not your own hands contribute to your destruction but do good; for Allah loveth those who do good.

2:222. They ask thee concerning women's courses. Say: They are a

hurt and a pollution; so keep away from women in their courses and do not approach them until they are clean. But when they have purified themselves ye may approach them in any manner time or place ordained for you by Allah. For Allah loves those who turn to Him constantly and He loves those who keep themselves pure and clean.

3:134. Those who spend (freely) whether in prosperity or in adversity; who restrain anger and pardon (all) men; for Allah loves those who do good.

3:148. And Allah gave them a reward in this world and the excellent reward of the Hereafter. For Allah loveth those who do good.

3:159. It is part of the Mercy of Allah that thou dost deal gently with them. Wert thou severe or harsh-hearted they would have broken away from about thee; so pass over (their faults) and ask for (Allah's) forgiveness for them; and consult them in affairs (of moment). Then when thou hast taken a decision put thy trust in Allah. For Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him).

5:13. But because of their(children of Israel) breach of their Covenant We cursed them and made their hearts grow hard: they change the words from their (right) places and forget a good part of the Message that was sent them nor wilt thou cease to find them barring a few ever bent on (new) deceits: but forgive them and overlook (their misdeeds): for Allah loveth those who are kind.

9:4. (But the treaties are) not dissolved with those pagans with whom Ye have entered into alliance and who have not subsequently failed you in aught nor aided anyone against you. So fulfil your engagements with them to the end of their term: for Allah loveth the righteous.

9:7. How can there be a league before Allah and His apostle with the pagans except those with whom ye made a treaty near the sacred mosque? As long as these stand true to you stand ye true to them: For Allah doth love the righteous.

19:96. On those who believe and work deeds of righteousness will (Allah) Most Gracious bestow Love.

49:9. If two parties among the Believers fall into a quarrel make ye peace between them: but if one of them transgresses beyond bounds against the other then fight ye (all) against the one that transgresses until it complies with the command of Allah; but if it complies then make peace between them with justice and be fair: for Allah loves those who are fair (and just).

60:8. Allah forbids you not with regard to those who fight you not for (your) Faith nor drive you out of your homes from dealing kindly and justly with them: for Allah loveth those who are just.

Allah Responds to the Distressed

27:62. Nay who listens to the (soul) distressed when it calls on Him

and who relieves its suffering and makes you (mankind) inheritors of the earth? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Little it is that ye heed!

Allah Will Defend the True Believers

8:64. O Apostle! sufficient unto thee is Allah and unto those who follow thee among the believers.

22:38. Verily Allah will defend (from evil) those who believe: verily Allah loveth not any that is a traitor to faith or shows ingratitude.

Believers Have Allah's Security and Assurance

2:256. Let there be no compulsion in religion. Truth stands out clear from error; whoever rejects evil and believes in Allah hath grasped the most trustworthy hand-hold that never breaks. And Allah heareth and knoweth all things.

31:22. Whoever submits his whole self to Allah and is a doer of good has grasped indeed the most trustworthy hand-hold: and with Allah rests the End and Decision of (all) affairs.

Believers Are Asked to Forgive the People of the Book

5:13. But because of their (children of Israel's) breach of their Covenant We cursed them and made their hearts grow hard: they change the words from their (right) places and forget a good part of the Message that was sent them nor wilt thou cease to find them barring a few ever bent on (new) deceits: but forgive them and overlook (their misdeeds): for Allah loveth those who are kind.

If Believers Turn Back from True Faith, Allah Will Replace Them with Better Believers

5:54. O ye who believe! if any from among you turn back from his faith soon will Allah produce a people whom He will love as they will love Him lowly with the believers mighty against the rejecters fighting in the way of Allah and never afraid of the reproaches of such as find fault. That is the Grace of Allah which He will bestow on whom He pleaseth: and Allah encompasseth all and He knoweth all things.

No One Could Benefit or Harm Except Allah

10:107. If Allah do touch thee (O Muhammad) with hurt there is none can remove it but He: if He do design some benefit for thee there is none can keep back His favour: He causeth it to reach whomsoever of His servants He pleaseth. And He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Remembrance of Allah Will Benefit Ultimately

59:19. And be ye not like those who forget Allah; and He made them forget their own souls! such are the rebellious transgressors!

59:20. Not equal are the Companions of the Fire and the Companions

of the Garden: it is the Companions of the Garden that will achieve Felicity.

Spiritual Trade with a llah Is Best and Everlasting

35:29. (True believers are) Those who rehearse the Book of Allah establish regular Prayer and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them secretly and openly hope for a Commerce that will never fail:

61:10. O ye who believe! shall I lead you to a bargain that will save you from a grievous Penalty?

61:11. That ye believe in Allah and His Apostle and that ye strive (your utmost) in the Cause of Allah with your property and your persons: that will be best for you if ye but knew!

The Mercy of Allah Is with Those Who Do Good

7:56. Do no mischief on the earth after it hath been set in order but call on Him with fear and longing (in your hearts): for the mercy of Allah is (always) near to those who do good.

The Most Honoured in Allah's Sight

35:32. Then We have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.

49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honored of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

Utterance of Unbelief under Compulsion Is Not a Sin

16:106. Anyone who after accepting faith in Allah utters unbelief except under compulsion his heart remaining firm in faith but such as open their breast to unbelief on them is Wrath from Allah and theirs will be a dreadful Penalty.

16:107. This because they love the life of this world better than the Hereafter: and Allah will not guide those who reject faith.

Arrogance

Arrogance - a Detestable and Punishable Act

2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!

4:172. Christ disdaineth not to serve and worship Allah nor do the angels those nearest (to Allah): those who disdain His worship and are arrogant He will gather them all together unto himself to (answer).

4:173. But those who believe and do deeds of righteousness He will give their (due) rewards and more out of His bounty: but those who are disdainful and arrogant He will punish with a grievous penalty; nor will they find besides Allah any to protect or help them.

7:36. But those who reject our signs and treat them with arrogance they are companions of the fire to dwell therein (for ever).

7:40. To those who reject Our signs and treat them with arrogance no opening will there be of the gates of heaven nor will they enter the garden until the camel can pass through the eye of the needle: such is Our reward for those in sin.

7:41. For them there is hell as a couch (below) and folds and folds of covering above: such is Our requital of those who do wrong.

7:133. So We sent (plagues) on them (people of Pharaoh) wholesale death Locusts Lice Frogs and Blood: signs openly Self-explained; but they were steeped in arrogance a people given to sin.

7:146. Those who behave arrogantly on the earth in defiance of right them will I turn away from My signs they will not believe in them; and if they see the way of right conduct they will not adopt it as the way; but if they see the way of error that is the way they will adopt; for they rejected Our signs and failed to take warning from them.

16:29. "So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein. Thus evil indeed is the abode of the arrogant."

28:39. And he (the Pharaoh) was arrogant and insolent in the land beyond reason he and his hosts: they thought that they would not have to return to Us!

28:40. So We seized him and his hosts and We flung them into the sea: now behold what was the End of those who did wrong!

31:7. When Our Signs are rehearsed to such a one he turns away in arrogance as if he heard them not as if there were deafness in both his ears: announce to him a grievous Penalty.

39:72. (To them) will be said: "Enter ye the gates of Hell to dwell therein: and evil is (this) abode of the arrogant!"

40:35. "(Such) as dispute about the Signs of Allah without any authority that hath reached them. Grievous and odious (is such conduct) in the sight of Allah and of the Believers. Thus doth Allah seal up every heart of arrogant and obstinate transgressors."

40:60. And your Lord says: "Call on Me; I will answer your (Prayer): But those who are too arrogant to serve Me will surely find themselves in Hell in humiliation!"

40:76. "Enter ye the gates of Hell to dwell therein: and evil is (this) abode of the arrogant!"

45:8. He hears the Signs of Allah rehearsed to him yet is obstinate and lofty as if he had not heard them: then announce to him a Penalty Grievous!

45:9. And when he learns something of Our Signs he takes them in jest: for such there will be a humiliating Penalty.
46:20. And on the Day that the Unbelievers will be placed before the Fire (it will be said to them): "Ye received your good things in the life of the world and ye took your pleasure out of them: but today shall ye be recompensed with a Penalty of humiliation: for that ye were arrogant on earth without just cause and that ye (ever) transgressed."

The Arrogant Is Disliked by Allah

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;
7:48. The men on the heights (men from Heaven) will call to certain men (in Hell) whom they will know from their marks saying: "Of what profit to you were you hoards and your arrogant ways?
7:133. So We sent (plagues) on them (the people of Pharaoh) wholesale death Locusts Lice Frogs and Blood: signs openly Self-explained; but they were steeped in arrogance a people given to sin.
10:75. Then after them sent We Moses and Aaron to Pharaoh and his chiefs with Our Signs. But they were arrogant: they were a people in sin.
16:22. Your Allah is One Allah: as to those who believe not in the Hereafter their hearts refuse to know and they are arrogant.
16:23. Undoubtedly Allah doth know what they conceal and what they reveal: verily He loveth not the arrogant.
17:37. Nor walk on the earth with insolence: for thou canst not rend the earth asunder nor reach the mountains in height.
25:21. Such as fear not the meeting with Us (for Judgement) say: "Why are not the angels sent down to us or (why) do we not see our Lord?" Indeed they have an arrogant conceit of themselves and mighty is the insolence of their impiety!
27:14. And they (Unbelievers) rejected those Signs in iniquity and arrogance though their souls were convinced thereof: so see what was the end of those who acted corruptly!
31:18. "And swell not thy cheek (for pride) at men nor walk in insolence through the earth; for Allah loveth not any arrogant boaster.
44:19. "And be not arrogant as against Allah: for I (Muhammad) come to you with authority manifest.
57:23. In order that ye may not despair over matters that pass you by nor exult over favours bestowed upon you. For Allah loveth not any vainglorious boaster

Combating in the Cause of Allah

Allah Supports a True Jihad

3:13. "There has already been for you a Sign in the two armies that met (in combat): one was fighting in the cause of Allah the other resisting Allah; these saw with their own eyes twice their number. But Allah doth support with His aid whom He pleaseth. In this is a warning for such as have eyes to see."

3:122. Remember two of your parties meditated cowardice; but Allah was their Protector and in Allah should the faithful (ever) put their trust.

3:123. Allah had helped you at Badr when ye were a contemptible little force; then fear Allah; thus may ye show your gratitude.

3:124. Remember thou saidst to the faithful: is it not enough for you that Allah should help you with three thousand angels (specially) sent down?.

3:125. "Yea" if ye remain firm and act aright even if the enemy should rush here on you in hot haste your Lord would help you with five thousand angels making a terrific onslaught.

3:126. Allah made it but a message of hope for you; and an assurance to your hearts: (in any case) there is no help except from Allah the Exalted the Wise.

3:127. That he might cut off a fringe of the unbelievers or expose them to infamy and they should then be turned back frustrated of their purpose.

Allah Tests Believers through Combating the enemies of Islam

3:166. What ye suffered on the day the two armies met was with the leave of Allah in order that He might test the believers.

8:17. It is not ye who slew them; it was Allah: when thou threwest (a handful of dust) it was not thy act but Allah's: in order that He might test the believers by a gracious trial from Himself: for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth (all things).

Avoid Being Greedy of the Booty

3:152. Allah did indeed fulfil His promise to you when ye with His permission were about to annihilate your enemy until ye flinched and fell to disputing about the order and disobeyed it after He brought you in sight (of the Booty) which ye covet. Among you are some that hanker after this world and some that desire the Hereafter. Then did He divert you from your foes in order to test you but He forgave you: for Allah is full of grace to those who believe.

3:153. Behold! ye were climbing up the high ground without even casting a side glance at anyone and the Apostle in your rear was calling you back. There did Allah give you one distress after another by way of requital to teach you not to grieve for (the booty) that had escaped you and for (the ill) that had befallen

you. For Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

8:1. They ask thee concerning (things taken as) spoils of war. Say: "(such) spoils are at the disposal of Allah and the apostle: so fear Allah and keep straight the relations between yourselves: obey Allah and His apostle if ye do believe."

8:41. And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war) a fifth share is assigned to Allah and to the apostle and to near relatives orphans the needy and the wayfarer if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the day of testing the day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.

8:69. But (now) enjoy what ye took in war lawful and good: but fear Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Combating Is Not for Infirm or the Weak

9:91. There is no blame on those who are infirm or ill or who find no resources to spend (on the cause) if they are sincere (in duty) to Allah and His apostle: no ground (of complaint) can there be against such as do right: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

9:92. Nor (is there blame) on those who came to thee (Muhammad) to be provided with mount and when thou saidst "I can find no mounts for you" they turned back their eyes streaming with tears of grief that they had no resources wherewith to provide the expenses.

48:17. No blame is there on the blind nor is there blame on the lame nor on one ill (if he joins not the war): but he that obeys Allah and His Apostle (Allah) will admit him to Gardens beneath which rivers flow; and he who turns back (Allah) will punish him with a grievous Penalty.

Defend Carefully When at War

4:102. When thou (O Apostle) art with them and standest to lead them in prayer let one party of them stand up (in prayer) with thee taking their arms with them: when they finish their prostrations let them take their positions in the rear and let the other party come up which hath not yet prayed and let them pray with thee taking all precautions and bearing arms: the unbelievers wish if ye were negligent of your arms and your baggage to assault you in a single rush but there is no blame on you if ye put away your arms because of the inconvenience of rain or because ye are ill; but take (every) precaution for yourselves. For the unbelievers Allah hath prepared a humiliating punishment.

9:122. Nor should the believers all go forth together: if a contingent from every expedition remained behind they could devote themselves to studies in religion and admonish the people when they return to them that thus they (may learn) to guard

themselves (against evil).

Fighting for Allah's Cause Is Permissible

2:190. Fight in the cause of Allah those who fight you but do not transgress limits; for Allah loveth not transgressors.

2:191. And slay them (those who wage war against Allah) wherever ye catch them and turn them out from where they have turned you out; for tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter; but fight them not at the Sacred Mosque unless they (first) fight you there; but if they fight you slay them. Such is the reward of those who suppress faith.

2:192. But if they cease Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

2:193. And fight them on until there is no more tumult or oppression and there prevail justice and faith in Allah; but if they cease let there be no hostility except to those who practice oppression.

2:216. Fighting is prescribed for you and ye dislike it. But it is possible that ye dislike a thing which is good for you and that ye love a thing which is bad for you. But Allah knoweth and ye know not.

2:217. They ask thee concerning fighting in the Prohibited Month. Say: "Fighting therein is a grave (offence); but graver is it in the sight of Allah to prevent access to the path of Allah to deny Him to prevent access to the Sacred Mosque and drive out its members. Tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter. Nor will they cease fighting you until they turn you back from your faith if they can. And if any of you turn back from their faith and die in unbelief their works will bear no fruit in this life and in the Hereafter; they will be Companions of the Fire and will abide therein.

2:243. Didst thou not turn thy vision to those who abandoned their homes though they were thousands (in number) for fear of death? Allah said to them: "Die." Then He restored them to life. For Allah is full of bounty to mankind but most of them are ungrateful.

2:244. Then fight in the cause of Allah and know that Allah heareth and knoweth all things.

3:121. Remember that morning thou didst leave the household (early) to post the faithful at their stations for battle: and Allah heareth and knoweth all things.

3:146. How many of the Prophets fought (in Allah's way) and with them (fought) large bands of godly men? But they never lost heart if they met with disaster in Allah's way nor did they weaken (in will) nor give in. And Allah loves those who are firm and steadfast.

4:71. O ye who believe! take your precautions and either go forth in parties or go forth all together.

4:75. And why should ye not fight in the cause of Allah and of those who being weak are ill-treated (and oppressed)? Men women

and children whose cry is: "Our Lord! rescue us from this town whose people are oppressors; and raise for us from Thee one who will protect; and raise for us from Thee one who will help!."

4:76. Those who believe fight in the cause of Allah and those who reject faith fight in the cause of evil: so fight ye against the friends of Satan: feeble indeed is the cunning of Satan.

4:84. Then fight in Allah's cause thou art held responsible only for thyself and rouse the believers. It may be that Allah will restrain the fury of the unbelievers: for Allah is the strongest in might and in punishment.

4:91. Others you will find that wish to gain your confidence as well as that of their people: every time they are sent back to temptation they succumb thereto: if they withdraw not from you nor give you (guarantees) of peace besides restraining their hands seize them and slay them. Wherever ye get them: in their case We have provided you with a clear argument against them.

5:33. The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His Apostle and strive with might and main for mischief through the land is: execution or crucifixion of the cutting off of hands and feet from opposite sides or exile from the land: that is their disgrace in this world and a heavy punishment is theirs in the Hereafter.

5:35. O ye who believe! do your duty to Allah seek the means of approach unto Him and strive with might and main in His cause: that ye may prosper.

8:39. And fight them on until there is no more tumult or oppression and there prevail justice and faith in Allah altogether and everywhere; but if they cease verily Allah doth see all that they do.

8:40. If they refuse be sure that Allah is your protector the best to protect and the best to help.

8:42. Remember ye were on the hither side of the valley and they on the farther side and the caravan on lower ground than ye. Even if ye had made a mutual appointment to meet ye would certainly have failed in the appointment: but (thus ye met) that Allah might accomplish a matter already enacted; that those who died might die after a clear sign (had been given) and those who lived might live after a clear sign (had been given). And verily Allah is He Who heareth and knoweth (all things).

8:58. If thou fearest treachery from any group throw back (their covenant) to them (so as to be) on equal terms: for Allah loveth not the treacherous.

8:60. Against them make ready your strength to the utmost of your power including steeds of war to strike terror into (the hearts of) the enemies of Allah and your enemies and others besides whom ye may not know but whom Allah doth know. Whatever ye shall spend in the cause of Allah shall be repaid unto you and

ye shall not be treated unjustly.

8:65. O apostle! rouse the believers to the fight. If there are twenty amongst you patient and persevering they will vanquish two hundred: if a hundred they will vanquish a thousand of the unbelievers: for these are a people without understanding.

9:5. But when the forbidden months are past then fight and slay the pagans wherever ye find them and seize them beleaguer them and lie in wait for them in every stratagem (of war); but if they repent and establish regular prayers and practice regular charity then open the way for them: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

9:12. But if they violate their oaths after their covenant and taunt you for your faith fight ye the chiefs of unfaith: for their oaths are nothing to them: that thus they may be restrained.

9:13. Will ye not fight people who violated their oaths plotted to expel the apostle and took the aggressive by being the first (to assault) you? Do ye fear them? Nay it is Allah whom ye should more justly fear if ye believe!

9:14. Fight them and Allah will punish them by your hands cover them with shame help you (to victory) over them heal the breasts of believers.

9:29. Fight those who believe not in Allah nor the Last Day nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by Allah and His apostle nor acknowledge the religion of truth (even if they are) of the People of the Book until they pay the Jizya with willing submission and feel themselves subdued.

9:36. The number of months in the sight of Allah is twelve (in a year) so ordained by Him the day He created the heavens and the earth; of them four are sacred; that is the straight usage. So wrong not yourselves therein and fight the pagans all together as they fight you all together. But know that Allah is with those who restrain themselves.

9:38. O ye who believe! what is the matter with you then when ye are asked to go forth in the cause of Allah ye cling heavily to the earth? Do ye prefer the life of this world to the hereafter? But little is the comfort of this life as compared with the hereafter.

9:41. Go ye forth (whether equipped) lightly or heavily and strive and struggle with your goods and your persons in the cause of Allah. That is best for you if ye (but) knew.

9:44. Those who believe in Allah and the last day ask thee (Muhammad) for no exemption from fighting with their goods and persons. And Allah knoweth well those who do their duty.

9:45. Only those ask thee (Muhammad) for exemption who believe not in Allah and the Last Day and whose hearts are in doubt so that they are tossed in their doubts to and fro.

9:123. O ye who believe! fight the unbelievers who gird you about and let them find firmness in you; and know that Allah is with those

who fear him.

47:4. Therefore when ye meet the Unbelievers (in fight) smite at their necks; at length when ye have thoroughly subdued them bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you some with others. But those who are slain in the way of Allah He will never let their deeds be lost.

49:15. Only those are Believers who have believed in Allah and His Apostle and have never since doubted but have striven with their belongings and their persons in the Cause of Allah: Such are the sincere ones.

61:4. Truly Allah loves those who fight in His Cause in battle array as if they were a solid cemented structure.

61:10. O ye who believe! shall I lead you to a bargain that will save you from a grievous Penalty?

61:11. That ye believe in Allah and His Apostle and that ye strive (your utmost) in the Cause of Allah with your property and your persons: that will be best for you if ye but knew!

Hypocrites and Evil Ones Avert Fighting for Allah

3:167. And the Hypocrites also. These were told: "Come fight in the way of Allah or (at least) drive (the foe from your city)." They say: "had we known how to fight we should certainly have followed you. They were that day nearer to unbelief than to faith saying with their lips what was not in their hearts. But Allah hath full knowledge of all they conceal.

3:168. (They are) the ones that say (of their brethren slain) while they themselves sit (at ease): "If only they had listened to us they would not have been slain." Say: "Avert death from your own selves if ye speak the truth."

4:72. There are certainly among you men who would tarry behind: if a misfortune befalls you. They say: "Allah did favour us in that we were not present among them."

4:73. But if good fortune comes to you from Allah they would be sure to say as if there had never been ties of affection between you and them "Oh! I wish I had been with them; a fine thing should I then have made of it!"

4:77. Hast thou not turned thy vision to those who were told to hold back their hands (form fight) but establish regular prayers and spend in regular charity? When (at length) the order for fighting was issued to them behold! a section of them feared men as or even more than they should have feared Allah: they say: "Our Lord! why hast Thou ordered us to fight? Wouldst Thou not grant us respite to our (natural) term near (enough)?" Say:

"Short is the enjoyment of this world: the Hereafter is the best for those who do right: never will ye be dealt with unjustly in the very least!.

4:78. "Wherever ye are death will find you out even if ye are in towers built up strong and high!" If some good befalls them they say "This is from Allah"; but if evil they say "this is from thee" (O Prophet). "Say: "All things are from Allah. But what hath come to these people that they fail to understand a single fact?.

9:42. If there had been immediate gain (in sight) and the journey easy they would (all) without doubt have followed thee but the distance was long (and weighed) on them. They would indeed swear by Allah "If we only could we should certainly have come out with you" they would destroy their own souls; for Allah doth know that they are certainly lying.

9:46. If they had intended to come out they would certainly have made some preparation therefor; but Allah was averse to their being sent forth; so He made them lag behind and they were told "sit ye among those who sit (inactive)."

9:47. If they had come out with you they would not have added to your (strength) but only (made for) disorder hurrying to and fro in your midst and sowing sedition among you and there would have been some among you who would have listened to them. But Allah knoweth well those who do wrong.

9:48. Indeed they had plotted sedition before and upset matters for thee (Muhammad) until The Truth arrived and the Decree of Allah became manifest much to their disgust.

9:49. Among them is (many) a man who says: "Grant me exemption and draw me not into trial." Have they not fallen into trial already? And indeed hell surrounds the unbelievers (on all sides).

9:50. If good befalls thee it grieves them; but if a misfortune befalls thee they say "we took indeed our precautions beforehand" and they turn away rejoicing.

9:51. (O Muhammad) Say: "Nothing will happen to us except what Allah has decreed for us: He is our protector": and on Allah let the believers put their trust.

9:52. (O Muhammad) Say: "Can you expect for us (any fate) other than one of two glorious things (martyrdom or victory)? But we can expect for you either that Allah will send His punishment form Himself or by our hands. So wait (expectant); we too will wait with you."

9:53. (O Muhammad) Say: "Spend (for the cause) willingly or unwillingly: not from you will it be accepted: for ye are indeed a people rebellious and wicked."

9:81. Those who were left behind (in the Tabuk expedition) rejoiced in their inaction behind the back of the apostle of Allah: they hated to strive and fight with their goods and their persons in

the cause of Allah: they said "Go not forth in the heat. Say "The fire of Hell is fiercer in heat." If only they could understand!

9:82. Let them laugh a little: much will they weep: a recompense for the (evil) that they do.

9:83. If then Allah bring thee (Muhammad)back to any of them (unbelievers) and they ask thy permission to come out (with thee) say: "Never shall ye come out with me nor fight an enemy with me: for ye preferred to sit inactive on the first occasion: then sit ye (now) with those who lag behind."

9:84. Nor do thou (Muhammad) ever pray for any of them that dies nor stand at his grave: for they rejected Allah and His apostle and died in a state of perverse rebellion.

9:85. Nor let their wealth nor their (following in) sons Dazzle thee: Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this world and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:86. When a Surah comes down enjoining them to believe in Allah and to strive and fight along with his apostle those with wealth and influence among them ask thee for exemption and say: "Leave us (behind): we would be with those who sit (at home)."

9:87. They prefer to be with (the women) who remain behind (at home): their hearts are sealed and so they understand not.

9:88. But the apostle and those who believe with him strive and fight with their wealth and their persons: for them are (all) good things: and it is they who will prosper.

9:89. Allah hath prepared for them gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein: that is the supreme felicity.

9:90. And there were among the desert Arabs (also) Men who made excuses and came to claim exemption; and those who were false to Allah and His apostle (Merely) sat inactive. Soon will a grievous penalty seize the unbelievers among them.

9:91. There is no blame on those who are infirm or ill or who find no resources to spend (on the cause) if they are sincere (in duty) to Allah and His apostle: no ground (of complaint) can there be against such as do right: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

9:92. Nor (is there blame) on those who came to thee to be provided with mount and when thou saidst "I can find no mounts for you" they turned back their eyes streaming with tears of grief that they had no resources wherewith to provide the expenses.

9:93. The ground (of complaint) is against such as claim exemption while they are rich. They prefer to stay with the (women) who remain behind: Allah hath sealed their hearts; so they know not (what they miss).

9:94. They will present their excuses to you when ye return to them. Say thou: "Present no excuses: we shall not believe you: Allah hath already informed us of the true state of matters concerning you: it is your actions that Allah and His apostle will

observe: in the end will ye be brought back to Him who knoweth what is hidden and what is open: then will He show you the truth of all that ye did.

9:95. They will swear to you by Allah when ye return to them that ye may leave them alone. So leave them alone: For they are an abomination and Hell is their dwelling place a fitting recompense for the (evil) that they did.

9:96. They will swear unto you that ye may be pleased with them but if ye are pleased with them Allah is not pleased with those who disobey.

9:97. The Arabs of the desert are the worst in unbelief and hypocrisy and most fitted to be in ignorance of the command which Allah hath sent down to his apostle: but Allah is All-Knowing All-Wise.

9:98. Some of the desert Arabs Look upon their payments as a fine and watch for disasters for you: on them be the disaster of evil: for Allah is He that heareth and knoweth (all things).

33:12. And behold! the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (even) say: "Allah and His Apostle promised us nothing but delusion!"

33:18. Verily Allah knows those among you who keep back (men) and those who say to their brethren "Come along to us" but come not to the fight except for just a little while.

33:19. Covetous over you. Then when fear comes thou wilt see them looking to thee their eyes revolving like (those of) one over whom hovers death: but when the fear is past they will smite you with sharp tongues covetous of goods. Such men have no faith and so Allah has made their deeds of none effect: and that is easy for Allah.

33:20. They think that the Confederates have not withdrawn; and if the Confederates should come (again) they would wish they were in the deserts (wandering) among the Bedouins and seeking news about you (from a safe distance); and if they were in your midst they would fight but little.

48:11. The desert Arabs who lagged behind will say to thee: "We were engaged in (looking after) our flocks and herds and our families; do thou then ask forgiveness for us." They say with their tongues what is not in their hearts. Say: "Who then has any power at all (to intervene) on your behalf with Allah if His will is to give you some loss or to give you some profit? but Allah is well acquainted with all that ye do.

48:12. "Nay ye thought that the Apostle and the Believers would never return to their families; this seemed pleasing in your hearts and ye conceived an evil thought for ye are a people lost (in wickedness)."

48:13. And if any believe not in Allah and His Apostle We have prepared for those who reject Allah a Blazing Fire!

48:15. Those who lagged behind (will say) when ye (are free to) march and take booty (in war): "Permit us to follow you." They wish to change Allah's decree: Say: "Not thus will ye follow us: Allah has already declared (this) beforehand": then they will say "but ye are jealous of us." Nay but little do they understand (such things).

59:11. Hast thou not observed the Hypocrites say to their disbelieving brethren among the People of the Book? "If ye are expelled We too will go out with you and we will never hearken to anyone in your affair; and if ye are attacked (in fight) we will help you." But Allah is witness that they are indeed liars.

59:12. If they are expelled never will they go out with them; and if they are attacked (in fight) they will never help them; and if they do help them they will turn their backs; so they will receive no help.

59:13. Of a truth ye are stronger (than they) because of the terror in their hearts (sent) by Allah. This is because they are men devoid of understanding.

59:14. They will not fight you (even) together except in fortified townships or from behind walls. Strong is their fighting (spirit) amongst themselves: thou wouldst think they were united but their hearts are divided: that is because they are a people devoid of wisdom.

60:2. If they were to get the better of you they would behave to you as enemies and stretch forth their hands and their tongues against you for evil; and they desire that ye should reject the Truth.

If Enemy Wants Peace Give Them Peace

8:61. But if the enemy incline towards peace do thou (also) incline towards peace and trust in Allah: for He is the one that heareth and knoweth (all things).

9:6. If one amongst the pagans ask thee for asylum grant it to him so that he may hear the word of Allah and then escort him to where he can be secure: that is because they are men without knowledge.

Never Turn Back While Fighting for Allah

3:154. After (the excitement) of the distress He sent down calm on a band of you overcome with slumber while another band was stirred to anxiety by their own feelings moved by wrong suspicions of Allah suspicions due to ignorance. They said: "What affair is this of ours?" say thou: "indeed this affair is wholly Allah's." They hide in their minds what they dare not reveal to thee. They say (to themselves): "If we had anything to do with this affair we should not have been in the slaughter here." Say: "Even if you had remained in your homes those for whom death was decreed would certainly have gone forth to the place of their death"; but (all this was) that Allah might test what is in

your breasts and purge what is in your hearts: for Allah knoweth well the secrets of your hearts.

3:155. Those of you who turned back on the day the two hosts met it was Satan who caused them to fail because of some (evil) they had done. But Allah has blotted out (their fault): for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Forbearing.

3:156. O ye who believe! be not like the unbelievers who say of their brethren when they are travelling through the earth or engaged in fighting: "If they had stayed with us they would not have died or been slain. This that Allah may make it a cause of sighs and regrets in their hearts. It is Allah that gives life and death and Allah sees well all that ye do.

4:104. And slacken not in following up the enemy: if ye are suffering hardships they are suffering similar hardships; but ye have hope from Allah while they have none. And Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.

8:15. O ye who believe! when ye meet the unbelievers in hostile array never turn your backs to them.

8:16. If any do turn his back to them on such a day unless it be in a stratagem of war or to retreat to a troop (of his own) He draws on himself the wrath of Allah and his abode is Hell and evil refuge (indeed)!

No One Can Help Except Allah

3:160. If Allah helps you none can overcome you: if He forsakes you who is there after that that can help you? In Allah then let believers put their trust.

8:7. Behold! Allah promised you one of the two (enemy) parties that it should be yours: ye wished that the one unarmed should be yours but Allah willed to justify the truth according to His words and to cut off the roots of the unbelievers.

8:8. That He might justify and prove falsehood false distasteful though it be to those in guilt.

8:9. Remember ye implored the assistance of your Lord and He answered you: "I will assist you with a thousand of the angels ranks on ranks."

8:10. Allah made it but a message of hope and an assurance to your heart: (in any case) there is no help except from Allah: and Allah is exalted in power wise.

8:11. Remember He covered you with a sort of drowsiness to give you calm as from Himself and He caused rain to descend on you from heaven to clean you therewith to remove from you the stain of Satan to strengthen your hearts and to plant your feet firmly therewith.

8:12. Remember thy Lord inspired the angels (with the message): "I am with you: give firmness to the believers: I will instil terror into the hearts of the unbelievers: smite ye above their necks

and smite all their finger-tips off them."

8:13. This because they contended against Allah and His apostle: if any contend against Allah and His apostle Allah is strict in punishment.

8:14. Thus (will it be said): "Taste ye then of the (punishment): for those who resist Allah is the penalty of the fire."

8:19. (O unbelievers!) if ye prayed for victory and judgement now hath the judgement come to you: if ye desist (from wrong) it will be best for you: if ye return (to the attack) so shall We. Not the least good will your forces be to you even if they were multiplied: for verily Allah is with those who believe.

8:26. Call to mind when ye were a small (band) despised through the land and afraid that men might despoil and kidnap you; but He provided a safe asylum for you strengthened you with his aid and gave you good things for sustenance: that ye might be grateful.

8:43. Remember in thy (Muhammad's) dream Allah showed them to thee as few: if He had shown them to thee as many ye would surely have been discouraged and ye would surely have disputed in (your) decision: but Allah saved (you): for He knoweth well the (secrets) of (all) hearts.

8:44. And remember when ye met He showed them to you as few in your eyes and He made you appear as contemptible in their eyes: That Allah might accomplish a matter already enacted: for to Allah do all questions go back (for decision).

8:45. O ye who believe! when ye meet a force be firm and call Allah in remembrance much (and often); that ye may prosper.

8:46. And obey Allah and His apostle; and fall into no disputes lest ye lose heart and your power depart; and be patient and persevering: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

8:47. And be not like those who started from their homes insolently and to be seen of men and to hinder (men) from the path of Allah: for Allah compasseth round about all that they do.

8:48. Remember Satan made their (sinful) acts seem alluring to them and said: "No one among men can overcome you this day while I am near to you": but when the two forces came in sight of each other he turned on his heels and said: "Lo! I am clear of you; lo! I see what ye see not; lo! I fear Allah; for Allah is strict in punishment.

8:62. Should they (the Unbelievers) intend to deceive thee (Muhammad) verily Allah sufficeth thee: He it is that hath strengthened thee with his aid and with (the company of) the believers:

8:63. And (moreover) He hath put affection between their hearts: not if thou hadst spent all that is in the earth couldst thou have produced that affection but Allah hath done it: for He is Exalted in might Wise.

8:64. O Apostle! sufficient unto thee is Allah (unto thee) and unto those who follow thee among the believers.

8:65. O apostle! rouse the believers to the fight. If there are twenty amongst you patient and persevering they will vanquish two hundred: if a hundred they will vanquish a thousand of the unbelievers: for these are a people without understanding.

8:66. For the present Allah hath lightened your (task) for He knoweth that there is a weak spot in you: but (even so) if there are a hundred of you patient and persevering they will vanquish two hundred and if a thousand they will vanquish two thousand with the leave of Allah: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

9:15. And still the indignation of their hearts. For Allah will turn (in mercy) To whom He will; and Allah Is All-Knowing All-Wise.

9:16. Or think ye that ye Shall be abandoned as though Allah did not know those among you who strive with might and main and take none for friends and protectors except Allah his apostle and the (community of) believers? But Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

9:25. Assuredly Allah did help you in many battle-fields and on the day of Hunain: Behold! your great numbers elated you but they availed you naught: the land for all that it is wide did constrain you and ye turned back in retreat.

9:26. But Allah did pour His calm on the apostle and on the believers and sent down forces which ye saw not: He punished the unbelievers: thus doth He reward those without faith.

9:27. Again will Allah after this turn (in mercy) to whom He will: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

9:40. If ye help not (your Leader) (it is no matter): for Allah did indeed help him: when the unbelievers drove him out: he had no more than one companion: they two were in the cave and he said to his companion "have no fear for Allah is with us": then Allah sent down his peace upon him and strengthened him with forces which ye saw not and humbled to the depths the word of the unbelievers. But the word of Allah is exalted to the heights: for Allah is Exalted in might Wise.

22:39. To those against whom war is made permission is given (to fight) because they are wronged and verily Allah is Most powerful for their aid

29:69. And those who strive in Our (Cause) We will certainly guide them to Our Paths: for verily Allah is with those who do right.

33:9. O ye who believe! Remember the Grace of Allah (bestowed) on you when there came down on you hosts (to overwhelm you): but We sent against them a hurricane and force that ye saw not. But Allah sees (clearly) all that ye do.

33:25. And Allah turned back the Unbelievers for (all) their fury: no advantage did they gain and enough is Allah for the Believers in

their fight. And Allah is full of Strength Able to enforce His Will.

33:26. And those of the people of the Book who aided them Allah did take them down from their strongholds and cast terror into their hearts (so that) some ye slew and some ye made prisoners.

33:27. And He made you heirs of their lands their houses and their goods and of a land which ye had not frequented (before). And Allah has power over all things.

48:18. Allah's Good Pleasure was on the believers when they swore Fealty to thee (Muhammad) under the Tree: He knew what was in their hearts and He sent down tranquillity to them and He rewarded them with a speedy Victory;

48:24. And it is He who has restrained their hands from you and your hand from them in the midst of Mecca after that He gave you the victory over them. And Allah sees well all that ye do.

48:25. They (Unbelievers) are the ones who denied revelation and hindered you from the Sacred Mosque and the sacrificial animals detained from reaching their place of sacrifice. Had there not been believing men and believing women whom ye did not know that ye were trampling down and on whose account a crime would have accrued to you without (your) knowledge. (Allah would have allowed you to force your way but He held back your hands) that He may admit to His mercy whom He will. If they had been apart We should certainly have punished the Unbelievers among them with a grievous punishment.

59:2. It is He who got out the Unbelievers among the People of the Book from their homes at the first gathering (of the forces). Little did ye think that they would get out: and they thought that their fortresses would defend them from Allah! but the (wrath of) Allah came to them from quarters from which they little expected (it) and cast terror into their hearts so that they destroyed their dwellings by their own hands and the hands of the Believers. Take warning then o ye with eyes (to see)!

Punishment for Those Who Fight Against Allah and the Prophet

5:33. The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His Apostle and strive with might and main for mischief through the land is: execution or crucifixion of the cutting off of hands and feet from opposite sides or exile from the land: that is their disgrace in this world and a heavy punishment is theirs in the Hereafter.

Reward for Struggling in Allah's Cause

2:218. Those who believed and those who suffered exile and fought (and strove and struggled) in the path of Allah they have the hope of the Mercy of Allah; and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

3:170. They rejoice in the bounty provided by Allah: and with regard

to those left behind who have not yet joined them (in their bliss) the (martyrs) glory in the fact that on them is no fear nor have they (cause to) grieve.
3:171. They glory in the Grace and the Bounty from Allah and in the fact that Allah suffereth not the reward of the faithful to be lost (in the least).
3:172. Of those who answered the call of Allah and the Apostle even after being wounded those who do right and refrain from wrong have a great reward.
3:173. Men said to them: "A great army is gathering against you": and frightened them: but it (only) increased their faith. They said: "For us Allah sufficeth and He is the best Disposer of affairs
3:174. And they returned with Grace and Bounty from Allah: no harm ever touched them; for they followed the good pleasure of Allah: and Allah is the Lord of bounties unbounded.
3:195. And their Lord hath accepted of them and answered them: "Never will I suffer to be lost the work of any of you be he male or female: ye are members one of another; those who have left their homes or been driven out therefrom or suffered harm in My cause or fought or been slain verily I will blot out from them their iniquities and admit them into gardens with rivers flowing beneath; a reward from the presence of Allah and from His presence is the best of rewards."
4:74. Let those fight in the cause of Allah who sell the life of this world for the Hereafter to him who fighteth in the cause of Allah whether he is slain or gets victory soon shall We give him a reward of great (value).
4:95. Not equal are those believers who sit (at home) and receive no hurt and those who strive and fight in the cause of Allah with their goods and their persons. Allah hath granted a grade higher to those who strive and fight with their goods and persons than to those who sit (at home): unto all (in faith) hath Allah promised good: but those who strive and fight hath He distinguished above those who sit (at home) by a special reward.
4:96. Ranks specially bestowed by Him and Forgiveness and Mercy. For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
4:100. He who forsakes his home in the cause of Allah finds in the earth many a refuge wide and spacious: should he die as a refugee from home for Allah and his Apostle his reward becomes due and sure with Allah: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
8:74. Those who believe and adopt exile and fight for the faith in the cause of Allah as well as those who give (them) asylum and aid these are (all) in very truth the believers: for them is the forgiveness of sins and a provision most generous.
9:20. Those who believe and suffer exile and strive with might and main in Allah's cause with their goods and their persons have

the highest rank in the sight of Allah: They are the people who will achieve (salvation).
9:21. Their Lord doth give them Glad tidings of a Mercy from Himself of His good pleasure and of gardens for them wherein are delights that endure.
9:22. They will dwell therein forever. Verily in Allah's presence is a reward the greatest (of all).
9:88. But the apostle and those who believe with him strive and fight with their wealth and their persons: for them are (all) good things: and it is they who will prosper.
9:89. Allah hath prepared for them gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein: that is the supreme felicity.
9:111. Allah hath purchased of the believers their persons and their good; for theirs (in return) is the garden (of Paradise): they fight in His cause and slay and are slain: a promise binding on Him in truth through the Law the Gospel and the Qur'an: and who is more faithful to his covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain which ye have concluded: that is the achievement supreme.
9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.
9:120. It was not fitting for the people of Medina and the bedouin Arabs of the neighbourhood to refuse to follow Allah's Apostle nor to prefer their own lives to his: because nothing could they suffer or do but was reckoned to their credit as a deed of righteousness whether they suffered thirst or fatigue or hunger in the cause of Allah or trod paths to raise the ire of the unbelievers or received any injury whatever from an enemy: for Allah suffereth not the reward to be lost of those who do good;
9:121. Nor could they spend anything (for the cause) small or great nor cut across a valley but the deed is inscribed to their credit; that Allah might requite their deed with the best (possible reward).
16:41. To those who leave their homes in the cause of Allah after suffering oppression We will assuredly give a goodly home in this world: but truly the reward of the Hereafter will be greater if they only realize (this)!
16:110. But verily thy Lord to those who leave their homes after trials and persecutions and who thereafter strive and fight for the faith and patiently persevere thy Lord after all this is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
22:58. Those who leave their homes in the cause of Allah and are then slain or die on them will Allah bestow verily a goodly Provision: truly Allah is He Who bestows the best Provision.

47:4. Therefore when ye (Muhammad) meet the Unbelievers (in fight) smite at their necks; at length when ye have thoroughly subdued them bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you some with others. But those who are slain in the way of Allah He will never let their deeds be lost.
47:5. Soon will He guide them and improve their condition.
47:6. And admit them to the Garden which He has announced for them.
47:7. O ye who believe! if ye will aid (the cause of) Allah He will aid you and plant your feet firmly.
48:16. Say to the desert Arabs who lagged behind: "Ye shall be summoned (to fight) against a people given to vehement war: then shall ye fight or they shall submit. Then if ye show obedience Allah will grant you a goodly reward but if ye turn back as ye did before He will punish you with a grievous Penalty."
48:18. Allah's Good Pleasure was on the believers when they swore Fealty to thee under the Tree: He knew what was in their hearts and He sent down tranquillity to them and He rewarded them with a speedy Victory;
48:19. And many gains will they acquire (besides): and Allah is Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.
48:20. Allah has promised you many gains that ye shall acquire and He has given you these beforehand; and He has restrained the hands of men from you; that it may be a Sign for the Believers and that He may guide you to a Straight Path;
61:12. He will forgive you your sins and admit you to Gardens beneath which rivers flow and to beautiful mansions in Gardens of Eternity: that is indeed the supreme Achievement.
61:13. And another (favour will He bestow) which ye do love help from Allah and a speedy victory: so give the Glad Tidings to the Believers.

Those Who Die Fighting in the Cause of Allah Become Martyr

2:154. And say not of those who are slain in the way of Allah: "They are dead." Nay they are living though ye perceive (it) not.
3:157. And if ye are slain or die in the way of Allah forgiveness and mercy from Allah are far better than all they could amass.
3:158. And if ye die or are slain Lo! it is unto Allah that ye are brought together.
3:169. Think not of those who are slain in Allah's way as dead. Nay they live finding their sustenance in the presence of their Lord.
3:170. They rejoice in the bounty provided by Allah: and with regard to those left behind who have not yet joined them (in their bliss)

the (martyrs) glory in the fact that on them is no fear nor have they(cause to) grieve.

Treaty between Believers and Unbelievers

4:90. (Seize and slay those who fight against Allah) Except those who join a group between whom and you there is a treaty (of peace) or those who approach you with hearts restraining them from fighting you as well as fighting their own people. If Allah had pleased He could have given them power over you and they would have fought you: therefore if they withdraw from you but fight you not and (instead) send you (guarantees of) peace then Allah hath opened no way for you (to war against them).

9:3. And an announcement from Allah and His apostle to the people (assembled) on the day of the Great Pilgrimage that Allah and His apostle dissolve (treaty) obligations with the pagans. If then ye repent it were best for you; but if ye turn away know ye that ye cannot frustrate Allah. And proclaim a grievous penalty to those who reject faith.

9:4. (But the treaties are) not dissolved with those pagans with whom Ye have entered into alliance and who have not subsequently failed you in aught nor aided anyone against you. So fulfil your engagements with them to the end of their term: for Allah loveth the righteous.

9:7. How can there be a league before Allah and His apostle with the pagans except those with whom ye made a treaty near the sacred mosque? As long as these stand true to you stand ye true to them: For Allah doth love the righteous.

Contemplate and Ponder

Over the Signs in Allah's Creation

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

3:190. Behold! in the creation of the heavens and the earth and the alternation of night and day there are indeed Signs for men of understanding.

3:191. Men who celebrate the praises of Allah standing sitting and lying down on their sides and contemplate the (wonders of) creation in the heavens and the earth (with the thought): "Our Lord! not for naught hast thou created (all) this! Glory to thee! give us salvation from the penalty of the fire.

6:99. It is He who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green (crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

10:6. Verily in the alternation of the Night and the Day and in all that Allah hath created in the heavens and the earth are Signs for those who fear Him.

10:67. He it is that hath made you the night that ye may rest therein and the Day to make things visible (to you). Verily in this are Signs for those who listen (to His Message).

13:16. Say: "Who is the Lord and Sustainer of the heavens and the earth?" Say: "It is Allah." Say: "Do ye then take (for worship) protectors other than Him such as have no power either for good or for harm to themselves?" Say: "Are the blind equal with those who see? Or the depths of darkness equal with Light?" Or do they assign to Allah partners who have created (anything) as He has created so that the creation seemed to them similar? Say: "Allah is the Creator of all things: He is the One the Supreme and Irresistible."

14:19. Seest thou not that Allah created the Heavens and the earth in Truth? If He so will He can remove you and put (in your place) a new Creation?

16:12. He has made subject to you the Night and the Day; the Sun and the Moon; and the Stars are in subjection by His Command: verily in this are Signs for men who are wise.

16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their(bees) bodies a drink of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

17:12. We have made the Night and the Day as two (of Our) Signs: the Sign of the Night have We obscured while the Sign of the day We have made to enlighten you; that ye may seek Bounty from your Lord and that ye may know the number and count of the years: all things have We explained in detail.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves the produce of the soil) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

21:31. And We have set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it

should shake with them and We have made therein broad highways (between mountains) for them to pass through: that they may receive guidance.
24:44. It is Allah Who alternates the Night and the Day: verily in these things is an instructive example for those who have vision!
24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.
24:46. We have indeed sent down Signs that make things manifest: and Allah guides whom He wills to a way that is straight.
26:7. Do they not look at the earth how many noble things of all kinds we have produced therein?
26:8. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.
27:86. See they not that We have made the Night for them to rest in and the Day to give them light? Verily in this are Signs for any people that believe!
29:44. Allah created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): verily in that is a Sign for those who believe.
30:20. Among His Signs is this that He created you from dust; and then Behold ye are men scattered (far and wide)!
30:21. And among His Signs is this that He created for you mates from among yourselves that ye may dwell in tranquillity with them and He has put love and mercy between your (hearts); verily in that are Signs for those who reflect.
30:22. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the variations in your languages and your colours: verily in that are Signs for those who know.
30:23. And among His Signs is the sleep that ye take by night and by day and the quest that ye (make for livelihood) out of His Bounty: verily in that are Signs for those who hearken.
30:24. And among His Signs He shows you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope and He sends down rain from the sky and with it gives life to the earth after it is dead: verily in that are Signs for those who are wise.
30:25. And among His Signs is this that heaven and earth stand by His Command: then when He calls you by a single call from the earth behold ye (straightway) come forth.
30:46. Among His Signs is this that He sends the Winds as heralds of Glad Tidings giving you a taste of His (Grace and) Mercy that the ships may sail (majestically) by His Command and that ye may seek of His Bounty: in order that ye may be grateful.
31:31. Seest thou not that the ships sail through the Ocean by the grace of Allah? That He may show you of His Signs? Verily in this are Signs for all who constantly persevere and give thanks.
32:26. Does it not teach them a lesson how many generations We destroyed before them in whose dwellings they (now) go to and

fro? Verily in that are Signs: do they not then listen?
32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?
36:33. A Sign for them is the earth that is dead; We do give it life and produce grain therefrom of which ye do eat.
36:34. And We produce therein orchards with date-palms and Vines and We cause springs to gush forth therein.
40:57. Assuredly the creation of the heavens and the earth is a greater (matter) than the creation of men: Yet most men understand not.
41:37. Among His Signs are the Night and the Day and the sun and moon. Adore not the Sun and the Moon but adore Allah Who created them if it is Him ye wish to serve.
41:39. And among His Signs is this: thou seest the earth barren and desolate; but when We send down rain to it(soil) it is stirred to life and yields increase. Truly He Who gives life to the (dead) earth can surely give life to (men) who are dead. For He has power over all things.
42:29. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the living creatures that He has scattered through them: and He has power to gather them together when He wills.
45:3. Verily in the heavens and the earth are Signs for those who believe.
45:4. And in the creation of yourselves and the fact that animals are scattered (through the earth) are Signs for those of assured Faith.
45:5. And in the alternation of Night and Day and the fact that Allah sends down Sustenance from the sky and revives therewith the earth after its death and the change of the winds are Signs for those that are wise.
45:6. Such are the Signs of Allah which We rehearse to thee(O Muhammad) in truth: then in what exposition will they(unbelievers) believe after (rejecting) Allah and His Signs?
45:12. It is Allah Who has subjected the sea to you that ships may sail through it by His command that ye may seek of His Bounty and that ye may be grateful.
45:13. And He has subjected to you as from Him all that is in the heavens and on earth: behold in that are Signs indeed for those who reflect.
50:7. And the earth-We have spread it out and set thereon mountains standing firm and produced therein every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs)
50:8. To be observed and commemorated by every devotee turning (to Allah).
50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing

and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;
50:10. And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another
50:11. As sustenance for (Allah's) Servants; and We give (new) life therewith to land that is dead: Thus will be the Resurrection.
51:20. On the earth are Signs for those of assured Faith
71:14. "`Seeing that it is He(Allah) that has created you(mankind) in diverse stages?
71:15. "`See ye not how Allah has created the seven heavens one above another
71:16. "`And made the moon a light in their midst and made the sun as a (Glorious) Lamp?
71:17. "`And Allah has produced you from the earth growing (gradually)
71:18. "`And in the End He will return you into the (earth) and raise you forth (again at the Resurrection)?
71:19. "`And Allah has made the earth for you as a carpet (spread out)
71:20. "`That ye may go about therein in spacious roads.' "
78:6. Have We not made the earth as a wide expanse
78:7. And the mountains as pegs?
78:8. And (have We not) created you in pairs
78:9. And made your sleep for rest
78:10. And made the night as a covering
78:11. And made the day as means of subsistence?
78:12. And (have We not) built over you the seven firmaments
78:13. And placed (therein) a Light of Splendour?
78:14. And do We not send down from the clouds water in abundance
78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables
78:16. And gardens of luxurious growth?
79:27. What! are ye the more difficult to create of the heaven (above)? (Allah) hath constructed it:
79:28. On high hath He raised its canopy and He hath given it order and perfection.
9:29. Its night doth He endow with darkness and its splendour doth He bring out (with light).
79:30. And the earth moreover; hath He extended (to a wide expanse):
79:31. He draweth out therefrom its moisture and its pasture;
79:32. And the mountains hath He firmly fixed
79:33. For use and convenience to you and your cattle.
88:17. Do they not look at the Camels how they are made?
88:18. And at the Sky how it is raised high?
88:19. And at the Mountains How they are fixed firm?
88:20. And at the Earth how it is spread out?

Evil

Do not Broadcast Evil

4:148. Allah loveth not that evil should be noised abroad in public

speech except where injustice hath been done; for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth all things.

Evil Doers Will Be Requited Accordingly

4:123. Not your desires nor those of the people of the Book (can prevail): whoever works evil will be requited accordingly. Nor will he find besides Allah any protector or helper.

11:113. And incline not to those who do wrong or the Fire will seize you; and ye have no protectors other than Allah nor shall ye be helped.

28:84. If any does good the reward to him is better than his deed; but if any does evil the doers of evil are only punished (to the extent) of their deeds.

35:10. If any do seek for glory and power to Allah belong all glory and power. To Him mount up (all) Words of Purity: it is He Who exalts each Deed of Righteousness. Those that lay Plots of Evil for them is a Penalty terrible; and the plotting of such will be void (of result).

Repel Evil

3:110. Ye are the best of peoples evolved for mankind enjoining what is right forbidding what is wrong and believing in Allah. If only the People of the Book had faith it were best for them; among them are some who have faith but most of them are perverted transgressors.

4:31. If ye (but) eschew the most heinous of the things which ye are forbidden to do We (Allah) shall expel out of you all the evil in you and admit you to a Gate of great honour.

6:120. Eschew all sin open or secret: those who earn sin will get due recompense for their "earnings."

11:113. And incline not to those who do wrong or the Fire will seize you; and ye have no protectors other than Allah nor shall ye be helped.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

19:63. Such is the Garden which We give as an inheritance to those of Our Servants who guard against evil.

19:72. But We shall save those who guarded against evil and We shall leave the wrongdoers therein (humbled) to their knees.

23:96. Repel evil with that which is best: We are well-acquainted with the things they say.

28:54. Twice will they (believers before Islam) be given their reward for that they have persevered that they avert Evil with Good and that they spend (in charity) out of what We have given them.

and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;
50:10. And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another
50:11. As sustenance for (Allah's) Servants; and We give (new) life therewith to land that is dead: Thus will be the Resurrection.
51:20. On the earth are Signs for those of assured Faith
71:14. "`Seeing that it is He(Allah) that has created you(mankind) in diverse stages?
71:15. "`See ye not how Allah has created the seven heavens one above another
71:16. "`And made the moon a light in their midst and made the sun as a (Glorious) Lamp?
71:17. "`And Allah has produced you from the earth growing (gradually)
71:18. "`And in the End He will return you into the (earth) and raise you forth (again at the Resurrection)?
71:19. "`And Allah has made the earth for you as a carpet (spread out)
71:20. "`That ye may go about therein in spacious roads.' "
78:6. Have We not made the earth as a wide expanse
78:7. And the mountains as pegs?
78:8. And (have We not) created you in pairs
78:9. And made your sleep for rest
78:10. And made the night as a covering
78:11. And made the day as means of subsistence?
78:12. And (have We not) built over you the seven firmaments
78:13. And placed (therein) a Light of Splendour?
78:14. And do We not send down from the clouds water in abundance
78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables
78:16. And gardens of luxurious growth?
79:27. What! are ye the more difficult to create of the heaven (above)? (Allah) hath constructed it:
79:28. On high hath He raised its canopy and He hath given it order and perfection.
9:29. Its night doth He endow with darkness and its splendour doth He bring out (with light).
79:30. And the earth moreover; hath He extended (to a wide expanse):
79:31. He draweth out therefrom its moisture and its pasture;
79:32. And the mountains hath He firmly fixed
79:33. For use and convenience to you and your cattle.
88:17. Do they not look at the Camels how they are made?
88:18. And at the Sky how it is raised high?
88:19. And at the Mountains How they are fixed firm?
88:20. And at the Earth how it is spread out?

Evil

Do not Broadcast Evil

4:148. Allah loveth not that evil should be noised abroad in public

speech except where injustice hath been done; for Allah is He who heareth and knoweth all things.

Evil Doers Will Be Requited Accordingly

4:123. Not your desires nor those of the people of the Book (can prevail): whoever works evil will be requited accordingly. Nor will he find besides Allah any protector or helper.

11:113. And incline not to those who do wrong or the Fire will seize you; and ye have no protectors other than Allah nor shall ye be helped.

28:84. If any does good the reward to him is better than his deed; but if any does evil the doers of evil are only punished (to the extent) of their deeds.

35:10. If any do seek for glory and power to Allah belong all glory and power. To Him mount up (all) Words of Purity: it is He Who exalts each Deed of Righteousness. Those that lay Plots of Evil for them is a Penalty terrible; and the plotting of such will be void (of result).

Repel Evil

3:110. Ye are the best of peoples evolved for mankind enjoining what is right forbidding what is wrong and believing in Allah. If only the People of the Book had faith it were best for them; among them are some who have faith but most of them are perverted transgressors.

4:31. If ye (but) eschew the most heinous of the things which ye are forbidden to do We (Allah) shall expel out of you all the evil in you and admit you to a Gate of great honour.

6:120. Eschew all sin open or secret: those who earn sin will get due recompense for their "earnings."

11:113. And incline not to those who do wrong or the Fire will seize you; and ye have no protectors other than Allah nor shall ye be helped.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

19:63. Such is the Garden which We give as an inheritance to those of Our Servants who guard against evil.

19:72. But We shall save those who guarded against evil and We shall leave the wrongdoers therein (humbled) to their knees.

23:96. Repel evil with that which is best: We are well-acquainted with the things they say.

28:54. Twice will they (believers before Islam) be given their reward for that they have persevered that they avert Evil with Good and that they spend (in charity) out of what We have given them.

39:17. Those who eschew evil and fall not into its worship and turn to Allah (in repentance) for them is Good News: so announce the Good News to My Servants

41:34. Nor can Goodness and Evil be equal. Repel (Evil) with what is better: then will he between whom and thee was hatred become as it were thy friend and intimate!

4:31. If ye (but) eschew the most heinous of the things which ye are forbidden to do We shall expel out of you all the evil in you and admit you to a Gate of great honour.

Repel Evil with Something Better

23:96. Repel evil with that which is best: We are well-acquainted with the things they say.

Falsehood

Do Not Say False Things

16:116. But say not for any false thing that your tongues may put forth "This is lawful and this is forbidden" so as to ascribe false things to Allah. For those who ascribe false things to Allah will never prosper.

16:117. (In such falsehood) is but a paltry profit; but they will have a most grievous Penalty.

Falsehood and Lies (The Servants Of Allah Avoid Such Things)

25:72. (The servants Of Allah are) Those who witness no falsehood and if they pass by futility they pass by it with honourable (avoidance);

Falsehood Must Eventually Perish

17:81. And (O Muhammad) say: "Truth has (now) arrived and Falsehood perished: for Falsehood is (by its nature) bound to perish."

21:18. Nay We hurl the Truth against falsehood and it knocks out its brain and behold falsehood doth perish! Ah! woe be to you for the (false) things ye ascribe (to Us).

34:48. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord doth cast the (mantle of) Truth (over His servants) He that has full knowledge of (all) that is hidden."

34:49. Say: "The Truth has arrived and Falsehood neither creates anything new nor restores anything."

Fishing and Hunting

Fishing

5:96. Lawful to you is the pursuit of water-game and its use for food for the benefit of yourselves and those who travel; but forbidden is the pursuit of land-game: as long as ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. And fear Allah to whom ye shall be gathered back.

Hunting

5:2. O ye who believe! violate not the sanctity of the Symbols of Allah nor of the Sacred Month nor of the animals brought for sacrifice nor the garlands that mark out such animals nor the people resorting to the Sacred House seeking of the bounty and good pleasure of their Lord. But when ye are clear of the Sacred Precincts and of pilgrim garb ye may hunt and let not the hatred of some people in (once) shutting you out of the Sacred Mosque lead you to transgression (and hostility on your part). Help ye one another in righteousness and piety but help ye not one another in sin and rancour: fear Allah: for Allah is strict in punishment.

5:4. They ask thee what is lawful to them (as food): say: Lawful unto you are (all) things good and pure: and what ye have taught your trained hunting animals (to catch) in the manner directed to you by Allah; eat what they catch for you but pronounce the name of Allah over it: and fear Allah; for Allah is swift in taking account.

5:94. O ye who believe! Allah doth but make a trial of you in a little matter of game well within reach of your hands and your lances that He may test who feareth Him unseen: any who transgress thereafter will have a grievous penalty.

5:95. O ye who believe! kill not game while in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. If any of you doth so intentionally the compensation is an offering brought to the Ka'bah of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed as adjudged by two just men among you; or by way of atonement the feeding of the indigent; or its equivalent in fasts: that he may taste of the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact from him the penalty: for Allah is Exalted and Lord of Retribution.

5:96. Lawful to you is the pursuit of water-game and its use for food for the benefit of yourselves and those who travel; but forbidden is the pursuit of land-game: as long as ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. And fear Allah to whom ye shall be gathered back.

Food (Dietary Laws)

Animals Forbidden (Haram) If Not Slaughtered in the Name of Allah

6:121. Eat not of (meats) on which Allah's name hath not been pronounced: that would be impiety. But the evil ones ever inspire their friends to contend with you; if ye were to obey them ye would indeed be pagans.

2:173. He hath only forbidden you dead meat and blood and the flesh of swine and that on which any other name hath been invoked

besides that of Allah but if one is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits then is he guiltless. For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Animals That Are Forbidden (Haram)

5:1. O ye who believe! fulfil (all) obligations. Lawful unto you (for food) are all four-footed animals with the exceptions named: but animals of the chase are forbidden while ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb: for Allah doth command according to His Will and Plan

5:96. Lawful to you is the pursuit of water-game and its use for food for the benefit of yourselves and those who travel; but forbidden is the pursuit of land-game: as long as ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. And fear Allah to whom ye shall be gathered back.

6:142. Of the cattle are some for burden and some for meat. Eat what Allah hath provided for you and follow not the footsteps of Satan: for he is to you an avowed enemy.

16:5. And cattle He has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

22:30. Such (is the Pilgrimage): whoever honours the sacred rites of Allah for him it is good in the sight of his Lord. Lawful to you (for food in pilgrimage) are cattle except those mentioned to you (as exceptions): but shun the abomination of idols and shun the word that is false

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

40:79. It is Allah Who made cattle for you that ye may use some for riding and some for food;

56:21. And the flesh of fowls (is lawful) any that they may desire.

Dead Meat, Blood and Flesh of Swine - Forbidden

2:173. He hath only forbidden you dead meat and blood and the flesh of swine and that on which any other name hath been invoked besides that of Allah but if one is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits then is he guiltless. For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

5:3. Forbidden to you (for food) are: dead meat blood the flesh of swine and that on which hath been invoked the name of other than Allah that which hath been killed by strangling or by a vio-

lent blow or by a headlong fall or by being gored to death; that which hath been (partly) eaten by a wild animal; unless ye are able to slaughter it (in due form); that which is sacrificed on stone (altars); (forbidden) also is the division (of meat) by raffling with arrows: that is impiety. This day have those who reject faith given up all hope of your religion: yet fear them not but fear Me. This day have I perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But if any forced by hunger with no inclination to transgression Allah is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

6:145. (O Muhammad) Say: "I find not in the Message received by me by inspiration any (meat) forbidden to be eaten by one who wishes to eat it unless it be dead meat or blood poured forth or the flesh of swine for it is an abomination or what is impious (meat) on which a name has been invoked other than Allah's." But (even so) if a person is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits thy Lord is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Eat What Is good, pure and lawful

2:57. And We (Allah) gave You (Moses and his people) the shade of clouds and sent down to you manna and quails saying: "Eat of the good things We have provided for you"; (but they rebelled); to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

2:168. O ye people! eat of what is on earth lawful and good; and do not follow the footsteps of the evil one (Satan) for he is to you an avowed enemy.

3:93. All food was lawful to the children of Israel except what Israel made unlawful for itself before the Law (of Moses) was revealed. (O Muhammad) Say: "Bring ye the Law and study it if ye be men of truth."

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

7:160. We (Allah) divided them into twelve tribes or nations. We directed Moses by inspiration when his (thirsty) people asked him for water: "Strike the rock with thy staff": out of it there gushed forth twelve springs: each group knew its own place for water. We gave them the shade of clouds and sent down to them manna and quails (saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for you": (but they rebelled): to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

14:32. It is Allah Who hath created the heavens and the earth and sendeth down rain from the skies and with it bringeth out

fruits wherewith to feed you; it is He Who hath made the ships subject to you that they may sail through the sea by His command; and the rivers (also) hath He made subject to you.

16:14. It is He Who has made the sea subject that ye may eat thereof flesh that is fresh and tender and that ye may extract therefrom ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the bounty of Allah and that ye may be grateful.

20:80. O ye Children of Israel! We delivered you from your enemy and We made a Covenant with you on the side of Mount (Sinai) and We sent down to you Manna and quails:

20:81. (Saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for your sustenance but commit no excess therein lest My Wrath should justly descend on you: and those on whom descends My Wrath do perish indeed!

Eating of Forbidden Food Is Evil

5:62. Many of them dost thou see racing each other in sin and rancour and their eating of things forbidden. Evil indeed are the things that they do.

Forbidden Food Becomes Lawful Under Extreme Circumstances

2:173. He hath only forbidden you dead meat and blood and the flesh of swine and that on which any other name hath been invoked besides that of Allah but if one is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits then is he guiltless. For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

5:3. Forbidden to you (for food) are: dead meat blood the flesh of swine and that on which hath been invoked the name of other than Allah that which hath been killed by strangling or by a violent blow or by a headlong fall or by being gored to death; that which hath been (partly) eaten by a wild animal; unless ye are able to slaughter it (in due form); that which is sacrificed on stone (altars); (forbidden) also is the division (of meat) by raffling with arrows: that is impiety. This day have those who reject faith given up all hope of your religion: yet fear them not but fear Me. This day have I perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But if any forced by hunger with no inclination to transgression Allah is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

6:119. Why should ye not eat of (meats) on which Allah's name hath been pronounced when He hath explained to you in detail what is forbidden to you except under compulsion of necessity? But many do mislead (men) by their appetites unchecked by knowledge. Thy Lord knoweth best those who transgress.

6:145. (Muhammad) Say: "I find not in the Message received by me by inspiration any (meat) forbidden to be eaten by one who wish-

es to eat it unless it be dead meat or blood poured forth or the flesh of swine for it is an abomination or what is impious (meat) on which a name has been invoked other than Allah's." But (even so) if a person is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits thy Lord is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Fruits and Vegetables

16:11. With it (water) He produces for you corn olives date-palms grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

23:19. With it We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

23:20. Also a tree springing out of Mount Sinai which produces oil and relish for those who use it for food.

55:10. It is He (Allah) Who has spread out the earth for (His) creatures:

55:11. Therein is fruit and date-palms producing spathes (enclosing dates):

55:12. Also corn with (its) leaves and stalk for fodder and sweet-smelling plants.

Inventing Lies about Food

6:139. They say: "What is in the wombs of such and such cattle is specially reserved (for food) for our men and forbidden to our women; but if it is still-born then all have shares therein. For their (false) attribution (of superstitions to Allah): He will soon punish them: for He is full of Wisdom and Knowledge.

6:140. Lost are those who slay their children from folly without knowledge and forbid food which Allah hath provided for them inventing (lies) against Allah. They have indeed gone astray and heeded no guidance.

6:143. (Take) eight (head of cattle) in (four) pairs: of sheep a pair and of goats a pair; say hath He forbidden the two males or the two females or (the young) which the wombs of the two females enclose? Tell me with knowledge if ye are truthful.

6:144. Of camels a pair and of oxen a pair; say hath He forbidden the two males or the two females or the (the young) which the wombs of the two females enclose? Were ye present when Allah ordered you such a thing? But who doth more wrong than one who invents a lie against Allah to lead astray men without knowledge? For Allah guideth not people who do wrong.

16:116. But say not for any false thing that your tongues may put forth "This is lawful and this is forbidden" so as to ascribe false things to Allah. For those who ascribe false things to Allah will

never prosper.

Jews Were Forbidden Certain Food for Their Disobedience

6:146. For those who followed the Jewish Law We forbade every (animal) with undivided hoof and We forbade them the fat of the ox and the sheep except what adheres to their backs or their entrails or is mixed up with a bone: this in recompense for their wilful disobedience: for We are True (in Our ordinances).

6:147. If they (Jews) accuse thee (Muhammad) of falsehood say: "Your Lord is full of Mercy All-Embracing; but from people in guilt never will His wrath be turned back.

Pronounce Allah's Name before Slaughtering Animals for Food

5:4. They ask thee (Muhammad) what is lawful to them (as food): (O Muhammad) say: Lawful unto you are (all) things good and pure: and what ye have taught your trained hunting animals (to catch) in the manner directed to you by Allah; eat what they catch for you but pronounce the name of Allah over it: and fear Allah; for Allah is swift in taking account.

6:118. So eat of (meats) on which Allah's name hath been pronounced if ye have faith in His Signs.

6:119. Why should ye not eat of (meats) on which Allah's name hath been pronounced when He hath explained to you in detail what is forbidden to you except under compulsion of necessity? But many do mislead (men) by their appetites unchecked by knowledge. Thy Lord knoweth best those who transgress.

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pronounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals subject to you that ye may be grateful.

Seafood

5:96. Lawful to you is the pursuit of water-game and its use for food for the benefit of yourselves and those who travel; but forbidden is the pursuit of land-game: as long as ye are in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. And fear Allah to whom ye shall be gathered back.

16:14. It is He Who has made the sea subject that ye may eat thereof flesh that is fresh and tender and that ye may extract therefrom ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the bounty of Allah and that ye may be grateful.

35:12. Nor are the two bodies of flowing water alike the one palatable sweet and pleasant to drink and the other salty and bitter. Yet from each (kind of water) do ye eat flesh fresh and tender and

ye extract ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the Bounty of Allah that ye may be grateful.

Some Animals Are Created for Food

16:5. And cattle He has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

25:49. That with it We may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

36:71. See they not that it is We Who have created for them among the things which Our hands have fashioned cattle which are under their dominion?

36:72. And that We have subjected them to their (use)? Of them some do carry them and some they eat:

36:73. And they have (other) profits from them (besides) and they get (milk) to drink. Will they not then be grateful?

40:79. It is Allah Who made cattle for you that ye may use some for riding and some for food;

40:80. And there are (other) advantages in them for you (besides); that ye may through them attain to any need (there may be) in your hearts; and on them and on ships ye are carried.

The Food of the People of the Book Is Lawful for Muslims

5:5. This day are (all) things good and pure made lawful unto you. The food of the People of the Book is lawful unto you and yours is lawful unto them. (Lawful unto you in marriage) are (not only) chaste women who are believers but chaste women among the People of the Book revealed before your time when ye give them their due dowers and desire chastity not lewdness nor secret intrigues. If anyone rejects faith fruitless is his work and in the Hereafter he will be in the ranks of those who have lost (all spiritual good).

Vegetables, Crop, Fruits and Other Produce

2:22. Who has made the earth your couch and the heaven your canopy; and sent down rain from the heavens; and brought forth therewith fruits for your sustenance; then set not up rivals unto Allah when ye know (the truth).

6:99. It is He who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green

(crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

7:57. It is He who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.

13-4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

14:32. It is Allah Who hath created the heavens and the earth and sendeth down rain from the skies and with it bringeth out fruits wherewith to feed you; it is He Who hath made the ships subject to you that they may sail through the sea by His command; and the rivers (also) hath He made subject to you.

16:10. It is He Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:11. With it He produces for you corn olives date-palms grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;

16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their bodies a drink of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

20:53. "He Who has made for you the earth like a carpet spread out; has enabled you to go about therein by roads (and channels); and has sent down water from the sky." With it have We produced divers pairs of plants each separate from the others.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

22:63. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and forthwith the earth becomes clothed with green? For Allah is He Who understands the finest mysteries and is well-acquainted (with them).

23:18. And We send down water from the sky according to (due) measure and We cause it to soak in the soil; and We certainly are able to drain it off (with ease).

23:19. With it We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

23:20. Also a tree springing out of Mount Sinai which produces oil and relish for those who use it for food.

27-60. Or who has created the heaven and the earth and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.

32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

39:21. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and leads it through springs in the earth? Then He causes to grow therewith produce of various colours: then it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then He makes it dry up and crumble away. Truly in this is a Message of remembrance to men of understanding.

50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;

50:10. And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another

50:11. As sustenance for (Allah's) Servants; and We give (new) life therewith to land that is dead: Thus will be the Resurrection.

55:10. It is He Who has spread out the earth for (His) creatures:
55:11. Therein is fruit and date-palms producing spathes (enclosing dates):
55:12. Also corn with (its) leaves and stalk for fodder and sweet-smelling plants.
55:13. Then which of the favours of your Lord will ye deny?
78:14. And do We not send down from the clouds water in abundance
78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables
78:16. And gardens of luxurious growth?
80:24. Then let man look at his Food (and how We provide it):
80:25. For that We pour forth water in abundance
80:26. And We split the earth in fragments
80:27. And produce therein Corn
80:28. And Grapes and nutritious Plants.
80:29. And Olives and Dates
80:30. And enclosed Gardens dense with lofty trees
80:31. And Fruits and Fodder
80:32. For use and convenience to you and your cattle.

Good Deeds And Righteousness

Allah Is with Those Who Do Good

16:128. For Allah is with those who restrain themselves and those who do good.
7:56. Do no mischief on the earth after it hath been set in order but call on Him with fear and longing (in your hearts): for the mercy of Allah is (always) near to those who do good.
34:37. It is not your wealth nor your sons that will bring you nearer to Us in degree: but only those who believe and work Righteousness these are the ones for whom there is a multiplied Reward fortheir deeds while secure they (reside) in the dwellings on high!

Allah Loves Those Who Do Good

2:195. And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah and make not your own hands contribute to your destruction but do good; for Allah loveth those who do good.
3:134. Those who spend (freely) whether in prosperity or in adversity; who restrain anger and pardon (all) men; for Allah loves those who do good.
4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;
5:93. On those who believe and do deeds of righteousness there is no blame for what they ate (in the past) when they guard themselves from evil and believe and do deeds of righteousness

(or)again guard themselves from evil and do good. For Allah loveth those who do good.

Allah Multiplies Good Deeds

4:40. Allah is never unjust in the least degree: if there is any good (done) He doubleth it and giveth from His own presence a great reward.

6:160. He that doeth good shall have ten times as much to his credit: he that doeth evil shall only be recompensed according to his evil. No wrong shall be done unto (any of) them.

27:89. If any do good, good will (accrue) to them therefrom; and they will be secure from terror that Day.

28:84. If any does good the reward to him is better than his deed; but if any does evil the doers of evil are only punished (to the extent) of their deeds.

35:7. For those who reject Allah is a terrible Penalty: but for those who believe and work righteous deeds is Forgiveness and a magnificent Reward.

39:10. (O Muhammad) Say: "O ye my servants who believe! Fear your Lord: good is (the reward) for those who do good in this world. Spacious is Allah's earth! Those who patiently persevere will truly receive a reward without measure!"

39:34. They shall have all that they wish for in the presence of their Lord: such is the reward of those who do good:

39:35. So that Allah will turn off from them (even) the worst in their deeds and give them their reward according to the best of what they have done.

42:23. That is (the Bounty) whereof Allah gives Glad Tidings to His Servants who believe and do righteous deeds. (O Muhammad) Say: "No reward do I ask of you for this except the love of those near of kin." And if anyone earns any good We shall give Him an increase of good in respect thereof: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Ready to appreciate (service).

Allah Will Ignore Some Ill Deeds If One Is a Believer and Is a Doer of Good

46:13. Verily those who say "Our Lord is Allah" and remain firm (on that Path) on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

46:14. Such shall be Companions of the Garden dwelling Therein (for aye): a recompense for their (good) deeds.

46:15. We have enjoined on man Kindness to his parents: in pain did his mother bear him and in pain did she give him birth. The carrying of the (child) to his weaning is (a period of) thirty months. At length when he reaches the age of full strength and attains forty years he says "O my Lord! grant me that I may be grateful for Thy favor which Thou hast bestowed upon me and upon both my parents and that I may work righteousness such as Thou mayest approve; and be gracious to me in my issue.

Truly have I turned to Thee and truly do I bow (to Thee) in Islam."

46:16. Such are they from whom We shall accept the best of their deeds and pass by their ill deeds: (they shall be) among the Companions of the Garden: a promise of truth which was made to them (in this life).

47:2. But those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and believe in the (Revelation) sent down to Muhammad for it is the Truth from their Lord He will remove from them their ills and improve their condition.

Compete with Others in Goodness

2:148. To each is a goal to which Allah turns him; then strive together (as in a race) toward all that is good. Wheresoever ye are Allah will bring you together. For Allah hath power over all things.

2:197. For Hajj are the months well known. If anyone undertakes that duty therein let there be no obscenity nor wickedness nor wrangling in the Hajj. And whatever good ye do (be sure) Allah knoweth it. And take a provision (with you) for the journey but the best of provisions is right conduct. So fear Me o ye that are wise.!

5:48. To thee We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

23:57. Verily those who live in awe for fear of their Lord;

23:58. Those who believe in the Signs of their Lord;

23:59. Those who join not (in worship) partners with their Lord;

23:60. And those who dispense their charity with their hearts full of fear because they will return to their Lord

23:61. It is these who hasten in every good work and these who are foremost in them.

Faith Without Good Deeds Is of No Avail

18:103. Say: "Shall we tell you of those who lose most in respect of their deeds?

18:104. "Those whose efforts have been wasted in this life while they thought that they were acquiring good by their works?"

18:105. They are those who deny the Signs of their Lord and the fact of their having to meet Him (in the Hereafter): vain will be their works nor shall We on the Day of Judgment give them any Weight.

18:105. They are those who deny the Signs of their Lord and the fact of

their having to meet Him (in the Hereafter): vain will be their works nor shall We on the Day of Judgment give them any Weight.

18:108. Wherein they shall dwell (for aye): no change will they wish for from them.

Foremost in Deeds Is the Highest Grace

35:32. Then We have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.

35:33. Gardens of Eternity will they enter: therein will they be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.

35:34. And they will say: "Praise be to Allah Who has removed from us (all) sorrow: for Our Lord is indeed Oft-Forgiving Ready to appreciate (service):

35:35. "Who has out of His bounty settled us in a Home that will last: no toil nor sense of weariness shall touch us therein."

Good Deeds Are Best in the Sight of Allah

19:76. "And Allah doth advance in guidance those who seek guidance; and the things that endure. Good Deeds are best in the sight of thy Lord as rewards and best in respect of (their) eventual returns."

20:75. But such as comes to Him (Allah) as Believers who have worked righteous deeds - for them are ranks exalted

49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honoured of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

4:128. If a wife fears cruelty or desertion on her husband's part there is no blame on them if they arrange an amicable settlement between themselves; and such settlement is best; even though men's souls are swayed by greed. But if ye do good and practice self-restraint Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

18:46. Wealth and sons are allurements of the life of this world: but the things that endure Good Deeds are best in the sight of thy Lord as rewards and best as (the foundation for) hopes.

35:32. Then We have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.

Goodly Word Vs Evil Word

14:24. Seest thou not how Allah sets forth a parable? a goodly Word like a goodly tree whose root is firmly fixed and its branches (reach) to the heavens

14:25. It brings forth its fruit at all times by the leave of its Lord. So Allah sets forth parables for men in order that they may receive admonition.

14:26. And the parable of an evil Word is that of an evil tree. It is torn up by the root from the surface of the earth: it has no stability.

Multiple Reward for Good Deeds

34:37. It is not your wealth nor your sons that will bring you nearer to Us in degree: but only those who believe and work Righteousness these are the ones for whom there is a multiplied Reward for their deeds while secure they (reside) in the dwellings on high!

People of Book and Good Deed

3:113. Not all of them are alike: of the People of the book are a portion that stand (for the right); they rehearse the signs of Allah all night long and then prostrate themselves in adoration.

3:114. They believe in Allah and the Last Day; they enjoin what is right and forbid what is wrong; and they (hasten in emulation) in (all) good works; they are in the ranks of the righteous.

3:115. Of the good that they do nothing will be rejected of them; for Allah knoweth well those that do right.

3:115. Of the good that they (people of the book) do nothing will be rejected of them; for Allah knoweth well those that do right.

Prayer or Worship Without Good Deeds Is Useless

107:1. Seest thou one who denies the Judgment (to come)?

107:2. Then such is the (man) who repulses the orphan (with harshness)

107:3. And encourages not the feeding of the indigent.

107:4. So woe to the worshippers

107:5. Who are neglectful of their Prayers

107:6. Those who (want but) to be seen (of men)

107:7. But refuse (to supply) (Even) neighborly needs.

Prophet's Wives Were Directed to Do Good

33:28. O Prophet! say to thy Consorts: "If it be that ye desire the life of this world and its glitter then come! I will provide for your enjoyment and set you free in a handsome manner."

33:29. But if ye seek Allah and His Apostle and the Home of the Hereafter verily Allah has prepared for the well-doers amongst you a great reward.

Qur'an Is a Guide and a Mercy for the Doers of Good

31:2. These are Verses of the Wise Book,

31:3. A Guide and a Mercy to the Doers of Good,
31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.

Reward According To the Best of Your Deeds
Refer To ' Reward from Allah under 'Faith And Belief' for a comprehensive list of verses

Salvation for Those Who Believe And Do Good Deeds
Refer To 'Reward from Allah under 'Faith And Belief' for a comprehensive list of verses

The Most Honoured In Allah's Sight Are Those Who Do Good Deeds
35:32. Then We have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.
49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honored of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

What Is True Piety And Righteousness
2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

Follow The Ways Of Abraham
2:132. And this was the legacy that Abraham left to his sons and so did Jacob; "O my sons! Allah hath chosen the faith for you; then die not except in the faith of Islam."
2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye would be guided (to salvation).(O Muhammad) "Say thou: "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."
3:95. Say: "Allah speaketh the truth: follow the religion of Abraham the sane in faith; he was not of the pagans."
4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.

16:123. So We (Allah) have taught thee (O Muhammad) the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."

Guidance to Believers Regarding Unbelievers

Contend Not with Those Given to Perfidy and Crime

4:107. Contend not on behalf of such as betray their own souls: for Allah loveth not one given to perfidy and crime.

Do Not Rely on Those Who Are Bent on Falsehood

58:14. Turnest thou not thy attention to those who turn (in friendship) to such as have the Wrath of Allah upon them? They are neither of you nor of them and they swear to falsehood knowingly.

Do Not Ally with Those Who Reject Faith

3:28. Let not the believers take for friends or helpers unbelievers rather than believers; if any do that in nothing will there be help from Allah; except by way of precaution that ye may guard yourselves from them. But Allah cautions you (to remember) Himself for the final goal is to Allah.

4:89. They (unbelievers) but wish that ye(O Muhammad) should reject faith as they do and thus be on the same footing (as they): but take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (from what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades seize them and slay them wherever ye find them? and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks.

4:139. Yea to those who take for friends unbelievers rather than believers: is it honour they seek among them? Nay all honour is with Allah.

4:144. O ye who believe! take not for friends unbelievers rather than believers: do ye wish to offer Allah an open proof against yourselves?.

5:51. O ye who believe! take not the Jews and the Christians (those who oppress and fight you against your faith) for your friends and protectors: they are but friends and protectors to each other. And he amongst you that turns to them (for friendship) is of them. Verily Allah guideth not a people unjust.

5:57. O ye who believe! take not for friends and protectors those who take your religion for a mockery or sport whether among those who received the Scripture before you or among those who reject faith; but fear ye Allah if ye have Faith (indeed).

8:73. The unbelievers are protectors one of another: unless ye do this (protect each other) there would be tumult and oppression on earth and great mischief.

9:16. Or think ye that ye Shall be abandoned as though Allah did not know those among you who strive with might and main and take none for friends and protectors except Allah his apostle

and the (community of) believers? But Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

9:23. O ye who believe! take not for protectors your fathers and your brothers if they love infidelity above faith: if any of you do so they do wrong.

60:1. O ye who believe! take not My enemies and yours as friends (or protectors) offering them (your) love even though they have rejected the Truth that has come to you and have (on the contrary) driven out the Prophet and yourselves (from your homes) (simply) because ye believe in Allah your Lord! If ye have come out to strive in My Way and to seek My Good Pleasure (take them not as friends) holding secret converse of love (and friendship) with them: for I know full well all that ye conceal and all that ye reveal. And any of you that does this has strayed from the Straight Path.

Do Not Follow the Unbelievers/Wrong-doers

2:208. O ye who believe! enter into Islam whole heartedly; and follow not the footsteps of the Evil One (Satan); for he is to you an avowed enemy.

3:28. Let not the believers take for friends or helpers unbelievers rather than believers; if any do that in nothing will there be help from Allah; except by way of precaution that ye may guard yourselves from them. But Allah cautions you (to remember) Himself for the final goal is to Allah.

3:118. O ye who believe! take not into your intimacy those outside your ranks; they will not fail to corrupt you. They only desire your ruin: rank hatred has already appeared from their mouths; what their hearts conceal is far worse. We have made plain to you the Signs if ye have wisdom.

3:149. O ye who believe! if ye obey the unbelievers they will drive you back on your heels and ye will turn back (from faith) to your own loss.

4:89. They (the unbelievers) but wish that ye (Muhammad) should reject faith as they do and thus be on the same footing (as they): but take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (from what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades seize them and slay them wherever ye find them? and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks.

4:139. Yea to those who take for friends unbelievers rather than believers: is it honour they seek among them? Nay all honour is with Allah.

4:144. O ye who believe! take not for friends unbelievers rather than believers: do ye wish to offer Allah an open proof against yourselves?.

5:57. O ye who believe! take not for friends and protectors those who take your religion for a mockery or sport whether among those

who received the Scripture before you or among those who reject faith; but fear ye Allah if ye have Faith (indeed).

10:105. "And further (thus): `Set thy face towards Religion with true piety and never in anywise be of the Unbelievers;

25:51. Had it been Our Will We could have sent a warner to every centre of population

25:52. Therefore listen not to the Unbelievers but strive against them with the utmost strenuousness with the (Qur'an).

60:1. O ye who believe! take not My enemies and yours as friends (or protectors) offering them (your) love even though they have rejected the Truth that has come to you and have (on the contrary) driven out the Prophet and yourselves (from your homes) (simply) because ye believe in Allah your Lord! If ye have come out to strive in My Way and to seek My Good Pleasure (take them not as friends) holding secret converse of love (and friendship) with them: for I know full well all that ye conceal and all that ye reveal. And any of you that does this has strayed from the Straight Path.

60:2. If they (Unbelievers) were to get the better of you they would behave to you as enemies and stretch forth their hands and their tongues against you for evil; and they desire that ye should reject the Truth.

Do Not Pray for Forgiveness for the Pagans

9:113. It is not fitting for the Prophet and those who believe that they should pray for forgiveness for pagans even though they be of kin after it is clear to them that they are companions of the Fire.

Let Allah Deal with Those Who Reject Faith

74:11. Leave Me (Allah) alone (to deal) with the (creature) whom I created (bare and) alone!

Take Actions Against Those Who Wage War Against Allah

5:33. The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His Apostle and strive with might and main for mischief through the land is: execution or crucifixion of the cutting off of hands and feet from opposite sides or exile from the land: that is their disgrace in this world and a heavy punishment is theirs in the Hereafter.

Human Interaction

Accusation (Never Blame the Innocent for Your Own Faults)

4:111. And if anyone earns sin he earns it against his own soul: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.

4:112. But if anyone earns a fault or a sin and throws it on to one that is innocent He carries (on himself) (both) a falsehood and a flagrant sin.

Always Utter Good Words

14:24. Seest thou not how Allah sets forth a parable? a goodly Word like a goodly tree whose root is firmly fixed and its branches (reach) to the heavens

14:25. It brings forth its fruit at all times by the leave of its Lord. So Allah sets forth parables for men in order that they may receive admonition.

14:27. Allah will establish in strength those who believe with the Word that stands firm in this world and in the Hereafter; but Allah will leave to stray those who do wrong: Allah doeth what He willeth.

17:53. (O Muhammad) Say to My servants that they should (only) say those things that are best: for Satan doth sow dissensions among them: for Satan is to man an avowed enemy.

33:70. O ye who believe! fear Allah and (always) say a word directed to the Right:

Anger (Restraint Anger)

3:134. Those who spend (freely) whether in prosperity or in adversity; who restrain anger and pardon (all) men; for Allah loves those who do good.

42:37. Those who avoid the greater crimes and shameful deeds and when they are angry even then forgive;

Annoyance (Do Not Annoy Believers)

33:58. And those who annoy believing men and women undeservedly bear (on themselves) a calumny and a glaring sin.

Avoid Being Greedy of War Booty

3:152. Allah did indeed fulfil His promise to you when ye with His permission were about to annihilate your enemy until ye flinched and fell to disputing about the order and disobeyed it after He brought you in sight (of the Booty) which ye covet. Among you are some that hanker after this world and some that desire the Hereafter. Then did He divert you from your foes in order to test you but He forgave you: for Allah is full of grace to those who believe.

3:153. Behold! ye were climbing up the high ground without even casting a side glance at anyone and the Apostle in your rear was calling you back. There did Allah give you one distress after another by way of requital to teach you not to grieve for (the booty) that had escaped you and for (the ill) that had befallen you. For Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

8:1. They ask thee concerning (things taken as) spoils of war. Say: "(such) spoils are at the disposal of Allah and the apostle: so fear Allah and keep straight the relations between yourselves: obey Allah and His apostle if ye do believe."

8:41. And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war)

a fifth share is assigned to Allah and to the apostle and to near relatives orphans the needy and the wayfarer if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the day of testing the day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.

8:69. But (now) enjoy what ye took in war lawful and good: but fear Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Believers Are Asked to Forgive the People of the Book

5:13. But because of their (children of Israel's) breach of their Covenant We cursed them and made their hearts grow hard: they change the words from their (right) places and forget a good part of the Message that was sent them nor wilt thou cease to find them barring a few ever bent on (new) deceits: but forgive them and overlook (their misdeeds): for Allah loveth those who are kind.

Bribery (condemned)

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

Charity to Be Given to Needy

Refer to 'Charity' under "Social System"

Commitments and Promises Are to Be Fulfilled

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

9:4. (But the treaties are) not dissolved with those pagans with whom Ye (O Muhammad) have entered into alliance and who have not subsequently failed you in aught nor aided anyone against you. So fulfil your engagements with them to the end of their term: for Allah loveth the righteous.

Dishonesty (Condemned)

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your

own. For this is indeed a great sin.
4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!
4:29. O ye who believe! eat not up your property among yourselves in vanities: but let there be amongst you traffic and trade by mutual good-will: nor kill (or destroy) yourselves: for verily Allah hath been to you Most Merciful.
4:30. If any do that in rancour and injustice soon shall We cast them into the fire: and easy it is for Allah.
4:32. And in no wise covet those things in which Allah hath bestowed his gifts more freely on some of you than on others: to men is allotted what they earn and to women what they earn: but ask Allah of His bounty: for Allah hath full knowledge of all things.
8:27. O ye that believe! betray not the trust of Allah and the apostle nor misappropriate knowingly things entrusted to you.
17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.
26:181. "Give just measure and cause no loss (to others by fraud).
83:1. Woe to those that deal in fraud
83:2. Those who when they have to receive by measure from men exact full measure.
83:3. But when they have to give by measure or weight to men give less than due.
83:4. Do they not think that they will be called to account?
83:5. On a Mighty Day (Day of Judgement)

Entering a House (Manners on Entering a House)

2:189. They ask thee (Muhammad) concerning the new moons. Say: they are but signs to mark fixed periods of time in (the affairs of) men and for pilgrimage. It is no virtue if ye enter your houses from the back; it is virtue if ye fear Allah. Enter houses through the proper doors and fear Allah that ye may prosper.
24:27. O ye who believe! enter not houses other than your own until ye have asked permission and saluted those in them: that is best for you in order that ye may heed (what is seemly).
24:28. If ye find no one in the house enter not until permission is given to you: if ye are asked to go back go back: that makes for greater purity for yourselves: and Allah knows well all that ye do.
24:29. It is no fault on your part to enter houses not used for living in which serve some (other) use for you: and Allah has knowledge of what ye reveal and what ye conceal.
24:61. it is no fault in the blind nor in one born lame nor in one afflicted with illness nor in yourselves that ye should eat in your own houses or those of your fathers or your mothers or your brothers or your sisters or your father's brothers or your father's sis-

ters or your mother's brothers or your mother's sisters or in houses of which the keys are in your possession or in the house of a sincere friend of yours: there is no blame on you whether ye eat in company or separately. But if ye enter houses salute each other a greeting or blessing and purity as from Allah. Thus does Allah make clear the Signs to you: that ye may understand.

Fraud - Condemned

26:181. "Give just measure and cause no loss (to others by fraud).
83:1. Woe to those that deal in fraud
83:2. Those who when they have to receive by measure from men exact full measure.
83:3. But when they have to give by measure or weight to men give less than due.

Generosity and Justice

16:90. Allah commands justice the doing of good and liberality to kith and kin and He forbids all shameful deeds and injustice and rebellion: He instructs you that ye may receive admonition.

Give Due Measure

6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.
7:85. To the Madyan people We sent Shu`aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah; Ye have no other god but Him. Now hath come unto you a clear (sign) from your Lord! Give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due; and do no mischief on the earth after it has been set in order: that will be best for you if ye have faith.
11:84. To the Madyan people (We sent) Shu'aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah: ye have no other god but Him. And give not short measure or weight: I see you in prosperity but I fear for you the Penalty of a Day that will compass (you) all round.
11:85. "And O my people! give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due: commit not evil in the land with intent to do mischief.
17:35. Give full measure when ye measure and weigh with a balance that is straight: that is the most fitting and the most advantageous in the final determination.
55:7. And the Firmament has He raised high and He has set up the balance (of Justice)
55:8. In order that ye may not transgress (due) balance.

55:9. So establish weight with justice and fall not short in the balance.

Give Everyone His Due Share

4:33. To (benefit) everyone We have appointed sharers and heirs to property left by parents and relatives. To those also to whom your right hand was pledged give their due portion: for truly Allah is Witness to all things.

Goodly Word Vs Evil Word

14:24. Seest thou not how Allah sets forth a parable? a goodly Word like a goodly tree whose root is firmly fixed and its branches (reach) to the heavens

14:25. It brings forth its fruit at all times by the leave of its Lord. So Allah sets forth parables for men in order that they may receive admonition.

14:26. And the parable of an evil Word is that of an evil tree. It is torn up by the root from the surface of the earth: it has no stability.

Greed (Do not Be Greedy)

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is indeed a great sin.

4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.

70:18. And collect (wealth) and hide it (from use)!

70:19. Truly man was created very impatient

74:11. Leave Me (Allah) alone (to deal) with the (creature) whom I created (bare and) alone!

74:12. To whom I granted resources in abundance

74:13. And sons to be by his side!

74:14. To whom I made (life) smooth and comfortable!

74:15. Yet is he greedy that I should add (yet more)
89:19. And ye devour inheritance all with greed.
89:20. And ye love wealth with inordinate love!
100:8. And violent is he in his love of wealth.
102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things
102:2. Until ye visit the graves.
102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).
102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!
102:5. Nay were ye to know with certainty of mind (Ye would beware!)
102:6. Ye shall certainly see Hell Fire
102:7. Again ye shall see it with certainty of sight!
102:8. Then shall ye be Questioned that Day about the joy (ye indulged in).
104:1. Woe to every (kind of) scandal-monger and backbite
104:2. Who pileth up wealth and layeth it by
104:3. Thinking that his wealth would make him last for ever!
104:4. By no means! He will be sure to be thrown into that which breaks to pieces.
104:5. And what will explain to thee That which Breaks to Pieces?
104:6. (It is) the Fire of (the Wrath of) Allah kindled (to a blaze)
104:7. The which doth mount (Right) to the Hearts:
104:8. It shall be made into a vault over them
104:9. In columns outstretched.

Greeting (Greet One Another)

4:86. When a (courteous) greeting is offered you meet it with a greeting still more courteous (at least) of equal courtesy. Allah takes careful account of all things.

Humility - Be Humble

25:63. And the servants of (Allah) Most Gracious are those who walk on the earth in humility and when the ignorant address them they say "Peace!"
7:161. And remember it was said to them (Israelites): "Dwell in this town and eat therein as ye wish but say the word of humility and enter the gate in a posture of humility; We shall forgive you your faults; We shall increase (the portion of) those who do good."
57:16. Has not the time arrived for the Believers that their hearts in all humility should engage in the remembrance of Allah and of the truth which has been revealed (to them) and that they should not become like those to whom was given Revelation aforetime but long ages passed over them and their hearts grew hard? For many among them are rebellious transgressors.

Hoarding Wealth for Wealth Sake Is Condemned

10:57. O mankind! there hath come to you a direction from your Lord and a healing for the (diseases) in your hearts and for those who

believe a Guidance and a Mercy.
10:58. (O Muhammad) Say: "In the Bounty of Allah and in His Mercy in that let them rejoice": that is better than the (wealth) they hoard.

Ignorant (Avoid Those Who Wilfully Remain Ignorant)
7:199. Hold to forgiveness; command what is right; but turn away from the ignorant.
25:63. And the servants of (Allah) Most Gracious are those who walk on the earth in humility and when the ignorant address them they say "Peace!"
28:55. And when they (the righteous servants of Allah) hear vain talk they turn away therefrom and say: "To us our deeds and to you yours; peace be to you: we seek not the ignorant."

Investigate before Jumping to Conclusion
4:94. O ye who believe! when ye go abroad in the cause of Allah investigate carefully and say not to anyone who offers you a salutation: "Thou art none of a believer!" Coveting the perishable goods of this life: with Allah are profits and spoils abundant. Even thus were ye yourselves before till Allah conferred on you His favours: therefore carefully investigate for Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

Invite People to Faith with Wisdom
16:125. Invite (all) to the way of thy Lord with wisdom and beautiful preaching; and argue with them in ways that are best and most gracious: for thy Lord knoweth best who have strayed from His Path and who receive guidance.
29:46. And dispute ye not with the People of the Book except with means better (than mere disputation) unless it be with those of them who inflict wrong (and injury): but say "We believe in the Revelation which has come down to us and in that which came down to you; Our Allah and your Allah is one; and it is to Him we bow (in Islam)."

Make Room for Others
58:11. O ye who believe! When ye are told to make room in the assemblies (spread out and) make room: (Ample) room will Allah provide for you. And when ye are told to rise up rise up: Allah will raise up to (suitable) ranks (and degrees) those of you who believe and who have been granted Knowledge: and Allah is well-acquainted with all ye do.

Miserliness (Do Not Be a Miser)
4:37. (Allah does not love) those who are niggardly or enjoin niggardliness on others or hide the bounties which Allah hath bestowed on them; for We have prepared for those who resist faith a punishment that steeps them in contempt.

47:38. Behold ye are those invited to spend (of your substance) in the way of Allah: but among you are some that are niggardly (miser). But any who are niggardly are so at the expense of their own souls. But Allah is free of all wants and it is ye that are needy. If ye turn back (from the Path) He will substitute in your stead another people; then they would not be like you.

Mockery and Sarcasm (Do Not Mock Others or Be Sarcastic)

49:11. O ye who believe! let not some men among you laugh at others: it may be that the (latter) are better than the (former): Nor let some women laugh at others: it may be that the (latter) are better than the (former): nor defame nor be sarcastic to each other nor call each other by (offensive) nicknames: Ill-seeming is a name connoting wickedness (to be used of one) after he has believed: And those who do not desist are (Indeed) doing wrong.

Peace and Reconciliation

8:61. But if the enemy incline towards peace do thou (also) incline towards peace and trust in Allah: for He (Allah) is the one that heareth and knoweth (all things).

9:6. If one amongst the pagans ask thee for asylum grant it to him so that he may hear the word of Allah and then escort him to where he can be secure: that is because they are men without knowledge.

49:9. If two parties among the Believers fall into a quarrel make ye peace between them: but if one of them transgresses beyond bounds against the other then fight ye (all) against the one that transgresses until it complies with the command of Allah; but if it complies then make peace between them with justice and be fair: for Allah loves those who are fair (and just).

49:10. The believers are but a single Brotherhood: So make peace and reconciliation between your two (contending) brothers: And fear Allah that ye may receive Mercy.

Scandal (Do Not Spread Scandal)

24:19. Those who love (to see) scandal published broadcast among the Believers will have a grievous Penalty in this life and in the Hereafter: Allah knows and ye know not.

Secret Council Permissible For Just Cause

58:9. O ye who believe! when ye hold secret counsel do it not for iniquity and hostility and disobedience to the Prophet; but do it for righteousness and self-restraint; and fear Allah to whom ye shall be brought back.

58:10. Secret counsels are only (inspired) by the Evil One (Satan) in order that he may cause grief to the Believers; but he cannot harm them in the least except as Allah permits; and on Allah let the Believers put their trust.

58:12. O ye who believe! When ye consult the Apostle in private spend something in charity before your private consultation. That will be best for you and most conducive to purity (of conduct). But if ye find not (the wherewithal) Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Self-defence

42:39. And those who when an oppressive wrong is inflicted on them (are not cowed but) help and defend themselves.

42:40. The recompense for an injury is an injury equal thereto (in degree): but if a person forgives and makes reconciliation His reward is due from Allah: for (Allah) loveth not those who do wrong.

42:41. But indeed if any do help and defend themselves after a wrong (done) to them against such there is no cause of blame.

42:42. The blame is only against those who oppress men with wrong-doing and insolently transgress beyond bounds through the land defying right and justice: for such there will be a Penalty grievous.

42:43. But indeed if any show patience and forgive that would truly be an exercise of courageous will and resolution in the conduct of affairs.

Supporter or Rejecter of Good Cause

4:85. Whoever recommends and helps a good cause becomes a partner therein: and whoever recommends and helps an evil cause shares in its burden: and Allah hath power over all things.

Take Precautions

4:71. O ye who believe! take your precautions and either go forth in parties or go forth all together.

Teaching Islam Benefits the Believers

51:55. But teach (thy Message): for teaching benefits the Believers.

Tolerance and Respect for Others

4:94. O ye who believe! when ye go abroad in the cause of Allah investigate carefully and say not to anyone who offers you a salutation: "Thou art none of a believer!" Coveting the perishable goods of this life: with Allah are profits and spoils abundant. Even thus were ye yourselves before till Allah conferred on you His favours: therefore carefully investigate for Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

6:108. Revile not ye those whom they call upon besides Allah lest they out of spite revile Allah in their ignorance. Thus have We made alluring to each people its own doings. In the end will they return to their Lord and We shall then tell them the truth of all that they did.

49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a

female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honoured of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

Trustworthiness (Do Not Violate Trust)

4:58. Allah doth command you to render back your trusts to those to whom they are due; and when ye judge between man and man that ye judge with justice: verily how excellent is the teaching which He giveth you! for Allah is He who heareth and seeth all things.

Truthfulness (Ascertain Truth)

49:6. O ye who believe! if a wicked person comes to you with any news ascertain the truth lest ye harm people unwittingly and afterwards become full of repentance for what ye have done.

Turn Foes into Friends

41:34. Nor can Goodness and Evil be equal. Repel (Evil) with what is better: then will he between whom and thee was hatred become as it were thy friend and intimate!

Human Gratitude Toward Allah

Be Thankful to Allah under All Circumstances

89:15. Now as for man when his Lord trieth him giving him honour and gifts then saith he (puffed up) "My Lord hath honoured me."

89:16. But when He trieth him restricting his subsistence for him then saith he (in despair) "My Lord hath humiliated me!"

Call Upon Allah Even Though the Unbelievers Detest It

40:14. Call ye then upon Allah with sincere devotion to Him even though the Unbelievers may detest it.

Do Not Invent Lies about Allah

4:50. Behold! how they (unbelievers) invent a lie against Allah! but that by itself is a manifest sin!.

5:103. It was not Allah Who instituted (superstitions like those of) a slit- ear she-camel or a she-camel let loose for free pasture or idol sacrifices for twin-births in animals or stallion-camels freed from work; it is blasphemers who invent a lie against Allah but most of them lack wisdom.

6:138. And they say that such and such cattle and crops are taboo and none should eat of them except those whom so they say We wish; further there are cattle forbidden to yoke or burden and cattle on which (at slaughter) the name of Allah is not pronounced; inventions against Allah's name: soon will He requite them for their inventions.

6:144. Of camels a pair and of oxen a pair; say hath He (Allah) forbid-

den the two males or the two females or the (the young) which the wombs of the two females enclose? Were ye present when Allah ordered you such a thing? But who doth more wrong than one who invents a lie against Allah to lead astray men without knowledge? For Allah guideth not people who do wrong.
7:28. When they do aught that is shameful they say: "We found our fathers doing so"; and "Allah commanded us thus": say: "Nay Allah never commands what is shameful: do ye say of Allah what ye know not?"
7:180. The most beautiful names belong to Allah: so call on Him by them; but shun such men as use profanity in His names: for what they do they will soon be requited.
10:69. (O Muhammad) Say: "Those who invent a lie against Allah will never prosper."

Keep Your Faith and Trust in Allah under All Circumstances
3:160. If Allah helps you none can overcome you: if He forsakes you who is there after that that can help you? In Allah then let believers put their trust.
5:11. O ye who believe! call in remembrance the favour of Allah unto you when certain men formed the design to stretch out their hands against you but (Allah) held back their hands from you: so fear Allah. And on Allah let believers put (all) their trust.
22:11. There are among men some who serve Allah as it were on the verge: if good befalls them they are therewith well content; but if a trial comes to them they turn on their faces: they lose both this world and the Hereafter: that is loss for all to see!
41:51. When We bestow favours on man he turns away and gets himself remote on his side (instead of coming to Us); and when Evil seizes him (he comes) full of prolonged prayer!
33:21. Ye have indeed in the Apostle of Allah (Muhammad) a beautiful pattern of (conduct) for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Final Day and who engages much in the praise of Allah.
60:6. There was indeed in them (Abraham and his followers) an excellent example for you to follow for those whose hope is in Allah and in the Last Day. But if any turn away truly Allah is Free of all Wants Worthy of all Praise.

Never Say False Things about Allah
4:50. Behold! how they invent a lie against Allah! but that by itself is a manifest sin!.
7:28. When they do aught that is shameful they say: "We found our fathers doing so"; and "Allah commanded us thus": say: "Nay Allah never commands what is shameful: do ye say of Allah what ye know not?"
7:180. The most beautiful names belong to Allah: so call on Him by them; but shun such men as use profanity in His names: for what they do they will soon be requited.

Never Use Profanity in Allah's Name

7:180. The most beautiful names belong to Allah: so call on Him by them; but shun such men as use profanity in His names: for what they do they will soon be requited.

Parable of the Garden for Those Who Do Not Rely On Allah

68:17. Verily We (Allah) have tried them (sinners) as We tried the people of the Garden when they resolved to gather the fruits of the (garden) in the morning.
68:18. But made no reservation ("If it be Allah's Will").
68:19. So there came on the (garden) a visitation from thy from thy Lord (which swept away) all around while they were asleep.
68:20. So the (garden) became by the morning like a dark and desolate spot (whose fruit had been gathered).
68:21. As the morning broke they called out one to another
68:22. "Go ye to your tilth (betimes) in morning if ye would gather the fruits."
68:23. So they departed conversing in secret low tones (saying)
68:24. "Let not a single indigent person break in upon you into the (garden) this day."
68:25. And they opened the morning strong in an (unjust) resolve.
68:26. But when they saw the (garden) they said: "We have surely lost our way:
68:27. "Indeed we are shut out (of the fruits of our labour)!"
68:28. Said one of them more just (than the rest): "Did I not say to you `Why not glorify (Allah)?' "
68:29. They said: "Glory to our Lord! Verily we have been doing wrong!"
68:30. Then they turned one against another in reproach.
68:31. They said: "Alas for us! We have indeed transgressed!
68:32. "It may be that our Lord will give us in exchange a better (garden) than this: for we do turn to Him (in repentance)!"
68:33. Such is the Punishment (in this life); but greater is the Punishment in the Hereafter if only they knew!

Say Insha-Allah (Allah Willing)

18:23. Nor say of anything "I shall be sure to do so and so tomorrow"
18:24. Without adding "So please Allah!" And call thy Lord to mind when thou forgettest and say "I hope that my Lord will guide me ever closer (even) than this to the right road."

Saying of 'Bismillah' (In the Name of Allah) Is Righteousness

27:29. (The Queen) said: "Ye chiefs! here is delivered to me a letter worthy of respect.
27:30. "It is from Solomon and is (as follows): `In the name of Allah Most Gracious Most Merciful:
27:31. " `Be ye not arrogant against me but come to me in submission to the true Religion.' "

Sincerity to Allah Must Be Done in Full Devotion

7:29. Say: "My Lord hath commanded justice; and that ye set your whole selves (to him) at every time and place of prayer and call upon him making your devotion sincere as in his sight: such as he created you in the beginning so shall ye return."

31:32. When a wave covers them like the canopy (of clouds) they call to Allah offering Him sincere devotion. But when He has delivered them safely to land there are among them those that halt between (right and wrong). But none reject Our Signs except only a perfidious ungrateful (wretch)!

37:40. But the sincere (and devoted) servants of Allah

37:41. For them is a Sustenance Determined

37:73. Then see what was the end of those who were admonished (but heeded not)

37:74. Except the sincere (and devoted) servants of Allah.

37:159. Glory to Allah! (He is free) from the things they ascribe (to Him)!

37:160. Not (so do) the servants of Allah sincere and devoted.

38:83. "Except Thy Servants amongst them sincere and purified (by Thy grace)."

39:2. Verily it is We Who have revealed the Book to thee in Truth: so serve Allah offering Him sincere devotion.

39:3. Is it not to Allah that sincere devotion is due? But those who take for protectors other than Allah (say): "We only serve them in order that they may bring us nearer to Allah." Truly Allah will judge between them in that wherein they differ. But Allah guides not such as are false and ungrateful.

39:11. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily I am commanded to serve Allah with sincere devotion;

39:14. (O Muhammad) Say: "It is Allah I serve with my sincere (and exclusive) devotion:

40:65. He is the living (One): There is no god but He: Call upon Him giving Him sincere devotion. Praise be to Allah Lord of the Worlds!

49:15. Only those are Believers who have believed in Allah and His Apostle and have never since doubted but have striven with their belongings and their persons in the Cause of Allah: Such are the sincere ones.

49:17. They (the hypocrites) impress on thee as favour that they have embraced Islam. Say "Count not your Islam as a favour upon me: Nay Allah has conferred a favour upon you that He has guided you to the Faith if ye be true and sincere.

57:19. And those who believe in Allah and His apostles they are the Sincere (Lovers of truth) and the witnesses (who testify) in the eyes of their Lord: they shall have their Reward and their Light but those who reject Allah and deny Our Signs they are the Companions of Hell- Fire.

59:7. What Allah has bestowed on His Apostle (and taken away) from the people of the townships belongs to Allah to His Apostle and to kindred and orphans the needy and the wayfarer; in order that it may not (Merely) make a circuit between the wealth among you. So take what the Apostle assigns to you and deny yourselves that which he withholds from you. And fear Allah; for Allah is strict in Punishment.
59:8. (Some part is due) to the indigent Muhajirs those who were expelled from their homes and their property while seeking Grace from Allah and (His) Good pleasure and aiding Allah and His Apostle: such are indeed the sincere ones
98:5. And they have been commanded no more than this: to worship Allah offering Him sincere devotion being True (in faith); to establish regular Prayer; and to practice regular Charity; and that is the Religion Right and Straight.

Turn to Allah Without Delay

51:50. Hasten ye then (at once) to Allah: I am from Him a warner to you clear and open!
79:1. By the (angels) who tear out (the souls of the wicked) with violence;
79:2. By those who gently draw out (the souls of the blessed);
79:3. And by those who glide along (on errands of mercy)
79:4. Then press forward as in a race
79:5. Then arrange to do (the commands of their Lord)

Ka'bah

Abstain from Fighting (Unless Compelled) at the Ka'bah

2:191. And slay them (those who wage war against Allah) wherever ye catch them and turn them out from where they have turned you out; for tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter; but fight them not at the Sacred Mosque unless they (first) fight you there; but if they fight you slay them. Such is the reward of those who suppress faith.
2:217. They ask thee (Muhammad) concerning fighting in the Prohibited Month. Say: "Fighting therein is a grave (offence); but graver is it in the sight of Allah to prevent access to the path of Allah to deny Him to prevent access to the Sacred Mosque and drive out its members. Tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter. Nor will they cease fighting you until they turn you back from your faith if they can. And if any of you turn back from their faith and die in unbelief their works will bear no fruit in this life and in the Hereafter; they will be Companions of the Fire and will abide therein.

Do Not Hunt When Near Ka'bah or in Pilgrimage

5:95. O ye who believe! kill not game while in the Sacred Precincts or

in pilgrim garb. If any of you doth so intentionally the compensation is an offering brought to the Ka'bah of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed as adjudged by two just men among you; or by way of atonement the feeding of the indigent; or its equivalent in fasts: that he may taste of the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact from him the penalty: for Allah is Exalted and Lord of Retribution.

Other Verses on Ka'bah

Refer to 'Ka'bah' under "Faith And Belief"

Knowledge

Pursue Not Without Knowledge

17:36. And pursue not that of which thou hast no knowledge; for every act of hearing or of seeing or of (feeling in) the heart will be enquired into (on the Day of Reckoning).

Seek Allah's Help to Gain Knowledge

20:114. High above all is Allah the King the Truth! Be not in haste with the Qur'an before its revelation to thee is completed but say "O my Lord! advance me in knowledge."

Magic or Sorcery

Magicians or Sorcerers Will Not Prosper

2:102. They followed what the evil ones gave out (falsely) against the power of Solomon; the blasphemers were not Solomon but the evil ones teaching men magic and such things as came down at Babylon to the angels Harut and Marut. But neither of these taught anyone (such things) without saying: "We are only for trial so do not blaspheme." They learned from them the means to sow discord between man and wife. But they could not thus harm anyone except by Allah's permission. And they learned what harmed them not what profited them. And they knew that the buyers of (magic) would have no share in the happiness of the Hereafter. And vile was the price for which they did sell their souls if they but knew!

10:76. When the Truth did come to them (Pharaoh and his people) from Us (Allah) they said: "This is indeed evident sorcery!"

10:77. Said Moses: "Say ye (Pharaoh and his people this) about the Truth when it hath (actually) reached you? In sorcery (like) this? But sorcerers will not prosper."

20:66. He (Moses) said "Nay throw ye (magicians of Pharaoh) first!" Then behold their ropes and their rods so it seemed to him on account of their magic began to be in lively motion!

20:67. So Moses conceived in his mind a (sort of) fear.
20:68. We (Allah) said: "Fear not! for thou hast indeed the upper hand:
20:69. "Throw that which is in thy right hand: quickly will it swallow up that which they have faked. What they have faked is but a magician's trick: and the magician thrives not (no matter) where he goes."

Sorcerers of Pharaoh and Moses

7:112. (Pharaoh said) and bring up to thee (Moses) all (our) sorcerers well-versed."
7:113. So there came the sorcerers to Pharaoh: they said "Of course we shall have a (suitable) reward if we win!"
7:114. He said: "Yea (and more) for ye shall in that case be (raised to posts) nearest (to my person)."
7:115. They said: "O Moses! wilt thou throw (first) or shall we have the (first) throw?"
7:116. Said Moses: "Throw ye (first)." So when they threw they bewitched the eyes of the people and struck terror into them: for they showed a great (feat of) magic.
7:117. We put it into Moses' mind by inspiration: "throw (now) thy rod": and behold! it swallows up straightway all the falsehoods which they fake!
7:118. Thus truth was confirmed and all that they did was made of no effect.
7:119. So the (great ones) were vanquished there and then and were made to look small.
7:120. But the sorcerers fell down prostrate in adoration.
7:121. Saying: "we believe in the Lord of the worlds.
7:122. "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."
7:123. Said Pharaoh: "believe ye in him before I give you permission? Surely this is a trick which ye have planned in the city to drive out its people: but soon shall ye know (the consequences).
7:124. "Be sure I will cut off your hands and your feet on opposite sides and I will cause you all to die on the cross."
7:125. They said: "for us we are but sent back unto our Lord.
7:126. "But thou dost wreak thy vengeance on us simply because we believed in the signs of our Lord when they reached us! Our Lord! pour out on us patience and constancy and take our souls unto thee as Muslims (who bow to thy will)"!
20:65. They (Pharaoh's Sorcerers) said: "O Moses! whether wilt thou that thou throw (first) or that we be the first to throw?"
20:66. He said "Nay throw ye first!" Then behold their ropes and their rods so it seemed to him on account of their magic began to be in lively motion!
20:67. So Moses conceived in his mind a (sort of) fear.
20:68. We said: "Fear not! for thou hast indeed the upper hand:
20:69. "Throw that which is in thy right hand: quickly will it swallow

up that which they have faked. What they have faked is but a magician's trick: and the magician thrives not (no matter) where he goes."

20:70. So the magicians were thrown down to prostration: they said "We believe in the Lord of Aaron and Moses."

20:71. (Pharaoh) said: "Believe ye in Him before I give you permission? Surely this must be your leader who has taught you magic! Be sure I will cut off your hands and feet on opposite sides and I will have you crucified on trunks of palm-trees: So shall ye know for certain which of us can give the more severe and the more lasting Punishment!"

20:72. They said: "Never shall we regard thee as more than the Clear Signs that have come to us or than Him Who created us! So decree whatever thou desirest to decree: for thou canst only decree (touching) the life of this world.

20:73. For us we have believed in our Lord: may He forgive us our faults and the magic to which thou didst compel us: for Allah is Best and Most Abiding."

26:37. (Pharaoh said) "And bring up to thee (Moses) all (our) sorcerers well-versed."

26:38. So the sorcerers were got together for the appointment of a day well- known

26:39. And the people were told: "Are ye (now) assembled?

26:40. "That we may follow the sorcerers (in religion) if they win?"

26:41. So when the sorcerers arrived they said to Pharaoh: "Of course shall we have a (suitable) reward if we win?"

26:42. He said: "Yea (and more) for ye shall in that case be (raised to posts) nearest (to my person)."

26:43. Moses said to them: "Throw ye that which ye are about to throw!"

26:44. So they threw their ropes and their rods and said: "By the might of Pharaoh it is we who will certainly win!"

26:45. Then Moses threw his rod when behold it straightway swallows up all the falsehoods which they fake!

26:46. Then did the sorcerers fall down prostrate in adoration

26:47. Saying: "We believe in the Lord of the Worlds

26:48. "The Lord of Moses and Aaron."

26:49. Said (Pharaoh): "Believe ye in him before I give you permission? Surely he is your leader who has taught you sorcery! But soon shall ye know! "But sure I will cut off your hands and your feet on opposite sides and I will cause you all to die on the cross!"

26:50. They said: "No matter! for us we shall but return to our Lord!

26:51. "Only our desire is that our Lord will forgive us our faults that we may become foremost among the Believers!"

Man and Satan

Allah Instructs Man to protect Himself from Satan

3:175. It is only the Evil One (Satan) that suggests to you the fear of his votaries: be ye not afraid of them but fear Me if ye have faith.

4:76. Those who believe fight in the cause of Allah and those who reject faith fight in the cause of evil: so fight ye against the friends of Satan: feeble indeed is the cunning of Satan.

5:90. O ye who believe! intoxicants and gambling (dedication of) stones and (divination by) arrows are an abomination of Satan's handiwork: eschew such (abomination) that ye may prosper.

5:91. Satan's plan is (but) to excite enmity and hatred between you with intoxicants and gambling and hinder you from the remembrance of Allah and from prayer: will ye not then abstain?

6:142. Of the cattle are some for burden and some for meat. Eat what Allah hath provided for you and follow not the footsteps of Satan: for he is to you an avowed enemy.

7:19. O Adam! dwell thou and thy wife in the garden and enjoy (its good things) as ye wish: but approach not this tree or ye run into harm and transgression."

7:20. Then began Satan to whisper suggestions to them bringing openly before their minds all their shame that was hidden from them (before): he said "Your Lord only forbade you this tree lest ye should become angels or such beings as live for ever."

7:21. And he swore to them both that he was their sincere adviser.

7:22. So by deceit he brought about their fall: when they tasted of the tree their shame became manifest to them and they began to sew together the leaves of the garden over their bodies. And their Lord called unto them: "Did I not forbid you that tree and tell you that Satan was an avowed enemy unto you?"

7:27. O ye children of Adam! let not Satan seduce you in the same manner as he got your parents out of the garden stripping them of their raiment to expose their shame: for he and his tribe watch you from a position where ye cannot see them: We made the evil ones friends (only) to those without faith.

16:98. When thou dost read the Qur'an seek Allah's protection from Satan the rejected one.

17:53. Say to My servants that they should (only) say those things that are best: for Satan doth sow dissensions among them: for Satan is to man an avowed enemy.

18:50. Behold! We said to the angels "Bow down to Adam": they bowed down except Iblis. He was one of the Jinns and he broke the Command of his Lord. Will ye then take him and his progeny as protectors rather than Me? And they are enemies to you! Evil would be the exchange for the wrongdoers!

20:123. He (Allah) said: "Get ye (Adam, his Mate and Iblis) down both of you all together from the Garden with enmity one to another; but if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me whosoever follows My guidance will not lose his way nor fall into misery.

20:124. "But whosoever turns away from My Message verily for him is a life narrowed down and We shall raise him up blind on the Day of Judgment."

35:5. O men! certainly the promise of Allah is true. Let not then this present life deceive you nor let the Chief Deceiver (Satan) deceive you about Allah.

35:6. Verily Satan is an enemy to you: so treat him as an enemy. He only invites his adherents that they may become Companions of the Blazing Fire.

36:60. "Did I not enjoin on you O ye children of Adam that ye should not worship Satan; for that he was to you an enemy avowed?

Allah Will Protect Those Who Seek Protection from Satan

4:83. When there comes to them some matter touching (public) safety or fear they divulge it. If they had only referred it to the Apostle or to those charged with authority among them the proper investigators would have tested it from them (direct). Were it not for the Grace and Mercy of Allah unto you all but a few of you would have fallen into the clutches of Satan.

7:200. If a suggestion from Satan assail thy (mind) seek refuge with Allah; for He heareth and knoweth (all things).

7:201. Those who fear Allah when a thought of evil from Satan assaults them bring Allah to remembrance when lo! they see (aright)!

17:64. (Allah said to Satan) "Lead to destruction those whom thou canst among them with thy (seductive) voice; make assaults on them with thy cavalry and thy infantry; mutually share with them wealth and children; and make promises to them. But Satan promises them nothing but deceit.

17:65. (Allah says) "As for My servants no authority shalt thou have over them." Enough is thy Lord for a Disposer of affairs.

22:52. Never did We send an apostle or a prophet before thee but when he framed a desire Satan threw some (vanity) into his desire: but Allah will cancel anything (vain) that Satan throws in and Allah will confirm (and establish) His Signs: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom:

22:53. That He may make the suggestions thrown in by Satan but a trial for those in whose hearts is a disease and who are hardened of heart: verily the wrongdoers are in a schism far (from the Truth):

Do Not Worship Satan

19:44. (Abraham said)"O my father! serve not Satan: for Satan is a

rebel against (Allah) Most Gracious.

36:59. (Allah will say to the unbelievers) And O ye in sin! get ye apart this Day (Day of Judgement) !

36:60. "Did I not enjoin on you O ye children of Adam that ye should not worship Satan; for that he was to you an enemy avowed?

36:61. "And that ye should worship Me (for that) this was the Straight Way?

Let Not Satan Seduce You

7:27. O ye children of Adam! let not Satan seduce you in the same manner as he got your parents out of the garden stripping them of their raiment to expose their shame: for he and his tribe watch you from a position where ye cannot see them: We made the evil ones friends (only) to those without faith.

Remembrance of Allah Keeps Satan Away

43:36. If anyone withdraws himself from remembrance of (Allah) Most Gracious We appoint for him an evil one to be an intimate companion to him.

The Unbelievers Rely on Satan in Vain

8:48. Remember Satan made their (sinful) acts seem alluring to them and said: "No one among men can overcome you this day while I am near to you (the enemies of believers)": but when the two forces came in sight of each other he turned on his heels and said: "Lo! I am clear of you; lo! I see what ye see not; lo! I fear Allah; for Allah is strict in punishment.

14:22. And Satan will say when the matter is decided: "It was Allah Who gave you a promise of truth: I too promised but I failed in my promise to you. I had no authority over you except to call you but ye listened to me: then reproach not me but reproach your own souls. I cannot listen to your cries nor can ye listen to mine. I reject your former act in associating me with Allah. For wrongdoers there must be a Grievous Penalty."

31:21. When they are told to follow the (revelation) that Allah has sent down they say: "Nay we shall follow the ways that we found our fathers (following)." What! even if it is Satan beckoning them to the Penalty of the (Blazing) Fire!

34:20. And on them did Satan prove true his idea and they followed him all but a Party that believed.

34:21. But he had no authority over them except that We might test the man who believes in the Hereafter from him who is in doubt concerning it: and thy Lord doth watch over all things.

Materialism

Materialism Is Discouraged

9:24. (Muhammad) Say: If it be that your fathers your sons your brothers your mates or your kindred; the wealth that ye have

gained; the commerce in which ye fear a decline; or the dwellings in which ye delight are dearer to you than Allah or His apostle or the striving in his cause; then wait until Allah brings about His decision: and Allah guides not the rebellious.

9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.

9:55. Let not their wealth nor their (following in) sons dazzle thee (Muhammad): in reality Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this life and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:85. Nor let their wealth nor their (following in) sons Dazzle thee (Muhammad): Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this world and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

17:27. Verily spendthrifts are brothers of the Evil Ones ; and the Evil One is to his Lord (Himself) ungrateful.

20:131. Nor strain thine (Muhammad) eyes in longing for the things We have given for enjoyment to parties of them the splendour of the life of this world through which We test them: but the provision of thy Lord is better and more enduring.

28:76. Qarun was doubtless, of the people of Moses; but he acted insolently towards them: such were the treasures We had bestowed on him that their very keys would have been a burden to a body of strong men: Behold his people said to him: "Exult not for Allah loveth not those who exult (in riches).

33:28. O Prophet! say to thy Consorts: "If it be that ye desire the life of this world and its glitter then come! I will provide for your enjoyment and set you free in a handsome manner."

57:20. Know ye (all) that the life of this world is but play and amusement pomp and mutual boasting and multiplying (in rivalry) among yourselves riches and children: Here is a similitude: How rain and the growth which it brings forth delight (the hearts of) the tillers; soon it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then it becomes dry and crumbles away. But in the Hereafter is a Penalty severe (for the devotees of wrong) and Forgiveness from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure (for the devotees of Allah). And what is the life of this world but goods and chattels of deception?

63:9. O ye who believe! let not your riches or your children divert you from the remembrance of Allah. If any act thus the loss is their own.

89:20. And ye (Man) love wealth with inordinate love!

92:11. Nor will his (Man's) wealth profit him when he falls headlong (into the Pit).

100:8. And violent is he (Man) in his love of wealth.

102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things
102:2. Until ye visit the graves.
102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).
102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!
102:5. Nay were ye to know with certainty of mind (Ye would beware!)
102:6. Ye shall certainly see Hell Fire
104:2. Who pileth up wealth and layeth it by
104:3. Thinking that his wealth would make him last for ever!
111:2. No profit to him from all his wealth and all his gains!

Parable of the Garden for Those Who Are Proud of Wealth

18:32. Set forth to them the parable of two men: for one of them We provided two gardens of grapevines and surrounded them with date-palms: in between the two We placed corn-fields.
18:33. Each of those gardens brought forth its produce and failed not in the least therein: in the midst of them We caused a river to flow.
18:34. (Abundant) was the produce this man had: he said to his companion in the course of a mutual argument: "More wealth have I than you and more honour and power in (my following of) men."
18:35. He went into his garden in a state (of mind) unjust to his soul: He said "I deem not that this will ever perish.
18:36. "Nor do I deem that the Hour (of Judgment) will (ever) come: even if I am brought back to my Lord I shall surely find (there) something better in exchange."
18:37. His companion said to him in the course of the argument with him: "Dost thou deny Him Who created thee out of dust then out of a sperm- drop then fashioned thee into a man?
18:38. "But (I think) for my part that He is Allah my Lord and none shall I associate with my Lord.
18:39. "Why didst thou not as thou wentest into thy garden say: `Allah's Will (be done)! There is no power but with Allah!' If thou dost see me less than thee in wealth and sons
18:40. "It may be that my Lord will give me something better than thy garden and that He will send on thy garden thunderbolts (by way of reckoning) from heaven making it (but) slippery sand!
18:41. "Or the water of the garden will run off underground so that thou wilt never be able to find it."
18:42. So his fruits (and enjoyment) were encompassed (with ruin) and he remained twisting and turning his hands over what he had spent on his property which had (now) tumbled to pieces to its very foundations and he could only say "Woe is me! would I had never ascribed partners to my Lord and Cherisher!"
18:43. Nor had he numbers to help him against Allah nor was he able to deliver himself.

Parable of Wind for Those Who Live for This Material Life

3:117. What they spend in the life of this (material) world may be likened to a wind which brings a nipping frost: it strikes and destroys the harvest of men who have wronged their own souls; it is not Allah that hath wronged them but they wrong themselves.

Mischief

Do No Mischief on Earth

7:56. Do no mischief on the earth after it hath been set in order but call on Him with fear and longing (in your hearts): for the mercy of Allah is (always) near to those who do good.

7:74. "And remember how He (Allah) made you inheritors after the ad people and gave you habitations in the land: ye build for yourselves palaces and castles in (open) plains and carve out homes in the mountains; so bring to remembrance the benefits (ye have received) from Allah and refrain from evil and mischief on the earth."

11:116. Why were there not among the generations before you persons possessed of balanced good sense prohibiting (men) from mischief in the earth except a few among them whom We saved (from harm)? But the wrongdoers pursued the enjoyment of the good things of life which were given them and persisted in sin.

13:25. But those who break the Covenant of Allah after having plighted their word thereto and cut asunder those things which Allah has commanded to be joined and work mischief in the land on them is the Curse; for them is the terrible Home!

Moderation

Moderation (Spend According to You Means)

65:7. Let the man of means spend according to his means: and the man whose resources are restricted let him spend according to what Allah has given him. Allah puts no burden on any person beyond what He has given him. After a difficulty Allah will soon grant relief.

Wastage and Extravagance Condemned

4:6. Make trial of orphans until they reach the age of marriage; if then ye find sound Judgment in them release their property to them; but consume it not wastefully nor in haste against their growing up. If the guardian is well-off let him claim no remuneration but if he is poor let him have for himself what is just and reasonable. When ye release their property to them take witnesses in their presence: but all-sufficient is Allah in taking account.

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.
7:31. O children of Adam! wear your beautiful apparel at every time and place of prayer: eat and drink: but waste not by excess for Allah loveth not the wasters.
17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.
17:27. Verily spendthrifts are brothers of the Evil Ones; and the Evil One is to his Lord (Himself) ungrateful.
25:67. (Believers are) Those who when they spend are not extravagant and not niggardly but hold a just (balance) between those (extremes);
26:151. "And follow not the bidding of those who are extravagant

Modesty

Modesty in Looks and Clothing

24:30. Say to the believing men that they should lower their gaze and guard their modesty: that will make for greater purity for them: and Allah is well acquainted with all that they do.
24:31. And say to the believing women that they should lower their gaze and guard their modesty; that they should not display their beauty and ornaments except what (must ordinarily) appear thereof; that they should draw their veils over their bosoms and not display their beauty except to their husbands their fathers their husbands' fathers their sons their husbands' sons their brothers or their brothers' sons or their sisters' sons or their women or the slaves whom their right hands possess or male servants free of physical needs or small children who have no sense of the shame of sex; and that they should not strike their feet in order to draw attention to their hidden ornaments. And O ye Believers! turn ye all together towards Allah that ye may attain Bliss.
24:58. O ye who believe! let those whom your right hands possess and the (children) among you who have not come of age ask your permission (before they come to your presence) on three occasions before morning prayer; the while ye doff your clothes for the noonday heat; and after the late-night prayer: these are your three times of undress: outside those times it is not wrong for you or for them to move about attending to each other: thus does Allah make clear the Signs to you: for Allah is full of

knowledge and wisdom.

24:59. But when the children among you come of age let them (also) ask for permission as do those senior to them (in age): thus does Allah make clear His Signs to you: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.

24:60. Such elderly women as are past the prospect of marriage there is no blame on them if they lay aside their (outer) garments provided they make not a wanton display of their beauty: but it is best for them to be modest: and Allah is One Who sees and knows all things.

33:32. O Consorts (wives) of the Prophet! ye are not like any of the (other) women: if ye do fear (Allah) be not too complaisant of speech lest one in whose heart is a disease should be moved with desire: but speak ye a speech (that is) just.

33:33. And stay quietly in your houses and make not a dazzling display like that of the former Times of Ignorance; and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle. And Allah only wishes to remove all abomination from you ye Members of the Family and to make you pure and spotless.

33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

33:53. O ye who Believe! enter not the Prophet's houses until leave is given you for a meal (and then) not (so early as) to wait for its preparation: but when ye are invited enter; and when ye have taken your meal disperse without seeking familiar talk. Such (behaviour) annoys the Prophet: He is ashamed to dismiss you but Allah is not ashamed (to tell you) the truth. And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything ye want ask them from before a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that ye should annoy Allah's Apostle or that ye should marry his widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in Allah's sight an enormity.

33:55. There is no blame (on these ladies if they appear) before their fathers or their sons their brothers or their brothers' sons or their sisters' sons or their women or the (slaves) whom their right hands possess. And (ladies) fear Allah: for Allah is Witness to all things.

33:59. O prophet! tell thy wives and daughters and the believing women that they should cast their outer garments over their persons (when abroad): that is most convenient that they

should be known (as such) and not molested: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Modesty in Walk

31:19. "And be moderate in thy pace and lower thy voice; for the harshest of sounds without doubt is the braying of the ass."

Monasticism

An Invention of Christians

5:82. Strongest among men in enmity to the believers wilt thou find the Jews and Pagans; and nearest among them in love to the believers wilt thou find those who say: "We are Christians:" because amongst these are men devoted to learning and men who have renounced the world and they are not arrogant.

57:26. And We (Allah) sent Noah and Abraham and established in their line Prophet-hood and Revelation: and some of them were on right guidance but many of them became rebellious transgressors.

57:27. Then in their wake We followed them up with (others of) Our apostles: We sent after them Jesus the son of Mary and bestowed on him the Gospel; and We ordained in the hearts of those who followed him Compassion and Mercy. But the monasticism which they invented for themselves We did not prescribe for them: (We commanded) only the seeking for the Good pleasure of Allah; but that they did not foster as they should have done. Yet We bestowed on those among them who believed their (due) reward but many of them are rebellious transgressors.

Mosques

To Be Maintained by Believers

9:17. It is not for such as join gods with Allah to visit or maintain the mosques of Allah while they witness against their own souls to infidelity. The works of such bear no fruit: in fire shall they dwell.

9:18. The mosques of Allah shall be visited and maintained by such as believe in Allah and the Last Day establish regular prayers and practice regular charity and fear none (at all) except Allah. It is they who are expected to be on true guidance.

Oaths

Oaths to Be Fulfilled

16:91. Fulfil the covenant of Allah when ye have entered into it and break not your oaths after ye have confirmed them; indeed ye have made Allah your surety; for Allah knoweth all that ye do.

16:92. And be not like a woman who breaks into untwisted strands they yarn which she has spun after it has become strong. Nor take your oaths to practice deception between yourselves lest one party should be more numerous than another: for Allah will test you by this; and on the Day of Judgement He will certainly make clear to you (the truth of) that wherein ye disagree.

16:94. And take not your oaths to practice deception between yourselves with the result that someone's foot may slip after it was firmly planted; and ye may have to taste the evil (consequences) of having hindered (men) from the path of Allah and a mighty Wrath descend on you.

23:8. (Believers are) Those who faithfully observe their trust and their covenants;

48:10. Verily those who plight their fealty to thee(Muhammad) do no less than plight their fealty to Allah: the Hand of Allah is over their hands: Then anyone who violates His oath does so to the harm of his own soul and anyone who fulfils what he has covenanted with Allah, Allah will soon grant him a great Reward.

70:32. And (Believers are) those who respect their trusts and covenants;

Penance for Breaking Oaths

5:89. Allah will not call you to account for what is futile in your oaths but He will call you to account for your deliberate oaths: for expiation feed then indigent persons on a scale of the average for the food of your families; or clothe them; or give a slave his freedom. If that is beyond your means fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths ye have sworn. But keep to your oaths. Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs that ye may be grateful.

Obedience to Allah and the Prophet

Follow the Exemplar - Muhammad (pbuh)

Follow the Sunnah, as much as is possible (the traditions) of the Prophet as long as they do not contradict the Qur'an

33:21. Ye have indeed in the Apostle of Allah (Muhammad) an excellent exemplar, for anyone whose hope is in Allah and the Final Day and who engages much in the praise of Allah.

Nothing Is Dearer Than Allah and Muhammad (pbuh)

9:24. (O Muhammad) Say: If it be that your fathers your sons your brothers your mates or your kindred; the wealth that ye have gained; the commerce in which ye fear a decline; or the dwellings in which ye delight are dearer to you than Allah or

His apostle or the striving in his cause; then wait until Allah brings about His decision: and Allah guides not the rebellious.

Obey Allah and the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh)

3:31. (Muhammad) Say: "If ye do love Allah follow me: Allah will love you and forgive you your sins for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

3:32. (Muhammad) Say: "Obey Allah and His Apostle"; but if they turn back Allah loveth not those who reject Faith.

3:101. And how would ye deny faith while unto you are rehearsed the Signs of Allah and among you lives the Apostle? Whoever holds firmly to Allah will be shown a way that is straight.

3:132. And obey Allah and the Apostle; that ye may obtain mercy.

3:179. Allah will not leave the believers in the state in which ye are now until He separates what is evil from what is good. Nor will He disclose to you the secrets of the Unseen. But He chooses of his Apostles (for the purpose) whom He pleases. So believe in Allah and His Apostles: and if ye believe and do right ye have a reward without measure.

4:59. O ye who believe! obey Allah and obey the Apostle and those charged with authority among you. If ye differ in anything among yourselves refer it to Allah and His Apostle if ye do believe in Allah and the Last Day: that is best and most suitable for final determination.

4:69. All who obey Allah and the Apostle are in the company of those on whom is the Grace of Allah of the Prophets (who teach) the sincere (lovers of truth) the witnesses (who testify) and the righteous (who do good): ah! what a beautiful fellowship!.

4:136. O ye who believe! believe in Allah and his Apostle and the scripture which He hath sent to His Apostle and the scripture which He sent to those before (Muhammad). And who denieth Allah His angels His Books His Apostles and the Day of Judgment hath gone far, far astray.

4:170. O mankind! the Apostle hath come to you in truth from Allah: believe in him (Muhammad) : it is best for you. But if ye reject faith to Allah belong all things in the heavens and on earth: and Allah is All-Knowing All-Wise.

5:56. As to those who turn (for friendship) to Allah His Apostle and the (fellowship of) believers it is the fellowship of Allah that must certainly triumph.

5:92. Obey Allah and obey the Apostle and beware (of evil): if ye do turn back know ye that it is Our Apostle's duty to proclaim (the Message) in the clearest manner.

7:157. "Those who follow the apostle the unlettered prophet (Muhammad) whom they (Jews & Christian) find mentioned in their own (Scriptures); in the law and the Gospel; for he (Muhammad) commands them what is just and forbids them

what is evil: he allows them as lawful what is good (and pure) and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure); He releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So it is those who believe in him honour him help him and follow the light which is sent down with him it is they who will prosper."

8:1. They ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning (things taken as) spoils of war. Say: "(such) spoils are at the disposal of Allah and the Apostle: so fear Allah and keep straight the relations between yourselves: obey Allah and His apostle if ye do believe."

8:20. O ye who believe! obey Allah and his apostle and turn not away from him when ye hear (him speak).

8:21. Nor be like those who say "we hear" but listen not:

8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.

8:23. If Allah had found in them any good He would indeed have made them listen; (as it is) if He had made them listen they would but have turned back and declined (faith).

8:24. O ye who believe! give your response to Allah and His apostle when He calleth you to that which will give you life; and know that Allah cometh in between a man and his heart and that it is He to whom Ye shall (all) be gathered.

8:27. O ye that believe! betray not the trust of Allah and the apostle nor misappropriate knowingly things entrusted to you.

8:64. O Apostle! sufficient unto thee is Allah (unto thee) and unto those who follow thee among the believers.

24:54. (Muhammad) Say: "Obey Allah and obey the Apostle: but if ye turn away he is only responsible for the duty placed on him and ye for that placed on you. If ye obey him ye shall be on right guidance. The Apostle's duty is only to preach the clear (Message)."

33:36. It is not fitting for a Believer man or woman when a matter has been decided by Allah and His Apostle to have any option about their decision: if anyone disobeys Allah and His Apostle he is indeed on a clearly wrong Path.

33:57. Those who annoy Allah and his Apostle Allah has cursed them in this world and in the Hereafter and has prepared for them a humiliating Punishment.

33:70. O ye who believe! fear Allah and (always) say a word directed to the Right:

33:71. That He may make your conduct whole and sound and forgive you your sins: he that obeys Allah and His Apostle has already attained the highest Achievement.

47:33. O ye who believe! obey Allah and obey the Apostle and make not vain your deeds!

48:8. We have truly sent thee as a witness as a bringer of Glad Tidings

and as a Warner:

48:9. In order that ye (o men) may believe in Allah and His Apostle that ye may assist and honour Him and celebrate his praises morning and evening.

48:10. Verily those who plight their fealty to thee (Muhammad) do no less than plight their fealty to Allah: the Hand of Allah is over their hands: Then anyone who violates His oath does so to the harm of his own soul and anyone who fulfils what he has covenanted with Allah, Allah will soon grant him a great Reward.

49:1. O ye who believe! put not yourselves forward before Allah and His Apostle: But fear Allah: for Allah is He who hears and knows all things.

49:14. The desert Arabs say "We believe." Say "Ye have no faith; but ye (only) say `We have submitted our wills to Allah.' For not yet has Faith entered your hearts. But if ye obey Allah and His Apostle He will not belittle aught of your deeds: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

57:21. Be ye foremost (in seeking) forgiveness from your Lord and a Garden (of Bliss) the width whereof is as the width of heaven and earth prepared for those who believe in Allah and His apostles: that is the Grace of Allah which He bestows on whom He pleases: and Allah is the Lord of Grace abounding.

57:28. O ye that believe! fear Allah and believe in His apostle and He will bestow on you a double portion of His Mercy: He will provide for you a light by which ye shall walk (straight in your path) and He will forgive you (your past): For Allah is Oft-Forgiving. Most Merciful:

61:10. O ye who believe! shall I lead you to a bargain that will save you from a grievous Penalty?

61:11. That ye believe in Allah and His Apostle and that ye strive (your utmost) in the Cause of Allah with your property and your persons: that will be best for you if ye but knew!

64:11. No kind of calamity can occur except by the leave of Allah: and if anyone believes in Allah (Allah) guides his heart (aright): for Allah knows all things.

64:12. So obey Allah and obey His Apostle; but if ye turn back the duty of Our Apostle is but to proclaim (the Message) clearly and openly.

72:22. Say: "No one can deliver me (Muhammad) from Allah (if I were to disobey Him) nor should I find refuge except in Him.

72:23. "Unless I proclaim what I receive from Allah and His Messages: for any that disobey Allah and His Apostle for them is Hell: they shall dwell therein forever."

73:15. We have sent to you (O men!) an apostle (Muhammad) to be a witness concerning you even as We sent an apostle to Pharaoh.

73:16. But Pharaoh disobeyed the apostle (Moses) ; so We seized him

with a heavy Punishment.

73:17. Then how shall ye if ye deny (Allah) guard yourselves against a Day that will make children hoary-headed?

Those Who Do Not Believe In Muhammad (pbuh) Will Perish

9:80. Whether thou ask for their forgiveness or not (their sin is unforgivable): if thou ask seventy times for their forgiveness Allah will not forgive them: because they have rejected Allah and His apostle; and Allah guideth not those who are perversely rebellious.

108:3. For he who hateth thee (Muhammad) he will be cut off (from Future Hope).

Parents and Children

Breast Feeding a Child May Be Done Up to Two Years

2:233. The mothers shall give suck to their offspring for two whole years if the father desires to complete the term. But he shall bear the cost of their food and clothing on equitable terms. No soul shall have a burden laid on it greater than it can bear. No mother shall be treated unfairly on account of her child nor father on account of his child. An heir shall be chargeable in the same way if they both decide on weaning by mutual consent and after due consultation there is no blame on them. If ye decide on a foster-mother for your offspring there is no blame on you provided ye pay (the mother) what ye offered on equitable terms. But fear Allah and know that Allah sees well what ye do.

Give Them Company and Revere Them at All Cost

31:14. And We have enjoined on man (to be good) to his parents: in travail upon travail did his mother bear him and in years twain was his weaning: (hear the command) "Show gratitude to Me and to thy parents: to Me is (thy final) Goal.

31:15. "But if they strive to make the join in worship with Me things of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."

29:8. We have enjoined on man kindness to parents: but if they (either of them) strive (to force) thee to join with Me (in worship) anything of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not. Ye have (all) to return to Me and I will tell you (the truth) of all that ye did.

Obligations to Parents

2:83. And remember We took a covenant from the children of Israel (to this effect): worship none but Allah; treat with kindness

your parents and kindred and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity. Then did ye turn back except a few among you and ye backslide (even now).

2:215. They ask thee (O Muhammad) what they should spend (in charity). Say: Whatever ye spend that is good is for parents and kindred and orphans and those in want and for wayfarers. And whatever ye do that is good Allah knoweth it well.

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;

6:151. (O Muhammad) Say: "Come I will rehearse what Allah hath (really) prohibited you from": join not anything as equal with Him; be good to your parents: kill not your children on a plea of want; We provide sustenance for you and for them; come not nigh to shameful deeds whether open or secret; take not life which Allah hath made sacred except by way of justice and law: thus doth He command you that ye may learn wisdom.

17:23. Thy Lord hath decreed that ye worship none but Him and that ye be kind to parents. Whether one or both of them attain old age in thy life say not to them a word of contempt nor repel them but address them in terms of honour.

17:24. And out of kindness lower to them (parents) the wing of humility and say: "My Lord! bestow on them Thy Mercy even as they cherished me in childhood."

17:28. And even if thou hast to turn away from them in pursuit of the Mercy from thy Lord which thou dost expect yet speak to them a word of easy kindness.

29:8. We have enjoined on man kindness to parents: but if they (either of them) strive (to force) thee to join with Me (in worship) anything of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not. Ye have (all) to return to Me and I will tell you (the truth) of all that ye did.

31:14. And We have enjoined on man (to be good) to his parents: in travail upon travail did his mother bear him and in years twain was his weaning: (hear the command) "Show gratitude to Me and to thy parents: to Me is (thy final) Goal.

31:15. "But if they strive to make the join in worship with Me things of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."

46:15. We have enjoined on man Kindness to his parents: in pain did his mother bear him and in pain did she give him birth. The

carrying of the (child) to his weaning is (a period of) thirty months. At length when he reaches the age of full strength and attains forty years he says "O my Lord! grant me that I may be grateful for Thy favour which Thou hast bestowed upon me and upon both my parents and that I may work righteousness such as Thou mayest approve; and be gracious to me in my issue. Truly have I turned to Thee and truly do I bow (to Thee) in Islam."

46:16. Such are they from whom We shall accept the best of their deeds and pass by their ill deeds: (they shall be) among the Companions of the Garden: a promise of truth which was made to them (in this life).

Save Yourself and Your Family from Hell

66:6. O ye who believe! save yourselves and your families from a Fire whose fuel is Men and Stones over which are (appointed) angels stern (and) severe who flinch not (from executing) the Commands they receive from Allah but do (precisely) what they are commanded.

Some Of You Spouses And Children May Be Your Enemy

64:14. O ye who believe! truly among your spouse and your children are (some that are) enemies to yourselves: so beware of them! But if ye forgive and overlook and cover up (their faults) verily Allah is Oft- Forgiving Most Merciful.

Wealth or Children Can't Get You Closer to Allah

34:37. It is not your wealth nor your sons that will bring you nearer to Us in degree: but only those who believe and work Righteousness these are the ones for whom there is a multiplied Reward for their deeds while secure they (reside) in the dwellings on high!

63:9. O ye who believe! let not your riches or your children divert you from the remembrance of Allah. If any act thus the loss is their own.

64:15. Your riches and your children may be but a trial: but in the Presence of Allah is the highest Reward.

Disobey Parents Only If They Ask You To Commit Shirk

31:15. "But if they (parents) strive to make the join in worship with Me things of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."

Patience & Perseverance

Allah Is with Those Who Have Patience

7:137. And We made a people considered weak (and of no account) inheritors of lands in both east and west lands whereon We

sent down our blessings. The fair promise of the Lord was fulfilled for the children of Israel because they had patience and constancy and We levelled to the ground the great works and fine buildings which Pharaoh and his people erected (with such pride).

8:46. And obey Allah and His apostle; and fall into no disputes lest ye lose heart and your power depart; and be patient and persevering: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

8:65. O apostle! rouse the believers to the fight. If there are twenty amongst you patient and persevering they will vanquish two hundred: if a hundred they will vanquish a thousand of the unbelievers: for these are a people without understanding.

8:66. For the present Allah hath lightened your (task) for He knoweth that there is a weak spot in you: but (even so) if there are a hundred of you patient and persevering they will vanquish two hundred and if a thousand they will vanquish two thousand with the leave of Allah: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

11:115. And be steadfast in patience; for verily Allah will not suffer the reward of the righteous to perish.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:23. Gardens of perpetual bliss: they shall enter there as well as the righteous among their fathers their spouses and their offspring: and angels shall enter unto them from every gate (with the salutation):

13:24. "Peace unto you (the believers) for that ye persevered in patience! Now how excellent is the final Home!"

16:96. What is with you must vanish: what is with Allah will endure. And We will certainly bestow on those who patiently persevere their reward according to the best of their actions.

16:110. But verily thy Lord to those who leave their homes after trials and persecutions and who thereafter strive and fight for the faith and patiently persevere thy Lord after all this is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

21:85. And (remember) Ismail Idris and Zul-kifl all (men) of constancy and patience;

21:86. We admitted them to Our Mercy: for they were of the Righteous ones.

22:35. To those whose hearts when Allah is mentioned are filled with fear who show patient perseverance over their afflictions keep up regular prayer and spend (in charity) out of what we have bestowed upon them.

23:111. "I (Allah) have rewarded them this day (Day Of Judgement)for

their patience and constancy: they are indeed the ones that have achieved Bliss..."

25:75. Those (believers) are the ones who will be rewarded with the highest place in heaven because of their patient constancy; therein shall they be met with salutations and peace

28:54. Twice will they be given their reward, for that they have persevered that they avert Evil with Good, and that they spend (in charity) out of what We have given them.

28:80. But those who had been granted (true) knowledge said: "Alas for you! the reward of Allah (in the Hereafter) is best for those who believe and work righteousness: but this none shall attain save those who steadfastly persevere (in good)."

29:58. But those who believe and work deeds of righteousness to them shall We give a Home in Heaven lofty mansions beneath which flow rivers- -to dwell therein for aye; an excellent reward for those who do (good)!

29:59. Those who persevere in patience and put their trust in their Lord and Cherisher.

30:60. So patiently persevere: for verily the promise of Allah is true: nor let those shake thy firmness who have (themselves) no certainty of faith.

39:10. (O Muhammad) Say: "O ye my servants who believe! Fear your Lord: good is (the reward) for those who do good in this world. Spacious is Allah's earth! Those who patiently persevere will truly receive a reward without measure!"

41:35. And no one will be granted such goodness except those who exercise patience and self-restraint none but persons of the greatest good fortune.

76:12. And because they (the believers) were patient and constant He will reward them with a Garden and (garments of) silk.

76:13. Reclining in the (Garden) on raised thrones they will see there neither the sun's (excessive heat) nor (the moon's) excessive cold.

Persevere with Patience

2:45. Nay seek (Allah's) help with patient perseverance and prayer: it is indeed hard except to those who bring a lowly spirit.

2:153. O ye who believe! seek help with patient perseverance and prayer: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

2:155. Be sure We shall test you with something of fear and hunger some loss in goods or lives or the fruits (of your toil) but give glad tidings to those who patiently persevere.

2:156. Who say when afflicted with calamity: " To Allah we belong and to Him is our return."

2:249. When Talut set forth with the armies he said: "Allah will test you at the stream; if any drinks of its water he goes not with my army; only those who taste not of it go with me; a mere sip out

of the hand is excused." But they all drank of it except a few. When they crossed the river he and the faithful ones with him they said: "This day we cannot cope with Goliath and his forces." But those who were convinced that they must meet Allah said: "How oft by Allah's will hath a small force vanquished a big one? Allah is with those who steadfastly persevere."

3:17. (Believers are) Those who show patience firmness and self-control; who are true (in word and deed); who worship devoutly; who spend (in the way of Allah); and who pray for forgiveness in the early hours of the morning.

3:200. O ye who believe! persevere in patience and constancy: vie in such perseverance; strengthen each other; and fear Allah; that ye may prosper

6:34. Rejected were the Apostles before thee (Muhammad) : with patience and constancy they bore their rejection and their wrongs until Our aid did reach them: there is none that can alter the Words (and Decrees) of Allah. Already hast thou received some account of those Apostles.

7:87. "And if there is a party among you who believes in the message with which I have been sent and a party which does not believe hold yourselves in patience until Allah doth decide between us: for He is the best to decide."

7:128. Said Moses to his people: "Pray for help from Allah and (wait) in patience and constancy: for the earth is Allah's to give as a heritage to such of his servants as He pleaseth; and the end is (best) for the righteous.

8:46. And obey Allah and His apostle; and fall into no disputes lest ye lose heart and your power depart; and be patient and persevering: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

10:109. Follow thou (O Muhammad) the inspiration sent unto thee and be patient and constant till Allah doth decide: for He is the Best to decide.

11:49. Such are some of the stories of the Unseen which We (Allah) have revealed unto thee (O Muhammad) : before this neither thou nor thy People knew them. So persevere patiently: for the End is for those who are righteous.

11:115. And be steadfast in patience; for verily Allah will not suffer the reward of the righteous to perish.

16:126. And if ye do catch them (those who argue or attack) out catch them out no worse than they catch you out: but if ye show patience that is indeed the best (course) for those who are patient.

16:127. And do thou be patient for thy patience is but from Allah; nor grieve over them: and distress not thyself because of their plots.

16:128. For Allah is with those who restrain themselves and those who do good.

19:65. (Allah) "Lord of the heavens and of the earth and of all that is between them: so worship Him and be constant and patient in His worship: knowest thou of any who is worthy of the same Name as He?"

20:130. Therefore (O Muhammad) be patient with what they (unbelievers) say and celebrate (constantly) the praises of thy Lord before the rising of the sun and before its setting; yea celebrate them for part of the hours of the night and at the sides of the day: that thou mayest have (spiritual) joy.

21:85. And (remember) Ismail, Idris, and Zul-kifl all (men) of constancy and patience;

22:11. There are among men some who serve Allah as it were on the verge: if good befalls them they are therewith well content; but if a trial comes to them they turn on their faces: they lose both this world and the Hereafter: that is loss for all to see!

25:20. And the apostles whom We sent before thee (O Muhammad) were all (men) who ate food and walked through the streets: We have made some of you as a trial for others: will ye have patience? For Allah is One Who sees (all things).

31:17. "O my son (said Luqman)! establish regular prayer enjoin what is just and forbid what is wrong: and bear with patient constancy whatever betide thee; for this is firmness (of purpose) in (the conduct of) affairs.

31:31. Seest thou not that the ships sail through the Ocean by the grace of Allah? That He (Allah) may show you of His Signs? Verily in this are Signs for all who constantly persevere and give thanks.

32:24. And We (Allah) appointed from among them (Children of Israel) Leaders giving guidance under Our command so long as they persevered with patience and continued to have faith in Our Signs.

37:102. Then when (Abraham's son Ismail) reached (the age of) (serious) work with him he said: "O my son! I see in vision that I offer thee in sacrifice: now see what is thy view!" (The son) said: "O my father! do as thou art commanded: thou will find me if Allah so wills one practising Patience and Constancy!"

38:44. "And take in thy hand a little grass and strike therewith: and break not (thy oath)." Truly We found him full of patience and constancy: how excellent in Our service! Ever did he turn (to Us)!

40:55. Patiently then persevere: for the Promise of Allah is true: and ask forgiveness for thy fault and celebrate the Praises of thy Lord in the evening and in the morning.

40:77. So persevere in patience! For the Promise of Allah is true: and whether We show thee (in this life) some part of what We promise them or We take thy soul (to Our Mercy) (Before that) (in any case) it is to Us that they shall (all) return.

42:33. If it be His Will He can still the Wind: then would they become

motionless on the back of the (ocean). Verily in this are Signs for everyone who patiently perseveres and is grateful.

42:42. The blame is only against those who oppress men with wrongdoing and insolently transgress beyond bounds through the land defying right and justice: for such there will be a Penalty grievous.

42:43. But indeed if any show patience and forgive that would truly be an exercise of courageous will and resolution in the conduct of affairs.

46:35. Therefore patiently persevere (O Muhammad) as did (all) apostles of inflexible purpose; and be in no haste about the (Unbelievers). On the Day that they see the (Punishment) promised them (it will be) as if they had not tarried more than an hour in a single day. (Thine but) to proclaim the Message: but shall any be destroyed except those who transgress.

50:39. Bear then with patience all that they (unbelievers) say and celebrate the praises of thy Lord before the rising of the sun and before (its) setting

54:27. For We will send the she camel by way of trial for them. So watch them (o Saleh) and possess thyself in patience!

68:48. So wait with patience for the command of thy Lord and be not like the Companion of the Fish when he cried out in agony.

70:5. Therefore do thou hold Patience a Patience of beautiful (contentment).

74:7. But for thy Lord's (Cause) be patient and constant!

76:24. Therefore be patient with constancy to the Command of thy Lord and hearken not to the sinner or the ingrate among them.

103:2. Verily Man is in loss

103:3. Except such as have Faith and do righteous deeds and (join together) in the mutual teaching of Truth and of Patience and Constancy.

Relief after Every Difficulty - So Have Patience

94:5. So verily with every difficulty there is relief:

94:6. Verily with every difficulty there is relief.

65:7. Let the man of means spend according to his means: and the man whose resources are restricted let him spend according to what Allah has given him. Allah puts no burden on any person beyond what He has given him. After a difficulty Allah will soon grant relief.

94:5. So verily with every difficulty there is relief:

Seek Allah's Help through Patience and Prayer

2:153. O ye who believe! seek help with patient perseverance and prayer: for Allah is with those who patiently persevere.

Preordainment (Fate and Destiny)

Allah Does Not Wrong Any Soul (You Are Responsible for Your Own Act)

3:117. What they spend in the life of this (material) world may be likened to a wind which brings a nipping frost: it strikes and destroys the harvest of men who have wronged their own souls; it is not Allah that hath wronged them but they wrong themselves.

4:79. Whatever good (O man!) happens to thee is from Allah; but whatever evil happens to thee is from thy (own) soul. And We (Allah) have sent thee (O Muhammad) as an Apostle to (instruct) mankind: and enough is Allah for a witness.

4:111. And if anyone earns sin he earns it against his own soul: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.

6:70. Leave alone those who take their religion to be mere play and amusement and are deceived by the life of this world. But proclaim (to them) this (truth): that every soul delivers itself to ruin by its own acts: it will find for itself no protector or intercessor except Allah: if it offered every ransom (or reparation) none will be accepted: such is (the end of) those who deliver themselves to ruin by their own acts: they will have for drink (only) boiling water and for punishment one most grievous: for they persisted in rejecting Allah.

9:70. Hath not the story reached them of those before them? The people of Noah and Ad and Thamud; the people of Abraham the men of Madyan and the cities overthrown. To them came their apostles with clear signs. It is not Allah who wrongs them but they wrong their own souls.

10:44. Verily Allah will not deal unjustly with man in aught: it is man that wrongs his own soul.

11:101. It was not We that wronged them: they wronged their own souls: the deities other than Allah whom they invoked profited them no whit when there issued the decree of thy Lord: nor did they add aught (to their lot) but perdition!

16:33. Do the (ungodly) wait until the angels come to them or there comes the Command of thy Lord (for their doom)? So did those who went before them. But Allah wronged them not: nay they wronged their own souls.

24:50. Is it that there is a disease in their (unbelievers) hearts? Or do they doubt or are they in fear that Allah and His Apostle will deal unjustly with them? Nay it is they themselves who do wrong.

30:9. Do they (unbelievers) not travel through the earth and see what was the End of those before them? They were superior to them in strength: they tilled the soil and populated it in greater numbers than these have done: there came to them their apostles

with Clear (Signs) (which they rejected to their own destruction): it was not Allah Who wronged them but they wronged their own souls.

35:32. Then We (Allah) have given the Book for inheritance to such of Our servants as We have chosen: but there are among them some who wrong their own souls; some who follow a middle course; and some who are by Allah's leave foremost in good deeds; that is the highest Grace.

39:41. Verily We (Allah) have revealed the Book to thee(O Muhammad) in Truth for (instructing) mankind. He then that receives guidance benefits his own soul: but he that strays injures his own soul. Nor art thou set over them to dispose of their affairs.

Misfortune Is Due to Own Deeds

4:79. Whatever good (O man!) happens to thee is from Allah; but whatever evil happens to thee is from thy (own) soul. And We have sent thee as an Apostle to (instruct) mankind: and enough is Allah for a witness.

42:30. Whatever misfortune happens to you is because of the things your hands have wrought and for many (of them) He grants forgiveness.

42:48. If then they (Unbelievers) turn away We have not sent thee (O Muhammad) as a guard over them. Thy duty is but to convey (the Message). And truly when We give man a taste of Mercy from Ourselves He doth exult thereat but when some ill happens to him on account of the deeds which His hands have sent forth truly then is man ungrateful!

One Can Change Ones Own Condition

13:10. It is the same (to Him) whether any of you conceal his speech or declare it openly; whether he lie hid by night or walk freely by day.

13:11. For each (such person) there are (angels) in succession before and behind him: they guard him by command of Allah. Verily never will Allah change the condition of a people until they change it themselves (with their own souls). But when (once) Allah willeth a people's punishment there can be no turning it back nor will they find besides Him any to protect.

Your Action Is a Reflection of Your Destiny

4:79. Whatever good (O man!) happens to thee is from Allah; but whatever evil happens to thee is from thy (own) soul. And We have sent thee as an Apostle to (instruct) mankind: and enough is Allah for a witness.

42:30. Whatever misfortune happens to you is because of the things your hands have wrought and for many (of them) He grants forgiveness.

42:48. If then they (Unbelievers) turn away We have not sent thee (O

Muhammad) as a guard over them. Thy duty is but to convey (the Message). And truly when We give man a taste of Mercy from Ourselves He doth exult thereat but when some ill happens to him on account of the deeds which His hands have sent forth truly then is man ungrateful!

Previous Revelations

Believe in the Qur'an and Previous Revelations

2:62. Those who believe (in the Qur'an) and those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Christians and the Sabians and who believe in Allah and the last day and work righteousness shall have their reward with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

5:69. Those who believe (in the Qur'an) those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Sabians and the Christians any who believe in Allah and the Last Day and work righteousness on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

7:157. "Those who follow the apostle (Muhammad) the unlettered prophet whom they (Jews & Christians) find mentioned in their own (Scriptures); in the law and the Gospel; for he commands them what is just and forbids them what is evil: he allows them as lawful what is good (and pure) and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure); He releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So it is those who believe in him honour him help him and follow the light which is sent down with him it is they who will prosper."

7:170. As to those who hold fast by the Book and establish regular prayer; never shall We suffer the reward of the righteous to perish.

Prosperity and Success

Success or Failure Is Governed by the Purification of One's Soul

62:2. It is He Who has sent amongst the Unlettered an apostle from among themselves to rehearse to them His Signs to sanctify them and to instruct them in Scripture and Wisdom although they had been before in manifest error

91:7. By the Soul and the proportion and order Given to it;

91:8. And its enlightenment as to its wrong and its right;

91:9. Truly he succeeds that purifies it

91:10. And he fails that corrupts it!

Who Will Prosper As Defined by Allah

2:2. This is the Book; in it is guidance sure without doubt to those who fear Allah.

2:3. Who believe in the Unseen are steadfast in prayer and spend

out of what We have provided for them.

2:4. And who believe in the Revelation sent to thee and sent before thy time and (in their hearts) have the assurance of the Hereafter.

2:5. They are on (true) guidance from their Lord and it is these who will prosper.

2:189. They ask thee concerning the new moons. Say: they are but signs to mark fixed periods of time in (the affairs of) men and for pilgrimage. It is no virtue if ye enter your houses from the back; it is virtue if ye fear Allah. Enter houses through the proper doors and fear Allah that ye may prosper.

3:130. O ye who believe! devour not usury doubled and multiplied; but fear Allah; that ye may (really) prosper.

5:35. O ye who believe! do your duty to Allah seek the means of approach unto Him and strive with might and main in His cause: that ye may prosper.

5:90. O ye who believe! intoxicants and gambling (dedication of) stones and (divination by) arrows are an abomination of Satan's handiwork: eschew such (abomination) that ye may prosper.

5:100. Say: "Not equal are things that are bad and things that are good even though the abundance of the bad may dazzle thee; so fear Allah O ye that understand! that (so) ye may prosper."

7:8. The balance that day will be true (to a nicety): those whose scale (of good) will be heavy will prosper.

7:69. "Do ye wonder that there hath come to you a message from your Lord through a man of your own people to warn you? call in remembrance that he made you inheritors after the people of Noah and gave you a stature tall among the nations. Call in remembrance the benefits (ye have received) from Allah: that so Ye may prosper."

7:157. "Those who follow the apostle the unlettered prophet (Muhammad) whom they find mentioned in their own (Scriptures); in the law and the Gospel; for he commands them what is just and forbids them what is evil: he allows them as lawful what is good (and pure) and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure); He releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So it is those who believe in him honour him help him and follow the light which is sent down with him it is they who will prosper."

8:45. O ye who believe! when ye meet a force be firm and call Allah in remembrance much (and often); that ye may prosper.

9:88. But the apostle and those who believe with him strive and fight with their wealth and their persons: for them are (all) good things: and it is they who will prosper.

22:77. O ye who believe! bow down prostrate yourselves and adore your Lord; and do good; that ye may prosper.

31:2. These are Verses of the Wise Book,
31:3. A Guide and a Mercy to the Doers of Good,
31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.
31:5. These are on (true) guidance from their Lord; and these are the ones who will prosper.
62:10. And when the (Friday) Prayer is finished then may ye disperse through the land and seek of the Bounty of Allah: and celebrate the Praises of Allah often (and without stint): that ye may prosper.
87:10. The admonition will be received by those who fear (Allah):
87:11. But it will be avoided by those most unfortunate ones.
87:12. Who will enter the Great Fire
87:13. In which they will then neither die nor live.
87:14. But those will prosper who purify themselves.

Purification of Souls

Purify Your Souls

62:2. It is He Who has sent amongst the Unlettered an apostle from among themselves to rehearse to them His Signs to sanctify them and to instruct them in Scripture and Wisdom although they had been before in manifest error
91:7. By the Soul and the proportion and order Given to it;
91:8. And its enlightenment as to its wrong and its right;
91:9. Truly he succeeds that purifies it
91:10. And he fails that corrupts it!

Qur'an

Allah Commands That His Message Be Proclaimed

96:1. Proclaim! (or Read!) in the name of thy Lord and Cherisher Who created
96:2. Created man out of a (mere) clot of congealed blood:
96:3. Proclaim! And thy Lord is Most Bountiful
96:4. He Who taught (the use of) the Pen
96:5. Taught man that which he knew not.

Deaf Dumb and Blind Are Those Who Do Not Wish to Understand

2:171. The parable of those who reject faith is as if one were to shout like a goat-herd to things that listen to nothing but calls and cries; deaf dumb and blind they are void of wisdom.
7:179. Many are the Jinns and men We have made for Hell: They have hearts wherewith they understand not eyes wherewith they see not and ears wherewith they hear not. They are like cattle nay more misguided: for they are heedless (of warning).
8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.

Do Not Have Doubts on Allah's Revelation

3:60. The truth (comes) from Allah alone; so be not of those who doubt.

Follow the Best Meaning in the Qur'an

39:18. Those who listen to the Word and follow the best (meaning) in it (the Qur'an): those are the ones whom Allah has guided and those are the ones endued with understanding.

39:54. "Turn ye to your Lord (in repentance) and bow to His (Will) before the Penalty comes on you: after that ye shall not be helped.

39:55. "And follow the Best of (the courses) revealed to you from your Lord before the Penalty comes on you of a sudden while ye perceive not!-

Men of Understanding Will Grasp the Message of the Qur'an

2:269. He(Allah) granteth wisdom to whom He pleaseth; and he to whom wisdom is granted receiveth indeed a benefit overflowing; but none will grasp the message but men of understanding.

3:7. He(Allah) it is Who has sent down to thee the Book: in it are verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning); they are the foundation of the Book: others are allegorical. But those in whose hearts is perversity follow the part there of that is allegorical seeking discord and searching for its hidden meanings but no one knows its hidden meanings except Allah and those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: "We believe in the Book; the whole of it is from our Lord"; and none will grasp the Message except men of understanding.

14:52. Here is a Message for mankind: let them take warning therefrom and let them know that He is (no other than) One Allah: let men of understanding take heed.

38:29. (Here is) a Book which We have sent down unto thee full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.

39:18. Those who listen to the Word and follow the best (meaning) in it: those are the ones whom Allah has guided and those are the ones endued with understanding.

40:54. (Qur'an is) A Guide and a Message to men of understanding.

Qur'an Guides Those Who Want to Be Guided

47:17. But to those who receive Guidance He increases (the light of) Guidance and bestows on them their Piety and Restraint (from evil).

50:37. Verily in this is a Message for any that has a heart and understanding or who gives ear and earnestly witnesses (the truth).

Qur'an to Be Read, Recited and Understood

2:121. Those to whom We have sent the book study it as it should be studied; they are the ones that believe therein; those who reject

faith therein the loss is their own.

7:205. And do thou (O reader!) bring thy Lord to remembrance in thy (very) soul with humility and in reverence without loudness in words in the mornings and evenings; and be not thou of those who are unheedful.

16:98. When thou dost read the Qur'an seek Allah's protection from Satan the rejected one.

17:45. When thou dost recite the Qur'an We put between thee (O Muhammad) and those who believe not in the Hereafter a veil invisible:

17:106. (It is) a Qur'an which We have divided (into parts from time to time) in order that thou mightest recite it to men at intervals: We have revealed it by stages.

17:107. Say: "Whether ye believe in it or not it is true that those who were given knowledge beforehand when it is recited to them fall down on their faces in humble prostration"

18:27. And recite (and teach) what has been revealed to thee of the Book of thy Lord: none can change His Words and none wilt thou find as a refuge other than Him.

20:114. High above all is Allah the King the Truth! Be not in haste with the Qur'an before its revelation to thee (O Muhammad) is completed but say "O my Lord! advance me in knowledge."

23:68. Do they not ponder over the Word (of Allah) or has anything (new) come to them that did not come to their fathers of old?

28:52. Those to whom We sent the Book before this they do believe in this (Revelation);

28:53. And when it is recited to them they say: "We believe therein for it is the Truth from our Lord: indeed we have been Muslims (bowing to Allah's Will) from before this."

29:45. Recite what is sent of the Book by inspiration to thee (O Muhammad) and establish Regular Prayer: for Prayer restrains from shameful and unjust deeds; and remembrance of Allah is the greatest (thing in life) without doubt. And Allah knows the (deeds) that ye do.

32:15. Only those believe in Our (Allah's) Signs who when they are recited to them fall down in adoration and celebrate the praises of their Lord nor are they (ever) puffed up with pride.

33:34. And recite what is rehearsed to you in your homes of the Signs of Allah and His wisdom: for Allah understands the finest mysteries and is well- acquainted (with them).

35:29. Those who rehearse the Book of Allah establish regular Prayer and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them secretly and openly hope for a Commerce that will never fail:

38:29. (Here is) a Book which We have sent down unto thee (Muhammad) full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.

39:18. Those who listen to the Word and follow the best (meaning) in

it: those are the ones whom Allah has guided and those are the ones endued with understanding.

46:29. Behold We (Allah) turned towards thee (O Muhammad) a company of Jinns (quietly) listening to the Qur'an: when they stood in the presence thereof they said "Listen in silence!" When the (reading) was finished they returned to their people to warn (them of their sins).

59:21. Had We sent down this Qur'an on a mountain verily thou would have seen it humble itself and cleave asunder for fear of Allah such are the similitudes which We propound to men that they may reflect.

73:1. O thou (Muhammad) folded in garments!

73:2. Stand (to pray) by night but not all night

73:3. Half of it or a little less

73:4. Or a little more; and recite the Qur'an in slow measured rhythmic tones.

73:20. The Lord doth know that thou (O Muhammad) standest forth (to prayer) nigh two- thirds of the night or half the night or a third of the night and so doth a party of those with thee. But Allah doth appoint Night and Day in due measure. He knoweth that ye are unable to keep count thereof. So He hath turned to you (in mercy): read ye therefore of the Qur'an as much as may be easy for you. He knoweth that there may be (some) among you in ill-health; others travelling through the land seeking of Allah's bounty; yet others fighting in Allah's Cause. Read ye therefore as much of the Qur'an as may be easy (for you); and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan. And whatever good ye send forth for your souls Ye shall find it in Allah's presence yea better and greater in Reward. And seek ye the Grace of Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

75:16. Move not thy tongue concerning the (Qur'an) to make haste therewith.

Read the Qur'an Regularly

35:29. Those who rehearse the Book of Allah establish regular Prayer and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them secretly and openly hope for a Commerce that will never fail:

73:20. The Lord doth know that thou (O Muhammad) standest forth (to prayer) nigh two- thirds of the night or half the night or a third of the night and so doth a party of those with thee. But Allah doth appoint Night and Day in due measure. He knoweth that ye are unable to keep count thereof. So He hath turned to you (in mercy): read ye therefore of the Qur'an as much as may be easy for you. He knoweth that there may be (some) among you in ill-health; others travelling through the land seeking of Allah's bounty; yet others fighting in Allah's Cause. Read ye

therefore as much of the Qur'an as may be easy (for you); and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan. And whatever good ye send forth for your souls Ye shall find it in Allah's presence yea better and greater in Reward. And seek ye the Grace of Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Teach the Qur'an to Others

7:2. A Book revealed unto thee (Muhammad) so let thy heart be oppressed no more by any difficulty on that account that with it thou mightest warn (the erring) and teach the believers.

51:55. But teach (thy Message): for teaching benefits the Believers.

The Qur'an Is Easy to Understand and Remember

44:58. Verily We have made this (Qur'an) easy in thy tongue in order that they may give heed (addressed to the Prophet).

54:17. And We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?

54:22. But We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?

54:32. And We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?

54:40. And We have indeed made the Qur'an easy to understand and remember: then is there any that will receive admonition?

The Qur'an to Be Cared and Respected

4:82. Do they not consider the Qur'an (with care)? Had it been from other than Allah they would surely have found therein much discrepancy.

7:204. When the Qur'an is read listen to it with attention and hold your peace: that ye may receive Mercy.

17:107. (O Muhammad) Say: "Whether ye believe in it or not it is true that those who were given knowledge beforehand when it is recited to them fall down on their faces in humble prostration"

32:15. Only those believe in Our Signs who when they are recited to them fall down in adoration and celebrate the praises of their Lord nor are they (ever) puffed up with pride.

53:59. Do ye then wonder at this recital?

53:60. And will ye laugh and not weep

53:61. Wasting your time in vanities?

53:62. But fall ye down in prostration to Allah and adore (Him).

56:78. In a Book well-guarded

56:79. Which none shall touch but those who are clean:

The Qur'an to Be Recited Properly

73:1. O thou (Muhammad) folded in garments!

73:2. Stand (to pray) by night but not all night

73:3. Half of it or a little less

73:4. Or a little more; and recite the Qur'an in slow measured rhyth-

mic tones.

75:16. Move not thy tongue concerning the (Qur'an) to make haste therewith.

Those Who Reject the Qur'an Will Be Punished

3:4. Then those who reject Faith in the Signs of Allah will suffer the severest penalty and Allah is Exalted in Might Lord of Retribution.

7:182. Those who reject Our signs We shall gradually visit with punishment in ways they perceive not.

Toward Understanding the Qur'an

2:242. Thus doth Allah make clear His Signs to you: in order that ye may understand.

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

12:2. We have sent it down as an Arabic Qur'an in order that ye may learn wisdom.

2:219. They ask thee concerning wine and gambling. Say: "In them is great sin and some profit for men; but the sin is greater than the profit." They ask thee how much they are to spend; say: "What is beyond your needs." Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs: in order that ye may consider.

2:121. Those to whom We have sent the book study it as it should be studied; they are the ones that believe therein; those who reject faith therein the loss is their own.

2:230. So if a husband divorces his wife (irrevocably) he cannot after that remarry her until after she has married another husband and he has divorced her. In that case there is no blame on either of them if they reunite provided they feel that they can keep the limits ordained by Allah. Such are the limits ordained by Allah which He makes plain to those who understand.

3:7. He it is Who has sent down to thee the Book: in it are verses basic or fundamental (of established meaning); they are the foundation of the Book: others are allegorical. But those in whose hearts is perversity follow the part there of that is allegorical seeking discord and searching for its hidden meanings but no one knows its hidden meanings except Allah and those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say: "We believe in the Book; the whole of it is from our Lord"; and none will grasp the Message except men of understanding.

7:26. O ye children of Adam! We have bestowed raiment upon you to

cover your shame as well as to be an adornment to you but the raiment of righteousness that is the best. Such are among the signs of Allah that they may receive admonition!

12:2. We have sent it down as an Arabic Qur'an in order that ye may learn wisdom.

16:90. Allah commands justice the doing of good and liberality to kith and kin and He forbids all shameful deeds and injustice and rebellion: He instructs you that ye may receive admonition.

23:68. Do they not ponder over the Word (of Allah) or has anything (new) come to them that did not come to their fathers of old?

38:29. (Here is) a Book which We have sent down unto thee full of blessings that they may meditate on its Signs and that men of understanding may receive admonition.

39:18. Those who listen to the Word and follow the best (meaning) in it: those are the ones whom Allah has guided and those are the ones endued with understanding.

41:3. A Book whereof the verses are explained in detail a Qur'an in Arabic for people who understand

44:58. Verily We have made this (Qur'an) easy in thy tongue in order that they may give heed.

Religion of Islam (Din)

Accept Islam wholeheartedly

2:208. O ye who believe! enter into Islam whole-heartedly; and follow not the footsteps of the Evil One (Satan); for he is to you an avowed enemy.

Allah Has Chosen Islam and Has Done a Favour to Mankind

49:17. They impress on thee as favour that they have embraced Islam. Say "Count not your Islam as a favour upon me: Nay Allah has conferred a favour upon you that He has guided you to the Faith if ye be true and sincere.

5:3. Forbidden to you (for food) are: dead meat blood the flesh of swine and that on which hath been invoked the name of other than Allah that which hath been killed by strangling or by a violent blow or by a headlong fall or by being gored to death; that which hath been (partly) eaten by a wild animal; unless ye are able to slaughter it (in due form); that which is sacrificed on stone (altars); (forbidden) also is the division (of meat) by raffling with arrows: that is impiety. This day have those who reject faith given up all hope of your religion: yet fear them not but fear Me. This day have I perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But if any forced by hunger with no inclination to transgression Allah is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

24:55. Allah has promised to those among you who believe and work

righteous deeds that He will of a surety grant them in the land inheritance (of power) as He granted it to those before them; that He will establish in authority their religion the one which He has chosen for them; and that He will change (their state) after the fear in which they (lived) to one of security and peace: 'They will worship Me (alone) and not associate aught with Me.' If any do reject faith after this they are rebellious and wicked.

Believers Are to Protect One Another

8:73. The unbelievers are protectors of one another: unless ye (believers) do this (protect each other) there would be tumult and oppression on earth and great mischief.

Do Not Be Fanatical in Religion

4:171. O people of the Book! commit no excesses in your religion: nor say of Allah aught but truth. Christ Jesus the son of Mary was (no more than) an Apostle of Allah and His Word which He bestowed on Mary and a Spirit proceeding from Him: so believe in Allah and His Apostles. Say not "Trinity": desist: it will be better for you: for Allah is One Allah: glory be to him: (for Exalted is He) above having a son. To Him belong all things in the heavens and on earth. And enough is Allah as a Disposer of affairs.

5:77. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! exceed not in your religion the bounds (of what is proper) trespassing beyond the truth nor follow the vain desires of people who went wrong in times gone by who misled many and strayed (themselves) from the even way.

Do Not Create Division in Religion

3:103. And hold fast all together by the rope which Allah (stretches out for you) and be not divided among yourselves; and remember with gratitude Allah's favour on you; for ye were enemies and He joined your hearts in love so that by His grace ye became brethren; and ye were on the brink of the pit of fire and He saved you from it. Thus doth Allah make his signs clear to you: that ye may be guided.

3:105. Be not like those who are divided amongst themselves and fall into disputations after receiving clear signs; for them is a dreadful penalty.

6:159. As for those who divide their religion and break up into sects thou hast no part in them in the least: their affair is with Allah: He will in the end tell them the truth of all that they did.

21:92. Verily this Brotherhood of yours is a single Brotherhood and I am your Lord and Cherisher: therefore serve Me (and no other).

21:93. But (later generations) cut off their affair (of unity) one from

another: (yet) will they all return to Us.

30:31. Turn ye back in repentance to Him and fear Him: establish regular prayers and be not ye among those who join gods with Allah,

30:32. Those who split up their Religion and become (mere) Sects each party rejoicing in that which is with itself!

42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee (Muhammad) and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

Fellowship of Believers

5:55. Your (real) friends are (no less than) Allah His Apostle and the (fellowship of) believers those who establish regular prayers and regular charity and they bow down humbly (in worship).

Give Asylum and Security To Those Who Join Faith (In Islam)

9:6. If one amongst the pagans ask thee for asylum grant it to him so that he may hear the word of Allah and then escort him to where he can be secure: that is because they are men without knowledge.

Islam - Other Verses

2:112. Nay whoever submits his whole self to Allah and is a doer of good he will get his reward with his Lord; on such shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

3:19. The Religion before Allah is Islam (submission to His will): nor did the people of the Book dissent therefrom except through envy of each other after knowledge had come to them. But if any deny the Signs of Allah, Allah is swift in calling to account.

3:20. So if they (People Of The Book) dispute with thee say: "I have submitted my whole self to Allah and so have those who follow me." And say to the people of the Book and to those who are unlearned: "Do ye (also) submit yourselves?" If they do they are in right guidance but if they turn back thy duty is to convey the Message; and in Allah's sight are (all) His servants.

3:95. Say: "Allah speaketh the truth: follow the religion of Abraham the sane in faith; he was not of the pagans."

3:102. O ye who believe! fear Allah as He should be feared and die not except in a state of Islam.

4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.

6:14. (O Muhammad) Say: "Shall I take for my protector any other than Allah the Maker of the heavens and the earth? And He is

that feedeth but is not fed." Say: "Nay! but I am commanded to be the first of those who bow to Allah (in Islam) and be not thou of the company of those who join gods with Allah."

6:71. (O Muhammad) Say: "Shall we indeed call on others besides Allah things that can do us neither good nor harm and turn on our heels after receiving guidance from Allah? Like one whom the evil ones have made into a fool wandering bewildered through the earth his friends calling `Come to us' (vainly) guiding him to the Path." Say: "Allah's guidance is the (only) guidance and we have been directed to submit ourselves to the Lord of the worlds;

6:125. Those whom Allah (in His Plan) willeth to guide He openeth their breast to Islam; those whom He willeth to leave straying He maketh their breast close and constricted as if they had to climb up to the skies: thus doth Allah (heap) the penalty on those who refuse to believe.

10:105. "And further (thus): `Set thy face towards Religion with true piety and never in anywise be of the Unbelievers;

11:14. "If then they (your false gods) answer not your (call) know ye that this Revelation is sent down (replete) with the knowledge of Allah and that there is no god but He! Will ye even then submit (to Islam)?"

16:81. It is Allah who made out of the things He created some things to give you shade; of the hills He made some for your shelter; He made you garments to protect you from heat and coats of mail to protect you from your (mutual) violence. Thus does He complete his favours on you that ye may bow to His will (in Islam).

21:108. (O Muhammad) Say: "What has come to me by inspiration is that your Allah is One Allah: will ye therefore bow to His Will (in Islam)?"

22:34. To every people did We appoint rites (of sacrifice) that they might celebrate the name of Allah over the sustenance He gave them from animals (fit for food) but your Allah is one Allah: submit then your wills to Him (in Islam) and give thou the Good News to those who humble themselves

27:31. (Solomon wrote to the Queen)" `Be ye not arrogant against me but come to me in submission to the true Religion.' "

27:42. So when she (the Queen) arrived she was asked (by Solomon and his host) "Is this thy throne?" She said "It was just like this; and knowledge was bestowed on us in advance of this and we have submitted to Allah (in Islam)."

27:44. She 9the Queen) was asked to enter that lofty Palace: but when she saw it she thought it was a lake of water and she (tucked up her skirts) uncovering her legs. He said. "This is but a palace paved smooth with slabs of glass." She said: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul: I do (now) submit (in Islam) with

Solomon to the Lord of the Worlds."

27:81. Nor canst thou (O Muhammad) be a guide to the Blind (to prevent them) from straying; only those wilt thou get to listen who believe in Our Signs and they will bow in Islam.

27:91. For me I (Muhammad)have been commanded to serve the Lord of this City Him Who has sanctified it and to Whom (belong) all things: and I am commanded to be of those who bow in Islam to Allah's Will

29:46. And dispute ye not with the People of the Book except with means better (than mere disputation) unless it be with those of them who inflict wrong (and injury): but say "We believe in the Revelation which has come down to us and in that which came down to you; Our Allah and your Allah is one; and it is to Him we bow (in Islam)."

39:12. "And I am commanded to be the first of those who bow to Allah in Islam."

39:22. Is one whose heart Allah has opened to Islam so that he has received enlightenment from Allah (no better than one hard-hearted)? Woe to those whose hearts are hardened against celebrating the praises of Allah! They are manifestly wandering (in error)!

39:54. "Turn ye to your Lord (in repentance) and bow to His (Will) before the Penalty comes on you: after that ye shall not be helped.

40:66. (O Muhammad) Say: "I have been forbidden to invoke those whom ye invoke besides Allah seeing that the Clear Signs have come to me from my Lord: and I have been commanded to bow (in Islam) to the Lord of the Worlds."

41:33. Who is better in speech than one who calls (men) to Allah works righteousness and says "I am of those who bow in Islam"?

43:68. (Allah says) My devotees! no fear shall be on you that Day nor shall ye grieve

43:69. (Being) those who have believed in Our Signs and bowed (their wills to Ours) in Islam.

Islam Is a Single Brotherhood

21:92. Verily this Brotherhood of yours is a single Brotherhood and I am your Lord and Cherisher: therefore serve Me (and no other).

23:52. And verily this Brotherhood of yours is a single Brotherhood and I am your Lord and Cherisher: therefore fear Me (and no other).

49:10. The believers are but a single Brotherhood: So make peace and reconciliation between your two (contending) brothers: And fear Allah that ye may receive Mercy.

Islam Is Not a New Religion

16:123. So We (Allah) have taught thee (O Muhammad) the inspired

(message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."

42:13. The same religion has He (Allah) established for you (Muslims) as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee (O Muhammad)-and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

Islam Is the Final Disposition

3:85. If anyone desires a religion other than Islam (submission to Allah) never will it be accepted of him; and in the Hereafter he will be in the ranks of those who have lost (all spiritual good).

3:102. O ye who believe! fear Allah as He should be feared and die not except in a state of Islam.

5:3. Forbidden to you (for food) are: dead meat blood the flesh of swine and that on which hath been invoked the name of other than Allah that which hath been killed by strangling or by a violent blow or by a headlong fall or by being gored to death; that which hath been (partly) eaten by a wild animal; unless ye are able to slaughter it (in due form); that which is sacrificed on stone (altars); (forbidden) also is the division (of meat) by raffling with arrows: that is impiety. This day have those who reject faith given up all hope of your religion: yet fear them not but fear Me. This day have I perfected your religion for you completed my favour upon you and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But if any forced by hunger with no inclination to transgression Allah is indeed Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

48:28. It is He (Allah) who has sent His Apostle with Guidance and the Religion of Truth to proclaim it over all religion: and enough is Allah for a Witness.

Islam Is the Religion of All the Prophets (pbut)

2:130. And who turns away from the religion of Abraham but such as debase their souls with folly? Him We chose and rendered pure in this world: and he will be in the Hereafter in the ranks of the righteous.

2:131. Behold! his Lord said to him: "Bow (thy will to me)" He said: "I bow (my will) to the Lord and Cherisher of the universe."

2:132. And this was the legacy that Abraham left to his sons and so did Jacob; "O my sons! Allah hath chosen the faith for you; then die not except in the faith of Islam."

2:133. Were ye witnesses when death appeared before Jacob? Behold he said to his sons: "What will ye worship after me?" They said: "We shall worship thy Allah and the Allah of thy fathers of Abraham Isma`il and Isaac the one (true) Allah to Him we bow

(in Islam)."
2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye would be guided (to salvation)." Say thou: "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."
3:65. Ye people of the Book! why dispute ye about Abraham when the Law and the Gospel were not revealed till after him? Have ye no under- standing?
3:66. Ah! ye are those who fell to disputing (even) in matters of which ye had some knowledge! but why dispute ye in matters of which ye have no knowledge? It is Allah Who knows and ye who know not!
3:68. Without doubt among men the nearest of kin to Abraham are those who follow him as are also this Apostle (Muhammad) and those who believe; and Allah is the Protector of those who have faith.
3:95. (Muhammad) Say: "Allah speaketh the truth: follow the religion of Abraham the sane in faith; he was not of the pagans."
4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.
6:161. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord hath guided me to a way that is straight a religion of right the path (trod) by Abraham the true in faith and he (certainly) joined not gods with Allah."
22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help.
42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee-and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

Islam Is the Religion of Truth

9:29. Fight those who believe not in Allah nor the Last Day nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by Allah and His apostle nor acknowledge the religion of truth (even if they are) of the People of the Book until they pay the Jizya with willing submission and feel themselves subdued.
9:33. It is He who hath sent His apostle with guidance and religion of

truth to proclaim it over all religions even though the pagans may detest (it).

48:28. It is He who has sent His Apostle with Guidance and the Religion of Truth to proclaim it over all religion: and enough is Allah for a Witness.

61:9. It is He Who has sent His Apostle with Guidance and the Religion of Truth that he may proclaim it over all religion even though the Pagans may detest (it).

Islam Is the Right Religion

30:30. So set thou thy face steadily and truly to the Faith: (Establish) Allah's handiwork according to the pattern on which He has made mankind: no change (let there be) in the work (wrought) by Allah: that is the standard Religion: but most among mankind understand not.

30:43. But set thou thy face to the right Religion before there come from Allah the Day which there is no chance of averting: on that Day shall men be divided (in two).

45:18. Then We put thee (O Muhammad) on the (right) Way of Religion: so follow thou that (Way) and follow not the desires of those who know not.

98:5. And they have been commanded no more than this: to worship Allah offering Him sincere devotion being True (in faith); to establish regular Prayer; and to practice regular Charity; and that is the Religion Right and Straight.

Man Generally Disregard Religion

6:21. Who doth more wrong than he who inventeth a lie against Allah or rejecteth his Signs? But verily the wrong-doers never shall prosper.

8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.

29:61. If indeed thou ask them who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?

29:62. Allah enlarges the sustenance (which He gives) to whichever of His servants He pleases; and He (similarly) grants by (strict) measure (as He pleases): for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

29:63. And if indeed thou ask them who it is that sends down rain from the sky and gives life therewith to the earth after its death they will certainly reply "Allah!" Say "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

29:64. What is the life of this world but amusement and play? But verily the Home in the Hereafter that is life indeed if they but knew.

No Compulsion in Religion

2:256. Let there be no compulsion in religion. Truth stands out clear from error; whoever rejects evil and believes in Allah hath grasped the most trustworthy hand-hold that never breaks. And Allah heareth and knoweth all things.

10:99. If it had been the Lord's Will they would all have believed all who are on earth! Wilt thou then compel mankind against their will to believe!

22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help.

50:45. We know best what they (Unbelievers) say; and thou (O Muhammad) art not one to ever awe them by force. So admonish with the Qur'an such as fear My Warning.

64:11. No kind of calamity can occur except by the leave of Allah: and if anyone believes in Allah (Allah) guides his heart (aright): for Allah knows all things.

64:12. So obey Allah and obey His Apostle; but if ye turn back the duty of Our Apostle is but to proclaim (the Message) clearly and openly.

No Difficulty Imposed in Islam

22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help.

Religion Is Not Play or Amusement

6:70. Leave alone those who take their religion to be mere play and amusement and are deceived by the life of this world. But proclaim (to them) this (truth): that every soul delivers itself to ruin by its own acts: it will find for itself no protector or intercessor except Allah: if it offered every ransom (or reparation) none will be accepted: such is (the end of) those who deliver themselves to ruin by their own acts: they will have for drink (only) boiling water and for punishment one most grievous: for they persisted in rejecting Allah.

7:51. "Such as took their religion to be mere amusement and play and were deceived by the life of the world." That day shall We

forget them as they forgot the meeting of this day of theirs and as they were wont to reject Our signs.

Study Islam and Teach Others

9:122. Nor should the believers all go forth together: if a contingent from every expedition remained behind they could devote themselves to studies in religion and admonish the people when they return to them that thus they (may learn) to guard themselves (against evil).

103:1. By (the Token of) time (through the Ages)

103:2. Verily Man is in loss

103:3. Except such as have Faith and do righteous deeds and (join together) in the mutual teaching of Truth and of Patience and Constancy.

Unbelievers Reject the Call to Islam

61:7. Who doth greater wrong than one who invents falsehood against Allah even as he is being invited to Islam? And Allah guides not those who do wrong.

Unbelievers Will Wish They Had Believed in Allah

15:2. Again and again will those who disbelieve wish that they had bowed (to Allah's Will) in Islam.

Rites and Ceremonies

Rites and Ceremonies Are a Part of Life

22:67. To every People have we (Allah) appointed rites and ceremonies which they must follow let them not then dispute with thee (Muhammad) on the matter but do thou (O Muhammad) invite (them) to thy Lord: for thou art assuredly on the Right Way.

Superstition

About Animals

4:119. (Satan said) "I will mislead them and I will create in them false desires; I will order them to slit the ears of cattle and to deface the (fair) nature created by Allah." Whoever forsaking Allah takes Satan for a friend hath of a surety suffered a loss that is manifest.

5:103. It was not Allah Who instituted (superstitions like those of) a slit- ear she-camel or a she-camel let loose for free pasture or idol sacrifices for twin-births in animals or stallion-camels freed from work; it is blasphemers who invent a lie against Allah but most of them lack wisdom.

6:138. And they(unbelievers) say that such and such cattle and crops are taboo and none should eat of them except those whom so they say We wish; further there are cattle forbidden to yoke or burden and cattle on which (at slaughter) the name of Allah is

not pronounced; inventions against Allah's name: soon will He requite them for their inventions.

6:139. They(unbelievers) say: "What is in the wombs of such and such cattle is specially reserved (for food) for our men and forbidden to our women; but if it is still-born then all have shares therein. For their (false) attribution (of superstitions to Allah): He will soon punish them: for He is full of Wisdom and Knowledge.

6:143. (Take) eight (head of cattle) in (four) pairs: of sheep a pair and of goats a pair; say hath He forbidden the two males or the two females or (the young) which the wombs of the two females enclose? Tell me with knowledge if ye are truthful.

6:144. Of camels a pair and of oxen a pair; say hath He(Allah) forbidden the two males or the two females or the (the young) which the wombs of the two females enclose? Were ye present when Allah ordered you such a thing? But who doth more wrong than one who invents a lie against Allah to lead astray men without knowledge? For Allah guideth not people who do wrong.

Supplication (Du'a)

Du'a From the Qur'an

2:128. "Our Lord! make of us Muslims bowing to Thy (Will) and of our progeny a people Muslim bowing to Thy (Will) and show us our places for the celebration of (due) rites; and turn unto us (in mercy); for Thou art the Oft-Returning Most-Merciful.

2:286. On no soul doth Allah place a burden greater than it can bear. It gets every good that it earns and it suffers every ill that it earns. (Pray): "Our Lord! condemn us not if we forget or fall into error; our Lord! Lay not on us a burden like that which Thou didst lay on those before us; Our Lord! lay not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear. Blot out our sins and grant us forgiveness. Have mercy on us. Thou art our Protector; help us against those who stand against faith.

3:8. "Our Lord!" (they say) "let not our hearts deviate now after Thou hast guided us but grant us mercy from Thine own Presence; for Thou art the Grantor of bounties without measure.

3:193. "Our Lord! we have heard the call of one calling (us) to faith `Believe ye in the Lord' and we have believed. Our Lord! forgive us our sins blot out from us our iniquities and take to thyself our souls in the company of the righteous.

3:194. "Our Lord! grant us what Thou didst promise unto us through thine Apostles and save us from shame on the Day of Judgment: for thou never breakest Thy promise."

17:80. Say: "O my Lord! let my entry be by the Gate of Truth and Honour and likewise my exit by the Gate of Truth and Honour; and grant me from Thy Presence an authority to aid (me)."

46:15. We have enjoined on man Kindness to his parents: in pain did

his mother bear him and in pain did she give him birth. The carrying of the (child) to his weaning is (a period of) thirty months. At length when he reaches the age of full strength and attains forty years he says "O my Lord! grant me that I may be grateful for Thy favour which Thou hast bestowed upon me and upon both my parents and that I may work righteousness such as Thou mayest approve; and be gracious to me in my issue. Truly have I turned to Thee and truly do I bow (to Thee) in Islam."

Suspicion, Spying and Backbiting

Refrain from Such Acts

49:12. O ye who believe! avoid suspicion as much (as possible): for suspicion in some cases is a sin: and spy not on each other nor speak ill of each other behind their backs. Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? Nay ye would abhor it...but fear Allah: for Allah is Oft-Returning Most Merciful.

104:1. Woe to every (kind of) scandal-monger and backbite

The Straight Path (As-Siratul-Mustaqueem)

Follow the Straight Path

1:6. Show us the straight way.

1:7. The way of those on whom Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace Those whose (portion) is not wrath and who go not astray

2:142. The fools among the people will say: "What hath turned them from the Qiblah to which they were used?" Say: To Allah belong both East and West; He guideth whom He will to a Way that is straight.

2:213. Mankind was one single nation and Allah sent Messengers with glad tidings and warnings; and with them He sent the Book in truth to judge between people in matters wherein they differed; but the People of the Book after the clear Signs came to them did not differ among themselves except through selfish contumacy. Allah by His Grace guided the believers to the truth concerning that wherein they differed. For Allah guides whom He will to a path that is straight.

3:51. "It is Allah who is my Lord and your Lord; then worship Him. This is a way that is straight."

3:101. And how would ye deny faith while unto you are rehearsed the Signs of Allah and among you lives the Apostle? Whoever holds firmly to Allah will be shown a way that is straight.

4:175. Then those who believe in Allah and hold fast to Him soon will He admit them to Mercy and Grace from Him and guide them to Himself by a straight Way.

5:16. Wherewith Allah guideth all who seek His good pleasure to

ways of peace and safety and leadeth them out of darkness by His Will unto the light guideth them to a Path that is Straight.
6:39. Those who reject Our Signs are deaf and dumb in the midst of darkness profound: whom Allah willeth He leaveth to wander whom He willeth He placeth on the way that is straight.
6:86. And Ismail and Elisha and Jonahs and Lot: and to all We gave favour above the nations:
6:87. (To them) and to their fathers and progeny and brethren: We chose them. And We guided them to a straight way.
6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.
6:153. Verily this is My Way leading straight: follow it: follow not (other) paths: they will scatter you about from His (great) path: thus doth He command you that ye may be righteous.
6:161. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord hath guided me to a way that is straight a religion of right the path (trod) by Abraham the true in faith and he (certainly) joined not gods with Allah."
11:56. (Hud Said) "I put my trust in Allah my Lord and your Lord! There is not a moving creature but He hath grasp of its forelock. Verily it is my Lord that is on a Straight Path.
15:41. (Allah) said: "This (Way of My sincere servants) is indeed a Way that leads straight to Me.
16:9. And unto Allah leads straight the Way but there are ways that turn aside: if Allah had willed He could have guided all of you.
16:76. Allah sets forth (another) Parable of two men: one of them dumb with no power of any sort; a wearisome burden is he to his master; whichever way he directs him he brings no good: is such a man equal with one who commands justice and is on a straight way?
16:121. He (Abraham) showed his gratitude for the favours of Allah Who chose him and guided him to a straight way.
19:36. (Muhammad said) Verily Allah is my Lord and your Lord: Him therefore serve ye: this is a Way that is straight.
20:135. Say: "Each one (of us) is waiting: wait ye therefore and soon shall ye know who it is that is on the straight and even way and who it is that has received guidance.
22:54. And that those on whom knowledge has been bestowed may learn that the (Qur'an) is the Truth from thy Lord and that they may believe therein and their hearts may be made humbly (open) to it: for verily Allah is the Guide of those who believe to the Straight Way.
24:46. We have indeed sent down Signs that make things manifest: and Allah guides whom He wills to a way that is straight.

25:57. (O Muhammad) Say: "No reward do I ask of you for it but this: that each one who will may take a (straight) Path to his Lord."
28:22. Then when he (Moses) turned his face towards (the land of) Madyan he said: "I do hope that my Lord will show me the smooth and straight Path."
36:2. By the Qur'an full of Wisdom
36:3. Thou (O Muhammad) art indeed one of the apostles.
36:4. On a Straight Way.
36:61. "And that ye should worship Me (for that) this was the Straight Way?
37:118. And We (Allah) guided them (Moses And Aaron) to the Straight Way.
43:61. And (Jesus) shall be a Sign (for the coming of) the Hour (of Judgment): therefore have no doubt about the (Hour) but follow ye Me: this is a Straight Way.
46:29. Behold We turned towards thee(O Muhammad) a company of Jinns (quietly) listening to the Qur'an: when they stood in the presence thereof they said "Listen in silence!" When the (reading) was finished they returned to their people to warn (them of their sins).
46:30. They said "O our people! We have heard a Book revealed after Moses confirming what came before it: it guides (men) to the Truth and to a Straight Path.
48:2. That Allah may forgive thee (Muhammad) thy faults of the past and those to follow; fulfil His favour to thee; and guide thee on the Straight Way;
48:20. Allah has promised you (the believers) many gains that ye shall acquire and He has given you these beforehand; and He has restrained the hands of men from you; that it may be a Sign for the Believers and that He may guide you to a Straight Path;
60:1. O ye who believe! take not My enemies and yours as friends (or protectors) offering them (your) love even though they have rejected the Truth that has come to you and have (on the contrary) driven out the Prophet and yourselves (from your homes) (simply) because ye believe in Allah your Lord! If ye have come out to strive in My Way and to seek My Good Pleasure (take them not as friends) holding secret converse of love (and friendship) with them: for I know full well all that ye conceal and all that ye reveal. And any of you that does this has strayed from the Straight Path.
67:22. Is then one who walks headlong with his face grovelling better guided or one who walks evenly on a Straight Way?

Vain or Idle Talk

Refrain from Such Acts

9:69. As in the case of those before you: they were mightier than you

in power and more flourishing in wealth and children. They had their enjoyment of their portion: and ye have of yours as did those before you; and ye indulge in idle talk as they did. They! their works are fruitless in this world and in the hereafter and they will lose (all spiritual good).

23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through
23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;
23:3. Who avoid vain talk;
28:55. And when they (the righteous) hear vain talk they turn away therefrom and say: "To us our deeds and to you yours; peace be to you: we seek not the ignorant."
74:41. And (ask) of the Sinners:
74:42. "What led you into Hell-Fire?"
74:43. They will say: "We were not of those who prayed;"
74:44. "Nor were we of those who fed the indigent;"
74:45. "But we used to talk vanities with vain talkers;"

Will

Amending Someone's Will Dishonestly Is Forbidden

2:181. If anyone changes the bequest after hearing it the guilt shall be on those who make the change. For Allah hears and knows all things.
2:182. But if anyone fears partiality or wrong-doing on the part of the testator and makes peace between (the parties concerned) there is no wrong in him; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Prepare Will before Death

2:180. It is prescribed when death approaches any of you if he leave any goods that he make a bequest to parents and next of kin according to reasonable usage; this is due from the Allah-fearing.
2:240. Those of you who die and leave widows should bequeath for their widows a year's maintenance and residence; but if they leave (the residence) there is no blame on you for what they do with themselves provided it is reasonable and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.
5:106. O ye who believe! when death approaches any of you (take) witnesses among yourselves when making bequests two just men of your own (brotherhood) or others from outside if ye are journeying through the earth and the chance of death befalls you (thus). If ye doubt (their truth) detain them both after prayer and let them both swear by Allah: "We wish not in this for any worldly gain even though the (beneficiary) be our near relation: we shall hide not the evidence before Allah: if we do then behold! the sin be upon us!"

5:107. But if it gets known that these two were guilty of the sin (of perjury). Let two others stand forth in their places nearest in kin from among those who claim a lawful right: let them swear by Allah: "We affirm that our witness is truer than that of those two and that we have not trespassed (beyond the truth): if we did behold! the wrong be upon us!.

5:108. That is most suitable: that they may give the evidence in its true nature and shape or else they would fear that other oaths would be taken after their oaths. But fear Allah and listen (to His counsel): for Allah guideth not a rebellious people.

Worship Non, but Allah

Adore Not the Sun and the Moon

41:37. Among His Signs are the Night and the Day and the sun and moon. Adore not the Sun and the Moon but adore Allah Who created them if it is Him ye wish to serve.

Associate No Partners with Allah

3:64. (O Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! come to common terms as between us and you: that we worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with Him; that we erect not from among ourselves Lords and patrons other than Allah." If then they turn back say: "Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims (bowing to Allah's will)."

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;

4:48. Allah forgiveth not that partners should be set up with him; but He forgiveth anything else to whom He pleaseth; to set up partners with Allah is to devise a sin most heinous indeed.

4:116. Allah forgiveth not (the sin of) joining other gods with Him: but He forgiveth whom He pleaseth other sins than this: one who joins other gods with Allah hath strayed far, far away (from the right).

5:72. They do blaspheme who say: "Allah is Christ the son of Mary." But said Christ: "O children of Israel! worship Allah my Lord and your Lord." Whoever joins other gods with Allah, Allah will forbid him the garden and the Fire will be his abode. There will for the wrong-doers be no one to help.

6:14. (O Muhammad) Say: "Shall I take for my protector any other than Allah the Maker of the heavens and the earth? And He is that feedeth but is not fed." Say: "Nay! but I am commanded to be the first of those who bow to Allah (in Islam) and be not thou of the company of those who join gods with Allah."

6:81. "How should I fear (the beings) ye associate with Allah when ye fear not to give partners to Allah without any warrant having been given to you? Which of (us) two parties hath more right to security? (tell me) if ye know.

6:88. This is the guidance of Allah: He giveth that guidance to whom He pleaseth of His worshippers. If they (unbelievers) were to join other gods with Him all that they did would be vain for them.

6:106. (O Muhammad) Follow what thou art taught by inspiration from thy Lord: there is no god but He: and turn aside from those who join gods with Allah.

6:136. Out of what Allah hath produced in abundance in tilth and in cattle they assigned Him a share: they say according to their fancies: "This is for Allah and this for our `partners'"! But the share of their `partners' reacheth not Allah whilst the share of Allah reacheth their `partners'! Evil (and unjust) is their assignment!.

6:137. Even so in the eyes of most of the Pagans their `partners' made alluring the slaughter of their children in order to lead them to their own destruction and cause confusion in their religion. If Allah had willed they would not have done so: but leave alone them and their inventions.

6:148. Those who give partners to Allah will say "If Allah had wished we should not have given partners to Him nor would our father; nor should we have had any taboos." So did their ancestors argue falsely until they tasted of Our wrath. Say: "Have ye any (certain) Knowledge? If so produce it before us. Ye follow nothing but conjecture: Ye do nothing but lie."

6:151. (O Muhammad) Say: "Come I will rehearse what Allah hath (really) prohibited you from": join not anything as equal with Him; be good to your parents: kill not your children on a plea of want; We provide sustenance for you and for them; come not nigh to shameful deeds whether open or secret; take not life which Allah hath made sacred except by way of justice and law: thus doth He command you that ye may learn wisdom.

6:163. No partner hath He (Allah) : this am I (Muhammad) commanded and I am the first of those who bow to His Will.

7:33. (O Muhammad) Say: The things that my Lord hath indeed forbidden are: shameful deeds whether open or secret; sins and trespasses against truth or reason; assigning of partners to Allah for which he hath given no authority; and saying things about Allah of which ye have no knowledge.

7:190. But when He giveth them a goodly child they ascribe to others a share in the gift they have received: but Allah is exalted high above the partners they ascribe to Him.

7:191. Do they(unbelievers) indeed ascribe to Him as partners things that can create nothing but are themselves created?

9:31. They (Jews And Christians) take their priests and their anchorites to be their lords in derogation of Allah and (they take as their Lord) Christ the son of Mary; Yet they were commanded to worship but one Allah: there is no god but He. Praise and glory to him: (far is He) from having the parents they associate (with him).

10:18. They (unbelievers) serve besides Allah things that hurt them not nor profit them and they say: "These are our intercessors with Allah.(O Muhammad) " Say: "Do ye indeed inform Allah of something He knows not in the heavens or on earth? Glory to Him! and far is He above the partners they ascribe (to Him)!"

10:28. One Day (Day of Judgement) shall We gather them all together. Then shall We say to those who joined gods (with Us): "To your place! ye and those ye joined as `partners.'" We shall separate them and their "partners" shall say: "It was not us that ye worshipped!"

10:29. "Enough is Allah for a witness between us and you: we certainly knew nothing of your worship of us!

10:66. Behold! verily to Allah belong all creatures in the heavens and on earth. What do they follow who worship as His "partners" other than Allah? They follow nothing but fancy and they do nothing but lie.

12:38. (Joseph said) "And I follow the ways of my fathers Abraham Isaac and Jacob; and never could we attribute any partners whatever to Allah: that (comes) of the grace of Allah to us and to mankind: yet most men are not grateful.

12:108. (O Muhammad) Say thou: "This my way: I do invite unto Allah on evidence clear as the seeing with one's eyes I and whoever follows me: Glory to Allah! and never will I join gods with Allah!"

13:16. Say: "Who is the Lord and Sustainer of the heavens and the earth?" Say: "It is Allah." Say: "Do ye then take (for worship) protectors other than Him such as have no power either for good or for harm to themselves?" Say: "Are the blind equal with those who see? Or the depths of darkness equal with Light?" Or do they assign to Allah partners who have created (anything) as He has created so that the creation seemed to them similar? Say: "Allah is the Creator of all things: He is the One the Supreme and Irresistible."

13:33. Is then He Who standeth over every soul (and knoweth) all that it doth (like any others)? And yet they ascribe partners to Allah. Say: "But name them! Is it that ye will inform Him of something He knoweth not on earth or is it (just) a show of words?" Nay! to those who believe not their pretence seems pleasing but they are kept back (thereby) from the Path: and those whom Allah leaves to stray no one can guide.

13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book rejoice at what hath

been revealed unto thee: but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."
16:1. (Inevitable) cometh (to pass) the Command of Allah: seek ye not then to hasten it: glory to Him and far is He above having the partners they(unbelievers) ascribe unto Him!
16:3. He has created the heavens and the earth for just ends: far is He above having the partners they ascribe to Him!
16:51. Allah has said: "Take not (for worship) two gods: for He is just One Allah: then fear Me (and Me alone)."
16:52. To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and on earth and to Him is duty due always: then will ye fear other than Allah?
16:53. And ye have no good thing but is from Allah: and moreover when ye are touched by distress unto Him ye cry with groans;
16:54. Yet when He removes the distress from you behold! some of you turn to other gods to join with their Lord
16:55. (As if) to show their ingratitude for the favours We have bestowed on them! Then enjoy (your brief day); but soon will ye know (your folly)!
16:56. And they (even assign to things they do not know a portion out of that which we have bestowed for their sustenance! By Allah ye shall certainly be called to account for your false inventions.
16:57. And they assign daughters for Allah! Glory be to Him! and for themselves (sons the issue) the desire!
16:73. And worship others than Allah such as have no power of providing them for sustenance with anything in heavens or earth and cannot possibly have such power?
16:86. When those who gave partners to Allah will see their "partners" they will say: "Our Lord! these are our `partners' those whom we used to invoke besides thee." But they will throw back their word at them (and say): "Indeed ye are liars!"
17:22. Take not with Allah another object of worship; or thou (O man!) wilt sit in disgrace and destitution.
17:111. Say: "Praise be to Allah Who begets no son and has no partner in (His) dominion: nor (needs) He any to protect Him from humiliation: Yea magnify Him for His greatness and glory!.
17:39. These are among the (precepts of) wisdom which thy Lord Has revealed to thee. Take not with Allah another object of worship lest thou shouldst be thrown into Hell blameworthy and rejected.
17:40. Has then your Lord (O Pagans!) preferred for you sons and taken for Himself daughters among the angels? Truly ye utter a most dreadful saying!
17:56. (O Muhammad) Say: "Call on those besides Him whom ye fancy: they have neither the power to remove your troubles from you nor to change them."
17:57. Those whom they call upon do desire (for themselves) means of

access to their Lord even those who are nearest: they hope for His Mercy and fear His Wrath: for the Wrath of thy Lord is something to take heed of.
18:110. (O Muhammad) Say: "I am but a man like yourselves (but) the inspiration has come to me that your Allah is one Allah: whoever expects to meet his Lord let him work righteousness and in the worship of his Lord admit no one as partner.
22:26. Behold! We (Allah) gave the site to Abraham of the (Sacred) House (saying): "Associate not any thing (in worship) with Me; and sanctify My House for those who compass it round or stand up or bow or prostrate themselves (therein in prayer).
22:31. Being true in faith to Allah and never assigning partners to Him: if anyone assigns partners to Allah he is as if he had fallen from heaven and been snatched up by birds or the wind had swooped (like a bird on its prey) and thrown him into a far-distant place.
23:59. (Believers are) Those who join not (in worship) partners with their Lord;
23:92. He knows what is hidden and what is open: too high is He for the partners they attribute to Him!
23:117. If anyone invokes besides Allah any other god he has no authority therefor; and his reckoning will be only with his Lord! And verily the Unbelievers will fail to win through!
24:55. Allah has promised to those among you who believe and work righteous deeds that He will of a surety grant them in the land inheritance (of power) as He granted it to those before them; that He will establish in authority their religion the one which He has chosen for them; and that He will change (their state) after the fear in which they (lived) to one of security and peace: `They will worship Me (alone) and not associate aught with Me.' If any do reject faith after this they are rebellious and wicked.
25:2. He (Allah) to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth: no son has He begotten nor has He a partner in His dominion: it is He Who created all things and ordered them in due proportions.
25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment
27:59. Say: Praise be to Allah and Peace on His servants whom He has chosen (for his Message). (Who) is better? Allah or the false gods they associate with Him?
27:63. Or who guides you through the depths of darkness on land and sea and who sends the winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? high is Allah above what they associate with Him!
28:68. Thy Lord does create and choose as He pleases: no choice have

they (in the matter): Glory to Allah! and far is He above the partners they ascribe (to Him)!
28:87. And let nothing keep thee back from the Signs of Allah after they have been revealed to thee: and invite (men) to thy Lord and be not of the company of those who join gods with Allah.
28:88. And call not besides Allah on another god. There is no god but He. Everything (that exists) will perish except His own Face. To him belongs the Command and to him will ye (all) be brought back.
29:8. We have enjoined on man kindness to parents: but if they (either of them) strive (to force) thee to join with Me (in worship) anything of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not. Ye have (all) to return to Me and I will tell you (the truth) of all that ye did.
30:31. Turn ye back in repentance to Him and fear Him: establish regular prayers and be not ye among those who join gods with Allah,
30:40. It is Allah Who has created you: further He has provided for your sustenance; then He will cause you to die; and again He will give you life. Are there any of your (false) "Partners" who can do any single one of these things? Glory to Him! and High is He above the partners they attribute (to Him)!
31:15. "But if they strive to make the join in worship with Me things of which thou hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."
35:13. He merges Night into Day and He merges Day into Night and He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law): each one runs its course for a term appointed. Such is Allah your Lord: to Him belongs all Dominion. And those whom ye invoke besides Him have not the least power.
35:14. If ye invoke them they will not listen to your call and if they were to listen they cannot answer your (prayer). On the Day of Judgement they will reject your "Partnership." And none (O man!) can tell thee (the Truth) like the One Who is acquainted with all things.
35:40. Say: "Have ye (o unbelievers) seen (these) `partners' of yours whom ye call upon besides Allah?" Show me what it is they have created in the (wide) earth. Or have they a share in the heavens? Or have We given them a Book from which they (can derive) clear (evidence)? Nay the wrongdoers promise each other nothing but delusions.
39:64. Say: "Is it someone other than Allah that ye order me to worship O ye ignorant ones?"
39:65. But it has already been revealed to thee as it was to those before

thee "If thou wert to join (gods with Allah) truly fruitless will be thy work (in life) and thou wilt surely be in the ranks of those who lose (all spiritual good)."

39:67. No just estimate have they (unbelievers) made of Allah such as is due to Him: on the Day of Judgement the whole of the earth will be but His handful and the heavens will be rolled up in His right hand: Glory to Him! High is He above the Partners they attribute to Him!

40:41. "And O my People! how (strange) it is for me to call you to Salvation while ye call me to the Fire!

40:42. "Ye do call upon me to blaspheme against Allah and to join with Him Partners of whom I have no knowledge; and I call you to the Exalted in Power Who forgives again and again!"

40:43. "Without doubt ye do call me to one who is not fit to be called to whether in this world or in the Hereafter; our Return will be to Allah; and the Transgressors will be Companions of the Fire!

40:66. Say: "I have been forbidden to invoke those whom ye invoke besides Allah seeing that the Clear Signs have come to me from my Lord: and I have been commanded to bow (in Islam) to the Lord of the Worlds."

41:6. Say thou: "I am but a man like you: it is revealed to me by inspiration that your Allah is One Allah: so stand true to Him and ask for His forgiveness." And woe to those who join gods with Allah

43:15. Yet they attribute to some of His servants a share with Him (in His godhead)! Truly is man a blasphemous ingrate avowed!

43:45. And question thou Our apostles whom We sent before thee; did We appoint any deities other than (Allah) Most Gracious to be worshipped?

46:4. Say: "Do ye see what it is ye invoke besides Allah? Show me what it is they have created on earth or have they a share in the heavens? Bring me a Book (revealed) before this or any remnant of knowledge (ye may have) if ye are telling the truth!"

46:5. And who is more astray than one who invokes besides Allah such as will not answer him to the Day of Judgement and who (in fact) are unconscious of their call (to them)?

46:6. And when mankind are gathered together (at the Resurrection) they will be hostile to them and reject their worship (altogether)!

50:26. "Who set up another god besides Allah: throw him into a severe Penalty."

51:51. And make not another an object of worship with Allah: I am from Him a Warner to you clear and open!

52:43. Or have they(unbelievers) a god other then Allah? exalted is Allah far above the things they associate with Him!

69:12. That We might make it a message unto you and that ears (that should hear the tale and) retain its memory should bear its

(lessons) in remembrance.

72:2. It gives guidance to the Right and we have believed therein: We shall not join (in worship) any (gods) with our Lord.

Do Not Worship Satan

19:44. (Abraham said)"O my father! serve not Satan: for Satan is a rebel against (Allah) Most Gracious.

36:59. (Allah will say to the unbelievers) And O ye in sin! get ye apart this Day (Day of Judgement) !

36:60. "Did I not enjoin on you O ye children of Adam that ye should not worship Satan; for that he was to you an enemy avowed?

36:61. "And that ye should worship Me (for that) this was the Straight Way?

Every Thing Render Worship to Allah

2:116. They (Christians) say: "Allah hath begotten a son"; Glory be to Him. Nay to Him belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; everything renders worship to Him.

13:15. Whatever beings there are in the heavens and the earth do prostrate themselves to Allah (acknowledging subjection) with good will or in spite of themselves: so do their shadows in the mornings and evenings.

16:49. And to Allah doth obeisance all that is in the heavens and on earth whether moving (living) creatures or the angels: for none are arrogant (before their Lord).

16:50. They (angels) all revere their Lord high above them and they do all that they are commanded.

22:18. Seest thou not that to Allah bow down in worship all things that are in the heavens and on earth the sun the moon the stars; the hills the trees the animals; and a great number among mankind? But a great number are (also) such as are fit for Punishment: and such as Allah shall disgrace none can rise to honour: for Allah carries out all that He wills.

38:18. It was We that made the hills declare in unison with him Our Praises at eventide and at break of day.

42:5. The heavens are almost rent asunder from above them (by His Glory): and the angels celebrate the Praises of their Lord and pray for forgiveness for (all) beings on earth: Behold! Verily Allah is He the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

57:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth let it declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: for He is the Exalted in Might the Wise.

59:1. Whatever is in the heavens and on earth let it declare the Praises and Glory of Allah: for He is the Exalted in Might the Wise.

Those (Other Than Allah) Who Some Men Worship Can Do Nothing

22:73. O men! Here is a parable set forth! Listen to it! Those on whom

besides Allah ye call cannot create (even) a fly if they all met together for the purpose! And if the fly should snatch away anything from them they would have no power to release it from the fly: feeble are those who petition and those whom they petition!

22:62. That is because Allah He is the Reality: and those besides Him whom they (unbelievers) invoke they are but vain Falsehood: verily Allah is He Most High Most Great.

Worship None but Allah and Seek His Favours

2:21. O ye people! adore your Guardian-Lord who created you and those who came before you that ye may have the chance to learn righteousness.

2:163. And your Allah is one Allah; there is no god but He Most Gracious Most Merciful.

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

2:165. Yet there are men who take (for worship) others besides Allah as equal (with Allah); they love them as they should love Allah. But those of faith are overflowing in their love for Allah. If only the unrighteous could see behold they would see the penalty that to Allah belongs all power and Allah will strongly enforce the penalty.

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;

4:172. Christ disdaineth not to serve and worship Allah nor do the angels those nearest (to Allah): those who disdain His worship and are arrogant He will gather them all together unto himself to (answer).

7:56. Do no mischief on the earth after it hath been set in order but call on Him with fear and longing (in your hearts): for the mercy of Allah is (always) near to those who do good.

7:158. (Muhammad) Say: "O men! I am sent unto you all as the apostle of Allah to Whom belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth: there is no god but He: it is He that giveth both life and death. So believe in Allah and His apostle the unlettered Prophet who believed in Allah and His words: follow him that (so) ye may be guided."

8:24. O ye who believe! give your response to Allah and His apostle when He calleth you to that which will give you life; and know that Allah cometh in between a man and his heart and that it is He to whom Ye shall (all) be gathered.

9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.

10:2. It is a matter of wonderment to men that We have set Our inspiration to a man (Muhammad) from among themselves? That he should warn mankind (of their danger) and give the good news to the Believers that they have before their Lord the lofty rank of Truth (but) say the Unbelievers: "This is indeed an evident sorcerer!"

10:104. (Muhammad) Say: "O ye men! if ye are in doubt as to my religion (behold!) I worship not what ye worship other than Allah But I worship Allah Who will take your souls (at death): I am commanded to be (in the ranks) of the Believers.

10:106. "Nor call on any other than Allah such will neither profit thee (Muhammad) nor hurt thee: if thou dost Behold! thou shalt certainly be of those who do wrong."

11:2. (It teacheth) that ye should worship none but Allah. (Say:) "Verily I (Muhammad) am (sent) unto you from Him to warn and to bring glad tidings:

11:3. ("And to preach thus) `Seek ye the forgiveness of your Lord and turn to Him in repentance; that He may grant you enjoyment good (and true) for a term appointed and bestow His abounding grace on all who abound in merit! But if ye turn away then I (Muhammad) fear for you the Penalty of a Great Day:

11:123. To Allah do belong the unseen (secrets) of the heavens and the earth and to Him goeth back every affair (for decision): then worship Him and put thy trust in Him: and thy Lord is not unmindful of aught that ye do.

13:30. Thus have We sent thee (O Muhammad) amongst a People before whom (long since) have (other) Peoples (gone and) passed away; in order that thou mightest rehearse unto them what We send down unto thee by inspiration; yet do they reject (Him) the Most Gracious! Say: "He is my Lord! There is no god but He! On Him is my trust and to Him do I turn!"

13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book(the Qur'an) rejoice at what hath been revealed unto thee(O Muhammad) : but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."

16:36. For We assuredly sent amongst every People an apostle (with the Command) "Serve Allah and eschew Evil": of the people

were some whom Allah guided and some on whom Error became inevitably (established). So travel through the earth and see what was the end of those who denied (the Truth).

16:72. And Allah has made for you (O Muhammad) mates (and companions) of your own nature. And made for you out of them sons and daughters and grandchildren and provided for you sustenance of the best: will they then believe in vain things and be ungrateful for Allah's favours?

16:73. And worship others than Allah such as have no power of providing them for sustenance with anything in heavens or earth and cannot possibly have such power?

16:74. Invent not similitudes for Allah: for Allah knoweth and ye know not.

16:123. So We have taught thee (Muhammad) the inspired (message) "Follow the ways of Abraham the true in faith and he joined not gods with Allah."

17:22. Take not with Allah another object of worship; or thou (O man!) wilt sit in disgrace and destitution.

19:65. (Allah is) "Lord of the heavens and of the earth and of all that is between them: so worship Him and be constant and patient in His worship: knowest thou of any who is worthy of the same Name as He?"

22:18. Seest thou not that to Allah bow down in worship all things that are in the heavens and on earth the sun the moon the stars; the hills the trees the animals; and a great number among mankind? But a great number are (also) such as are fit for Punishment: and such as Allah shall disgrace none can rise to honour: for Allah carries out all that He wills.

22:31. Being true in faith to Allah and never assigning partners to Him: if anyone assigns partners to Allah he is as if he had fallen from heaven and been snatched up by birds or the wind had swooped (like a bird on its prey) and thrown him into a far-distant place.

22:73. O men! Here is a parable set forth! Listen to it! Those on whom besides Allah ye call cannot create (even) a fly if they all met together for the purpose! And if the fly should snatch away anything from them they would have no power to release it from the fly: feeble are those who petition and those whom they petition!

22:74. No just estimate have they (unbelievers) made of Allah: for Allah is He Who is strong and able to carry out His Will.

22:77. O ye who believe! bow down prostrate yourselves and adore your Lord; and do good; that ye may prosper.

23:32. And We sent to them an apostle from among themselves (saying) "Worship Allah! ye have no other god but Him. Will ye not fear (Him)?"

26:213. So call not on any other god with Allah or thou wilt be among

those under the Penalty.
28:88. And call not besides Allah on another god. There is no god but He. Everything (that exists) will perish except His own Face. To him belongs the Command and to him will ye (all) be brought back.
29:56. O My servants who believe! truly spacious is My Earth: therefore serve ye Me (and Me alone)!
30:17. So (give) glory to Allah when ye reach eventide and when ye rise in the morning;
30:18. Yea To Him be praise in the heavens and on earth; and in the late afternoon and when the day begins to decline.
30:31. Turn ye back in repentance to Him and fear Him: establish regular prayers and be not ye among those who join gods with Allah,
30:42. Say: "Travel through the earth and see what was the End of those before (you): most of them worshipped others besides Allah."
33:41. O ye who believe! celebrate the praises of Allah and do this often;
33:42. And glorify Him morning and evening.
33:43. He it is Who sends blessings on you as do His angels that He may bring you out from the depths of Darkness into Light: and He is Full of Mercy to the Believers.39:15. "Serve ye what ye will besides Him." Say: "Truly those in loss are those who lose their own souls and their People on the Day of Judgement: Ah! that is indeed the (real and) evident Loss!"
35:3. O men! call to mind the grace of Allah unto you! Is there a Creator other than Allah to give you Sustenance from heaven or earth? There is no god but He: how then are ye deluded away from the Truth?
36:60. "Did I (Allah) not enjoin on you O ye children of Adam that ye should not worship Satan; for that he was to you an enemy avowed?
37:4. Verily, verily your Allah is One!
40:55. Patiently then persevere: for the Promise of Allah is true: and ask forgiveness for thy fault and celebrate the Praises of thy Lord in the evening and in the morning.
40:56. Those who dispute about the Signs of Allah without any authority bestowed on them there is nothing in their breasts but (the quest of) greatness which they shall never attain to: seek refuge then in Allah: it is He Who hears and sees (all things).
40:60. And your Lord says: "Call on Me; I will answer your (Prayer): But those who are too arrogant to serve Me will surely find themselves in Hell in humiliation!"
41:37. Among His Signs are the Night and the Day and the sun and moon. Adore not the Sun and the Moon but adore Allah Who

created them if it is Him ye wish to serve.

42:13. The same religion has He established for you as that which He enjoined on Noah-the which We have sent by inspiration to thee (Muhammad) and that which We enjoined on Abraham Moses and Jesus: Namely that ye should remain steadfast in Religion and make no divisions therein: to those who worship other things than Allah hard is the (way) to which thou callest them. Allah chooses to Himself those whom He pleases and guides to Himself those who turn (to Him).

47:19. Know therefore that there is no god but Allah and ask forgiveness for the fault and for the men and women who believe: for Allah knows how ye move about and how ye dwell in your homes.

51:51. And make not another an object of worship with Allah: I (Muhammad) am from Him (Allah) a Warner to you clear and open!

60:4. There is for you an excellent example (to follow) in Abraham and those with him when they said to their people: "We are clear of you and of whatever ye worship besides Allah: we have rejected you and there has arisen between us and you enmity and hatred forever unless ye believe in Allah and Him alone": But not when Abraham said to his father: "I will pray for forgiveness for thee though I have no power (to get) aught on thy behalf from Allah." (They prayed): "Our Lord! in Thee do we trust and to Thee do we turn in repentance: to Thee is (our) final Goal.

60:5. "Our Lord! Make us not a (test and) trial for the Unbelievers but forgive us our Lord! For Thou art the Exalted in Might the Wise."

60:6. There was indeed in them an excellent example for you to follow for those whose hope is in Allah and in the Last Day. But if any turn away truly Allah is Free of all Wants Worthy of all Praise.

60:7. It may be that Allah will grant love (and friendship) between you and those whom ye (now) hold as enemies: for Allah has power (over all things); and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

64:13. Allah! there is no god but He: and on Allah therefore let the Believers put their trust.

66:8. O ye who believe! turn to Allah with sincere repentance: in the hope that your Lord will remove from you your ills and admit you to Gardens beneath which Rivers flow the Day that Allah will not permit to be humiliated the Prophet and those who believe with him. Their Light will run forward before them and by their right hands while they say "Our Lord! perfect our Light for us and grant us Forgiveness; for Thou has power over all things."

Social System

Adultery, Fornication and Lewdness

Adultery / Fornication

7:33. (O Muhammad) Say: The things that my Lord hath indeed forbidden are: shameful deeds whether open or secret; sins and trespasses against truth or reason; assigning of partners to Allah for which he hath given no authority; and saying things about Allah of which ye have no knowledge.

16:90. Allah commands justice the doing of good and liberality to kith and kin and He forbids all shameful deeds and injustice and rebellion: He instructs you that ye may receive admonition.

17:32. Nor come nigh to adultery: for it is a shameful (deed) and an evil opening the road (to other evils).

24:2. The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication flog each of them with a hundred stripes: let not compassion move you in their case in a matter prescribed by Allah if ye believe in Allah and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment.

24:3. Let no man guilty of adultery or fornication marry any but a woman similarly guilty or an Unbeliever nor let any but such a man or an Unbeliever marry such a woman: to the Believers such a thing is forbidden.

25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment

25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgment will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy

False Charge of Adultery Condemned by Allah

24:11. Those who brought forward the lie are a body among yourselves: think it not to be an evil to you: on the contrary it is good for you: to every man among them (will come the punishment) of the sin that he earned and to him who took on himself the lead among them will be a Penalty grievous.

24:12. Why did not Believers men and women when ye heard of the affair put the best construction on it in their own minds and say "This (charge) is an obvious lie"?

24:13. Why did they not bring four witnesses to prove it? When they have not brought the witnesses such men in the sight of Allah (stand forth) themselves as liars!

24:14. Were it not for the grace and mercy of Allah on you in this world and the Hereafter a grievous penalty would have seized you in that ye rushed glibly into this affair.
24:15. Behold ye received it on your tongues and said out of your mouths things of which ye had no knowledge; and ye thought it to be a light matter while it was most serious in the sight of Allah.
24:16. And why did ye not when ye heard it say "It is not right of us to speak of this: Glory to Allah! this is a most serious slander!"
24:17. Allah doth admonish you that ye may never repeat such (conduct) if ye are (true) Believers.
24:18. And Allah makes the Signs plain to you: for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.
24:19. Those who love (to see) scandal published broadcast among the Believers will have a grievous Penalty in this life and in the Hereafter: Allah knows and ye know not.
24:20. Were it not for the grace and mercy of Allah on you and that Allah is full of kindness and mercy (ye would be ruined indeed).
24:23. Those who slander chaste women indiscreet but believing are cursed in this life and in the Hereafter: for them is a grievous Penalty
24:24. On the Day when their tongues their hands and their feet will bear witness against them as to their actions.
24:25. On that Day Allah will pay them back (all) their just dues and they will realize that Allah is the (very) Truth that makes all things manifest.
24:26. Women impure are for men impure and men impure are for women impure; and women of purity are for men of purity and men of purity are for women of purity: these are not affected by what people say: for them there is forgiveness and a provision honourable.

Lewdness

4:15. If any of your women are guilty of lewdness take the evidence of four (reliable) witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify confine them to houses until death do claim them or Allah ordain for them some (other) way.
4:16. If two men among you are guilty of lewdness punish them both. If they repent and amend leave them alone; for Allah is Oft-returning Most Merciful.
4:19. O ye who believe! ye are forbidden to inherit women against their will. Nor should ye treat them with harshness that ye may take away part of the dower ye have given them except where they have been guilty of open lewdness; on the contrary live with them on a footing of kindness and equity. If ye take a dislike to them it may be that ye dislike a thing and Allah brings about through it a great deal of good.

65:1. O Prophet! when ye do divorce women divorce them at their prescribed periods and count (accurately) their prescribed periods: and fear Allah your Lord: and turn them not out of their houses nor shall they (themselves) leave except in case they are guilty of some open lewdness. Those are limits set by Allah: and any who transgresses the limits of Allah does verily wrong his (own) soul: thou knowest not if perchance Allah will bring about thereafter some new situation.

Premarital Sex and Prostitution are Condemned

24:33. Let those who find not the wherewithal for marriage keep themselves chaste until Allah gives them means out of His grace. And if any of your slaves ask for a deed in writing (to enable them to earn their freedom for a certain sum) give them such a deed if ye know any good in them; yea give them something yourselves out of the means which Allah has given to you. But force not your maids to prostitution when they desire chastity in order that ye may make a gain in the goods of this life. But if anyone compels them yet after such compulsion is Allah Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful (to them).

Repentance Shall Save the Fornicators/Adulterers

4:16. If two men among you are guilty of lewdness punish them both. If they repent and amend leave them alone; for Allah is Oft-returning Most Merciful.

25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment

25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgment will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy

25:70. Unless he repents believes and works righteous deeds for Allah will change the evil of such persons into good and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful

The Condition of Marriage for Adulterers

24:3. Let no man guilty of adultery or fornication marry any but a woman similarly guilty or an Unbeliever nor let any but such a man or an Unbeliever marry such a woman: to the Believers such a thing is forbidden.

24:26. Women impure are for men impure and men impure are for women impure; and women of purity are for men of purity and men of purity are for women of purity: these are not affected by what people say: for them there is forgiveness and a provision honourable.

The Condition Which Allah Prescribed for Alleged Adultery

24:4. And those who launch a charge against chaste women and produce not four witnesses (to support their allegation) flog them with eighty stripes: and reject their evidence ever after: for

such men are wicked transgressors

24:5. Unless they repent thereafter and mend (their conduct): for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

24:6. And for those who launch a charge against their spouses and have (in support) no evidence but their own their solitary evidence (can be received) if they bear witness four times (with an oath) by Allah that they are solemnly telling the truth;

24:7. And the fifth (oath) (should be) that they solemnly invoke the curse of Allah on themselves if they tell a lie.

24:8. But it would avert the punishment from the wife if she bears witness four times (with an oath) by Allah that (her husband) is telling a lie;

24:9. And the fifth (oath) should be that she solemnly invokes the wrath of Allah on herself if (her accuser) is telling the truth.

24:10. If it were not for Allah's grace and mercy on you and that Allah is Oft: Returning Full of Wisdom (ye would be ruined indeed).

Bribery

Bribery Condemned

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

Business or Trade

Deal Justly in Business or Trade

38:23. "This man is my brother (one of the litigants); he has nine and ninety ewes and I have (but) one: Yet he says `Commit her to my care' and is (moreover) harsh to me in speech."

38:24. (David) said: "He has undoubtedly wronged thee in demanding thy (single) ewe to be added to his (flock of) ewes: truly many are the Partners (in business) who wrong each other: not so do those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and how few are they?"... And David gathered that We had tried him: he asked forgiveness of his Lord fell down bowing (in prostration) and turned (to Allah in repentance).

Make a Living by Seeking Allah's Bounties

30:23. And among His(Allah) Signs is the sleep that ye take by night and by day and the quest that ye (make for livelihood) out of His Bounty: verily in that are Signs for those who hearken.

30:46. Among His Signs is this that He sends the Winds as heralds of Glad Tidings giving you a taste of His (Grace and) Mercy that the ships may sail (majestically) by His Command and that ye may seek of His Bounty: in order that ye may be grateful.

62:9. O ye who believe! when the call is proclaimed to prayer on Friday (the Day of Assembly) hasten earnestly to the

Remembrance of Allah and leave off business (and traffic): that is best for you if ye but knew!

62:10. And when the Prayer is finished then may ye disperse through the land and seek of the Bounty of Allah: and celebrate the Praises of Allah often (and without stint): that ye may prosper.

Trade Is Encouraged

2:283. If ye are on a journey and cannot find a scribe a pledge with possession (may serve the purpose). And if one of you deposits a thing on trust with another let the trustee (faithfully) discharge his trust and let him fear his Lord. Conceal not evidence; for whoever conceals it his heart is tainted with sin. And Allah knoweth all that ye do.

4:29. O ye who believe! eat not up your property among yourselves in vanities: but let there be amongst you traffic and trade by mutual good-will: nor kill (or destroy) yourselves: for verily Allah hath been to you Most Merciful.

9:24. (O Muhammad) Say: If it be that your fathers your sons your brothers your mates or your kindred; the wealth that ye have gained; the commerce in which ye fear a decline; or the dwellings in which ye delight are dearer to you than Allah or His apostle or the striving in his cause; then wait until Allah brings about His decision: and Allah guides not the rebellious.

62:9. O ye who believe! when the call is proclaimed to prayer on Friday (the Day of Assembly) hasten earnestly to the Remembrance of Allah and leave off business (and traffic): that is best for you if ye but knew!

62:10. And when the Prayer is finished then may ye disperse through the land and seek of the Bounty of Allah: and celebrate the Praises of Allah often (and without stint): that ye may prosper.

Charity

Allah Punishes Those Who Do Not Give Charity

9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.

Allah Will Multiply What You Spend in Charity

2:261. The parable of those who spend their substance in the way of Allah is that of a grain of corn: it groweth seven ears and each ear hath a hundred grains. Allah giveth manifold increase to whom He pleaseth; and Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things.

2:265. And the likeness of those who spend their substance seeking to please Allah and to strengthen their souls is as a garden high

and fertile: heavy rain falls on it but makes it yield a double increase of harvest and if it receives not heavy rain light moisture sufficeth it. Allah seeth well whatever ye do.

2:276. Allah will deprive usury of all blessing but will give increase for deeds of charity: for He loveth not creatures ungrateful and wicked.

2:280. If the debtor is in a difficulty grant him time till it is easy for him to repay. but if ye remit it by way of charity that is best for you if ye only knew.

30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.

34:39. (O Muhammad) Say: "Verily my Lord enlarges and restricts the Sustenance to such of His servants as He pleases: and nothing do ye spend in the least (in his cause) but He replaces it: for He is the Best of those Who grant Sustenance.

35:29. Those who rehearse the Book of Allah establish regular Prayer and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them secretly and openly hope for a Commerce that will never fail:

57:11. Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful Loan? For (Allah) will increase it manifold to his credit and he will have (besides) a liberal reward.

57:18. For those who give in Charity men and women and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan it shall be increased manifold (to their credit) and they shall have (besides) a liberal reward.

64:17. If ye loan to Allah a beautiful loan He will double it to your (credit) and He will grant you Forgiveness: for Allah is most Ready to appreciate (service) Most Forbearing

Charity Done in Secret Is Better

2:271. If ye disclose (acts of) charity even so it is well but if ye conceal them and make them reach those (really) in need that is best for you: it will remove from you some of your (stains of) evil. And Allah is well acquainted with what ye do.

Charity Given Is Like a Loan to Allah

2:245. Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful loan which Allah will double unto his credit and multiply many times? It is Allah that giveth (you) want or plenty and to Him shall be your return.

5:12. Allah did aforetime take a Covenant from the Children of Israel and We appointed twelve captains among them and Allah said: "I am with you: if ye (but) establish regular prayers practice regular charity believe in My apostles honour and assist them and loan to Allah a beautiful loan verily I will wipe out from you your evils and admit you to gardens with rivers flowing beneath; but if any of you after this resisteth faith he hath truly

wandered from the path of rectitude."

57:11. Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful Loan? For (Allah) will increase it manifold to his credit and he will have (besides) a liberal reward.

57:18. For those who give in Charity men and women and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan it shall be increased manifold (to their credit) and they shall have (besides) a liberal reward.

64:17. If ye loan to Allah a beautiful loan He will double it to your (credit) and He will grant you Forgiveness: for Allah is most Ready to appreciate (service) Most Forbearing

73:20. The Lord doth know that thou standest forth (to prayer) nigh two- thirds of the night or half the night or a third of the night and so doth a party of those with thee. But Allah doth appoint Night and Day in due measure. He knoweth that ye are unable to keep count thereof. So He hath turned to you (in mercy): read ye therefore of the Qur'an as much as may be easy for you. He knoweth that there may be (some) among you in ill-health; others travelling through the land seeking of Allah's bounty; yet others fighting in Allah's Cause. Read ye therefore as much of the Qur'an as may be easy (for you); and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan. And whatever good ye send forth for your souls Ye shall find it in Allah's presence yea better and greater in Reward. And seek ye the Grace of Allah: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Charity Is for the Needy

2:273. (Charity is) for those in need who in Allah's cause are restricted (from travel) and cannot move about in the land seeking (for trade or work). The ignorant man thinks because of their modesty that they are free from want. Thou shalt know them by their (unfailing) mark: they beg not importunately from all and sundry. And whatever of good ye give be assured Allah knoweth it well.

Charity Prescribed Even before Islam

2:83. And remember We took a covenant from the children of Israel (to this effect): worship none but Allah; treat with kindness your parents and kindred and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity. Then did ye turn back except a few among you and ye backslide (even now).

5:12. Allah did aforetime take a Covenant from the Children of Israel and We appointed twelve captains among them and Allah said: "I am with you: if ye (but) establish regular prayers practice regular charity believe in My apostles honour and assist them and loan to Allah a beautiful loan verily I will wipe out from you your evils and admit you to gardens with rivers flowing

beneath; but if any of you after this resisteth faith he hath truly wandered from the path of rectitude."

19:31. "And He (Allah) hath made me (Jesus) Blessed wheresoever I be and hath enjoined on me Prayer and Charity as long as I live;

19:55. He (Ismail) used to enjoin on his people Prayer and Charity and he was most acceptable in the sight of his Lord.

Exemption from Charity

9:91. There is no blame on those who are infirm or ill or who find no resources to spend (on the cause) if they are sincere (in duty) to Allah and His apostle: no ground (of complaint) can there be against such as do right: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Give Charity Within Limit

17:29. Make not thy hand tied (like a misers) to thy neck nor stretch it forth to its utmost reach so that thou become blameworthy and destitute.

Give Regular Charity

2:3. (Believers are those) Who believe in the Unseen are steadfast in prayer and spend out of what We have provided for them.

2:43. And be steadfast in prayer; practice regular charity; and bow down your heads with those who bow down (in worship).

2:110. And be steadfast in prayer and regular in charity: and whatever good ye send forth for your souls before you ye shall find it with Allah; for Allah sees well all that ye do.

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

2:195. And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah and make not your own hands contribute to your destruction but do good; for Allah loveth those who do good.

2:254. O ye who believe! spend out of (the bounties) We have provided for you before the day comes when no bargaining (will avail) nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith they are the wrong-doers.

2:267. O ye who believe! give of the good things which ye have (honourably) earned and of the fruits of the earth which We have produced for you and do not even aim at getting anything which is bad in order that out of it ye may give away something

when ye yourselves would not receive it except with closed eyes. And know that Allah is free of all wants and worthy of all praise.
2:277. Those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and establish regular prayers and regular charity will have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
5:55. Your (real) friends are (no less than) Allah His Apostle and the (fellowship of) believers those who establish regular prayers and regular charity and they bow down humbly (in worship).
9:71. The believers men and women are protectors one of another: they enjoin what is just and forbid what is evil: they observe regular prayers practice regular charity and obey Allah and His apostle. On them will Allah pour His mercy: for Allah is Exalted in power Wise.
13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home
14:31. Speak to My servants who have believed that they may establish regular prayers and spend (in charity) out of the Sustenance We have given them secretly and openly before the coming of a Day in which there will be neither mutual bargaining nor befriending.
21:73. And We made them leaders guiding (men) by Our Command and We sent them inspiration to do good deeds to establish regular prayers and to practice regular charity; and they constantly served Us (and Us only).
22:41. (They are) those who if We establish them in the land establish regular prayer and give regular charity enjoin the right and forbid wrong: with Allah rests the end (and decision) of (all) affairs.
22:78. And strive in His cause as ye ought to strive (with sincerity and under discipline): He has chosen you and has imposed no difficulties on you in religion; it is the cult of your father Abraham. It is He Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (Revelation); that the Apostle may be a witness for you and ye be witnesses for mankind! So establish regular Prayer give regular Charity and hold fast to Allah! He is your Protector the Best to protect and the Best to help!
24:37. By men whom neither traffic nor merchandise can divert from the Remembrance of Allah nor from regular Prayer nor from the practice of regular Charity: their (only) fear is for the Day when hearts and eyes will be transformed (in a world wholly new)
24:55. Allah has promised to those among you who believe and work righteous deeds that He will of a surety grant them in the land

inheritance (of power) as He granted it to those before them; that He will establish in authority their religion the one which He has chosen for them; and that He will change (their state) after the fear in which they (lived) to one of security and peace: `They will worship Me (alone) and not associate aught with Me.' If any do reject faith after this they are rebellious and wicked.

24:56. So establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity: and obey the Apostle; that ye may receive mercy.

27:3. (The believers are) Those who establish regular prayers and give in regular charity and also have (full) assurance of the Hereafter.

30:38. So give what is due to kindred the needy and the wayfarer. That is best for those who seek the Countenance of Allah and it is they who will prosper.

31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.

33:33. And stay quietly in your houses and make not a dazzling display like that of the former Times of Ignorance; and establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle. And Allah only wishes to remove all abomination from you ye Members of the Family and to make you pure and spotless.

47:38. Behold ye are those invited to spend (of your substance) in the way of Allah: but among you are some that are niggardly (miser). But any who are niggardly are so at the expense of their own souls. But Allah is free of all wants and it is ye that are needy. If ye turn back (from the Path) He will substitute in your stead another people; then they would not be like you.

57:7. Believe in Allah and His Apostle and spend (in charity) out of the (substance) whereof He has made you heirs. For those of you who believe and spend (in charity) for them is a great Reward.

57:10. And what cause have ye why ye should not spend in the cause of Allah? For to Allah belongs the heritage of the heavens and the earth. Not equal among you are those who spent (freely) and fought before the Victory (with those who did so later). Those are higher in ran k than those who spent (freely) and fought afterwards. But to all has Allah promised a goodly (reward) and Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

58:12. O ye who believe! When ye consult the Apostle in private spend something in charity before your private consultation. That will be best for you and most conducive to purity (of conduct). But if ye find not (the wherewithal) Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

58:13. Is it that ye are afraid of spending sums in charity before your private consultation (with him)? If then ye do not so and Allah

forgives you then (at least) establish regular prayer; practice regular charity; and obey Allah and His Apostle: and Allah is well- acquainted will all that ye do.

63:10. And spend something (in charity) out of the substance which We have bestowed on you before death should come to any of you and he should say "O my Lord! why didst thou not give me respite for a little while? I should then have given (largely) in charity and I should have been one of the doers of good."

64:16. So fear Allah as much as ye can; listen and obey; and spend in charity for the benefit of your own souls: and those saved from the covetousness of their own souls they are the ones that achieve prosperity.

Parable for Those Who Give Charity

2:261. The parable of those who spend their substance in the way of Allah is that of a grain of corn: it groweth seven ears and each ear hath a hundred grains. Allah giveth manifold increase to whom He pleaseth; and Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things.

2:264. O ye who believe! cancel not your charity by reminders of your generosity or by injury like those who spend their substance to be seen of men but believe neither in Allah nor in the last day. They are in Parable like a hard barren rock on which is a little soil; on it falls heavy rain which leaves it (just) a bare stone. They will be able to do nothing with aught they have earned. And Allah guideth not those who reject faith.

2:265. And the likeness of those who spend their substance seeking to please Allah and to strengthen their souls is as a garden high and fertile: heavy rain falls on it but makes it yield a double increase of harvest and if it receives not heavy rain light moisture sufficeth it. Allah seeth well whatever ye do.

2:266. Does any of you wish that he should have a garden with date-palms and vines and streams flowing underneath and all kinds of fruit while he is stricken with old age and his children are not strong (enough to look after themselves) that it should be caught in a whirlwind with fire therein and be burnt up? Thus doth Allah make clear to you (His) signs; that ye may consider.

16:75. Allah sets forth the Parable (of two men: one) a slave under the dominion of another; he has no power of any sort; and (the other) a man on whom We have bestowed goodly favours from ourselves and he spends thereof (freely) privately and publicly: are the two equal? (By no means); praise be to Allah. But most of them understand not.

Refrain from Boasting about Charity

2:264. O ye who believe! cancel not your charity by reminders of your generosity or by injury like those who spend their substance to be seen of men but believe neither in Allah nor in the last day.

They are in Parable like a hard barren rock on which is a little soil; on it falls heavy rain which leaves it (just) a bare stone. They will be able to do nothing with aught they have earned. And Allah guideth not those who reject faith.

2:265. And the likeness of those who spend their substance seeking to please Allah and to strengthen their souls is as a garden high and fertile: heavy rain falls on it but makes it yield a double increase of harvest and if it receives not heavy rain light moisture sufficeth it. Allah seeth well whatever ye do.

4:38. (Allah does not love) those who spend of their substance to be seen of men but have no faith in Allah and the Last Day: if any take the Evil One for their intimate what a dreadful intimate he is!.

Reward for Charity

Reference: See 'Reward for charity under 'Reward And Punishment'

Share the Gifts of Allah with Others

2:3. (Believers are those) Who believe in the Unseen are steadfast in prayer and spend out of what We have provided for them.

3:180. And let not those who covetously withhold of the gifts which Allah hath given them of His Grace think that it is good for them: nay it will be the worse for them: soon shall the things which they covetously withheld be tied to their necks like a twisted collar on the Day of Judgment. To Allah belongs the heritage of the heavens and the earth; and Allah is well acquainted with all that ye do.

What One Must Spend in Charity

2:215. They ask thee (O Muhammad) what they should spend (in charity). Say: Whatever ye spend that is good is for parents and kindred and orphans and those in want and for wayfarers. And whatever ye do that is good Allah knoweth it well.

Contract Preparation

Guidance for the Preparation of Contracts

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

2:282. O ye who believe! when ye deal with each other in transactions involving future obligations in a fixed period of time reduce

them to writing. Let a scribe write down faithfully as between the parties: let not the scribe refuse to write as Allah has taught him so let him write. Let him who incurs the liability dictate but let him fear his Lord Allah and not diminish aught of what he owes. If the party liable is mentally deficient or weak or unable himself to dictate let his guardian dictate faithfully. And get two witnesses out of your own men and if there are not two men then a man and two women such as ye choose for witnesses so that if one of them errs the other can remind her. The witnesses should not refuse when they are called on (for evidence). Disdain not to reduce to writing (your contract) for a future period whether it be small or big: it is juster in the sight of Allah more suitable as evidence and more convenient to prevent doubts among yourselves; but if it be a transaction which ye carry out on the spot among yourselves there is no blame on you if ye reduce it not to writing. But take witnesses whenever ye make a commercial contract; and let neither scribe nor witness suffer harm. If ye do (such harm) it would be wickedness in you. So fear Allah; for it is Allah that teaches you. And Allah is well acquainted with all things.

2:283. If ye are on a journey and cannot find a scribe a pledge with possession (may serve the purpose). And if one of you deposits a thing on trust with another let the trustee (faithfully) discharge his trust and let him fear his Lord. Conceal not evidence; for whoever conceals it his heart is tainted with sin. And Allah knoweth all that ye do.

Debt or Loan

Debt to Be Paid before Distributing the Inheritance Wealth

4:12. In what your wives leave your share is a half if they leave no child; but if they leave a child ye get a fourth; after payment of legacies and debts. In what ye leave their share is a fourth if ye leave no child; but if ye leave a child they get an eighth; after payment of legacies and debts. If the man or woman whose inheritance is in question has left neither ascendants nor descendants but has left a brother or a sister each one of the two gets a sixth; but if more than two they share in a third; after payment of legacies and debts; so that no loss is caused (to anyone). Thus is it ordained by Allah and Allah is All-Knowing Most Forbearing.

Have Mercy on Debtor

2:280. If the debtor is in a difficulty grant him time till it is easy for him to repay. but it ye remit if by way of charity that is best for you if ye only knew.

Dishonesty

Do Not Be Dishonest

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is indeed a great sin.

4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!

4:29. O ye who believe! eat not up your property among yourselves in vanities: but let there be amongst you traffic and trade by mutual good-will: nor kill (or destroy) yourselves: for verily Allah hath been to you Most Merciful.

4:30. If any do that in rancour and injustice soon shall We cast them into the fire: and easy it is for Allah.

4:32. And in no wise covet those things in which Allah hath bestowed his gifts more freely on some of you than on others: to men is allotted what they earn and to women what they earn: but ask Allah of His bounty: for Allah hath full knowledge of all things.

8:27. O ye that believe! betray not the trust of Allah and the apostle nor misappropriate knowingly things entrusted to you.

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

26:181. "Give just measure and cause no loss (to others by fraud).

83:1. Woe to those that deal in fraud

83:2. Those who when they have to receive by measure from men exact full measure.

83:3. But when they have to give by measure or weight to men give less than due.

83:4. Do they not think that they will be called to account?

83:5. On a Mighty Day (Day of Judgement)

Divorce

Condition of Remarriage after Divorce

2:229. A divorce is only permissible twice: after that the parties should either hold together on equitable terms or separate with kindness. It is not lawful for you (men) to take back any of your gifts (from your wives) except when both parties fear that they would be unable to keep the limits ordained by Allah. If ye (judges) do indeed fear that they would be unable to keep the limits ordained by Allah there is no blame on either of them if she give something for her freedom. These are the limits

ordained by Allah; so do not transgress them. If any do transgress the limits ordained by Allah such persons wrong (themselves as well as others).

2:230. So if a husband divorces his wife (irrevocably) he cannot after that remarry her until after she has married another husband and he has divorced her. In that case there is no blame on either of them if they reunite provided they feel that they can keep the limits ordained by Allah. Such are the limits ordained by Allah which He makes plain to those who understand.

2:231. When ye divorce women and they fulfil the term of their (`Iddat) either take them back on equitable terms or set them free on equitable terms; but do not take them back to injure them or to take undue advantage; if anyone does that He wrongs his own soul. Do not treat Allah's Signs as a jest but solemnly rehearse Allah's favours on you and the fact that He sent down to you the Book and Wisdom for your instruction. And fear Allah and know that Allah is well acquainted with all things.

2:232. When ye divorce women and they fulfil the term of their (`Iddat) do not prevent them from marrying their (former) husbands if they mutually agree on equitable terms. This instruction is for all amongst you who believe in Allah and the Last Day. That is (the course making for) most virtue and purity amongst you and Allah knows and ye know not.

58:2. If any men among you divorce their wives by Zihar (calling them mothers) they cannot be their mothers: none can be their mothers except those who gave them birth. And in fact they use words (both) iniquitous and false: but truly Allah is one that blots out (sins) and forgives (again and again).

58:3. But those who divorce their wives by Zihar then wish to go back on the words they uttered (it is ordained that such a one) should free a slave before they touch each other: this are ye admonished to perform: and Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

58:4. And if any has not (the wherewithal) he should fast for two months consecutively before they touch each other. But if any is unable to do so he should feed sixty indigent ones. This that ye may show your faith in Allah and His Apostle. Those are limits (set by) Allah. For those who Reject (Him) there is a grievous Penalty.

65:2. Thus when they fulfil their term appointed either take them back on equitable terms or part with them on equitable terms; and take for witness two persons from among you endued with justice and establish the evidence (as) before Allah. Such is the admonition given to him who believes in Allah and the Last Day. And for those who fear Allah He (ever) prepares a way out

Divorce Is Permissible but Detested by Allah

2:226. For those who take an oath for abstention from their wives a waiting for four months is ordained; if then they return Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

2:227. But if their intention is firm for divorce Allah heareth and knoweth all things.

4:128. If a wife fears cruelty or desertion on her husband's part there is no blame on them if they arrange an amicable settlement between themselves; and such settlement is best; even though men's souls are swayed by greed. But if ye do good and practice self-restraint Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

65:1. O Prophet! when ye do divorce women divorce them at their prescribed periods and count (accurately) their prescribed periods: and fear Allah your Lord: and turn them not out of their houses nor shall they (themselves) leave except in case they are guilty of some open lewdness. Those are limits set by Allah: and any who transgresses the limits of Allah does verily wrong his (own) soul: thou knowest not if perchance Allah will bring about thereafter some new situation.

Mother May Suckle the Baby Up to Two Years

2:233. The (divorced) mothers shall give suck to their offspring for two whole years if the father desires to complete the term. But he shall bear the cost of their food and clothing on equitable terms. No soul shall have a burden laid on it greater than it can bear. No mother shall be treated unfairly on account of her child nor father on account of his child. An heir shall be chargeable in the same way if they both decide on weaning by mutual consent and after due consultation there is no blame on them. If ye decide on a foster-mother for your offspring there is no blame on you provided ye pay (the mother) what ye offered on equitable terms. But fear Allah and know that Allah sees well what ye do.

Payment /Maintenance for a Divorcee

2:236. There is no blame on you if ye divorce women before consummation or the fixation of their dower; but bestow on them (a suitable gift) the wealthy according to his means and the poor according to his means; a gift of a reasonable amount is due from those who wish to do the right thing.

2:237. And if ye divorce them before consummation but after the fixation of a dower for them then the half of the dower (is due to them) unless they remit it. Or (the man's half) is remitted by him in whose hands is the marriage tie; and the remission (of the man's half) is the nearest to righteousness. And do not forget liberality between yourselves. For Allah sees well all that ye do.

2:241. For divorced women maintenance (should be provided) on a reasonable (scale). This is a duty on the righteous.

33:49. O ye who believe! when ye marry believing women and then divorce them before ye have touched them no period of 'Iddah have ye to count in respect of them: so give them a present and set them free in a handsome manner.

65:6. Let the women live (in 'iddah) in the same style as ye live according to your means: annoy them not so as to restrict them. And if they carry (life in their wombs) then spend (your substance) on them until they deliver their burden: and if they suckle your (offspring) give them their recompense: and take mutual counsel together according to what is just and reasonable. And if ye find yourselves in difficulties let another woman suckle (the child) on the (father's) behalf.

65:7. Let the man of means spend according to his means: and the man whose resources are restricted let him spend according to what Allah has given him. Allah puts no burden on any person beyond what He has given him. After a difficulty Allah will soon grant relief.

Waiting Period after Divorce: Iddat

2:228. Divorced women shall wait concerning themselves for three monthly periods nor is it lawful for them to hide what Allah hath created in their wombs if they have faith in Allah and the Last Day. And their husbands have the better right to take them back in that period if they wish for reconciliation. And women shall have rights similar to the rights against them according to what is equitable; but men have a degree (of advantage) over them and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

33:49. O ye who believe! when ye marry believing women and then divorce them before ye have touched them no period of 'Iddah have ye to count in respect of them: so give them a present and set them free in a handsome manner.

65:4. Such of your women as have passed the age of monthly courses for them the prescribed period if ye have any doubt is three months and for those who have no courses (it is the same): for those who carry (life within their wombs) their period is until they deliver their burdens: and for those who fear Allah He will make their path easy.

65:5. That is the Command of Allah which He has sent down to you: and if anyone fears Allah He will remove his ills from him and will enlarge His reward.

Feeding the Poor

Feeding the Poor Prescribed by Allah

2:184. (Fasting) for a fixed number of days; but if any of you is ill or on a journey the prescribed number (should be made up) from days later. For those who can do it (with hardship) is a ransom

the feeding of one that is indigent. But he that will give more of his own free will it is better for him and it is better for you that ye fast if ye only knew.

5:89. Allah will not call you to account for what is futile in your oaths but He will call you to account for your deliberate oaths: for expiation feed then indigent persons on a scale of the average for the food of your families; or clothe them; or give a slave his freedom. If that is beyond your means fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths ye have sworn. But keep to your oaths. Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs that ye may be grateful.

5:95. O ye who believe! kill not game while in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. If any of you doth so intentionally the compensation is an offering brought to the Ka'bah of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed as adjudged by two just men among you; or by way of atonement the feeding of the indigent; or its equivalent in fasts: that he may taste of the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact from him the penalty: for Allah is Exalted and Lord of Retribution.

22:28. "That they (the pilgrims) may witness the benefits (provided) for them and celebrate the name of Allah through the Days appointed over the cattle which He has provided for them (for sacrifice): then eat ye thereof and feed the distressed ones in want.

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pronounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals subject to you that ye may be grateful.

58:3. But those who divorce their wives by Zihar then wish to go back on the words they uttered (it is ordained that such a one) should free a slave before they touch each other: this are ye admonished to perform: and Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

58:4. And if any has not (the wherewithal) he should fast for two months consecutively before they touch each other. But if any is unable to do so he should feed sixty indigent ones. This that ye may show your faith in Allah and His Apostle. Those are limits (set by) Allah. For those who Reject (Him) there is a grievous Penalty.

76:7. They (the Believers) perform (their) vows and they fear a Day whose evil flies far and wide.

76:8. And they feed for the love of Allah the indigent the orphan and the captive

Some Do Not Encourage Feeding the Poor

69:33. "This was he (Unbeliever) that would not believe in Allah Most High
69:34. "And would not encourage the feeding of the indigent!
74:41. And (ask) of the Sinners:
74:42. "What led you into hellfire?"
74:43. They will say: "We were not of those who prayed;"
74:44. "Nor were we of those who fed the indigent;"
76:9. We (the Believers) feed you for the sake of Allah alone: No reward do we desire from you nor thanks.
89:17. Nay, nay! but ye honour not the orphans!
89:18. Nor do ye encourage one another to feed the poor!
107:1. Seest thou one who denies the Judgment (to come)?
107:2. Then such is the (man) who repulses the orphan (with harshness)
107:3. And encourages not the feeding of the indigent.
107:4. So woe to the worshippers
107:5. Who are neglectful of their Prayers
107:6. Those who (want but) to be seen (of men)
107:7. But refuse (to supply) (Even) neighbourly needs.

Fostering

Call Fostered Children by Their Father's Name

33:4. Allah has not made for any man two hearts in his (one) body: nor has He made your wives whom ye divorce by Zihar your mothers: nor has He made your adopted sons your sons. Such is (only) your (manner of) speech by your mouths. But Allah tells (you) the Truth and He shows the (right) Way.
33:5. Call them (adopted children) by (the names) of their fathers: that is juster in the sight of Allah but if ye know not their father's (names call them) your Brothers in faith or your Maulas. But there is no blame on you if ye make a mistake therein: (what counts is) the intention of your hearts: and Allah is Oft-Returning Most Merciful.
33:37. Behold! thou didst say to one who had received the grace of Allah and thy favour: "Retain thou (in wedlock) thy wife and fear Allah." But thou didst hide in thy heart that which Allah was about to make manifest: thou didst fear the people but it is more fitting that thou shouldst fear Allah. Then when Zaid had dissolved (his marriage) with her with the necessary (formality) We joined her in marriage to thee: in order that (in future) there may be no difficulty to the Believers in (the matter of) marriage with the wives of their adopted sons when the latter have dissolved with the necessary (formality) (their marriage) with them: and Allah's command must be fulfilled.

Fraud

Fraud - Condemned

83:1. Woe to those that deal in fraud

83:2. Those who when they have to receive by measure from men exact full measure.

83:3. But when they have to give by measure or weight to men give less than due.

Gender Equity

Equality of Sexes in the Sight of Allah

9:71. The believers men and women are protectors one of another: they enjoin what is just and forbid what is evil: they observe regular prayers practice regular charity and obey Allah and His apostle. On them will Allah pour His mercy: for Allah is Exalted in power Wise.

9:72. Allah hath promised to believers men and women gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein and beautiful mansions in gardens of everlasting bliss. But the greatest bliss in the Good Pleasure of Allah: that is the supreme felicity.

16:58. When news is brought to one of them of (the birth of) a female (child) his face darkens and he is filled with inward grief!

16:59. With shame does he hide himself from his people because of the bad news he has had! Shall he retain it on (sufferance and) contempt or bury it in the dust? Ah! what an evil (choice) they decide on!

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

24:30. Say to the believing men that they should lower their gaze and guard their modesty: that will make for greater purity for them: and Allah is well acquainted with all that they do.

24:31. And say to the believing women that they should lower their gaze and guard their modesty; that they should not display their beauty and ornaments except what (must ordinarily) appear thereof; that they should draw their veils over their bosoms and not display their beauty except to their husbands their fathers their husbands' fathers their sons their husbands' sons their brothers or their brothers' sons or their sisters' sons or their women or the slaves whom their right hands possess or male servants free of physical needs or small children who have no sense of the shame of sex; and that they should not strike their feet in order to draw attention to their hidden ornaments. And O ye Believers! turn ye all together towards Allah that ye may attain Bliss.

33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

33:58. And those who annoy believing men and women undeservedly bear (on themselves) a calumny and a glaring sin.

33:73. (With the result) that Allah has to punish the Hypocrites men and women and the Unbelievers men and women and Allah turns in Mercy to the Believers men and women: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

40:40. "He that works evil will not be requited but by the like thereof: and he that works a righteous deed whether man or woman and is a believer such will enter the Garden (of Bliss): therein will they have abundance without measure.

47:19. Know therefore that there is no god but Allah and ask forgiveness for the fault and for the men and women who believe: for Allah knows how ye move about and how ye dwell in your homes.

48:5. That He may admit the men and women who believe to Gardens beneath which rivers flow to dwell therein for aye and remove their ills from them; and that is in the sight of Allah the highest achievement (For man)

48:6. And that He may punish the Hypocrites men and women and the Polytheists men and women who imagine an evil opinion of Allah. On them is a round of Evil: the Wrath of Allah is on them: He has cursed them and got Hell ready for them: and evil is it for a destination.

57:12. One Day shalt thou see the believing men and the believing women how their Light runs forward before them and by their right hands: (their greeting will be): "Good News for you this Day! Gardens beneath which flow rivers! To dwell therein for aye! this is indeed the highest Achievement!"

57:18. For those who give in Charity men and women and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan it shall be increased manifold (to their credit) and they shall have (besides) a liberal reward.

Men & Women Are Entitled to Own Earnings

4:32. And in no wise covet those things in which Allah hath bestowed his gifts more freely on some of you than on others: to men is allotted what they earn and to women what they earn: but ask Allah of His bounty: for Allah hath full knowledge of all things.

Men & Women Protectors of One Another

9:71. The believers men and women are protectors one of another:

they enjoin what is just and forbid what is evil: they observe regular prayers practice regular charity and obey Allah and His apostle. On them will Allah pour His mercy: for Allah is Exalted in power Wise.

Originally Created from One Entity

4:1. O mankind! reverence your Guardian-Lord Who created you from a single person created of like nature his mate and from them twain scattered (like seeds) countless men and women; reverence Allah through Whom ye demand your mutual (rights) and (reverence) the wombs (that bore you): for Allah ever watches over you.

Greed

Do Not Be Greedy

2:188. And do not eat up your property among yourselves for vanities nor use it as bait for the judges with intent that ye may eat up wrongfully and knowingly a little of (other) people's property.

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is indeed a great sin.

4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.

70:18. And collect (wealth) and hide it (from use)!

70:19. Truly man was created very impatient

74:11. Leave Me (Allah) alone (to deal) with the (creature) whom I created (bare and) alone!

74:12. To whom I granted resources in abundance

74:13. And sons to be by his side!

74:14. To whom I made (life) smooth and comfortable!

74:15. Yet is he greedy that I should add (yet more)

89:19. And ye devour inheritance all with greed.

89:20. And ye love wealth with inordinate love!

100:8. And violent is he in his love of wealth.
102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things
102:2. Until ye visit the graves.
102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).
102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!
102:5. Nay were ye to know with certainty of mind (Ye would beware!)
102:6. Ye shall certainly see Hell Fire
102:7. Again ye shall see it with certainty of sight!
102:8. Then shall ye be Questioned that Day about the joy (ye indulged in).
104:1. Woe to every (kind of) scandal-monger and backbite
104:2. Who pileth up wealth and layeth it by
104:3. Thinking that his wealth would make him last for ever!
104:4. By no means! He will be sure to be thrown into that which breaks to pieces.
104:5. And what will explain to thee That which Breaks to Pieces?
104:6. (It is) the Fire of (the Wrath of) Allah kindled (to a blaze)
104:7. The which doth mount (Right) to the Hearts:
104:8. It shall be made into a vault over them
104:9. In columns outstretched.

Hoarding

Hoarding Is Condemned

10:57. O mankind! there hath come to you a direction from your Lord and a healing for the (diseases) in your hearts and for those who believe a Guidance and a Mercy.
10:58. (O Muhammad) Say: "In the Bounty of Allah and in His Mercy in that let them rejoice": that is better than the (wealth) they hoard.

Homosexuality

Homosexuality Is Condemned

26:165. "Of all the creatures in the world will ye approach males.
26:166. "And leave those whom Allah has created for you to be your mates? Nay ye are a people transgressing (all limits)!"
26:167. They said: "If thou desist not O Lut! thou wilt assuredly be cast out!"
26:168. He said: "I do detest your doings."
26:169. "O my Lord! deliver me and my family from such things as they do!"
26:170. So We delivered him and his family all
26:171. Except an old woman who lingered behind.
26:172. But the rest We destroyed utterly.
26:173. We rained down on them a shower (of brimstone): and evil was

the shower on those who were admonished (but heeded not)!
26:174. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.
27:55. "Would ye really approach men in your lusts rather than women? Nay ye are a people (grossly) ignorant!"
29:28. And (remember) Lut; behold he said to his people: "Ye do commit lewdness such as no people in Creation (ever) committed before you.
29:29. "Do ye indeed approach men and cut off the highway? And practice wickedness (even) in your councils?" But his people gave no answer but this: they said: "Bring us the Wrath of Allah if thou (Lut) tellest the truth."
29:30. He (Lut) said: "O my Lord! Help Thou me against people who do mischief!"

Inheritance

Custodian of Will Must Discharge It Honestly

2:181. If anyone changes the bequest after hearing it the guilt shall be on those who make the change. For Allah hears and knows all things.
2:182. But if anyone fears partiality or wrong-doing on the part of the testator and makes peace between (the parties concerned) there is no wrong in him; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
4:9. Let those (disposing of an estate) have the same fear in their minds as they would have for their own if they had left a helpless family behind: let them fear Allah and speak words of appropriate (comfort).

Debt to Be Paid before Distributing Inheritance Wealth

4:12. In what your wives leave your share is a half if they leave no child; but if they leave a child ye get a fourth; after payment of legacies and debts. In what ye leave their share is a fourth if ye leave no child; but if ye leave a child they get an eighth; after payment of legacies and debts. If the man or woman whose inheritance is in question has left neither ascendants nor descendants but has left a brother or a sister each one of the two gets a sixth; but if more than two they share in a third; after payment of legacies and debts; so that no loss is caused (to anyone). Thus is it ordained by Allah and Allah is All-Knowing Most Forbearing.

Devouring Others Property Is Sinful

4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!
4:29. O ye who believe! eat not up your property among yourselves in vanities: but let there be amongst you traffic and trade by mutual good-will: nor kill (or destroy) yourselves: for verily

Allah hath been to you Most Merciful.

4:30. If any do that in rancour and injustice soon shall We cast them into the fire: and easy it is for Allah.

6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

17:27. Verily spendthrifts are brothers of the Evil Ones; and the Evil One is to his Lord (Himself) ungrateful.

30:38. So give what is due to kindred the needy and the wayfarer. That is best for those who seek the Countenance of Allah and it is they who will prosper.

30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.

Laws Regarding Wealth and Property Distribution

4:7. From what is left by parents and those nearest related there is a share for men and a share for women whether the property be small or large a determinate share.

4:8. But if at the time of division other relatives of orphans or poor are present feed them out of the (property) and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

4:11. Allah (thus) directs you as regards your children's (inheritance): to the male a portion equal to that of two females: if only daughters two or more their share is two-thirds of the inheritance; if only one her share is a half. For parents a sixth share of the inheritance to each if the deceased left children; if no children and the parents are the (only) heirs the mother has a third; if the deceased left brothers (or sisters) the mother has a sixth. (The distribution in all cases is) after the payment of legacies and debts. Ye know not whether your parents or your children are nearest to you in benefit. These are settled portions ordained by Allah and Allah is All-Knowing All-Wise.

4:12. In what your wives leave your share is a half if they leave no child; but if they leave a child ye get a fourth; after payment of legacies and debts. In what ye leave their share is a fourth if ye leave no child; but if ye leave a child they get an eighth; after payment of legacies and debts. If the man or woman whose inheritance is in question has left neither ascendants nor descendants but has left a brother or a sister each one of the

two gets a sixth; but if more than two they share in a third; after payment of legacies and debts; so that no loss is caused (to anyone). Thus is it ordained by Allah and Allah is All-Knowing Most Forbearing.

4:13. Those are limits set by Allah: those who obey Allah and His Apostle will be admitted to Gardens with rivers flowing beneath to abide therein (for ever) and that will be the Supreme achievement.

4:14. But those who disobey Allah and His Apostle and transgress His limits will be admitted to a fire to abide therein: and they shall have a humiliating punishment.

4:33. To (benefit) everyone We have appointed sharers and heirs to property left by parents and relatives. To those also to whom your right hand was pledged give their due portion: for truly Allah is Witness to all things.

4:176. They ask thee (Muhammad) for a legal decision. Say: Allah directs (thus) about those who leave no descendants or ascendants as heirs. If it is a man that dies leaving a sister but no child she shall have half the inheritance: if (such a deceased was) a woman who left no child her brother takes her inheritance: if there are two sisters they shall have two-thirds of the inheritance (between them): if there are brothers and sisters (they share) the male having twice the share of the female. Thus doth Allah make clear to you (His law) lest ye err. And Allah hath knowledge of all things

Interest or Usury

Interest or Usury Prohibited

2:275. Those who devour usury will not stand except as stands one whom the Evil One by his touch hath driven to madness. That is because they say: "Trade is like usury but Allah hath permitted trade and forbidden usury. Those who after receiving direction from their Lord desist shall be pardoned for the past; their case is for Allah (to judge); but those who repeat (the offence) are companions of the fire: they will abide therein (for ever).

2:276. Allah will deprive usury of all blessing but will give increase for deeds of charity: for He loveth not creatures ungrateful and wicked.

2:277. Those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and establish regular prayers and regular charity will have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:278. O ye who believe! fear Allah and give up what remains of your demand for usury if ye are indeed believers.

2:279. If ye do it not take notice of war from Allah and his Apostle: but if ye turn back ye shall have your capital sums; deal not unjustly and ye shall not be dealt with unjustly.

3:130. O ye who believe! devour not usury doubled and multiplied; but fear Allah; that ye may (really) prosper.
4:161. That they (Jews) took usury (interest) though they were forbidden; and that they devoured men's substance wrongfully; We have prepared for those among them who reject faith a grievous punishment.
30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.

Intoxicants and Gambling

Do not Approach Prayer While in a State of Intoxication

4:43. O ye who believe! approach not prayers with a mind befogged until ye can understand all that ye say nor in a state of ceremonial impurity (except when travelling on the road) until after washing your whole body if ye are ill or on a journey or one of you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands. For Allah doth blot out sins and forgive again and again.

Intoxicants and Gambling Are Satan's Handiwork

2:219. They ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning Intoxicants and gambling. Say: "In them is great sin and some profit for men; but the sin is greater than the profit." They ask thee how much they are to spend; say: "What is beyond your needs." Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs: in order that ye may consider.
5:90. O ye who believe! intoxicants and gambling (dedication of) stones and (divination by) arrows are an abomination of Satan's handiwork: eschew such (abomination) that ye may prosper.
5:91. Satan's plan is (but) to excite enmity and hatred between you with intoxicants and gambling and hinder you from the remembrance of Allah and from prayer: will ye not then abstain?

Justice

Judge with Justice

4:58. Allah doth command you to render back your trusts to those to whom they are due; and when ye judge between man and man that ye judge with justice: verily how excellent is the teaching which He giveth you! for Allah is He who heareth and seeth all things.
4:127. They ask thy (Muhammad) instruction concerning the women. Say: Allah doth instruct you about them: and (remember) what

hath been rehearsed unto you in the Book concerning the orphans of women to whom ye give not the portions prescribed and yet whom ye desire to marry as also concerning the children who are weak and oppressed: that ye stand firm for justice to orphans. There is not a good deed which ye do but Allah is well-acquainted therewith.

4:135. O ye who believe! stand out firmly for justice as witnesses to Allah even as against yourselves or your parents or your kin and whether it be (against) rich or poor: for Allah can best protect both. Follow not the lusts (of your hearts) lest ye swerve and if ye distort (justice) or decline to do justice verily Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

5:8. O ye who believe! stand out firmly for Allah as witnesses to fair dealing and let not the hatred of others to you make you swerve to wrong and depart from justice. Be just: that is next to Piety: and fear Allah for Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

5:42. (They are fond of) listening to falsehood of devouring anything forbidden. If they (Unbelievers) do come to thee (Muhammad) either judge between them or decline to interfere. If thou decline they cannot hurt thee in the least. If thou judge, judge in equity between them; for Allah loveth those who judge in equity.

7:29. (O Muhammad) Say: "My Lord hath commanded justice; and that ye set your whole selves (to him) at every time and place of prayer and call upon him making your devotion sincere as in his sight: such as he created you in the beginning so shall ye return."

7:181. Of those We (Allah) have created are people who direct (others) with truth and dispense justice therewith.

10:47. To every people (was sent) an Apostle: when their Apostle comes (before them) the matter will be judged between them with justice and they will not be wronged.

11:85. "And O my people! give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due: commit not evil in the land with intent to do mischief.

16:90. Allah commands justice the doing of good and liberality to kith and kin and He forbids all shameful deeds and injustice and rebellion: He instructs you that ye may receive admonition.

31:15. "But if they (Unbelievers) strive to make the join in worship with Me (Allah) things of which thou (Muhammad) hast no knowledge obey them not; Yet bear them company in this life with justice (and consideration) and follow the way of those who turn to Me (in love): in the End the return of you all is to Me and I will tell you the truth (and meaning) of all that ye did."

38:26. O David! We did indeed make thee a vicegerent on earth: so judge thou between men in truth (and justice): nor follow thou the lusts (of thy heart) for they will mislead thee from the Path

of Allah: for those who wander astray from the Path of Allah is a Penalty Grievous for that they forget the Day of Account.

42:15. Now then for that (reason) call (them to the Faith) and stand steadfast as thou (Muhammad)art commanded nor follow thou their vain desires; but say: "I believe in the Book which Allah has sent down; and I am commanded to judge justly between you. Allah is Our Lord and your Lord. For us (is the responsibility for) Our deeds and for you for your deeds. There is no contention between us and you. Allah will bring us together and to Him is (Our) final goal.

49:9. If two parties among the Believers fall into a quarrel make ye peace between them: but if one of them transgresses beyond bounds against the other then fight ye (all) against the one that transgresses until it complies with the command of Allah; but if it complies then make peace between them with justice and be fair: for Allah loves those who are fair (and just).

55:7. And the Firmament has He raised high and He has set up the balance (of Justice)

55:8. In order that ye may not transgress (due) balance.

55:9. So establish weight with justice and fall not short in the balance.

57:25. We sent aforetime our apostles with Clear Signs and sent down with them the Book and the Balance (of Right and Wrong) that men may stand forth in justice; and We sent down Iron in which is (material for) mighty war as well as many benefits for mankind that Allah may test who it is that will help unseen Him and His apostles; for Allah is Full of Strength exalted in Might (and able to enforce His will).

60:8. Allah forbids you not with regard to those who fight you not for (your) Faith nor drive you out of your homes from dealing kindly and justly with them: for Allah loveth those who are just.

65:2. Thus when they (divorced women) fulfil their term appointed (iddat) either take them back on equitable terms or part with them on equitable terms; and take for witness two persons from among you endued with justice and establish the evidence (as) before Allah. Such is the admonition given to him who believes in Allah and the Last Day. And for those who fear Allah He (ever) prepares a way out

Speak Justly Even When Close Relatives Are Concerned

6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.

Killing or Murder

Do Not Kill or Murder Unjustly

2:84. And remember We took your (Children of Israel) Covenant (to this effect): shed no blood amongst you nor turn out your own people from your homes; and this ye solemnly ratified and to this ye can bear witness.

2:178. O ye who believe! the law of equality is prescribed to you in cases of murder; the free for the free the slave for the slave the woman for the woman. But if any remission is made by the brother of the slain then grant any reasonable demand and compensate him with handsome gratitude; this is a concession and a Mercy from your Lord. After this whoever exceeds the limits shall be in grave penalty.

2:179. In the law of equality there is (saving of) life to you O ye men of understanding! that ye may restrain yourselves.

3:21. As to those who deny the Signs of Allah and in defiance of right slay the Prophets and slay those who teach just dealing with mankind announce to them a grievous penalty.

3:22. They are those whose works will bear no fruit in this world and in the Hereafter nor will they have anyone to help.

4:29. O ye who believe! eat not up your property among yourselves in vanities: but let there be amongst you traffic and trade by mutual good-will: nor kill (or destroy) yourselves: for verily Allah hath been to you Most Merciful.

4:92. Never should a believer kill a believer; but (if it so happens) by mistake (compensation is due): if one (so) kills a believer it is ordained that he should free a believing slave and pay compensation to the deceased's family unless they remit it freely. If the deceased belonged to a people at war with you and he was a believer the freeing of a believing slave (is enough). If he belonged to a people with whom ye have a treaty of mutual alliance compensation should be paid to his family and a believing slave be freed. For those who find this beyond their means (is prescribed) a fast for two months running: by way of repentance to Allah: for Allah hath all knowledge and all wisdom.

4:93. If a man kills a believer intentionally his recompense is Hell to abide therein (for ever): and the wrath and the curse of Allah are upon him and a dreadful penalty is prepared for him.

5:32. On that account: We ordained for the Children of Israel that if anyone slew a person unless it be for murder or for spreading mischief in the land it would be as if he slew the whole people: and if anyone saved a life it would be as if he saved the life of the whole people. Then although there came to them Our apostles with clear Signs yet even after that many of them continued to commit excesses in the land.

6:151. Say: "Come I will rehearse what Allah hath (really) prohibited you from": join not anything as equal with Him; be good to your parents: kill not your children on a plea of want; We provide sustenance for you and for them; come not nigh to shameful deeds whether open or secret; take not life which Allah hath made sacred except by way of justice and law: thus doth He command you that ye may learn wisdom.
17:31. Kill not your children for fear of want: We shall provide sustenance for them as well as for you: verily the killing of them is a great sin.
17:32. Nor come nigh to adultery: for it is a shameful (deed) and an evil opening the road (to other evils).
17:33. Nor take life which Allah has made sacred except for just cause. And if anyone is slain wrongfully We have given his heir authority (to demand Qisas or to forgive): but let him not exceed bounds in the matter of taking life: for he is helped (by the Law).

Female Infanticide Condemned

16:58. When news is brought to one of them (unbelievers) of (the birth of) a female (child) his face darkens and he is filled with inward grief!
16:59. With shame does he hide himself from his people because of the bad news he has had! Shall he retain it on (sufferance and) contempt or bury it in the dust? Ah! what an evil (choice) they decide on!
81:8. When the female (infant) Buried alive is questioned (on the Day of Judgement)
81:9. For what crime she was killed;

Murdering of Children Condemned

6:137. Even so in the eyes of most of the Pagans their `partners' made alluring the slaughter of their children in order to lead them to their own destruction and cause confusion in their religion. If Allah had willed they would not have done so: but leave alone them and their inventions.
6:140. Lost are those who slay their children from folly without knowledge and forbid food which Allah hath provided for them inventing (lies) against Allah. They have indeed gone astray and heeded no guidance.
6:151. (O Muhammad) Say: "Come I will rehearse what Allah hath (really) prohibited you from": join not anything as equal with Him; be good to your parents: kill not your children on a plea of want; We provide sustenance for you and for them; come not nigh to shameful deeds whether open or secret; take not life which Allah hath made sacred except by way of justice and law: thus doth He command you that ye may learn wisdom.
17:31. Kill not your children for fear of want: We shall provide suste-

nance for them as well as for you: verily the killing of them is a great sin.

Marriage, Remarriage & Matrimonial Relationship

Allah Created Your Mates to Live in Love

4:1. O mankind! reverence your Guardian-Lord Who created you from a single person created of like nature his mate and from them twain scattered (like seeds) countless men and women; reverence Allah through Whom ye demand your mutual (rights) and (reverence) the wombs (that bore you): for Allah ever watches over you.

7:189. It is He (Allah) who created you from a single person and made his mate of like nature in order that he might dwell with her (in love). When they are united she bears a light burden and carries it about (unnoticed). When she grows heavy they both pray to Allah their Lord (saying): "if Thou givest us a goodly child we vow we shall (ever) be grateful."

30:21. And among His Signs is this that He created for you mates from among yourselves that ye may dwell in tranquillity with them and He has put love and mercy between your (hearts); verily in that are Signs for those who reflect.

How the Husbands should Treat Their Wives

4:19. O ye who believe! ye are forbidden to inherit women against their will. Nor should ye treat them with harshness that ye may take away part of the dower ye have given them except where they have been guilty of open lewdness; on the contrary live with them on a footing of kindness and equity. If ye take a dislike to them it may be that ye dislike a thing and Allah brings about through it a great deal of good.

4:20. But if ye decide to take one wife in place of another even if ye had given the latter a whole treasure for dower take not the least bit of it back: would ye take it by slander and a manifest wrong?

4:21. And how could ye take it when ye have gone in unto each other and they have taken from you a solemn covenant?

4:34. Men are the protectors and maintainers of women because Allah has given the one more (strength) than the other and because they support them from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient and guard in (the husband's) absence what Allah would have them guard. As to those women on whose part ye fear disloyalty and ill-conduct admonish them (first) (next) refuse to share their beds (and last) beat them (lightly); but if they return to obedience seek not against them means (of annoyance): for Allah is Most High Great (above you all).

Note: Beating the wife is just a symbolic act and must not be resorted to unless under extreme situation, where the wife is defiant and refuses to reason with the husband. The Prophet detested the act of beating the wife in a manner that would leave marks on the body. For a more detailed explanation refer to 'Toward Understanding the Qur'an, by Mawadudi, and Ibn Majah, Nikah, third Edition)'.

4:128. If a wife fears cruelty or desertion on her husband's part there is no blame on them if they arrange an amicable settlement between themselves; and such settlement is best; even though men's souls are swayed by greed. But if ye do good and practice self-restraint Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

4:34. Men are the protectors and maintainers of women because Allah has given the one more (strength) than the other and because they support them from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient and guard in (the husband's) absence what Allah would have them guard. As to those women on whose part ye fear disloyalty and ill-conduct admonish them (first) (next) refuse to share their beds (and last) beat them (lightly); but if they return to obedience seek not against them means (of annoyance):for Allah is Most High Great (above you all).

If the Relationship between Spouses Is Unbearable, Divorce Is recommended

4:128. If a wife fears cruelty or desertion on her husband's part there is no blame on them if they arrange an amicable settlement between themselves; and such settlement is best; even though men's souls are swayed by greed. But if ye do good and practice self-restraint Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.

4:129. Ye are never able to be fair and just as between women even if it is your ardent desire: but turn not away (from a woman) altogether so as to leave her (as it were) hanging (in the air). If ye come to a friendly understanding and practice self-restraint Allah is Oft- Forgiving Most Merciful.

4:130. But if they disagree (and must part) Allah will provide abundance for all from His all-reaching bounty: for Allah is He that careth for all and is Wise.

Marriage : General Verses

4:127. They ask thy (Muhammad's) instruction concerning the women. (O Muhammad) Say: Allah doth instruct you about them: and (remember) what hath been rehearsed unto you in the Book concerning the orphans of women to whom ye give not the portions prescribed and yet whom ye desire to marry as also concerning the children who are weak and oppressed: that ye stand firm for justice to orphans. There is not a good deed which ye do but Allah is well-acquainted therewith.

25:54. It is He Who has created man from water: then has He established relationships of lineage and marriage: for thy Lord has power (over all things).

36:36. Glory to Allah Who created in pairs all things that the earth produces as well as their own (human) kind and (other) things of which they have no knowledge.

42:11. (He is) the Creator of the heavens and the earth: He has made for you pairs from among yourselves and pairs among cattle: by this means does He multiply you: there is nothing whatever like unto Him and He is the One that hears and sees (all things).

51:49. And of everything We have created pairs: that ye may receive instruction.

Marriage Laws

2:221. Do not marry unbelieving women (idolaters) until they believe; a slave woman who believes is better than an unbelieving woman even though she allure you. Nor marry (your girls) to unbelievers until they believe: a man slave who believes is better than unbeliever even though he allure you. Unbelievers do (but) beckon you to the fire. But Allah beckons by His grace to the Garden (of Bliss) and forgiveness and makes His Signs clear to mankind: that they may celebrate His praise.

4:3. If ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly with the orphans marry women of your choice two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them) then only one or (a captive) that your right hands possess. That will be more suitable to prevent you from doing injustice.

4:4. And give the women (on marriage) their dower as a free gift; but if they of their own good pleasure remit any part of it to you take it and enjoy it with right good cheer.

4:22. And marry not women whom your fathers married except what is past: it was shameful and odious an abominable custom indeed.

4:23. Prohibited to you (for marriage) are: your mother daughters sisters father's sisters mother's sisters; brother's daughters sister's daughters foster-mothers (who gave you suck) foster-sisters; your wives' mothers; your step-daughters under your guardianship born of your wives to whom ye have gone in no prohibition if ye have not gone in; (those who have been) wives of your sons proceeding from your loins; and two sisters in wedlock at one and the same time except for what is past; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

4:24. Also (prohibited are) women already married except those whom your right hands possess. Thus hath Allah ordained (prohibitions) against you: except for these all others are lawful provided ye seek (them in marriage) with gifts from your property desiring chastity not lust. Seeing that ye derive benefit

from them give them their dowers (at least) as prescribed; but if after a dower is prescribed ye agree mutually (to vary it) there is no blame on you and Allah is All- Knowing All-Wise.

4:25. If any of you have not the means wherewith to wed free believing women they may wed believing girls from among those whom your right hands possess: and Allah hath full knowledge about your faith. Ye are one from another: wed them with the leave of their owners and give them their dowers according to what is reasonable: they should be chaste not lustful nor taking paramours: when they are taken in wedlock if they fall into shame their punishment is half that for free women. This (permission) is for those among you who fear sin; but it is better for you that ye practice self-restraint: and Allah is Oft-forgiving Most Merciful.

5:5. This day are (all) things good and pure made lawful unto you. The food of the People of the Book is lawful unto you and yours is lawful unto them. (Lawful unto you in marriage) are (not only) chaste women who are believers but chaste women among the People of the Book revealed before your time when ye give them their due dowers and desire chastity not lewdness nor secret intrigues. If anyone rejects faith fruitless is his work and in the Hereafter he will be in the ranks of those who have lost (all spiritual good).

24:3. Let no man guilty of adultery or fornication marry any but a woman similarly guilty or an Unbeliever nor let any but such a man or an Unbeliever marry such a woman: to the Believers such a thing is forbidden.

24:32. Marry those among you who are single or the virtuous ones among your slaves male or female: if they are in poverty Allah will give them means out of His grace: for Allah encompasseth all and He knoweth all things.

33:37. Behold! thou didst say to one who had received the grace of Allah and thy favour: "Retain thou (in wedlock) thy wife and fear Allah." But thou didst hide in thy heart that which Allah was about to make manifest: thou didst fear the people but it is more fitting that thou shouldst fear Allah. Then when Zaid had dissolved (his marriage) with her with the necessary (formality) We joined her in marriage to thee: in order that (in future) there may be no difficulty to the Believers in (the matter of) marriage with the wives of their adopted sons when the latter have dissolved with the necessary (formality) (their marriage) with them: and Allah's command must be fulfilled.

60:10. O ye who believe! when there come to you believing women refugees examine (and test) them: Allah knows best as to their Faith: if ye ascertain that they are Believers then send them not back to the Unbelievers. They are not lawful (wives) for the Unbelievers nor are the (Unbelievers) lawful (husbands) for

them. But pay the Unbelievers what they have spent (on their dower). And there will be no blame on you if ye marry them on payment of their dower to them. But hold not to the guardianship of unbelieving women: ask for what ye have spent on their dowers and let the (Unbelievers) ask for what they have spent (on the dowers of women who come over to you). Such is the command of Allah: He judges (with justice) between you: and Allah is Full of Knowledge and Wisdom.

60:11. And if any of your wives deserts you to the Unbelievers and ye have an accession (by the coming over of a woman from the other side) then pay to those whose wives have deserted the equivalent of what they had spent (on their (dower): and fear Allah in Whom ye believe.

Men Are Maintainers and Protectors of Women

4:34. Men are the protectors and maintainers of women because Allah has given the one more (strength) than the other and because they support them from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient and guard in (the husband's) absence what Allah would have them guard. As to those women on whose part ye fear disloyalty and ill-conduct admonish them (first) (next) refuse to share their beds (and last) beat them (lightly); but if they return to obedience seek not against them means (of annoyance): for Allah is Most High Great (above you all).

Sexual Relationship between Spouses

2:187. Permitted to you on the night of the fasts is the approach to your wives. They are your garments. And ye are their garments. Allah knoweth what ye used to do secretly among yourselves; but He turned to you and forgave you; so now associate with them and seek what Allah hath ordained for you and eat and drink until the white thread of dawn appear to you distinct from its black thread; then complete your fast till the night appears; but do not associate with your wives while ye are in retreat in the mosques. Those are limits (set by) Allah; approach not nigh thereto. Thus doth Allah make clear His signs to men that they may learn self-restraint.

2:222. They ask thee (Muhammad)concerning women's courses. Say: They are a hurt and a pollution; so keep away from women in their courses and do not approach them until they are clean. But when they have purified themselves ye may approach them in any manner time or place ordained for you by Allah. For Allah loves those who turn to Him constantly and He loves those who keep themselves pure and clean.

2:223. Your wives are as a tilth unto you; so approach your tilth when or how ye will. But do some good act for your souls beforehand; and fear Allah and know that ye are to meet Him (in the

Hereafter) and give (these) good tidings to those who believe.

16:72. And Allah has made for you mates (and companions) of your own nature. And made for you out of them sons and daughters and grandchildren and provided for you sustenance of the best: will they then believe in vain things and be ungrateful for Allah's favours?

23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through

23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;

23:3. Who avoid vain talk;

23:4. Who are active in deeds of charity;

23:5. And who are mindful of their chastity,

23:6. (not giving way to their desires) with any but their spouses - that is whom they rightfully possess (through wedlock) - , for then, behold, they are free of all blame

23:7. But those whose desires exceed those limits are transgressors

Waiting Period before Remarriage

2:234. If any of you die and leave widows behind they shall wait concerning themselves four months and ten days: when they have fulfilled their term there is no blame on you if they dispose of themselves in a just and reasonable manner. And Allah is well acquainted with what ye do.

2:235. There is no blame on you if ye make an offer of betrothal or hold it in your hearts. Allah knows that ye cherish them in your hearts: but do not make a secret contract with them except in terms honourable nor resolve on the tie of marriage till the term prescribed is fulfilled. And know that Allah knoweth what is in your hearts and take heed of Him; and know that Allah is Oft Forgiving Most Forbearing.

Widow's Maintenance after Husband's Death

2:240. Those of you who die and leave widows should bequeath for their widows a year's maintenance and residence; but if they leave (the residence) there is no blame on you for what they do with themselves provided it is reasonable and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

Materialism

Materialism Is Discouraged

9:24. (Muhammad) Say: If it be that your fathers your sons your brothers your mates or your kindred; the wealth that ye have gained; the commerce in which ye fear a decline; or the dwellings in which ye delight are dearer to you than Allah or His apostle or the striving in his cause; then wait until Allah brings about His decision: and Allah guides not the rebellious.

9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and

hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.

9:55. Let not their wealth nor their (following in) sons dazzle thee (Muhammad): in reality Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this life and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:85. Nor let their wealth nor their (following in) sons Dazzle thee (Muhammad): Allah's plan is to punish them with these things in this world and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

17:27. Verily spendthrifts are brothers of the Evil Ones ; and the Evil One is to his Lord (Himself) ungrateful.

20:131. Nor strain thine (Muhammad) eyes in longing for the things We have given for enjoyment to parties of them the splendour of the life of this world through which We test them: but the provision of thy Lord is better and more enduring.

28:76. Qarun was doubtless of the people of Moses; but he acted insolently towards them: such were the treasures We had bestowed on him that their very keys would have been a burden to a body of strong men: Behold his people said to him: "Exult not for Allah loveth not those who exult (in riches).

33:28. O Prophet! say to thy Consorts: "If it be that ye desire the life of this world and its glitter then come! I will provide for your enjoyment and set you free in a handsome manner."

57:20. Know ye (all) that the life of this world is but play and amusement pomp and mutual boasting and multiplying (in rivalry) among yourselves riches and children: Here is a similitude: How rain and the growth which it brings forth delight (the hearts of) the tillers; soon it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then it becomes dry and crumbles away. But in the Hereafter is a Penalty severe (for the devotees of wrong) and Forgiveness from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure (for the devotees of Allah). And what is the life of this world but goods and chattels of deception?

63:9. O ye who believe! let not your riches or your children divert you from the remembrance of Allah. If any act thus the loss is their own.

89:20. And ye (Man) love wealth with inordinate love!

92:11. Nor will his (Man's) wealth profit him when he falls headlong (into the Pit).

100:8. And violent is he (Man) in his love of wealth.

102:2. Until ye visit the graves.

102:1. The mutual rivalry for piling up (the good things of this world) diverts you (from the more serious things

102:3. But nay ye soon shall know (the reality).

102:4. Again, ye soon shall know!

102:5. Nay were ye to know with certainty of mind (Ye would beware!)

102:6. Ye shall certainly see Hell Fire
104:2. Who pileth up wealth and layeth it by
104:3. Thinking that his wealth would make him last for ever!
111:2. No profit to him from all his wealth and all his gains!

Mutual Consultation (Democracy)

Govern by Consent

3:159. It is part of the Mercy of Allah that thou(O Muhammad) dost deal gently with them (with those of his followers who had failed in their duty before and during the disaster at Uhud). Wert thou severe or harsh-hearted they would have broken away from about thee; so pass over (their faults) and ask for (Allah's) forgiveness for them; and consult them in affairs (of moment). Then when thou hast taken a decision put thy trust in Allah. For Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him).

42:38. (Allah's reward will be for) Those who hearken to their Lord and establish regular prayer; who (conduct) their affairs by mutual Consultation; who spend out of what We bestow on them for Sustenance;

Oppression

Defend Yourself Against Oppression

42:39. And those who when an oppressive wrong is inflicted on them (are not cowed but) help and defend themselves.

42:40. The recompense for an injury is an injury equal thereto (in degree): but if a person forgives and makes reconciliation His reward is due from Allah: for (Allah) loveth not those who do wrong.

42:41. But indeed if any do help and defend themselves after a wrong (done) to them against such there is no cause of blame.

42:42. The blame is only against those who oppress men with wrong-doing and insolently transgress beyond bounds through the land defying right and justice: for such there will be a Penalty grievous.

8:39. And fight them (the aggressors in self defence for Allah's cause alone) on until there is no more tumult or oppression and there prevail justice and faith in Allah altogether and everywhere; but if they cease verily Allah doth see all that they do.

Oppression Condemned

42:42. The blame is only against those who oppress men with wrong-doing and insolently transgress beyond bounds through the land defying right and justice: for such there will be a Penalty grievous.

42:39. And those who when an oppressive wrong is inflicted on them (are not cowed but) help and defend themselves.

2:191. And slay them (the aggressors in self defence for Allah's cause alone) wherever ye catch them and turn them out from where they have turned you out; for tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter; but fight them not at the Sacred Mosque unless they (first) fight you there; but if they fight you slay them. Such is the reward of those who suppress faith.

2:217. They ask thee (Muhammad) concerning fighting in the Prohibited Month. Say: "Fighting therein is a grave (offence); but graver is it in the sight of Allah to prevent access to the path of Allah to deny Him to prevent access to the Sacred Mosque and drive out its members. Tumult and oppression are worse than slaughter. Nor will they cease fighting you until they turn you back from your faith if they can. And if any of you turn back from their faith and die in unbelief their works will bear no fruit in this life and in the Hereafter; they will be Companions of the Fire and will abide therein.

Orphan, Wayfarer and the Indigent

General Verses on Orphans, Wayfarer and the Indigent

4:3. If ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly with the orphans marry women of your choice two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them) then only one or (a captive) that your right hands possess. That will be more suitable to prevent you from doing injustice.

59:7. What Allah has bestowed on His Apostle (and taken away) from the people of the townships belongs to Allah to His Apostle and to kindred and orphans the needy and the wayfarer; in order that it may not (Merely) make a circuit between the wealth among you. So take what the Apostle assigns to you and deny yourselves that which he withholds from you. And fear Allah; for Allah is strict in Punishment.

Orphans and Their Property

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is indeed a great sin.

4:6. Make trial of orphans until they reach the age of marriage; if then ye find sound Judgment in them release their property to them; but consume it not wastefully nor in haste against their growing up. If the guardian is well-off let him claim no remuneration but if he is poor let him have for himself what is just and reasonable. When ye release their property to them take witnesses in their presence: but all-sufficient is Allah in taking account.

4:8. But if at the time of division other relatives of orphans or poor

are present feed them out of the (property) and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

4:9. Let those (disposing of an estate) have the same fear in their minds as they would have for their own if they had left a helpless family behind: let them fear Allah and speak words of appropriate (comfort).

4:10. Those who unjustly eat up the property of orphans eat up a fire into their own bodies: they will soon be enduring a blazing fire!

6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

17:34. Come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attains the age of full strength; and fulfil (every) engagement for (every) engagement will be enquired into (on the Day of Reckoning).

30:38. So give what is due to kindred the needy and the wayfarer. That is best for those who seek the Countenance of Allah and it is they who will prosper.

They Are to Be Helped

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.

2:215. They ask thee (O Muhammad) what they should spend (in charity). Say: Whatever ye spend that is good is for parents and kindred and orphans and those in want and for wayfarers. And whatever ye do that is good Allah knoweth it well.

4:2. To orphans restore their property (when they reach their age) nor substitute (your) worthless things for (their) good ones; and devour not their substance (by mixing it up) with your own. For this is indeed a great sin.

8:41. And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war) a fifth share is assigned to Allah and to the apostle and to near relatives orphans the needy and the wayfarer if ye do believe in

Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the day of testing the day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.

Treat Them with Kindness

2:83. And remember We took a covenant from the children of Israel (to this effect): worship none but Allah; treat with kindness your parents and kindred and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity. Then did ye turn back except a few among you and ye backslide (even now).

2:220. (Their bearings) on this life and the Hereafter. They ask thee (Muhammad) concerning orphans. Say: "The best thing to do is what is for their good; if ye mix their affairs with yours they are your brethren; but Allah knows the man who means mischief from the man who means good. And if Allah had wished He could have put you into difficulties: He is indeed Exalted in Power Wise."

4:3. If ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly with the orphans marry women of your choice two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them) then only one or (a captive) that your right hands possess. That will be more suitable to prevent you from doing injustice.

4:5. To those weak of understanding make not over your property which Allah hath made a means of support for you but feed and clothe them therewith and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

4:8. But if at the time of division other relatives of orphans or poor are present feed them out of the (property) and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

4:9. Let those (disposing of an estate) have the same fear in their minds as they would have for their own if they had left a helpless family behind: let them fear Allah and speak words of appropriate (comfort).

4:36. Serve Allah and join not any partners with Him: and do good to parents kinsfolk orphans those in need neighbours who are near neighbours who are strangers the companion by your side the wayfarer (ye meet) and what your right hands possess: for Allah loveth not the arrogant the vainglorious;

4:127. They ask thy (Muhammad) instruction concerning the women. Say: Allah doth instruct you about them: and (remember) what hath been rehearsed unto you in the Book concerning the orphans of women to whom ye give not the portions prescribed and yet whom ye desire to marry as also concerning the children who are weak and oppressed: that ye stand firm for justice to orphans. There is not a good deed which ye do but Allah is well-acquainted therewith.

17:34. Come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attains the age of full strength; and fulfil (every) engagement for (every) engagement will be enquired into (on the Day of Reckoning).
30:38. So give what is due to kindred the needy and the wayfarer. That is best for those who seek the Countenance of Allah and it is they who will prosper.
93:6. Did He not find thee an orphan and give thee shelter (and care)?
93:7. And He found thee wandering and He gave thee guidance.
93:8. And He found thee in need and made thee independent.
93:9. Therefore treat not the orphan with harshness

Slaves and Prisoners of War

Don't Force Slaves to Prostitution

24:33. Let those who find not the wherewithal for marriage keep themselves chaste until Allah gives them means out of His grace. And if any of your slaves ask for a deed in writing (to enable them to earn their freedom for a certain sum) give them such a deed if ye know any good in them; yea give them something yourselves out of the means which Allah has given to you. But force not your maids to prostitution when they desire chastity in order that ye may make a gain in the goods of this life. But if anyone compels them yet after such compulsion is Allah Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful (to them).

Emancipation of Slaves

2:177. It is not righteousness that ye turn your faces toward East or West; but it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day and the Angels and the Book and the Messengers; to spend of your substance out of love for Him for your kin for orphans for the needy for the wayfarer for those who ask and for the ransom of slaves; to be steadfast in prayer and practice regular charity; to fulfil the contracts which ye have made; and to be firm and patient in pain (or suffering) and adversity and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth the Allah-fearing.
4:92. Never should a believer kill a believer; but (if it so happens) by mistake (compensation is due): if one (so) kills a believer it is ordained that he should free a believing slave and pay compensation to the deceased's family unless they remit it freely. If the deceased belonged to a people at war with you and he was a believer the freeing of a believing slave (is enough). If he belonged to a people with whom ye have a treaty of mutual alliance compensation should be paid to his family and a believing slave be freed. For those who find this beyond their means

(is prescribed) a fast for two months running: by way of repentance to Allah: for Allah hath all knowledge and all wisdom.

5:89. Allah will not call you to account for what is futile in your oaths but He will call you to account for your deliberate oaths: for expiation feed then indigent persons on a scale of the average for the food of your families; or clothe them; or give a slave his freedom. If that is beyond your means fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths ye have sworn. But keep to your oaths. Thus doth Allah make clear to you His Signs that ye may be grateful.

24:33. Let those who find not the wherewithal for marriage keep themselves chaste until Allah gives them means out of His grace. And if any of your slaves ask for a deed in writing (to enable them to earn their freedom for a certain sum) give them such a deed if ye know any good in them; yea give them something yourselves out of the means which Allah has given to you. But force not your maids to prostitution when they desire chastity in order that ye may make a gain in the goods of this life. But if anyone compels them yet after such compulsion is Allah Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful (to them).

Marriage with Slave Women Are Better Than Idolaters

2:221. Do not marry unbelieving women (idolaters) until they believe; a slave woman who believes is better than an unbelieving woman even though she allure you. Nor marry (your girls) to unbelievers until they believe: a man slave who believes is better than unbeliever even though he allure you. Unbelievers do (but) beckon you to the fire. But Allah beckons by His grace to the Garden (of Bliss) and forgiveness and makes His Signs clear to mankind: that they may celebrate His praise.

Marry Believing Slave Women If You Don't Have Means to Marry Believing Women

4:25. If any of you have not the means wherewith to wed free believing women they may wed believing girls from among those whom your right hands possess: and Allah hath full knowledge about your faith. Ye are one from another: wed them with the leave of their owners and give them their dowers according to what is reasonable: they should be chaste not lustful nor taking paramours: when they are taken in wedlock if they fall into shame their punishment is half that for free women. This (permission) is for those among you who fear sin; but it is better for you that ye practice self-restraint: and Allah is Oft-forgiving Most Merciful.

Theft and Punishment

Punishment for Theft

5:38. As to the thief male or female cut off his or her hands: a punishment by way of example from Allah for their crime: and Allah is Exalted in Power.

5:39. But if the thief repent after his crime and amend his conduct Allah turneth to him in forgiveness; for Allah if Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Tolerance and Respect

Live in Communal Harmony with Others

5:48. To thee We sent the Scripture in truth confirming the scripture that came before it and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed and follow not their vain desires diverging from the truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed He would have made you a single people but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which ye dispute.

49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honored of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

Tolerance and Respect for Others

4:94. O ye who believe! when ye go abroad in the cause of Allah investigate carefully and say not to anyone who offers you a salutation: "Thou art none of a believer!" Coveting the perishable goods of this life: with Allah are profits and spoils abundant. Even thus were ye yourselves before till Allah conferred on you His favours: therefore carefully investigate for Allah is well aware of all that ye do.

6:108. Revile not ye those whom they call upon besides Allah lest they out of spite revile Allah in their ignorance. Thus have We made alluring to each people its own doings. In the end will they return to their Lord and We shall then tell them the truth of all that they did.

49:13. O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female and made you into nations and tribes that ye may know each other (not that ye may despise each other). Verily the most honoured of you in the sight of Allah is (he who is) the most righteous of you. And Allah has full knowledge and is well acquainted (with all things).

Wastage and Extravagance

Wastage and Extravagance Condemned

4:6. Make trial of orphans until they reach the age of marriage; if then ye find sound Judgment in them release their property to them; but consume it not wastefully nor in haste against their growing up. If the guardian is well-off let him claim no remuneration but if he is poor let him have for himself what is just and reasonable. When ye release their property to them take witnesses in their presence: but all-sufficient is Allah in taking account.

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

7:31. O children of Adam! wear your beautiful apparel at every time and place of prayer: eat and drink: but waste not by excess for Allah loveth not the wasters.

17:26. And render to the kindred their due rights as (also) to those in want and to the wayfarer: but squander not (your wealth) in the manner of a spendthrift.

17:27. Verily spendthrifts are brothers of the Evil Ones; and the Evil One is to his Lord (Himself) ungrateful.

25:67. (Believers are) Those who when they spend are not extravagant and not niggardly but hold a just (balance) between those (extremes);

26:151. "And follow not the bidding of those who are extravagant

Weigh and Measure

Give Due Measure

6:152. And come not nigh to the orphan's property except to improve it until he attain the age of full strength; give measure and weight with (full) justice; no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear; whenever ye speak, speak justly even if a near relative is concerned; and fulfil the Covenant of Allah: thus doth He command you that ye may remember.

7:85. To the Madyan people We sent Shu`aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah; Ye have no other god but Him. Now hath come unto you a clear (sign) from your Lord! Give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due; and do no mischief on the earth after it has been set in order: that will be best for you if ye have faith.

11:84. To the Madyan people (We sent) Shu'aib one of their own brethren: he said: "O my people! worship Allah: ye have no other god but Him. And give not short measure or weight: I see you in prosperity but I fear for you the Penalty of a Day that will compass (you) all round.
11:85. "And O my people! give just measure and weight nor withhold from the people the things that are their due: commit not evil in the land with intent to do mischief.
17:35. Give full measure when ye measure and weigh with a balance that is straight: that is the most fitting and the most advantageous in the final determination.
55:7. And the Firmament has He raised high and He has set up the balance (of Justice)
55:8. In order that ye may not transgress (due) balance.
55:9. So establish weight with justice and fall not short in the balance.

Widows

Maintenance for Widow

2:240. Those of you who die and leave widows should bequeath for their widows a year's maintenance and residence; but if they leave (the residence) there is no blame on you for what they do with themselves provided it is reasonable and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

Waiting Period Before Remarriage

2:234. If any of you die and leave widows behind they shall wait concerning themselves four months and ten days: when they have fulfilled their term there is no blame on you if they dispose of themselves in a just and reasonable manner. And Allah is well acquainted with what ye do.
2:235. There is no blame on you if ye make an offer of betrothal or hold it in your hearts. Allah knows that ye cherish them in your hearts: but do not make a secret contract with them except in terms honourable nor resolve on the tie of marriage till the term prescribed is fulfilled. And know that Allah knoweth what is in your hearts and take heed of Him; and know that Allah is Oft Forgiving Most Forbearing.

Will

Amending of Will Dishonestly Is Forbidden

2:181. If anyone changes the bequest after hearing it the guilt shall be on those who make the change. For Allah hears and knows all things.

2:182. But if anyone fears partiality or wrong-doing on the part of the testator and makes peace between (the parties concerned) there is no wrong in him; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Prepare Will before Death Comes

2:180. It is prescribed when death approaches any of you if he leave any goods that he make a bequest to parents and next of kin according to reasonable usage; this is due from the Allah-fearing.

2:240. Those of you who die and leave widows should bequeath for their widows a year's maintenance and residence; but if they leave (the residence) there is no blame on you for what they do with themselves provided it is reasonable and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

Will Preparation

2:180. It is prescribed when death approaches any of you if he leave any goods that he make a bequest to parents and next of kin according to reasonable usage; this is due from the Allah-fearing.

2:240. Those of you who die and leave widows should bequeath for their widows a year's maintenance and residence; but if they leave (the residence) there is no blame on you for what they do with themselves provided it is reasonable and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

5:106. O ye who believe! when death approaches any of you (take) witnesses among yourselves when making bequests two just men of your own (brotherhood) or others from outside if ye are journeying through the earth and the chance of death befalls you (thus). If ye doubt (their truth) detain them both after prayer and let them both swear by Allah: "We wish not in this for any worldly gain even though the (beneficiary) be our near relation: we shall hide not the evidence before Allah: if we do then behold! the sin be upon us!"

5:107. But if it gets known that these two were guilty of the sin (of perjury). Let two others stand forth in their places nearest in kin from among those who claim a lawful right: let them swear by Allah: "We affirm that our witness is truer than that of those two and that we have not trespassed (beyond the truth): if we did behold! the wrong be upon us!.

5:108. That is most suitable: that they may give the evidence in its true nature and shape or else they would fear that other oaths would be taken after their oaths. But fear Allah and listen (to His counsel): for Allah guideth not a rebellious people.

Forgiveness

Angels

Angels Implore Forgiveness from Allah for All Beings

40:7. Those (Angels) who sustain the Throne (of Allah) and those around it sing Glory and Praise to their Lord; believe in Him; and implore forgiveness for those who believe: "Our Lord! Thy reach is over all things in Mercy and Knowledge. Forgive then those who turn in repentance and follow Thy Path: and preserve them from the Penalty of the Blazing Fire!

40:8. "And grant our Lord! That they enter the Gardens of Eternity which Thou hast promised to them and to the righteous among their fathers their wives and their posterity! For Thou art (He) the Exalted in Might Full of Wisdom.

40:9. "And preserve them from (all) ills; and any whom thou dost preserve from ills that Day on them wilt Thou have bestowed Mercy indeed: and that will be truly (for them) the highest Achievement.

42:5. The heavens are almost rent asunder from above them (by His Glory): and the angels celebrate the Praises of their Lord and pray for forgiveness for (all) beings on earth: Behold! Verily Allah is He the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Forgiveness and Revenge

Forgive One Another

3:134. Those who spend (freely) whether in prosperity or in adversity; who restrain anger and pardon (all) men; for Allah loves those who do good.

42:37. Those who avoid the greater crimes and shameful deeds and when they are angry even then (also) forgive;

Forgive Others So That Allah May Forgive You

24:22. Let not those among you who are endued with grace and amplitude of means resolve by oath against helping their kinsmen those in want and those who have left their homes in Allah's cause: let them forgive and overlook: do you not wish that Allah should forgive you? For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Forgiveness Is Better Than Revenge

2:178. O ye who believe! the law of equality is prescribed to you in cases of murder; the free for the free the slave for the slave the

woman for the woman. But if any remission is made by the brother of the slain then grant any reasonable demand and compensate him with handsome gratitude; this is a concession and a Mercy from your Lord. After this whoever exceeds the limits shall be in grave penalty.

2:179. In the law of equality there is (saving of) life to you O ye men of understanding! that ye may restrain yourselves.

2:194. The prohibited month for the prohibited month and so for all things prohibited there is the law of equality. If then anyone transgresses the prohibition against you transgress ye likewise against him. But fear Allah and know that Allah is with those who restrain themselves.

2:263. Kind words and the covering of faults are better than charity followed by injury. Allah is free of all wants and he is Most Forbearing.

5:13. But because of their (children of Israel's) breach of their Covenant We cursed them and made their hearts grow hard: they change the words from their (right) places and forget a good part of the Message that was sent them nor wilt thou cease to find them barring a few ever bent on (new) deceits: but forgive them and overlook (their misdeeds): for Allah loveth those who are kind.

5:45. We ordained therein for them: "Life for life eye for eye nose for nose ear for ear tooth for tooth and wounds equal for equal." But if anyone remits the retaliation by way of charity it is an act of atonement for himself. And if any fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed they are (no better than) wrongdoers.

16:126. And if ye do catch them out catch them out no worse than they catch you out: but if ye show patience that is indeed the best (course) for those who are patient.

17:33. Nor take life which Allah has made sacred except for just cause. And if anyone is slain wrongfully We have given his heir authority (to demand Qisas or to forgive): but let him not exceed bounds in the matter of taking life: for he is helped (by the Law).

22:59. Verily He (Allah) will admit them (the righteous) to a place with which they shall be well pleased: for Allah is All-Knowing Most Forbearing.

22:60. That (is so). And if one has retaliated to no greater extent than the injury he received and is again set upon inordinately Allah will help him: for Allah is One that blots out (sins) and forgives (again and again).

24:22. Let not those among you who are endued with grace and amplitude of means resolve by oath against helping their kinsmen those in want and those who have left their homes in Allah's cause: let them forgive and overlook: do you not wish that Allah

should forgive you? For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

42:40. The recompense for an injury is an injury equal thereto (in degree): but if a person forgives and makes reconciliation His reward is due from Allah: for (Allah) loveth not those who do wrong.

Revenge Is Permissible on Equitable Terms (But Not Recommended)

2:178. O ye who believe! the law of equality is prescribed to you in cases of murder; the free for the free the slave for the slave the woman for the woman. But if any remission is made by the brother of the slain then grant any reasonable demand and compensate him with handsome gratitude; this is a concession and a Mercy from your Lord. After this whoever exceeds the limits shall be in grave penalty.

2:179. In the law of equality there is (saving of) life to you O ye men of understanding! that ye may restrain yourselves.

2:194. The prohibited month for the prohibited month and so for all things prohibited there is the law of equality. If then anyone transgresses the prohibition against you transgress ye likewise against him. But fear Allah and know that Allah is with those who restrain themselves.

5:45. We (Allah) ordained therein for them (Children of Israel): "Life for life eye for eye nose for nose ear for ear tooth for tooth and wounds equal for equal." But if anyone remits the retaliation by way of charity it is an act of atonement for himself. And if any fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed they are (no better than) wrong-doers.

8:58. If thou fearest treachery from any group throw back (their covenant) to them (so as to be) on equal terms: for Allah loveth not the treacherous.

16:126. And if ye do catch them (unbelievers) out catch them out no worse than they catch you out: but if ye show patience that is indeed the best (course) for those who are patient.

17:33. Nor take life which Allah has made sacred except for just cause. And if anyone is slain wrongfully We have given his heir authority (to demand Qisas or to forgive): but let him not exceed bounds in the matter of taking life: for he is helped (by the Law).

22:39. To those against whom war is made permission is given (to fight) because they are wronged and verily Allah is Most powerful for their aid

22:60. That (is so). And if one has retaliated to no greater extent than the injury he received and is again set upon inordinately Allah will help him: for Allah is One that blots out (sins) and forgives (again and again).

42:40. The recompense for an injury is an injury equal thereto (in

degree): but if a person forgives and makes reconciliation His reward is due from Allah: for (Allah) loveth not those who do wrong.

49:9. If two parties among the Believers fall into a quarrel make ye peace between them: but if one of them transgresses beyond bounds against the other then fight ye (all) against the one that transgresses until it complies with the command of Allah; but if it complies then make peace between them with justice and be fair: for Allah loves those who are fair (and just).

60:8. Allah forbids you not, with regard to those who fight you not for (your) Faith nor drive you out of your homes from dealing kindly and justly with them: for Allah loveth those who are just.

60:9. Allah only forbids you with regard to those who fight you for (your) Faith and drive you out of your homes and support (others) in driving you out from turning to them (for friendship and protection). It is such as turn to them (in these circumstances) that do wrong.

Forgiveness from Allah

Allah Does Not Forgive Those Who Insist on Committing Sins

4:18. Of no effect is the repentance of those who continue to do evil until death faces one of them and he says "Now have I repented indeed"; nor of those who die rejecting faith: for them have We prepared a punishment most grievous.

4:137. Those who believe then reject faith then believe (again) and (again reject faith and go on increasing in unbelief Allah will not forgive them nor guide them on the way.

5:95. O ye who believe! kill not game while in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. If any of you doth so intentionally the compensation is an offering brought to the Ka'bah of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed as adjudged by two just men among you; or by way of atonement the feeding of the indigent; or its equivalent in fasts: that he may taste of the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact from him the penalty: for Allah is Exalted and Lord of Retribution.

Allah Forgives Again and Again (If One Repents and Ask for Forgiveness)

4:43. O ye who believe! approach not prayers with a mind befogged until ye can understand all that ye say nor in a state of ceremonial impurity (except when travelling on the road) until after washing your whole body if ye are ill or on a journey or one of you cometh from offices of nature or ye have been in contact with women and ye find no water then take for yourselves clean sand or earth and rub therewith your faces and hands.

For Allah doth blot out sins and forgive again and again.

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.

4:98. Except those who are (really) weak and oppressed men women and children who have no means in their power nor (a guide-post) to direct their way.

4:99. For these there is hope that Allah will forgive: for Allah doth blot out (sins) and forgive again and again.

20:82. "But without doubt I (Allah) am (also) He that forgives again and again to those who repent believe and do right who in fine are ready to receive true guidance."

22:60. That (is so). And if one has retaliated to no greater extent than the injury he received and is again set upon inordinately Allah will help him: for Allah is One that blots out (sins) and forgives (again and again).

38:66. (Allah) "The Lord of the heavens and the earth and all between Exalted in Might Able to enforce His will forgiving again and again."

39:5. He (Allah) created the heavens and the earth in true (proportions): He makes the Night overlap the Day and the Day overlap the Night: He has subjected the sun and the moon (to His law) each one follows a course for a time appointed. Is not He the Exalted in Power He Who forgives again and again?

40:41. (A Believer from among the people of Pharaoh said) "And O my People! how (strange) it is for me to call you to Salvation while ye call me to the Fire!

40:42. "Ye do call upon me to blaspheme against Allah and to join with Him Partners of whom I have no knowledge; and I call you to the Exalted in Power Who forgives again and again!"

Allah Forgives All Sins Except Shirk (Associating Others with Allah)

4:48. Allah forgiveth not that partners should be set up with him; but He forgiveth anything else to whom He pleaseth; to set up partners with Allah is to devise a sin most heinous indeed.

4:116. Allah forgiveth not (the sin of) joining other gods with Him: but He forgiveth whom He pleaseth other sins than this: one who joins other gods with Allah hath strayed far, far away (from the right).

39:53. (O Muhammad) Say: "O my Servants who have transgressed against their souls! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah: for Allah forgives all sins: for He is Oft- Forgiving Most Merciful.

Allah Forgives Those Who Repent Sincerely

3:135. And those who having done something to be ashamed of or wronged their own souls earnestly bring Allah to mind and ask

for forgiveness for their sins and who can forgive sins except Allah? And are never obstinate in persisting knowingly in (the wrong) they have done.
3:136. For such the reward is forgiveness from their Lord and gardens with rivers flowing underneath an eternal dwelling; how excellent a recompense for those who work (and strive)!.
4:17. Allah accepts the repentance of those who do evil in ignorance and repent soon afterwards; to them will Allah turn in mercy; for Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom.
4:110. If anyone does evil or wrongs his own soul but afterwards seeks Allah's forgiveness he will find Allah Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
5:9. To those who believe and do deeds of righteousness hath Allah promised forgiveness and a great reward.
5:38. As to the thief male or female cut off his or her hands: a punishment by way of example from Allah for their crime: and Allah is Exalted in Power.
5:39. But if the thief repent after his crime and amend his conduct Allah turneth to him in forgiveness; for Allah if Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
5:95. O ye who believe! kill not game while in the Sacred Precincts or in pilgrim garb. If any of you doth so intentionally the compensation is an offering brought to the Ka'bah of a domestic animal equivalent to the one he killed as adjudged by two just men among you; or by way of atonement the feeding of the indigent; or its equivalent in fasts: that he may taste of the penalty of his deed. Allah forgives what is past: for repetition Allah will exact from him the penalty: for Allah is Exalted and Lord of Retribution.
7:153. But those who do wrong but repent thereafter and (truly) believe verily Thy Lord is thereafter Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
8:38. Say to the unbelievers if (now) they desist (from unbelief) their past would be forgiven them; but if they persist the punishment of those before them is already (a matter of warning for them).
20:82. "But without doubt I (Allah) am (also) He that forgives again and again to those who repent believe and do right who in fine are ready to receive true guidance."
22:50. "Those who believe and work righteousness for them is forgiveness and a sustenance most generous.
25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment
25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgement will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy
25:70. Unless he repents believes and works righteous deeds for Allah will change the evil of such persons into good and Allah is Oft-

Forgiving Most Merciful

28:15. And he (Moses) entered the City at a time when its people were not watching: and he found there two men fighting one of his own religion and the other of his foes. Now the man of his own religion appealed to him against his foe and Moses struck him with his fist and made an end of him. He said: "This is a work of Evil (Satan): for he is an enemy that manifestly misleads!"

28:16. He (Moses) prayed: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul! Do Thou then forgive me!" So (Allah) forgave him: for He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

28:17. He said: "O my Lord! for that Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace on me never shall I be a help to those who sin!"

33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

33:70. O ye who believe! fear Allah and (always) say a word directed to the Right:

33:71. That He may make your conduct whole and sound and forgive you your sins: he that obeys Allah and His Apostle has already attained the highest Achievement.

34:4. That He may reward those who believe and work deeds of righteousness: for such is Forgiveness and a Sustenance Most Generous."

35:7. For those who reject Allah is a terrible Penalty: but for those who believe and work righteous deeds is Forgiveness and a magnificent Reward.

36:11. Thou canst but admonish: such a one as follows the Message and fears the (Lord) Most Gracious unseen: give such a one therefore good tidings of Forgiveness and a Reward most generous.

38:24. (David) said: "He has undoubtedly wronged thee in demanding thy (single) ewe to be added to his (flock of) ewes: truly many are the Partners (in business) who wrong each other: not so do those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and how few are they?"... And David gathered that We had tried him: he asked forgiveness of his Lord fell down bowing (in prostration) and turned (to Allah in repentance).

38:25. So We forgave him this (lapse): he enjoyed indeed a Near Approach to Us and a beautiful place of (final) Return.

39:53. (Muhammad) Say: "O my Servants who have transgressed against their souls! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah: for Allah forgives all sins: for He is Oft: Forgiving Most Merciful.

39:54. "Turn ye to your Lord (in repentance) and bow to His (Will) before the Penalty comes on you: after that ye shall not be helped.

40:2. The revelation of this Book is from Allah Exalted in Power Full of Knowledge

40:3. Who forgiveth Sin accepteth Repentance is strict in Punishment and hath a Long Reach (in all things). There is no god but He: to Him is the Final Goal.

42:25. He is the One that accepts repentance from His Servants and forgives sins: and He knows all that ye do.

66:8. O ye who believe! turn to Allah with sincere repentance: in the hope that your Lord will remove from you your ills and admit you to Gardens beneath which Rivers flow the Day that Allah will not permit to be humiliated the Prophet and those who believe with him. Their Light will run forward before them and by their right hands while they say "Our Lord! perfect our Light for us and grant us Forgiveness; for Thou has power over all things."

Allah Forgives Whom He Pleases

2:284. To Allah belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth. Whether ye show what is in your minds or conceal it Allah calleth you to account for it. He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and punisheth whom He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things.

3:129. To Allah belongeth all that is in the heavens and on earth. He forgiveth whom He pleaseth and punisheth whom He pleaseth: but Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

6:16. "On that day (Day of Judgement)if the penalty is averted from any it is due to Allah's Mercy; and that would be (Salvation) the obvious fulfilment of all desire.

8:4. Such in truth are the believers: they have grades of dignity with their Lord and forgiveness and generous sustenance.

Those Who Did Not Receive the Message May Be Forgiven

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.

4:98. Except those who are (really) weak and oppressed men, women and children who have no means in their power nor (a guide-post) to direct their way.

4:99. For these there is hope that Allah will forgive: for Allah doth blot out (sins) and forgive again and again.

Forgiveness from Allah - Other Verses

2:268. The Evil One (Satan) threatens you with poverty and bids you to conduct unseemly. Allah promiseth you His forgiveness and bounties and Allah careth for all and He knoweth all things.
8:74. Those who believe and adopt exile and fight for the faith in the cause of Allah as well as those who give (them) asylum and aid these are (all) in very truth the believers: for them is the forgiveness of sins and a provision most generous.
42:30. Whatever misfortune happens to you is because of the things your hands have wrought and for many (of them) He grants forgiveness.
42:34. Or He can cause them to perish because of the (evil) which (the men) have earned: but much doth He forgive.
53:32. Those who avoid great sins and shameful deeds. Only (falling into) small faults verily thy Lord is ample in forgiveness. He knows you well when He brings you out of the earth and when ye are hidden in your mother's wombs therefore justify not yourselves. He knows best who it is that guards against evil.
57:20. Know ye (all) that the life of this world is but play and amusement pomp and mutual boasting and multiplying (in rivalry) among yourselves riches and children: Here is a similitude: How rain and the growth which it brings forth delight (the hearts of) the tillers; soon it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then it becomes dry and crumbles away. But in the Hereafter is a Penalty severe (for the devotees of wrong) and Forgiveness from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure (for the devotees of Allah). And what is the life of this world but goods and chattels of deception?
67:12. As for those who fear their Lord unseen for them is Forgiveness and a great Reward.

Prophets Ask for Allah's Forgiveness

Abraham

14:41. "O our Lord! cover (us) with Thy Forgiveness me my parents and (all) Believers on the Day that the Reckoning will be established!"

Adam (pbuh)

20:120. But Satan whispered evil to him: he said "O Adam! shall I lead thee to Tree of Eternity and to a kingdom that never decays?"
20:121. In the result they both ate of the tree and so their nakedness appeared to them: they began to sew together for their covering leaves from the Garden: thus did Adam disobey His Lord and allow himself to be seduced.

David

38:21. Has the Story of the Disputants reached thee? Behold they climbed over the wall of the private chamber;

38:22. When they entered the presence of David and he was terrified of them they said: "Fear not: We are two disputants one of whom has wronged the other: decide now between us with truth and treat us not with injustice but guide us to the even Path.
38:23. "This man is my brother; he has nine and ninety ewes and I have (but) one: Yet he says `Commit her to my care' and is (moreover) harsh to me in speech."
38:24. (David) said: "He has undoubtedly wronged thee in demanding thy (single) ewe to be added to his (flock of) ewes: truly many are the Partners (in business) who wrong each other: not so do those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and how few are they?"... And David gathered that We had tried him: he asked forgiveness of his Lord fell down bowing (in prostration) and turned (to Allah in repentance).
38:25. So We forgave him this (lapse): he enjoyed indeed a Near Approach to Us and a beautiful place of (final) Return.

Jonah

37:142. Then the big Fish did swallow him and he had done acts worthy of blame.
37:143. Had it not been that he (repented and) glorified Allah
37:144. He would certainly have remained inside the Fish till the Day of Resurrection.

Moses

28:15. And he entered the City at a time when its people were not watching: and he found there two men fighting one of his own religion and the other of his foes. Now the man of his own religion appealed to him against his foe and Moses struck him with his fist and made an end of him. He said: "This is a work of Evil (Satan): for he is an enemy that manifestly misleads!"
28:16. He prayed: "O my Lord! I have indeed wronged my soul! Do Thou then forgive me!" So (Allah) forgave him: for He is the Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Muhammad

4:105. We have sent down to thee the Book in truth that thou mightest judge between men as guided by Allah: so be not (used) as an advocate by those who betray their trust.
4:106. But seek the forgiveness of Allah; for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
4:107. Contend not on behalf of such as betray their own souls: for Allah loveth not one given to perfidy and crime.
9:43. Allah give thee grace! Why didst thou grant them exemption until those who told the truth were seen by thee in a clear light and thou hadst proved the liars?
40:55. Patiently then persevere: for the Promise of Allah is true: and

ask forgiveness for thy fault and celebrate the Praises of thy Lord in the evening and in the morning.

47:19. Know therefore that there is no god but Allah and ask forgiveness for the fault and for the men and women who believe: for Allah knows how ye move about and how ye dwell in your homes.

48:1. Verily We have granted thee a manifest Victory:

48:2. That Allah may forgive thee thy faults of the past and those to follow; fulfil His favor to thee; and guide thee on the Straight Way;

74:1. O thou wrapped up (in a mantle)!

74:2. Arise and deliver thy warning!

74:3. And thy Lord do thou magnify!

74:4. And thy garments keep free from stain!

74:5. And all abomination shun!

110:3. Celebrate the Praises of thy Lord and pray for His Forgiveness: for He is Oft-Returning (in Grace and Mercy).

Noah

11:45. And Noah called upon his Lord and said: "O my Lord! surely my son is of my family! and Thy promise is true and Thou art the Justest of Judges!"

11:46. He said: "O Noah! he is not of thy family: for his conduct is unrighteous. So ask not of Me that of which thou hast no knowledge! I give thee counsel lest thou act like the ignorant!"

11:47. Noah said: "O my Lord! I do seek refuge with Thee lest I ask Thee for that of which I have no knowledge. And unless Thou forgive me and have Mercy on me I should indeed be lost!"

Solomon

38:34. And We did try Solomon: We placed on his throne a body (without life): but he did turn (to Us in true devotion):

38:35. He said "O my Lord! Forgive me and grant me a Kingdom which (it may be) suits not another after me: for Thou art the Grantor of Bounties (without measure)."

Prophets Implore Allah's Forgiveness for Others

Abraham (pbuh)

9:113. It is not fitting for the prophet and those who believe that they should pray for forgiveness for pagans even though they be of kin after it is clear to them that they are companions of the Fire.

9:114. And Abraham prayed for his father's forgiveness only because of a promise he had made to him. But when it became clear to him that he was an enemy to Allah he dissociated himself from him: for Abraham was most tender-hearted forbearing.

11:74. When fear had passed from (the mind of) Abraham and the glad tidings had reached him he began to plead with Us for

Lut's people.

14:41. "O our Lord! cover (us) with Thy Forgiveness me my parents and (all) Believers on the Day that the Reckoning will be established!"

26:86. "Forgive my father for that he is among those astray;

Jacob (pbuh)

12:97. They said: "O our father! ask for us forgiveness for our sins for we were truly at fault."

12:98. He said: "Soon will I ask my Lord for forgiveness for you: for He is indeed Oft-Forgiving Merciful."

Moses (pbuh)

7:148. The people of Moses made in his absence out of their ornaments the image of a calf (for worship): it seemed to low: did they not see that it could neither speak to them nor show them the way? They took it for worship and they did wrong.

7:149. When they repented and saw that they had erred they said: "If our Lord have not mercy upon us and forgive us we shall indeed be of those who perish."

7:150. When Moses came back to his people angry and grieved he said: "evil it is that ye have done in my place in my absence: did ye make haste to bring on the judgment of your Lord?" He put down the tablets seized his brother by (the hair of) his head and dragged him to him. Aaron said: "son of my mother! the people did indeed reckon me as naught and went near to slaying me! make not the enemies rejoice over my misfortune nor count thou me amongst the people of sin."

7:151. Moses prayed: "O my Lord! forgive me and my brother! admit us to Thy mercy! for Thou art the Most Merciful of those who sow mercy!"

7:152. Those who took the calf (for worship) will indeed be overwhelmed with wrath from their Lord and with shame in this life: thus do We recompense those who invent (falsehoods).

7:153. But those who do wrong but repent thereafter and (truly) believe verily Thy Lord is thereafter Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

7:154. When the anger of Moses was appeased he took up the tablets: in the writing thereon was guidance and mercy for such as fear their Lord.

7:155. And Moses chose seventy of his people for Our place of meeting: when they were seized with violent quaking he prayed: "O my Lord! if it had been Thy will Thou couldst have destroyed long before both them and me: wouldst Thou destroy us for the deeds of the foolish one among us? This is no more than Thy trial: by it Thou causest whom Thou wilt to stray and Thou leadest whom Thou wilt into the right path. Thou art our protector: so forgive us and give us Thy mercy; for Thou art the best of

those who forgive.

7:156. "And ordain for us that which is good in this life and in the hereafter: for we have turned unto Thee." He said: "with My punishment I visit whom I will; but My mercy extendeth to all things. That (Mercy) I shall ordain for those who do right and practice regular charity and those who believe in Our signs;

Muhammad (pbuh)

3:159. It is part of the Mercy of Allah that thou dost deal gently with them. Wert thou severe or harsh-hearted they would have broken away from about thee; so pass over (their faults) and ask for (Allah's) forgiveness for them; and consult them in affairs (of moment). Then when thou hast taken a decision put thy trust in Allah. For Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him).

4:64. We sent not an Apostle but to be obeyed in accordance with the will of Allah. If they had only when they were unjust to themselves come unto thee and asked Allah's forgiveness and the Apostle had asked forgiveness for them they would have found Allah indeed Oft-Returning most Merciful.

9:80. Whether thou ask for their forgiveness or not (their sin is unforgivable): if thou ask seventy times for their forgiveness Allah will not forgive them: because they have rejected Allah and His apostle; and Allah guideth not those who are perversely rebellious.

9:103. Of their goods take alms that so thou mightest purify and sanctify them; and pray on their behalf. Verily thy prayers are a source of security for them: and Allah is one who heareth and knoweth.

24:62. Only those are Believers who believe in Allah and His Apostle: when they are with him on a matter requiring collective action they do not depart until they have asked for his leave: those who ask for thy leave are those who believe in Allah and His Apostle; so when they ask for thy leave for some business of theirs give leave to those of them whom thou wilt and ask Allah for their forgiveness: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

47:19. Know therefore that there is no god but Allah and ask forgiveness for the fault and for the men and women who believe: for Allah knows how ye move about and how ye dwell in your homes.

60:12. O Prophet! when believing women come to thee to take the oath of fealty to thee that they will not associate in worship any other thing whatever with Allah that they will not steal that they will not commit adultery (or fornication) that they will not kill their children that they will not utter slander intentionally forging falsehood and that they will not disobey thee in any just matter then do thou receive their fealty and pray to Allah for the forgiveness (of their sins): for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most

Merciful.

63:5. And when it is said to them "Come the Apostle of Allah will pray for your forgiveness" they turn aside their heads and thou wouldst see them turning away their faces in arrogance.

Humankind

Believers and the Righteous

Believers Must Not Fear Nor Have Grief

2:38. We (Allah) said: "Get ye (Adam) down all from here; and if as is sure there comes to you guidance from Me" whosoever follows My guidance on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:62. Those who believe (in the Qur'an) and those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Christians and the Sabians and who believe in Allah and the last day and work righteousness shall have their reward with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:112. Nay whoever submits his whole self to Allah and is a doer of good he will get his reward with his Lord; on such shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:262. Those who spend their substance in the cause of Allah and follow not up their gifts with reminders of their generosity or with injury for them their reward is with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:274. Those who (in charity) spend of their goods by night and by day in secret and in public have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

2:277. Those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and establish regular prayers and regular charity will have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

3:170. They rejoice in the bounty provided by Allah: and with regard to those left behind who have not yet joined them (in their bliss) the (martyrs) glory in the fact that on them is no fear nor have they (cause to) grieve.

5:69. (Believers are)Those who believe (in the Qur'an) those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Sabians and the Christians any who believe in Allah and the Last Day and work righteousness on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

6:48. We send the Apostles only to give good news and to warn: so those who believe and mend (their lives) upon them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

7:35. O ye children of Adam! whenever there come to you apostles from amongst you rehearsing my signs unto you those who are righteous and mend (their lives) on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

10:62. Behold! verily on the friends of Allah there is no fear nor shall

they grieve;
39:61. But Allah will deliver the righteous to their place of salvation: no evil shall touch them nor shall they grieve.
46:13. Verily those who say "Our Lord is Allah" and remain firm (on that Path) on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

Believers Will Eventually Succeed
3:139. So lose not heart nor fall into despair: for ye must gain mastery if ye are true in faith.
23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through
23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;
23:3. Who avoid vain talk;
23:4. Who are active in deeds of charity;
23:5. Who abstain from sex(outside marriage bond)
105:1. Seest thou not how thy Lord dealt with the Companions of the Elephant (Abyssinians army that came to destroy Ka'bah)
105:2. Did He not make their treacherous plan go astray?
105:3. And He sent against them flights of Birds
105:4. Striking them with stones of baked clay.
105:5. Then did He make them like an empty field of stalks and straw (of which the corn) has been eaten up.

Who Are the Believers?
2:3. Who believe in the Unseen are steadfast in prayer and spend out of what We have provided for them.
2:4. And who believe in the Revelation sent to thee and sent before thy time and (in their hearts) have the assurance of the Hereafter.
2:5. They are on (true) guidance from their Lord and it is these who will prosper.
2:62. Those who believe (in the Qur'an) and those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Christians and the Sabians and who believe in Allah and the last day and work righteousness shall have their reward with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve. **(Note: A true believer is one who believes in Allah, obey Him and follow His Messenger whom he sent with the Divine Message, whether they are Jews, Christians or Sabians or any believer at large).**
2:136. Say ye: "We believe in Allah and the revelation given to us and to Abraham, Isma`il, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes and that given to Moses and Jesus and that given to (all) Prophets from their Lord we make no difference between one and another of them and we bow to Allah (in Islam)."
3:16. (Namely) those who say: "Our Lord! we have indeed believed: forgive us then our sins and save us from the agony of the fire."
3:17. Those who show patience firmness and self-control; who are true (in word and deed); who worship devoutly; who spend (in the way of Allah); and who pray for forgiveness in the early

hours of the morning.

3:18. (Those who say) There is no god but He (Allah): that is the witness of Allah His angels and those endued with knowledge standing firm on justice. There is no god but He the Exalted in Power the Wise.

8:2. For believers are those who when Allah is mentioned feel a tremor in their hearts and when they hear His signs rehearsed find their faith strengthened and put (all) their trust in their Lord.

8:3. Who establish regular prayers and spend (freely) out of the gifts We have given them for sustenance:

8:4. Such in truth are the believers: they have grades of dignity with their Lord and forgiveness and generous sustenance.

13:19. Is then one who doth know that that which hath been revealed unto these from thy Lord is the Truth like one who is blind? It is those who are endued with understanding that receive admonition

13:20. Those who fulfil the Covenant of Allah and fail not in their plighted word;

13:21. Those who join together those things which Allah hath commanded to be joined hold their Lord in awe and fear the terrible reckoning (the Day Of Judgment);

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance of their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:28. "Those who believe and whose hearts find satisfaction in the remembrance of Allah: for without doubt in the remembrance of Allah do hearts find satisfaction.

16:42. (They are) those who persevere in patience and put their trust on their Lord.

22:54. And that those on whom knowledge has been bestowed may learn that the (Qur'an) is the Truth from thy Lord and that they may believe therein and their hearts may be made humbly (open) to it: for verily Allah is the Guide of those who believe to the Straight Way.

23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through

23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;

23:3. Who avoid vain talk;

23:4. Who are active in deeds of charity;

23:5. Who abstain from sex

23:6. Except with those joined to them in the marriage bond or (the captives) whom their right hands possess for (in their case) they are free from blame

23:7. But those whose desires exceed those limits are transgressors

23:8. Those who faithfully observe their trust and their covenants;

23:9. And who (strictly) guard their prayers
23:10. Those will be the heirs
23:11. Who will inherit Paradise: they will dwell therein (forever).
23:57. Verily those who live in awe for fear of their Lord;
23:58. Those who believe in the Signs of their Lord;
23:59. Those who join not (in worship) partners with their Lord;
23:60. And those who dispense their charity with their hearts full of fear because they will return to their Lord
23:61. It is these who hasten in every good work and these who are foremost in them.
24:51. The answer of the Believers when summoned to Allah and His Apostle in order that He may judge between them is no other than this: they say "We hear and we obey": it is such as these that will attain felicity.
24:52. It is such as obey Allah and His Apostle and fear Allah and do right that will win (in the end).
24:62. Only those are Believers who believe in Allah and His Apostle: when they are with him on a matter requiring collective action they do not depart until they have asked for his leave: those who ask for thy leave are those who believe in Allah and His Apostle; so when they ask for thy leave for some business of theirs give leave to those of them whom thou wilt and ask Allah for their forgiveness: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
25:63. And the servants of (Allah) Most Gracious are those who walk on the earth in humility and when the ignorant address them they say "Peace!"
25:64. Those who spend the night in adoration of their Lord prostrate and standing;
25:65. Those who say "Our Lord! avert from us the Wrath of Hell for its Wrath is indeed an affliction grievous
25:67. Those who when they spend are not extravagant and not niggardly but hold a just (balance) between those (extremes);
25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment
25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgment will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy
25:70. Unless he repents believes and works righteous deeds for Allah will change the evil of such persons into good and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful
25:71. And whoever repents and does good has truly turned to Allah with an (acceptable) conversion
25:72. Those who witness no falsehood and if they pass by futility they pass by it with honourable (avoidance);
25:73. Those who when they are admonished with the Signs of their Lord droop not down at them as if they were deaf or blind:
25:74. And those who pray "Our Lord! grant unto us wives and off-

spring who will be the comfort of our eyes and give us (the grace) to lead the righteous."

28:53. And when it is recited to them (the believers) they say: "We believe therein for it is the Truth from our Lord: indeed we have been Muslims (bowing to Allah's Will) from before this."

28:54. Twice will they (the believers) be given their reward for that they have persevered that they avert Evil with Good and that they spend (in charity) out of what We have given them.

28:55. And when they hear vain talk they turn away therefrom and say: "To us our deeds and to you yours; peace be to you: we seek not the ignorant."

29:59. Those who persevere in patience and put their trust in their Lord and Cherisher.

29:69. And those who strive in Our (Cause) We will certainly guide them to Our Paths: for verily Allah is with those who do right.

31:4. Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.

31:5. These are on (true) guidance from their Lord; and these are the ones who will prosper.

32:15. Only those believe in Our Signs who when they are recited to them fall down in adoration and celebrate the praises of their Lord nor are they (ever) puffed up with pride.

32:16. Their (Believers) limbs do forsake their beds of sleep the while they call on their Lord in Fear and Hope: and they spend (in charity) out of the sustenance which We have bestowed on them.

34:6. And (believers are) those to whom knowledge has come see that the (Revelation) sent down to thee from thy Lord that is the Truth and that it guides to the Path of the Exalted (in Might) Worthy of all praise.

35:34. And they (believers) will say: "Praise be to Allah Who has removed from us (all) sorrow: for Our Lord is indeed Oft-Forgiving Ready to appreciate (service):

37:164. (Those ranged in ranks say): "Not one of us but has a place appointed

37:165. "And we are verily ranged in ranks (for service):

37:166. "And we are verily those who declare (Allah's) glory!"

39:9. Is one who worships devoutly during the hours of the night prostrating himself or standing (in adoration) who takes heed of the Hereafter and who places his hope in the Mercy of his Lord (like one who does not)? Say: "Are those equal those who know and those who do not know? It is those who are endued with understanding that receive admonition."

40:7. Those who sustain the Throne (of Allah) and those around it sing Glory and Praise to their Lord; believe in Him; and implore forgiveness for those who believe: "Our Lord! Thy reach is over all things in Mercy and Knowledge. Forgive then those who

turn in repentance and follow Thy Path: and preserve them from the Penalty of the Blazing Fire!

48:29. Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah; and those who are with him are strong against Unbelievers (but) compassionate amongst each other. Thou wilt see them bow and prostrate themselves (in prayer) seeking Grace from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. On their faces are their marks (being) the traces of their prostration. This is their similitude in the Torah; and their similitude in the Gospel is: like a seed which sends forth its blade then makes it strong; it then becomes thick and it stands on its own stem (filling) the sowers with wonder and delight. As a result it fills the Unbelievers with rage at him. Allah has promised those among them who believe and do righteous deeds Forgiveness and a great Reward.

49:7. And know that among you is Allah's Apostle: were he in many matters to follow your (wishes) ye would certainly fall into misfortune: but Allah has endeared the Faith to you and has made it beautiful in your hearts and He has made hateful to you unbelief wickedness and rebellion: such indeed are those who walk in righteousness

49:8. A grace and favour from Allah; and Allah is full of Knowledge and Wisdom.

49:15. Only those are Believers who have believed in Allah and His Apostle and have never since doubted but have striven with their belongings and their persons in the Cause of Allah: Such are the sincere ones.

50:33. (Believers are) "Who feared (Allah) Most Gracious unseen and brought a heart turned in devotion (to Him):

51:17. They were in the habit of sleeping but little by night

51:18. And in the hours of early dawn They (were found) praying for Forgiveness;

51:19. And in their wealth and possessions (was remembered) the right of the (needy) him who asked and him who (for some reason) was prevented (from asking).

70:19. Truly man was created very impatient

70:20. Fretful when evil touches him;

70:21. And niggardly when good reaches him

70:22. Not so those devoted to Prayer

70:23. Those who remain steadfast to their prayer;

70:24. And those in whose wealth is a recognized right

70:25. For the (needy) who asks and him who is prevented (for some reason from asking);

70:26. And those who hold to the truth of the Day of Judgment;

70:27. And those who fear the displeasure of their Lord

70:28. For their Lord's displeasure is the opposite of Peace and Tranquillity

70:29. And (believers are) those who guard their chastity

70:30. Except with their wives and whom their right hands possess (through wedlock) for (then) they are not to be blamed
70:32. And those (believers) who respect their trusts and covenants;
70:33. And those (believers) who stand firm in their testimonies;
70:34. And those (believers) who guard (the sacredness) of their worship
76:7. They (believers) perform (their) vows and they fear a Day whose evil flies far and wide.
76:8. And they (believers) feed for the love of Allah the indigent the orphan and the captive
76:9. (Saying) "We feed you for the sake of Allah alone: No reward do we desire from you nor thanks.
76:10. "We only fear a Day of distressful Wrath from the side of our Lord."

Hypocrites

Hypocrites; Deceive Not Allah but Themselves

2:9. Fain would they deceive Allah and those who believe but they only deceive themselves and realize (it) not!
4:63. Those men Allah knows what is in their hearts; so keep clear of them but admonish them and speak to them a word to reach their very souls.
9:78. Know they not that Allah doth know their secret (thoughts) and their secret counsels and that Allah knoweth well all things unseen?
9:101. Certain of the desert Arabs round about you are hypocrites as well as (desert Arabs) among the Medina folk: they are obstinate in hypocrisy: thou knowest them not: We know them: twice shall We punish them and in addition shall they be sent to a grievous penalty.
9:107. And there are those who put up a mosque by way of mischief and infidelity to disunite the believers and in preparation for one who warred against Allah and His apostle aforetime. They will indeed swear that their intention is nothing but good; but Allah doth declare that they are certainly liars.
29:11. And Allah most certainly knows those who believe and as certainly those who are Hypocrites.

If Only They Obeyed Allah

4:66. If We had ordered them to sacrifice their lives or to leave their homes very few of them would have done it: but if they had done what they were (actually) told it would have been best for them and would have gone farthest to strengthen their (faith).
4:67. And We should then have given them from Our Presence a great reward.
4:68. And We should have shown them the Straight Way.

4:88. Why should ye be divided into two parties about the hypocrites? Allah hath upset them for their (evil) deeds. Would ye guide those whom Allah hath thrown out of the way? For those whom Allah hath thrown out of the way never shalt thou find the way.

Punishment for the Hypocrites

2:10. In their hearts is a disease; and Allah has increased their disease and grievous is the penalty they (incur) because they are false (to themselves).

2:15. Allah will throw back their mockery on them and give them rope in their trespasses; so they will wander like blind ones (to and fro).

4:138. To the hypocrites give the glad tidings that there is for them (but) a grievous penalty.

4:140. Already has He sent you word in the Book that when ye hear the signs of Allah held in defiance and ridicule ye are not to sit with them unless they turn to a different theme: if ye did ye would be like them. For Allah will collect the Hypocrites and those who defy faith all in hell.

4:145. The hypocrites will be in the lowest depths of the fire: no helper wilt thou find for them.

9:68. Allah hath promised the Hypocrites men and women and the rejecters of faith the fire of hell: therein shall they dwell: sufficient is it for them: for them is the curse of Allah and an enduring punishment

9:69. As in the case of those before you: they were mightier than you in power and more flourishing in wealth and children. They had their enjoyment of their portion: and ye have of yours as did those before you; and ye indulge in idle talk as they did. They! their works are fruitless in this world and in the hereafter and they will lose (all spiritual good).

9:73. O Prophet! strive hard against the unbelievers and the Hypocrites and be firm against them. Their abode is hell an evil refuge indeed.

9:81. Those (hypocrites) who were left behind (in the Tabuk expedition) rejoiced in their inaction behind the back of the apostle of Allah: they hated to strive and fight with their goods and their persons in the cause of Allah: they said "Go not forth in the heat. (O Muhammad) Say "The fire of Hell is fiercer in heat." If only they could understand!

9:82. Let them laugh a little: much will they weep: a recompense for the (evil) that they do.

9:101. Certain of the desert Arabs round about you are hypocrites as well as (desert Arabs) among the Medina folk: they are obstinate in hypocrisy: thou knowest them not: We know them: twice shall We punish them and in addition shall they be sent to

a grievous penalty.
33:24. That Allah may reward the men of Truth for their Truth and punish the Hypocrites if that be His Will or turn to them in Mercy: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
33:60. Truly if the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease and those who stir up sedition in the City desist not We shall certainly stir thee (Muhammad) up against them: then will they not be able to stay in it as thy neighbours for any length of time:
33:61. They shall have a curse on them: wherever they are found they shall be seized and slain (without mercy).
33:73. (With the result) that Allah has to punish the Hypocrites men and women and the Unbelievers men and women and Allah turns in Mercy to the Believers men and women: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
48:6. And that He may punish the Hypocrites men and women and the Polytheists men and women who imagine an evil opinion of Allah. On them is a round of Evil: the Wrath of Allah is on them: He has cursed them and got Hell ready for them: and evil is it for a destination.
57:13. One day will the Hypocrites men and women say to the Believers: "Wait for us! let us borrow (a light) from your Light!" It will be said: "turn ye back to your rear! then seek a light (where ye can)!" So a wall will be put up betwixt them with a gate therein. Within it will be Mercy throughout and without it all alongside will be (wrath and) Punishment!
57:14. (Those without) will call out "were we not with you?" (The others) will reply "True! but ye led yourselves into temptation; ye looked forward (to our ruin); ye doubted (Allah's promise); and (your false) desires deceived you; until there issued the Command of Allah. And the Deceiver deceived you in respect of Allah.
57:15. "This Day shall no ransom be accepted of you nor of those who rejected Allah. Your abode is the fire: That is the proper place to claim you: and an evil refuge it is !"
59:15. Like those who lately preceded them they have tasted the evil result of their conduct and (in the Hereafter there is) for them a grievous Penalty
59:16. (Their allies deceived them) like the Evil One (Satan) when he says to man "Deny Allah"; but when (man) denies Allah (the Evil One) says "I am free of thee: I do fear Allah the Lord of the Worlds!"
59:17. The end of both will be that they will go into the Fire dwelling therein for ever. Such is the reward of wrong-doers.
63:2. They (hypocrites) have made their oaths a screen (for their misdeeds): thus they obstruct (men) from the Path of Allah: truly evil are their deeds.

63:3. That is because they believed then they rejected Faith: so a seal was set on their hearts: therefore they understand not.
66:9. O Prophet! strive hard against the Unbelievers and the Hypocrites and be firm against them. Their abode is Hell an evil refuge (indeed).

Repentance May Save Them

9:74. They (the Hypocrites) swear by Allah that they said nothing (evil) but indeed they uttered blasphemy and they did it after accepting Islam; and they meditated a plot which they were enable to carry out: this revenge of theirs was (their) only return for the bounty with which Allah and His apostle had enriched them! If they repent it will be best for them; but if they turn back (to their evil ways) Allah will punish them with a grievous penalty in this life and in the hereafter: they shall have none on earth to protect or help them.

Who Are the Hypocrites

2:8. Of the people there are some who say: "We believe in Allah and the Last Day" but they do not (really) believe.
2:11. When it is said to them: "Make not mischief on the earth" they say: "Why we only want to make peace!"
2:14. When they meet those who believe they say: "We believe" but when they are alone with their evil ones they say: "We are really with you we (were) only jesting."
2:16. These are they who have bartered guidance for error: but their traffic is profitless and they have lost true direction.
2:17. Their similitude is that of a man who kindled a fire; when it lighted all around him Allah took away their light and left them in utter darkness so they could not see.
2:18. Deaf dumb and blind they will not return (to the path).
2:19. Or (another similitude) is that of a rain-laden cloud from the sky; in it are zones of darkness and thunder and lightning they press their fingers in their ears to keep out the stunning thunder-clap the while they are in terror of death. But Allah is ever round the rejecters of Faith!
2:20. The lightning all but snatches away their sight; every time the light (helps) them they walk therein and when the darkness grows on them they stand still. And if Allah willed He could take away their faculty of hearing and seeing; for Allah hath power over all things.
3:165. What! when a single disaster smites you although ye smote (your enemies) with one twice as great do ye say? "Whence is this?" Say (to them): "It is from yourselves: for Allah hath power over all things"
3:166. What ye suffered on the day the two armies met was with the leave of Allah in order that He might test the believers.
3:167. And the Hypocrites also. These were told: "Come fight in the

way of Allah or (at least) drive (the foe from your city)." They say: "had we known how to fight we should certainly have followed you. They were that day nearer to unbelief than to faith saying with their lips what was not in their hearts. But Allah hath full knowledge of all they conceal.

3:168. (They are) the ones that say (of their brethren slain) while they themselves sit (at ease): "If only they had listened to us they would not have been slain." (O Muhammad) Say: "Avert death from your own selves if ye speak the truth."

3:119. Ah! ye are those who love them but they (the hypocrites) love you (Muhammad) not though ye believe in the whole of the Book. When they meet you they say "We believe"; but when they are alone they bite off the very tips of their fingers at you in their rage. (O Muhammad) Say: "Perish in your rage; Allah knoweth well all the secrets of the heart."

4:61. When it is said to them: "Come to what Allah hath revealed and to the Apostle": thou seest the Hypocrites avert their faces from thee in disgust.

4:62. How then when they are seized by misfortune because of the deeds which their hands have sent forth? Then they come to thee (Muhammad) swearing by Allah: "We meant no more than good-will and conciliation!."

4:141. (These are) the ones who wait and watch about you: if ye do gain a victory from Allah they say: "Were we not with you?" But if the unbelievers gain a success they say (to them): "Did we not gain an advantage over you and did we not guard you from the believers?" But Allah will judge betwixt you on the Day of Judgment. And never will Allah grant to the unbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers.

4:142. The Hypocrites they think they are over-reaching Allah but He will over-reach them: when they stand up to prayer they stand without earnestness to be seen of men but little do they hold Allah in remembrance.

4:143. (They are) distracted in mind even in the midst of it being (sincerely) for neither one group nor for another. Whom Allah leaves straying never wilt thou (Muhammad) find for him the way.

8:49. Lo! the hypocrites say and those in whose hearts is a disease: "these people their religion has misled them." But if any trust in Allah behold! Allah is Exalted in might Wise.

9:56. They swear by Allah that they are indeed of you (the Believers); but they are not of you; yet they are afraid (to appear in their true colours).

9:64. The Hypocrites are afraid lest a Surah should be sent down about them showing them what is (really passing) in their hearts. (O Muhammad) Say: "Mock ye! but verily Allah will bring to light all that ye fear (should be revealed)."

9:65. If thou dost question them they declare (with emphasis): "we were only talking idly and in play." Say: "was it at Allah and His signs and His apostle that ye were mocking?"

9:66. Make ye no excuses: ye have rejected faith after ye had accepted it. If We pardon some of you We will punish others amongst you for that they are in sin.

9:67. The Hypocrites men and women (have an understanding) with each other: they enjoin evil and forbid what in just and are close with their hands. They have forgotten Allah; so He hath forgotten them. Verily the Hypocrites are rebellious and perverse.

9:74. They swear by Allah that they said nothing (evil) but indeed they uttered blasphemy and they did it after accepting Islam; and they meditated a plot which they were enable to carry out: this revenge of theirs was (their) only return for the bounty with which Allah and His apostle had enriched them! If they repent it will be best for them; but if they turn back (to their evil ways) Allah will punish them with a grievous penalty in this life and in the hereafter: they shall have none on earth to protect or help them.

9:75. Amongst them are men who made a covenant with Allah that if He bestowed on them of His bounty they would give (largely) in charity and be truly amongst those who are righteous.

9:76. But when He did bestow of His bounty they became covetous and turned back (from their covenant) averse (from its fulfilment).

9:77. So He hath put as a consequence hypocrisy into their hearts (to last) till the day whereon they shall meet Him: because they broke their covenant with Allah and because they lied (again and again).

9:81. Those who were left behind (in the Tabuk expedition) rejoiced in their inaction behind the back of the apostle of Allah: they hated to strive and fight with their goods and their persons in the cause of Allah: they said "Go not forth in the heat. (O Muhammad) Say "The fire of Hell is fiercer in heat." If only they could understand!

9:82. Let them laugh a little: much will they weep: a recompense for the (evil) that they do.

9:83. If then Allah bring thee (Muhammad) back to any of them and they ask thy permission to come out (with thee) say: "Never shall ye come out with me nor fight an enemy with me: for ye preferred to sit inactive on the first occasion: then sit ye (now) with those who lag behind."

9:93. The ground (of complaint) is against such as claim exemption while they are rich. They prefer to stay with the (women) who remain behind: Allah hath sealed their hearts; so they know not (what they miss).

9:94. They will present their excuses to you (Muhammad) when ye return to them. Say thou: "Present no excuses: we shall not believe you: Allah hath already informed us of the true state of matters concerning you: it is your actions that Allah and His apostle will observe: in the end will ye be brought back to Him who knoweth what is hidden and what is open: then will He show you the truth of all that ye did.

9:95. They will swear to you (Muhammad) by Allah when ye return to them that ye may leave them alone. So leave them alone: For they are an abomination and Hell is their dwelling place a fitting recompense for the (evil) that they did.

9:96. They will swear unto you (Muhammad) that ye may be pleased with them but if ye are pleased with them Allah is not pleased with those who disobey.

9:107. And there are those who put up a mosque by way of mischief and infidelity to disunite the believers and in preparation for one who warred against Allah and His apostle aforetime. They will indeed swear that their intention is nothing but good; but Allah doth declare that they are certainly liars.

24:47. They say "We believe in Allah and in the Apostle and we obey": but even after that some of them turn away: they are not (really) Believers.

24:48. When they are summoned to Allah and His Apostle in order that He may judge between them behold some of them decline (to come).

24:49. But if the right is on their side they come to him with all submission.

24:50. Is it that there is a disease in their hearts? Or do they doubt or are they in fear that Allah and His Apostle will deal unjustly with them? Nay it is they themselves who do wrong.

29:10. Then there are among men such as say "We believe in Allah"; but when they suffer affliction in (the cause of) Allah they treat men's oppression as if it were the Wrath of Allah! and if help comes (to thee) from thy Lord they are sure to say "We have (always) been with you (Muhammad)!" Does not Allah know best all that is in the hearts of all Creation?

29:11. And Allah most certainly knows those who believe and as certainly those who are Hypocrites.

29:12. And the Unbelievers say to those who believe: "Follow our path and we will bear (the consequences) of your faults." Never in the least will they bear their faults: in fact they are liars!

29:13. They will bear their own burdens and (other) burdens along with their own and on the Day of Judgement they will be called to account for their falsehoods.

33:12. And behold! the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (even) say: "Allah and His Apostle promised us nothing but delusion!"

58:8. Turnest thou not thy sight towards those who were forbidden secret counsels yet revert to that which they were forbidden (to do)? And they hold secret counsels among themselves for iniquity and hostility and disobedience to the Apostle. And when they come to thee they salute thee not as Allah salutes thee (but in crooked ways): and they say to themselves "Why does not Allah punish us for our words?" Enough for them is Hell: in it will they burn and evil is that destination!

59:11. Hast thou not observed the Hypocrites say to their disbelieving brethren among the People of the Book? "If ye are expelled We too will go out with you and we will never hearken to anyone in your affair; and if ye are attacked (in fight) we will help you." But Allah is witness that they are indeed liars.

59:12. If they are expelled never will they go out with them; and if they are attacked (in fight) they will never help them; and if they do help them they will turn their backs; so they will receive no help.

59:13. Of a truth ye are stronger (than they) because of the terror in their hearts (sent) by Allah. This is because they are men devoid of understanding.

59:14. They will not fight you (even) together except in fortified townships or from behind walls. Strong is their fighting (spirit) amongst themselves: thou wouldst think they were united but their hearts are divided: that is because they are a people devoid of wisdom.

59:15. Like those who lately preceded them they have tasted the evil result of their conduct and (in the Hereafter there is) for them a grievous Penalty

59:16. (Their allies deceived them) like the Evil One when he says to man "Deny Allah"; but when (man) denies Allah (the Evil One) says "I am free of thee: I do fear Allah the Lord of the Worlds!"

59:17. The end of both will be that they will go into the Fire dwelling therein for ever. Such is the reward of wrong-doers.

63:1. When the Hypocrites come to thee (Muhammad) they say "We bear witness that thou art indeed the Apostle of Allah." Yea Allah knoweth that thou art indeed His Apostle and Allah beareth witness that the Hypocrites are indeed liars.

63:2. They have made their oaths a screen (for their misdeeds): thus they obstruct (men) from the Path of Allah: truly evil are their deeds.

63:3. That is because they believed then they rejected Faith: so a seal was set on their hearts: therefore they understand not.

63:4. When thou (Muhammad) lookest at them their exteriors please thee; and when they speak thou listenest to their words. They are as (worthless as hollow) pieces of timber propped up (unable to stand on their own). They think that every cry is against them. They are the enemies; so beware of them. The

curse of Allah be on them! How are they deluded (away from the Truth)!

63:5. And when it is said to them "Come the Apostle of Allah will pray for your forgiveness" they turn aside their heads and thou (Muhammad) wouldst see them turning away their faces in arrogance.

63:6. It is equal to them whether thou pray for their forgiveness or not. Allah will not forgive them. Truly Allah guides not rebellious transgressors.

63:7. They are the ones who say "Spend nothing on those who are with Allah's Apostle to the end that they may disperse (and quit Madinah). But to Allah belong the treasures of the heavens and the earth; but the Hypocrites understand not.

63:8. They say "If we return to Madinah surely the more honourable (element) will expel there from the meaner." But honour belongs to Allah and His Apostle and to the Believers; but the Hypocrites know not.

Jews, Christians and People of the Book

Allah Chose the Children of Israel above All Nations

44:32. And We (Allah) chose them (Children of Israel) aforetime above the nations knowingly. (Note: They were chosen above all Nations by Allah, when they were submitting and abiding to the Laws of Allah.)

Allah Did Special Favours to Israelites

2:49. And remember We delivered you from the people of Pharaoh: they set you hard tasks and punishments slaughtered your sons and let your womenfolk live; therein was a tremendous trial from your Lord.

2:50. And remember We divided the sea for you and saved you and drowned Pharaoh's people within your very sight.

2:56. Then We raised you up after your death; ye had the chance to be grateful.

2:57. And We gave You the shade of clouds and sent down to you manna and quails saying: "Eat of the good things We have provided for you"; (but they rebelled); to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

2:58. And remember We said: "Enter this town and eat of the plenty therein as ye wish; but enter the gate with humility in posture and in words and We shall forgive you your faults and increase (the portion of) those who do good."

2:59. But the transgressors changed the word from that which had been given them; so We sent on the transgressors a plague from heaven for that they infringed (our command) repeatedly.

2:60. And remember Moses prayed for water for his people; We said:

"Strike the rock with thy staff." Then gushed forth therefrom twelve springs. Each group knew its own place for water. So eat and drink of the sustenance provided by Allah and do no evil nor mischief on the (face of the) earth.

5:20. Remember Moses said to his people: "O my people! call in remembrance the favour of Allah unto you when He produced prophets among you made you kings and gave you what He had not given to any other among the peoples.

5:21. "O my people! enter the holy land which Allah hath assigned unto you and turn not back ignominiously for then will ye be overthrown to your own ruin."

5:22. They said: "O Moses! in this land are a people of exceeding strength: never shall we enter it until they leave it: if (once) they leave then shall we enter."

5:23. (But) among (their) Allah-fearing men were two on whom Allah had bestowed His Grace: they said: "Assault them at the (proper) gate: when once ye are in victory will be yours. But on Allah put your trust if ye have faith."

5:24. They said: O "Moses! while they remain there never shall we be able to enter to the end of time. Go thou and thy Lord and fight ye two while we sit here (and watch)."

5:25. He said: "O my Lord! I have power only over myself and my bother so separate us from this rebellious people!"

5:26. Allah said: "Therefore will the land be out of their reach for forty years; in distraction will they wander through the land: but sorrow thou not over these rebellious people."

7:138. We took the children of Israel (with safety) across the sea. They came upon a people devoted entirely to some idols they had. They said: "O Moses! fashion for us a god like unto the gods they have." He said: "surely ye are a people without knowledge.

10:87. We inspired Moses and his brother with this message: "Provide dwellings for your People in Egypt make your dwellings into places of worship and establish regular prayers: and give Glad Tidings to those who believe!"

10:88. Moses prayed: "Our Lord! Thou hast indeed bestowed on Pharaoh and his Chiefs splendour and wealth in the life of the Present and so our Lord they mislead (men) from Thy Path. Deface our Lord the features of their wealth and send hardness to their hearts so they will not believe until they see the grievous Penalty."

10:89. Allah said: "Accepted is your prayer (O Moses and Aaron)! So stand ye straight and follow not the path of those who know not."

10:90. We took the Children of Israel across the sea: Pharaoh and his hosts followed them in insolence and spite. At length when overwhelmed with the flood he said: "I believe that there is no god except Him Whom the Children of Israel believe in: I am of

those who submit (to Allah in Islam)."
10:91. (It was said to him): "Ah now! but a little while before wast thou in rebellion! and thou didst mischief (and violence)!
10:92. "This day shall We save thee in thy body that thou mayest be a Sign to those who come after thee! But verily many among mankind are heedless of Our Signs!"
10:93. We settled the Children of Israel in a beautiful dwelling-place and provided for them sustenance of the best: it was after knowledge had been granted to them that they fell into schisms. Verily Allah will judge between them as to the schisms amongst them on the Day of Judgment.
14:6. Remember! Moses said to his people: "Call to mind the favour of Allah to you when He delivered you from the people of Pharaoh: They set you hard tasks and punishments slaughtered your sons and let your womenfolk live: therein was a tremendous trial from your Lord."
14:7. And remember! your Lord caused to be declared (publicly): "If ye are grateful I will add more (favours) unto you; but if ye show ingratitude truly My punishment is terrible indeed."
14:8. And Moses said: "If ye show ingratitude ye and all on earth together- -yet is Allah Free of all wants Worthy of all praise.
20:77. We sent an inspiration to Moses: "Travel by night with my servants and strike a dry path for them through the sea without fear of being overtaken (by Pharaoh) and without (any other) fear."
20:78. Then Pharaoh pursued them with his forces but the waters completely overwhelmed them and covered them up.
20:79. Pharaoh led his people astray instead of leading them aright.
20:80. O ye Children of Israel! We delivered you from your enemy and We made a Covenant with you on the side of Mount (Sinai) and We sent down to you Manna and quails:
20:81. (Saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for your sustenance but commit no excess therein lest My Wrath should justly descend on you: and those on whom descends My Wrath do perish indeed!
20:82. "But without doubt I am (also) He that forgives again and again to those who repent believe and do right who in fine are ready to receive true guidance."
26:52. By inspiration We told Moses: "Travel by night with My servants; for surely ye shall be pursued."
26:53. Then Pharaoh sent heralds to (all) the Cities
26:54. (Saying): "These (Israelites) are but a small band
26:55. "And they are raging furiously against us;
26:56. "But we are a multitude amply fore-warned."
26:57. So We expelled them from gardens springs
26:58. Treasures and every kind of honourable position;
26:59. Thus it was but We made the Children of Israel inheritors of

such things.
26:60. So they pursued them at sunrise.
26:61. And when the two bodies saw each other the people of Moses said: "We are sure to be overtaken."
26:62. (Moses said: "By no means! my Lord is with me! Soon will He guide me!
26:63. Then We told Moses by inspiration: "Strike the sea with thy rod." So it divided and each separate part become like the huge firm mass of a mountain.
26:64. And We made the other party approach thither.
26:65. We delivered Moses and all who were with him;
26:66. But We drowned the others.
26:67. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.
26:68. And verily thy Lord is He the Exalted in Might Most Merciful.
44:30. We did deliver aforetime the Children of Israel from humiliating Punishment
44:31. Inflicted by Pharaoh for he was arrogant (even) among inordinate transgressors.
44:32. And We chose them aforetime above the nations knowingly

Allah Is Asking Them to Believe in the Qur'an and Muhammad (pbuh)

2:41. And believe in what I (Allah) reveal confirming the revelation which is with you (Jews and Christians) and be not the first to reject faith therein nor sell My Signs for a small price: and fear Me and Me alone.
2:42. And cover not Truth with falsehood nor conceal the Truth when ye know (what it is).
2:43. And be steadfast in prayer; practice regular charity; and bow down your heads with those who bow down (in worship).
2:44. Do ye enjoin right conduct on the people and forget (to practice it) yourselves and yet ye study the Scripture? Will ye not understand?
2:89. And when there comes to them a Book from Allah confirming what is with them although from of old they had prayed for victory against those without faith when there comes to them that which they (should) have recognized they refused to believe in it; but the curse of Allah is on those without Faith.
2:90. Miserable is the price for which they have sold their souls in that they deny (the revelation) which Allah has sent down in insolent envy that Allah of His Grace should send it to any of His servants He pleases; thus have they drawn on themselves wrath upon wrath. And humiliating is the punishment of those who reject Faith.
2:151. A similar (favour have ye already received) in that We have sent among you an Apostle of your own rehearsing to you Our signs and sanctifying you and instructing you in Scripture and wis-

dom and in new Knowledge.
2:152. Then do ye remember Me; I (Allah) will remember you. Be grateful to Me and reject not faith.
3:20. So if they dispute with thee (Muhammad) say: "I have submitted my whole self to Allah and so have those who follow me." And say to the people of the Book and to those who are unlearned: "Do ye (also) submit yourselves?" If they do they are in right guidance but if they turn back thy duty is to convey the Message; and in Allah's sight are (all) His servants.
3:64. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! come to common terms as between us and you: that we worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with Him; that we erect not from among ourselves Lords and patrons other than Allah." If then they turn back say: "Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims (bowing to Allah's will)."
5:15. O People of the Book! there hath come to you Our Apostle (Muhammad) revealing to you much that ye used to hide in the Book and passing over much (that is now unnecessary): There hath come to you from Allah a (new) Light and a perspicuous Book (Qur'an).
5:19. O people of the Book! now hath come unto you making (things) clear unto you Our Apostle after the break in (the series of) Our apostles lest ye should say: there came unto us no bringer of glad tidings and no warner (from evil): but now hath come unto you a bringer of glad tidings and a warner (from evil): and Allah hath power over all things.
5:61. When they come to thee they say: "We believe": but in fact they enter with a mind against Faith and they go out with the same: but Allah knoweth fully all that they hide.
7:105. "One for whom it is right to say nothing but truth about Allah. Now have I come unto you (people) from your Lord with a clear (sign): so let the children of Israel depart along with me."
27:76. Verily this Qur'an doth explain to the Children of Israel most of the matters in which they disagree.
27:77. And it certainly is a Guide and Mercy to those who believe.
98:5. And they have been commanded no more than this: to worship Allah offering Him sincere devotion being True (in faith); to establish regular Prayer; and to practice regular Charity; and that is the Religion Right and Straight.
98:6. Those who reject (Truth) among the People of the Book and among the Polytheists will be in hell-fire to dwell therein (for aye). They are the worst of creatures.

Allah Ordained Sacrifice to the Followers of Moses to Sacrifise a Haifer

2:67. And remember Moses said to his people: "Allah commands that ye sacrifice a heifer." They said: "Makest thou a laughing-stock

of us?" He said: "Allah save me from being an ignorant (fool)!"

2:68. They said: "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us what (heifer) it is! He said: "He says: The heifer should be neither too old nor too young but of middling age; now do what ye are commanded!.

2:69. They said: "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us her colour." He said: " He says a fawn-coloured heifer pure and rich in tone the admiration of beholders!"

2:70. They said "Beseech on our behalf thy Lord to make plain to us what she is to us are all heifers alike; we wish indeed for guidance if Allah wills."

2:71. He said: "He says a heifer not trained to till the soil or water the fields; sound and without blemish." They said: "Now hast thou brought the truth." Then they offered her in sacrifice but not with good- will.

2:72. Remember ye slew a man and fell into a dispute among yourselves as to the crime but Allah was to bring forth what ye did hide.

2:73. So We said: "Strike the (body) with a piece of the (heifer)." Thus Allah bringeth the dead to life and showeth you His Signs perchance ye may understand.

Allah Reminds Them of His Past Favours to Them

2:40. O children of Israel! call to mind the (special) favour which I bestowed upon you and fulfil your covenant with Me as I fulfil My covenant with you and fear none but Me.

2:47. O children of Israel! call to mind the (special) favour which I bestowed upon You and that I preferred you to all others (for My message).

2:48. Then guard yourselves against a day when one soul shall not avail another nor shall intercession be accepted for her nor shall compensation be taken from her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

2:56. Then We (Allah) raised you up after your death; ye had the chance to be grateful.

2:57. And We (Allah) gave You the shade of clouds and sent down to you manna and quails saying: "Eat of the good things We have provided for you"; (but they rebelled); to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

2:58. And remember We (Allah) said: "Enter this town and eat of the plenty therein as ye wish; but enter the gate with humility in posture and in words and We shall forgive you your faults and increase (the portion of) those who do good."

2:59. But the transgressors changed the word from that which had been given them; so We sent on the transgressors a plague from heaven for that they infringed (our command) repeatedly.

2:93. And remember We took your Covenant and We raised above

you (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai) (saying): "Hold firmly to what We have given you and hearken (to the Law)"; they said: "We hear and we disobey"; and they had to drink into their hearts (of the taint) of the calf because of their faithlessness. (Muhammad) Say: "Vile indeed are the behests of your faith if ye have any faith!"

2:122. O Children of Israel! call to mind the special favour which I (Allah) bestowed upon you and that I preferred you to all others (for my message).

2:123. Then guard yourselves against a day (Day of Judgment) when one soul shall not avail another nor shall compensation be accepted from her nor shall intercession profit her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

10:93. We settled the Children of Israel in a beautiful dwelling-place and provided for them sustenance of the best: it was after knowledge had been granted to them that they fell into schisms. Verily Allah will judge between them as to the schisms amongst them on the Day of Judgment.

20:80. O ye Children of Israel! We (Allah) delivered you from your enemy and We made a Covenant with you on the side of Mount (Sinai) and We sent down to you Manna and quails:

20:81. (Saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for your sustenance but commit no excess therein lest My Wrath should justly descend on you: and those on whom descends My Wrath do perish indeed!

44:30. We (Allah) did deliver aforetime the Children of Israel from humiliating Punishment

44:31. Inflicted by Pharaoh for he was arrogant (even) among inordinate transgressors.

44:32. And We chose them aforetime above the nations knowingly

44:33. And granted them Signs in which there was a manifest trial.

Allah Reminds Them of Their Covenants and Past Deeds

2:63. And remember We (Allah) took your covenant and We raised above you (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai) (saying): "Hold firmly to what We have given you and bring (ever) to remembrance what is therein perchance ye may fear Allah."

2:64. But ye turned back thereafter had it not been for the Grace and Mercy of Allah to you ye had surely been among the lost.

2:83. And remember We took a covenant from the children of Israel (to this effect): worship none but Allah; treat with kindness your parents and kindred and orphans and those in need; speak fair to the people; be steadfast in prayer; and practice regular charity. Then did ye turn back except a few among you and ye backslide (even now).

2:100. Is it not (the case) that every time they make a Covenant some party among them throw it aside? - Nay most of them are faith-

less.

3:187. And remember Allah took a Covenant from the People of the Book to make it known and clear to mankind and not to hide it; but they threw it away behind their backs and purchased with it some miserable gain! and vile was the bargain they made!

4:154. And for their Covenant We raised over them (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai); and (on another occasion) We said: "Enter the gate with humility"; and (once again) We commanded them: "Transgress not in the matter of the Sabbath." And We took from them a solemn Covenant.

4:155. (They have incurred divine displeasure): in that they broke their Covenant: that they rejected the Signs of Allah; that they slew the Messengers in defiance of right; that they said "Our hearts are the wrappings (which preserve Allah's Word; we need no more)"; nay Allah hath set the seal on their hearts for their blasphemy and little is it they believe.

5:12. Allah did aforetime take a Covenant from the Children of Israel and We appointed twelve captains among them and Allah said: "I am with you: if ye (but) establish regular prayers practice regular charity believe in My apostles honour and assist them and loan to Allah a beautiful loan verily I will wipe out from you your evils and admit you to gardens with rivers flowing beneath; but if any of you after this resisteth faith he hath truly wandered from the path of rectitude."

5:13. But because of their breach of their Covenant We cursed them and made their hearts grow hard: they change the words from their (right) places and forget a good part of the Message that was sent them nor wilt thou (Muhammad) cease to find them barring a few ever bent on (new) deceits: but forgive them and overlook (their misdeeds): for Allah loveth those who are kind.

5:70. We took the Covenant of the Children of Israel and sent them Apostles. Every time there came to them an apostle with what they themselves desired not some (of these) they called impostors and some they (go so far as to) slay.

20:80. O ye Children of Israel! We delivered you from your enemy and We made a Covenant with you on the side of Mount (Sinai) and We sent down to you Manna and quails:

20:81. (Saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for your sustenance but commit no excess therein lest My Wrath should justly descend on you: and those on whom descends My Wrath do perish indeed!

Allah Warns the Jews and the Christians

2:48. Then guard yourselves against a day (Day of Judgment) when one soul shall not avail another nor shall intercession be accepted for her nor shall compensation be taken from her nor shall anyone be helped (from outside).

2:85. After this it is ye the same people who slay among yourselves and banish a party of you from their homes; assist (their enemies) against them in guilt and rancour; and if they come to you as captives ye ransom them though it was not lawful for you to banish them. Then is it only a part of the Book that ye believe in and do ye reject the rest? But what is the reward for those among you who behave like this but disgrace in this life? and on the Day of Judgment they shall be consigned to the most grievous penalty. For Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.

2:86. These are the people (Jews & Christian) who buy the life of this world at the price of the Hereafter; their penalty shall not be lightened nor shall they be helped.

2:92. There came to you Moses with clear (Signs); yet ye worshipped the Calf (even) after that and ye did behave wrongfully.

2:93. And remember We took your Covenant and We raised above you (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai) (saying): "Hold firmly to what We have given you and hearken (to the Law)"; they said: "We hear and we disobey"; and they had to drink into their hearts (of the taint) of the calf because of their faithlessness. (Muhammad) Say: "Vile indeed are the behests of your faith if ye have any faith!"

2:94. (Muhammad) Say: "If the last Home with Allah be for you specially and not for anyone else then seek ye for death if ye are sincere."

2:95. But they will never seek for death on account of the (sins) which their hands have sent on before them. And Allah is well acquainted with the wrong-doers.

2:120. Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee (Muhammad) unless thou follow their form of religion. Say: "The guidance of Allah that is the (only) guidance." Wert thou to follow their desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then wouldst thou find neither protector nor helper against Allah.

2:135. They say: "Become Jews or Christians if ye would be guided (to salvation)." (Muhammad) Say thou: "Nay! (I would rather) the religion of Abraham the true and he joined not gods with Allah."

2:139. (Muhammad) Say: Will ye dispute with us about Allah seeing that He is our Lord and your Lord; that we are responsible for our doings and ye for yours; and that we are sincere (in our faith) in Him?

2:140. Or do ye say that Abraham, Isma'il, Isaac, Jacob and the Tribes were Jews or Christians? (Muhammad) Say: Do ye know better than Allah? Ah! who is more unjust than those who conceal the testimony they have from Allah? But Allah is not unmindful of what ye do!

2:141. That was a people that hath passed away. They shall reap the

fruit of what they did and ye of what ye do! Of their merits there is no question in your case.

2:142. The fools among the people will say: "What hath turned them from the Qiblah to which they were used?" (O Muhammad) Say: To Allah belong both East and West; He guideth whom He will to a Way that is straight.

2:143. Thus have We made of you an Ummah justly balanced that ye might be witnesses over the nations and the Apostle a witness over yourselves; and We appointed the Qiblah to which thou wast used only to test those who followed the Apostle from those who would turn on their heels (from the faith). Indeed it was (a change) momentous except to those guided by Allah. And never would Allah make your faith of no effect. For Allah is to all people most surely full of kindness Most Merciful.

2:144. We see the turning of thy (Muhammad) face (for guidance) to the heavens; now shall We turn thee to a Qiblah that shall please thee. Turn then thy face in the direction of the Sacred Mosque; wherever ye are turn your faces in that direction. The people of the book know well that that is the truth from their Lord nor is Allah unmindful of what they do.

3:64. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! come to common terms as between us and you: that we worship none but Allah; that we associate no partners with Him; that we erect not from among ourselves Lords and patrons other than Allah." If then they turn back say: "Bear witness that we (at least) are Muslims (bowing to Allah's will)."

3:65. Ye people of the Book! why dispute ye about Abraham when the Law and the Gospel were not revealed till after him? Have ye no understanding?

3:66. Ah! ye are those who fell to disputing (even) in matters of which ye had some knowledge! but why dispute ye in matters of which ye have no knowledge? It is Allah Who knows and ye who know not!

3:67. Abraham was not a Jew nor yet a Christian but he was true in faith and bowed his will to Allah's (which is Islam) and he joined not gods with Allah.

3:68. Without doubt among men the nearest of kin to Abraham are those who follow him as are also this Apostle and those who believe; and Allah is the Protector of those who have faith.

3:69. It is the wish of a section of the People of the Book to lead you (Muhammad) astray. But they shall lead astray (not you) but themselves and they do not perceive!

2:84. And remember We took your Covenant (to this effect): shed no blood amongst you nor turn out your own people from your homes; and this ye solemnly ratified and to this ye can bear witness.

3:98. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! why reject ye the

signs of Allah when Allah is Himself witness to all ye do?
3:99. (Muhammad) Say: "O ye People of the Book! why obstruct ye those who believe from the path of Allah seeking to make it crooked while ye were yourselves witnesses (to Allah's Covenant)? But Allah is not unmindful of all that ye do."
3:110. Ye are the best of peoples evolved for mankind enjoining what is right forbidding what is wrong and believing in Allah. If only the People of the Book had faith it were best for them; among them are some who have faith but most of them are perverted transgressors.
4:46. Of the Jews there are those who displace words from their (right) places and say: "We hear and we disobey"; and "Hear what is not heard": and "Ra`ina"; with a twist of their tongues and a slander to faith. If only they had said: "We hear and we obey"; and "Do hear"; and "Do look at us": it would have been better for them and more proper; but Allah hath cursed them for their unbelief; and but few of them will believe.
5:47. Let the people of the Gospel Judge by what Allah hath revealed therein. If any do fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed they are (no better than) those who rebel.
5:59. (Muhammad) Say: "O People of the Book! do ye disapprove of us (Muslims) for no other reason than that we believe in Allah and the revelation that hath come to us and that which came before (us) and (perhaps) that most of you are rebellious and disobedient?"
5:63. Why do not the Rabbis and the doctors of laws forbid them from their (habit of) uttering sinful words and eating things forbidden? Evil indeed are their works.
5:65. If only the people of the Book had believed and been righteous We (Allah) should indeed have blotted out their iniquities and admitted them to gardens of Bliss.
5:66. If only they had stood fast by the Law the Gospel and all the revelation that was sent to them from their Lord they would have enjoyed happiness from every side. There is from among them a party on the right course; but many of them follow a course that is evil.
5:77. (Muhammad) Say: "O people of the Book! exceed not in your religion the bounds (of what is proper) trespassing beyond the truth nor follow the vain desires of people who went wrong in times gone by who misled many and strayed (themselves) from the even way.
16:24. When it is said to them "What is it that your Lord has revealed?" They say "Tales of the ancients!"
32:23. We did indeed aforetime give the Book to Moses: be not then in doubt of its reaching (thee): and We made it a guide to the Children of Israel.
32:24. And We appointed from among them Leaders giving guidance

under Our command so long as they persevered with patience and continued to have faith in Our Signs.

32:25. Verily thy Lord will judge between them on the Day of Judgement in the matters wherein they differ (among themselves).

32:26. Does it not teach them a lesson how many generations We destroyed before them in whose dwellings they (now) go to and fro? Verily in that are Signs: do they not then listen?

32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

57:29. That the People of the Book may know that they have no power whatever over the Grace of Allah that (His) Grace is (entirely) in his hand to bestow it on whomsoever He wills. For Allah is the Lord of Grace abounding.

Jesus (pbuh) Was Sent to the Children of Israel As a Prophet and Messenger

3:45. Behold! the angels said "O Mary! Allah giveth thee glad tidings of a Word from Him: his name will be Christ Jesus the son of Mary held in honour in this world and the Hereafter and of (the company of) those nearest to Allah.

3:46. "He shall speak to the people in childhood and in maturity and he shall be (of the company) of the righteous."

3:47. She said: "O my Lord! how shall I have a son when no man hath touched me?" He said: "Even so: Allah createth what He willeth; when He hath decreed a plan He but saith to it `Be' and it is!

3:48. "And Allah will teach him the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel.

3:49. "And (appoint him) an Apostle to the Children of Israel (with this message): I have come to you with a sign from your Lord in that I make for you out of clay as it were the figure of a bird and breathe into it and it becomes a bird by Allah's leave; and I heal those born blind and the lepers and I quicken the dead by Allah's leave; and I declare to you what ye eat and what ye store in your houses. Surely therein is a Sign for you if ye did believe.

3:50. "(I have come to you) to attest the Law (Law of Moses) which was before me and to make lawful to you part of what was (before) forbidden to you; I have come to you with a Sign from your Lord. So fear Allah and obey me.

3:51. "It is Allah who is my Lord and your Lord; then worship Him. This is a way that is straight."

3:52. When Jesus found unbelief on their part he said: "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples: "We are Allah's helpers we believe in Allah and do thou bear witness that we are Muslims.

3:53. "Our Lord! we believe in what thou hast revealed and we follow the Apostle; then write us down among those who bear witness."
4:156. That they (Jews) rejected faith: that they uttered against Mary a grave false charge.
4:157. That they said (in boast) "We killed Christ Jesus the son of Mary the Apostle of Allah"; but they killed him not nor crucified him but so it was made to appear to them and those who differ therein are full of doubts with no (certain) knowledge but only conjecture to follow for of a surety they killed him not.
4:158. Nay Allah raised him (Jesus) up unto Himself; and Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.
4:159. And there is none of the People of the Book but must believe in him before his death; and on the Day of Judgment He will be a witness against them.
5:46. And in their footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary confirming the law (Moses) that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light and confirmation of the law that had come before him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah.
5:110. Then will Allah say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! recount my favour to thee and to thy mother. Behold! I strengthened thee with the holy spirit so that thou didst speak to the people in childhood and in maturity. Behold! I taught thee the Book and Wisdom the Law and the Gospel. And behold! thou makest out of clay as it were the figure of a bird by My leave and thou breathest into it and it becometh a bird by My leave and thou healest those born blind and the lepers by My leave. And behold! thou bringest forth the dead by My leave. And behold! I did restrain the Children of Israel from (violence to) thee when thou didst show them the Clear Signs and the unbelievers among them said: `This is nothing but evident magic'.
43:57. When (Jesus) the son of Mary is held up as an example behold thy people raise a clamour thereat (in ridicule)!
43:58. And they say " Are Our gods best or He?" This they set forth to thee only by way of disputation: yea they are a contentious people.
43:59. He was no more than a servant: We granted Our favour to him and We made him an example to the Children of Israel.
43:64. "For Allah; He is my (Jesus') Lord and your Lord: so worship ye Him: this is a Straight Way."
43:65. But sects from among themselves fell into disagreement: then woe to the wrongdoers from the Penalty of a Grievous Day!

Many of the Children of Israel Are Greedy

2:96. Thou (Muhammad) wilt indeed find them (Jews & Christian) of all people most greedy of life even more than the idolaters; each

one of them wishes he could be given a life of a thousand years; but the grant of such life will not save him from (due) punishment for Allah sees well all that they do.

Many of the Children of Israel Disbelieved in Allah and His Messengers (pbut)

2:87. We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of Apostles; We gave Jesus the son of Mary clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the holy spirit. Is it that whenever there comes to you an Apostle with what ye yourselves desire not ye are puffed up with pride? Some ye called impostors and others ye slay!

2:88. They say "Our hearts are the wrappings (which preserve Allah's word we need no more)." Nay Allah's curse is on them for their blasphemy; little is it they believe.

5:17. In blasphemy indeed are those that say that Allah is Christ the son of Mary. Say: "Who then hath the least power against Allah if His Will were to destroy Christ the son of Mary his mother and all everyone that is on the earth? For to Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth and all that is between. He createth what He pleaseth. For Allah hath power over all things."

5:64. The Jews say: "Allah's hand is tied up." Be their hands tied up and be they accursed for the (blasphemy) they utter. Nay both His hands are widely outstretched: He giveth and spendeth (of His bounty) as He pleaseth. But the revelation that cometh to thee from Allah increaseth in most of them their obstinate rebellion and blasphemy. Amongst them We have placed enmity and hatred till the Day of Judgment. Every time they kindle the fire of war Allah doth extinguish it; but they (ever) strive to do mischief on earth. And Allah loveth not those who do mischief.

5:72. They do blaspheme who say: "Allah is Christ the son of Mary." But said Christ: "O children of Israel! worship Allah my Lord and your Lord." Whoever joins other gods with Allah, Allah will forbid him the garden and the Fire will be his abode. There will for the wrong-doers be no one to help.

5:73. They do blaspheme who say: Allah is one of three in a Trinity: for there is no god except One Allah. If they desist not from their word (of blasphemy) verily a grievous penalty will befall the blasphemers among them.

9:30. The Jews call Uzair a son of Allah and the Christians call Christ the son of Allah. That is a saying from their mouths; (in this) they but imitate what the unbelievers of old used to say. Allah's curse be on them: how they are deluded away from the truth!

9:31. They take their priests and their anchorites to be their lords in derogation of Allah and (they take as their Lord) Christ the son

of Mary; Yet they were commanded to worship but one Allah: there is no god but He. Praise and glory to him: (far is He) from having the parents they associate (with him).

9:32. Fain would they extinguish Allah's light with their mouths but Allah will not allow but that His light should be perfected even though the unbelievers may detest (it).

9:33. It is He (Allah) who hath sent His apostle (Muhammad) with guidance and religion of truth to proclaim it over all religions even though the pagans may detest (it).

10:68. They (Christian) say "Allah hath begotten a son!" Glory be to Him! He is self- sufficient! His are all things in the heavens and on earth! No warrant have ye for this! Say ye about Allah what ye know not?

10:69. (Muhammad) Say: "Those who invent a lie against Allah will never prosper."

10:70. A little enjoyment in this world! and then to Us will be their return. Then shall We make them taste the severest Penalty for their blasphemies.

18:4. Further that He may warn those (also) who say "Allah hath begotten a son":

Many of the People of the Book Reject the Qur'an

2:89. And when there comes to them a Book (Qur'an) from Allah confirming what is with them although from of old they had prayed for victory against those without faith when there comes to them that which they (should) have recognized they refused to believe in it; but the curse of Allah is on those without Faith.

2:90. Miserable is the price for which they have sold their souls in that they deny (the revelation) which Allah has sent down in insolent envy that Allah of His Grace should send it to any of His servants He pleases; thus have they drawn on themselves wrath upon wrath. And humiliating is the punishment of those who reject Faith.

2:91. When it is said to them: "believe in what Allah hath sent down" they say "We believe in what was sent down to us"; yet they reject all besides even if it be truth confirming what is with them. (Muhammad) Say: "Why then have ye slain the prophets of Allah in times gone by if ye did indeed believe?"

2:101. And when came to them an Apostle (Muhammad) from Allah confirming what was with them a party of the people of the Book threw away the Book of Allah behind their backs as if (it had been something) they did not know!

2:146. The people of the Book know this as they know their own sons; but some of them conceal the truth which they themselves know.

2:147. The truth is from thy Lord so be not at all in doubt.

5:61. When they (Jews & Christian) come to thee (Muhammad) they say: "We believe": but in fact they enter with a mind against Faith and they go out with the same: but Allah knoweth fully all that they hide.

5:62. Many of them dost thou see racing each other in sin and rancour and their eating of things forbidden. Evil indeed are the things that they do.

5:68. Say: "O People of the Book! ye have no ground to stand upon unless ye stand fast by the Law the Gospel and all the revelation that has come to you from your Lord." It is the revelation that cometh to thee from thy Lord that increaseth in most of them their obstinate rebellion and blasphemy. But sorrow thou not over (these) people without Faith.

5:104. When it is said to them: "Come to what Allah hath revealed; come to the Apostle": they say: "Enough for us are the ways we found our fathers following." What! even though their fathers were void of knowledge and guidance?.

6:20. Those to whom We have given the Book know this as they know their own sons. Those who have lost their own souls refuse therefore to believe.

6:156. Lest ye should say: "The Book was sent down to two peoples before us and for our part we remained unacquainted with all that they learned by assiduous study."

6:157. Or lest ye should say: "If the Book had only been sent down to us we should have followed its guidance better than they." Now then hath come unto you a Clear (sign) from your Lord and a guide and a mercy: then who could do more wrong than one who rejecteth Allah's signs and turneth away therefrom? In good time shall We requite those who turn away from Our Signs with a dreadful penalty for their turning away.

6:91. No just estimate of Allah do they make when they say: "Nothing doth Allah send down to man (by way of revelation)": Say: "Who then sent down the Book which Moses brought? a light and guidance to man: but ye make it into (separate) sheets for show while ye conceal much (of its contents): therein were ye taught that which ye knew not neither ye nor your fathers." Say: "Allah (sent it down)": then leave them to plunge in vain discourse and trifling.

6:20. Those to whom We have given the Book know this as they know their own sons. Those who have lost their own souls refuse therefore to believe.

13:36. Those to whom We have given the Book rejoice at what hath been revealed unto thee: but there are among the clans those who reject a part thereof. Say: "I am commanded to worship Allah and not to join partners with Him. Unto Him do I call and unto Him is my return."

26:197. Is it not a Sign to them that the learned of the Children of Israel

knew it (as true)?
26:198. Had We revealed it to any of the non-Arabs
26:199. And had he recited it to them they would not have believed in it.
26:200. Thus have We caused it to enter the hearts of the Sinners.
26:201. They will not believe in it until they see the grievous Penalty;
46:9. (Muhammad) Say: "I am no bringer of new-fangled doctrine among the apostles nor do I know what will be done with me or with you. I follow but that which is revealed (The Qur'an) to me by inspiration: I am but a Warner open and clear."
46:10. (Muhammad) Say: "See ye? If (this teaching) be from Allah and ye reject it and a witness from among the Children of Israel testifies to its similarity (with earlier scriptures) and has believed while ye are arrogant (how unjust ye are!) truly Allah guides not a people unjust."

Some Children of Israel Believed in Jesus Others Plotted Against Him

2:87. We gave Moses the Book and followed him up with a succession of Apostles; We gave Jesus the son of Mary clear (Signs) and strengthened him with the holy spirit. Is it that whenever there comes to you an Apostle with what ye yourselves desire not ye are puffed up with pride? Some ye called impostors and others ye slay!
2:88. They say "Our hearts are the wrappings (which preserve Allah's word we need no more)." Nay Allah's curse is on them for their blasphemy; little is it they believe.
3:52. When Jesus found unbelief on their (Jews) part he said: "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples: "We are Allah's helpers we believe in Allah and do thou bear witness that we are Muslims.
3:53. "Our Lord! we believe in what thou hast revealed and we follow the Apostle; then write us down among those who bear witness."
3:54. And (then unbelievers) plotted and planned and Allah too planned and the best of planners is Allah.
3:55. Behold! Allah said: "O Jesus! I will take thee and raise thee to Myself and clear thee (of the falsehoods) of those who blaspheme; I will make those who follow thee superior to those who reject Faith to the Day of Resurrection; then shall ye all return unto Me and I will judge between you of the matters wherein ye dispute.
3:183. They (also) said: "Allah took our promise not to believe in an Apostle unless He showed us a sacrifice consumed by fire (from heaven)." (O Muhammad) Say: "There came to you Apostles before me with clear signs and even with what ye ask for: why then did ye slay them if ye speak the truth?.

3:184. Then if they reject thee (Muhammad) so were rejected Apostles before thee who came with clear Signs Books of dark prophecies and the Book of enlightenment.
5:78. Curses were pronounced on those among the Children of Israel who rejected faith by the tongue of David and of Jesus the son of Mary: because they disobeyed and persisted in excesses.
43:57. When (Jesus) the son of Mary is held up as an example behold thy people raise a clamour thereat (in ridicule)!
43:58. And they say " Are Our gods best or He?" This they set forth to thee only by way of disputation: yea they are a contentious people.
43:65. But sects from among themselves fell into disagreement: then woe to the wrongdoers from the Penalty of a Grievous Day!
57:27. Then in their wake We followed them up with (others of) Our apostles: We sent after them Jesus the son of Mary and bestowed on him the Gospel; and We ordained in the hearts of those who followed him Compassion and Mercy. But the monasticism which they invented for themselves We did not prescribe for them: (We commanded) only the seeking for the Good pleasure of Allah; but that they did not foster as they should have done. Yet We bestowed on those among them who believed their (due) reward but many of them are rebellious transgressors.
61:14. O ye who believe! be ye helpers of Allah: as said Jesus the son of Mary to the Disciples "Who will be my helpers to (the work of) Allah?" Said the Disciples "We are Allah's helpers!" Then a portion of the Children of Israel believed and a portion disbelieved: but We gave power to those who believed against their enemies and they became the ones that prevailed.

Some Children of Israel Disobeyed Moses (pbuh)

4:153. The people of the Book ask thee (Muhammad) to cause a book to descend to them from heaven: indeed they asked Moses for an even greater (miracle) for they said: "Show us Allah in public" but they were dazed for their presumption with thunder and lightning. Yet they worshipped the calf even after clear signs had come to them; even so We forgave them; and gave Moses manifest proofs of authority.
4:160. For the iniquity of the Jews We made unlawful for them certain (foods) good and wholesome which had been lawful for them; in that they hindered many from Allah's way.
4:161. That they took usury (interest) though they were forbidden; and that they devoured men's substance wrongfully; We have prepared for those among them who reject faith a grievous punishment.
61:5. And remember Moses said to his people: "O my people! why do ye vex and insult me though ye know that I am the apostle of

Allah (sent) to you?" Then when they went wrong Allah let their hearts go wrong: for Allah guides not those who are rebellious transgressors.

Some Children of Israel Violated Allah's Commands

2:51. And remember We appointed forty nights for Moses and in his absence you took the calf (for worship) and ye did grievous wrong.

2:52. Even then We did forgive you; there was a chance for you to be grateful.

2:54. And remember Moses said to his people: "O my people! Ye have indeed wronged yourselves by your worship of the calf so turn (in repentance) to your Maker and slay yourselves (the wrongdoers); that will be better for you in the sight of your Maker." Then He turned toward you (in forgiveness); for He is Oft-returning Most Merciful.

2:55. And remember ye said: "O Moses! we shall never believe in thee until we see Allah manifestly" but ye were dazed with thunder and lightning even as ye looked on.

2:61. And remember ye said: "O Moses! we cannot endure one kind of food (always); so beseech thy Lord for us to produce for us of what the earth groweth its pot-herbs and cucumbers its garlic lentils and onions." He said: "will ye exchange the better for the worse? Go ye down to any town and ye shall find what ye want!" They were covered with humiliation and misery; they drew on themselves the wrath of Allah. This because they went on rejecting the signs of Allah and slaying His messengers without just cause. This because They rebelled and went on transgressing.

2:63. And remember We took your covenant and We raised above you (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai) (saying): "Hold firmly to what We have given you and bring (ever) to remembrance what is therein perchance ye may fear Allah."

2:64. But ye turned back thereafter had it not been for the Grace and Mercy of Allah to you ye had surely been among the lost.

2:65. And well ye knew those amongst you who transgressed in the matter of the Sabbath; We said to them: "Be ye apes despised and rejected."

2:66. So We made it an example to their own time and to their posterity and a lesson to those who fear Allah.

2:92. There came to you Moses with clear (Signs); yet ye worshipped the Calf (even) after that and ye did behave wrongfully.

2:93. And remember We took your Covenant and We raised above you (the towering height) of Mount (Sinai) (saying): "Hold firmly to what We have given you and hearken (to the Law)"; they said: "We hear and we disobey"; and they had to drink into their hearts (of the taint) of the calf because of their faithless-

ness. Say: "Vile indeed are the behests of your faith if ye have any faith!"

7:138. We took the children of Israel (with safety) across the sea. They came upon a people devoted entirely to some idols they had. They said: "O Moses! fashion for us a god like unto the gods they have." He said: "surely ye are a people without knowledge.

7:139. "As to these folk the cult they are in is (but) a fragment of a ruin and vain is the (worship) which they practice."

7:140. He said: "Shall I seek for you a god other than the (true) Allah when it is Allah who hath endowed you with gifts above the nations?"

7:141. And remember We rescued you from Pharaoh's people who afflicted you with the worst of penalties who slew your male children and saved alive your females: in that was a momentous trial from your Lord.

7:148. The people of Moses made in his absence out of their ornaments the image of a calf (for worship): it seemed to low: did they not see that it could neither speak to them nor show them the way? They took it for worship and they did wrong.

7:149. When they repented and saw that they had erred they said: "If our Lord have not mercy upon us and forgive us we shall indeed be of those who perish."

7:150. When Moses came back to his people angry and grieved he said: "evil it is that ye have done in my place in my absence: did ye make haste to bring on the Judgment of your Lord?" He put down the tablets seized his brother by (the hair of) his head and dragged him to him. Aaron said: "son of my mother! the people did indeed reckon me as naught and went near to slaying me! make not the enemies rejoice over my misfortune nor count thou me amongst the people of sin."

7:151. Moses prayed: "O my Lord! forgive me and my brother! admit us to Thy mercy! for Thou art the Most Merciful of those who sow mercy!"

7:152. Those who took the calf (for worship) will indeed be overwhelmed with wrath from their Lord and with shame in this life: thus do We recompense those who invent (falsehoods).

7:153. But those who do wrong but repent thereafter and (truly) believe verily Thy Lord is thereafter Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

7:154. When the anger of Moses was appeased he took up the tablets: in the writing thereon was guidance and mercy for such as fear their Lord.

7:155. And Moses chose seventy of his people for Our place of meeting: when they were seized with violent quaking he prayed: "O my Lord! if it had been Thy will Thou couldst have destroyed long before both them and me: wouldst Thou destroy us for the deeds of the foolish one among us? This is no more than Thy

trial: by it Thou causest whom Thou wilt to stray and Thou leadest whom Thou wilt into the right path. Thou art our protector: so forgive us and give us Thy mercy; for Thou art the best of those who forgive.

7:156. "And ordain for us that which is good in this life and in the hereafter: for we have turned unto Thee." He said: "with My punishment I visit whom I will; but My mercy extendeth to all things. That (Mercy) I shall ordain for those who do right and practice regular charity and those who believe in Our signs;

7:161. And remember it was said to them: "Dwell in this town and eat therein as ye wish but say the word of humility and enter the gate in a posture of humility; We shall forgive you your faults; We shall increase (the portion of) those who do good."

7:162. But the transgressors among them changed the word from that which had been given them; so We sent on them a plague from heaven for that they repeatedly transgressed.

7:163. Ask them concerning the town standing close by the sea. Behold! they transgressed in the matter of the Sabbath. For on the day of their Sabbath their fish did come to them openly holding up their heads but on the day they had no Sabbath they came not: thus did We make a trial of them for they were given to transgression.

7:164. When some of them said: "why do ye (Moses) preach to a people whom Allah will destroy or visit with a terrible punishment?" Said the preachers: "to discharge our duty to your Lord and perchance they may fear him."

7:165. When they disregarded the warnings that had been given them We rescued those who forbade evil; but We visited the wrongdoers with a grievous punishment because they were given to transgression.

7:166. When in their insolence they transgressed (all) prohibition We said to them: "Be ye apes despised and rejected."

7:167. Behold! thy Lord did declare that He would send against them to the Day of Judgment those who would afflict them with grievous penalty. Thy Lord is quick in retribution but he is also Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

7:168. We broke them up into sections on this earth. There are among them some that are the righteous and some that are the opposite. We have tried them with both prosperity and adversity: in order that they might turn (to us).

7:169. After them succeeded an (evil) generation: they inherited the Book but they chose (for themselves) the vanities of this world saying (for excuse): "(everything) will be forgiven us." (Even so) if similar vanities came their way they would (again) seize them. Was not the covenant of the Book taken from them that they would not ascribe to Allah anything but the truth? And they study what is in the Book. But best for the righteous is the

home in the hereafter: will ye not understand?

10:93. We settled the Children of Israel in a beautiful dwelling-place and provided for them sustenance of the best: it was after knowledge had been granted to them that they fell into schisms. Verily Allah will judge between them as to the schisms amongst them on the Day of Judgment.

20:83. (When Moses was up on the mount Allah said:) "What made thee hasten in advance of thy people O Moses?"

20:84. He replied: "Behold they are close on my footsteps: I hastened to Thee o my Lord to please Thee."

20:85. (Allah) said: "We have tested thy people in thy absence: the Samiri has led them astray."

20:86. So Moses returned to his people in state of indignation and sorrow. He said: "O my people! did not your Lord make a handsome promise to you? Did then the promise seem to you long (in coming)? Or did ye desire that Wrath should descend from your Lord on you and so ye broke your promise to me?"

20:87. They said: "We broke not the promise to thee as far as lay in our power: but we were made to carry the weight of the ornaments of the (whole) people and we threw them (into the fire) and that was what the Samiri suggested.

20:88. "Then he brought out (of the fire) before the (people) the image of a calf: it seemed to low: so they said: `This is your god and the god of Moses but (Moses) has forgotten!' "

20:89. Could they not see that it could not return them a word (for answer) and that it had no power either to harm them or to do them good?

20:90. Aaron had already before this said to them: "O my people! ye are being tested in this: for verily your Lord is (Allah) Most Gracious: so follow me and obey my command."

20:91. They had said: "We will not abandon this cult but we will devote ourselves to it until Moses returns to us.

20:92. (Moses) said: " O Aaron! what kept thee back when thou sawest them doing wrong

20:93. "From following me? Didst thou then disobey my order?"

20:94. (Aaron replied: "O son of my mother! seize (me not) by my beard nor by (the hair of) my head! Truly I feared lest thou shouldst say `Thou hast caused a division among the Children of Israel and thou didst not respect my word!'"

20:95. (Moses) said: "What then is thy case O Samiri?"

20:96. He replied: "I saw what they saw not: so I took a handful (of dust) from the footprint of the Apostle and threw it (into the calf): thus did my soul suggest to me."

20:97. (Moses) said: "Get thee gone! but thy (punishment) in this life will be that thou wilt say `Touch me not'; and moreover (for a future penalty) thou hast a promise that will not fail: now look at thy god of whom thou hast become a devoted worshipper: we

will certainly (melt) it in a blazing fire and scatter it broadcast in the sea!"

20:98. But the god of you all is the One Allah: there is no god but He: all things He comprehends in His knowledge.

34:153. The people of the Book ask thee (Muhammad) to cause a book to descend to them from heaven: indeed they asked Moses for an even greater (miracle) for they said: "Show us Allah in public" but they were dazed for their presumption with thunder and lightning. Yet they worshipped the calf even after clear signs had come to them; even so We forgave them; and gave Moses manifest proofs of authority.

Some of the People of the Book Believe in Allah and Are Righteous

3:75. Among the People of the Book are some who if entrusted with a hoard of gold will (readily) pay it back; others who if entrusted with a single silver coin will not repay it unless thou constantly stoodest demanding because they say "There is no call on us (to keep faith) with these ignorant (pagans)." But they tell a lie against Allah and (well) they know it.

3:76. Nay. Those that keep their plighted faith and act aright verily Allah loves those who act aright.

3:113. Not all of them are alike: of the People of the book are a portion that stand (for the right); they rehearse the signs of Allah all night long and then prostrate themselves in adoration.

3:114. They believe in Allah and the Last Day; they enjoin what is right and forbid what is wrong; and they (hasten in emulation) in (all) good works; they are in the ranks of the righteous.

3:115. Of the good that they do nothing will be rejected of them; for Allah knoweth well those that do right.

3:199. And there are certainly among the people of the Book those who believe in Allah in the revelation to you and in the revelation to them bowing in humility to Allah: they will not sell the signs of Allah for a miserable gain! for them is a reward with their Lord and Allah is swift in account.

3:110. Ye are the best of peoples evolved for mankind enjoining what is right forbidding what is wrong and believing in Allah. If only the People of the Book had faith it were best for them; among them are some who have faith but most of them are perverted transgressors.

3:199. And there are certainly among the people of the Book those who believe in Allah in the revelation to you (Muhammad) and in the revelation to them bowing in humility to Allah: they will not sell the signs of Allah for a miserable gain! for them is a reward with their Lord and Allah is swift in account.

4:46. Of the Jews there are those who displace words from their (right) places and say: "We hear and we disobey"; and "Hear what is not heard": and "Ra`ina"; with a twist of their tongues

and a slander to faith. If only they had said: "We hear and we obey"; and "Do hear"; and "Do look at us": it would have been better for them and more proper; but Allah hath cursed them for their unbelief; and but few of them will believe.

4:162. But those among them who are well-grounded in knowledge and the believers believe in what hath been revealed to thee (Muhammad) ; and (especially) those who establish regular prayer and practice regular charity and believe in Allah and in the Last Day: to them shall We soon give a great reward.

5:66. If only they had stood fast by the Law the Gospel and all the revelation that was sent to them from their Lord they would have enjoyed happiness from every side. There is from among them a party on the right course; but many of them follow a course that is evil.

29:47. And thus (it is) that We have sent down the Book to thee (Muhammad). So the People of the Book believe therein as also do some of these (pagan Arabs): and none but Unbelievers reject Our Signs.

46:10. (Muhammad) Say: "See ye? If (this teaching) be from Allah and ye reject it and a witness from among the Children of Israel testifies to its similarity (with earlier scriptures) and has believed while ye are arrogant (how unjust ye are!) truly Allah guides not a people unjust."

The Jews' and Christians' Attitude Towards Muhammad (pbuh) and Islam

2:120. Never will the Jews or the Christians be satisfied with thee unless thou follow their form of religion. Say: "The guidance of Allah that is the (only) guidance." Wert thou to follow their desires after the knowledge which hath reached thee then wouldst thou find neither protector nor helper against Allah.

2:145. Even if thou (Muhammad) wert to bring to the people of the Book all the signs (together) they would not follow thy Qiblah (direction for prayer); nor art thou going to follow their Qiblah; nor indeed will they follow each other's Qiblah. If thou after the knowledge hath reached thee wert to follow their (vain) desires then wert thou indeed (clearly) in the wrong.

5:79. Nor did they (usually) forbid one another the iniquities which they committed: evil indeed were the deeds which they did.

5:80. Thou (Muhammad) seest many of them turning in friendship to the unbelievers. Evil indeed are (the works) which their souls have sent forward before them (with the result) that Allah's wrath is on them and in torment will they abide.

5:81. If only they had believed in Allah in the Apostle and in what hath been revealed to him never would they have taken them (unbelievers) for friends and protectors but most of them are rebellious wrong-doers.

5:82. Strongest among men in enmity to the believers wilt thou (Muhammad) find the Jews and Pagans; and nearest among them in love to the believers wilt thou find those who say: "We are Christians:" because amongst these are men devoted to learning and men who have renounced the world and they are not arrogant.

The Jews Tend to Believe Part of the Book Revealed to Moses (pbuh)

2:85. After this it is ye the same people who slay among yourselves and banish a party of you from their homes; assist (their enemies) against them in guilt and rancour; and if they come to you as captives ye ransom them though it was not lawful for you to banish them. Then is it only a part of the Book that ye believe in and do ye reject the rest? But what is the reward for those among you who behave like this but disgrace in this life? and on the Day of Judgment they shall be consigned to the most grievous penalty. For Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.

The People Of The Book Refuse To Face The Direction Of The Ka'bah

2:145. Even if thou (Muhammad) wert to bring to the people of the Book all the signs (together) they would not follow thy Qiblah; nor art thou going to follow their Qiblah; nor indeed will they follow each other's Qiblah. If thou after the knowledge hath reached thee wert to follow their (vain) desires then wert thou indeed (clearly) in the wrong.

Nature of Man (Generally Speaking)

A Creature of Haste

17:11. The prayer that man should make for good he maketh for evil: for man is given to hasty (deeds).

21:37. Man is a creature of haste: soon (enough) will I show you My Signs: then ye will not ask Me to hasten them!

Created Impatient

70:19. Truly man was created very impatient (restless disposition)
70:20. Fretful when evil touches him;
70:21. And niggardly when good reaches him
70:22. Not so those devoted to Prayer
70:23. Those who remain steadfast to their prayer;
70:24. And those in whose wealth is a recognized right
70:25. For the (needy) who asks and him who is prevented (for some reason from asking);

Created in the Best of Mould

95:4. We have indeed created man in the best of molds

Created to Serve Allah

51:56. I have only created Jinns and men that they may serve Me.

Created Weak

4:28. Allah doth wish to lighten your (difficulties): for man was created weak (in flesh).

30:54. It is Allah Who created you in a state of (helpless) weakness (as a child) then gave (you) strength after weakness then after strength give (you) weakness and a hoary head (in old age): He creates as He wills and it is He Who has all knowledge and power.

Man Generally Disregard Religion

6:21. Who doth more wrong than he who inventeth a lie against Allah or rejecteth his Signs? But verily the wrong-doers never shall prosper.

8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.

29:61. If indeed thou ask them who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?

29:62. Allah enlarges the sustenance (which He gives) to whichever of His servants He pleases; and He (similarly) grants by (strict) measure (as He pleases): for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

29:63. And if indeed thou ask them who it is that sends down rain from the sky and gives life therewith to the earth after its death they will certainly reply "Allah!" Say "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

29:64. What is the life of this world but amusement and play? But verily the Home in the Hereafter that is life indeed if they but knew.

Man Gets What He Deserves

2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!

53:39. That man can have nothing but what he strives for;

53:40. That (the fruit of) his striving will soon come in sight;

Man Is Heedless of Allah's Signs

10:92. "This day shall We (Allah) save thee (the Pharaoh) in thy body that thou mayest be a Sign to those who come after thee! But verily many among mankind are heedless of Our Signs!"

12:105. And how many Signs in the heavens and the earth do they pass by? Yet they turn (their faces) away from them!

Man Is Inclined to Disbelief

2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!

12:103. Yet no faith will the greater part of mankind have however

ardently thou (O Muhammad) dost desire it.

12:106. And most of them believe not in Allah without associating (others as partners) with Him!

17:60. Behold! We (Allah) told thee (O Muhammad) that thy Lord doth encompass mankind round about: We granted the Vision which We showed thee but as a trial for men as also the Cursed Tree (mentioned) in the Qur'an: We put terror (and warning) into them but it only increases their inordinate transgression!

23:42. Then We (Allah) raised after them other generations.

23:43. No people can hasten their term nor can they delay (it).

23:44. Then sent We Our apostles in succession: every time there came to a people their apostle they accused him of falsehood: so We made them follow each other (in punishment): We made them as a tale (that is told): so away with a people that will not believe!

30:33. When trouble touches men they cry to their Lord turning back to Him in repentance: but when He gives them a taste of Mercy as from Himself behold some of them pay part-worship to other gods besides their Lord.

30:34. (As if) to show their ingratitude for the (favours) We have bestowed on them! Then enjoy (your brief day); but soon will ye know (your folly).

36:78. And he (man) makes comparisons for us and forgets his own (Origin and) Creation: He says "Who can give life to (dry) bones and decomposed ones (at that)?"

36:79. (O Muhammad) Say "He will give them life Who created them for the first time! For He is well-versed in every kind of creation!

40:57. Assuredly the creation of the heavens and the earth is a greater (matter) than the creation of men: Yet most men understand not.

82:6. O man! what has seduced thee from thy Lord Most Beneficent?

82:7. Him Who created thee. Fashioned thee in due proportion and gave thee a just bias;

82:8. In whatever Form He wills does He put thee together.

82:9. Nay! but ye do Reject Right and Judgment!

90:4. Verily We have created Man into toil and struggle.

90:5. Thinketh he that none hath power over him?

90:6. He may say (boastfully): "Wealth have I squandered in abundance!"

90:7. Thinketh he that none beholdeth him?

90:8. Have We not made for him a pair of eyes?

90:9. And a tongue and a pair of lips?

90:10. And shown him the two highways?

90:11. But he hath made no haste on the path that is steep.

90:12. And what will explain to thee the path that is steep?

90:13. (It is:) freeing the bondman;

Created Weak

4:28. Allah doth wish to lighten your (difficulties): for man was created weak (in flesh).

30:54. It is Allah Who created you in a state of (helpless) weakness (as a child) then gave (you) strength after weakness then after strength give (you) weakness and a hoary head (in old age): He creates as He wills and it is He Who has all knowledge and power.

Man Generally Disregard Religion

6:21. Who doth more wrong than he who inventeth a lie against Allah or rejecteth his Signs? But verily the wrong-doers never shall prosper.

8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.

29:61. If indeed thou ask them who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?

29:62. Allah enlarges the sustenance (which He gives) to whichever of His servants He pleases; and He (similarly) grants by (strict) measure (as He pleases): for Allah has full knowledge of all things.

29:63. And if indeed thou ask them who it is that sends down rain from the sky and gives life therewith to the earth after its death they will certainly reply "Allah!" Say "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

29:64. What is the life of this world but amusement and play? But verily the Home in the Hereafter that is life indeed if they but knew.

Man Gets What He Deserves

2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!

53:39. That man can have nothing but what he strives for;

53:40. That (the fruit of) his striving will soon come in sight;

Man Is Heedless of Allah's Signs

10:92. "This day shall We (Allah) save thee (the Pharaoh) in thy body that thou mayest be a Sign to those who come after thee! But verily many among mankind are heedless of Our Signs!"

12:105. And how many Signs in the heavens and the earth do they pass by? Yet they turn (their faces) away from them!

Man Is Inclined to Disbelief

2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!

12:103. Yet no faith will the greater part of mankind have however

ardently thou (O Muhammad) dost desire it.

12:106. And most of them believe not in Allah without associating (others as partners) with Him!

17:60. Behold! We (Allah) told thee (O Muhammad) that thy Lord doth encompass mankind round about: We granted the Vision which We showed thee but as a trial for men as also the Cursed Tree (mentioned) in the Qur'an: We put terror (and warning) into them but it only increases their inordinate transgression!

23:42. Then We (Allah) raised after them other generations.

23:43. No people can hasten their term nor can they delay (it).

23:44. Then sent We Our apostles in succession: every time there came to a people their apostle they accused him of falsehood: so We made them follow each other (in punishment): We made them as a tale (that is told): so away with a people that will not believe!

30:33. When trouble touches men they cry to their Lord turning back to Him in repentance: but when He gives them a taste of Mercy as from Himself behold some of them pay part-worship to other gods besides their Lord.

30:34. (As if) to show their ingratitude for the (favours) We have bestowed on them! Then enjoy (your brief day); but soon will ye know (your folly).

36:78. And he (man) makes comparisons for us and forgets his own (Origin and) Creation: He says "Who can give life to (dry) bones and decomposed ones (at that)?"

36:79. (O Muhammad) Say "He will give them life Who created them for the first time! For He is well-versed in every kind of creation!

40:57. Assuredly the creation of the heavens and the earth is a greater (matter) than the creation of men: Yet most men understand not.

82:6. O man! what has seduced thee from thy Lord Most Beneficent?

82:7. Him Who created thee. Fashioned thee in due proportion and gave thee a just bias;

82:8. In whatever Form He wills does He put thee together.

82:9. Nay! but ye do Reject Right and Judgment!

90:4. Verily We have created Man into toil and struggle.

90:5. Thinketh he that none hath power over him?

90:6. He may say (boastfully): "Wealth have I squandered in abundance!"

90:7. Thinketh he that none beholdeth him?

90:8. Have We not made for him a pair of eyes?

90:9. And a tongue and a pair of lips?

90:10. And shown him the two highways?

90:11. But he hath made no haste on the path that is steep.

90:12. And what will explain to thee the path that is steep?

90:13. (It is:) freeing the bondman;

90:14. Or the giving of food in a day of privation
90:15. To the orphan with claims of relationship
90:16. Or to the indigent (down) in the dust.
90:17. Then will he be of those who believe and enjoin patience (constancy and self-restraint) and enjoin deeds of kindness and compassion.
90:18. Such are the Companions of the Right Hand.
90:19. But those who reject Our Signs they are the (unhappy) companions of the Left Hand.
90:20. On them will be Fire Vaulted over (all round).
107:1. Seest thou one who denies the Judgment (to come)?
107:2. Then such is the (man) who repulses the orphan (with harshness)
107:3. And encourages not the feeding of the indigent.

Man Is Prone to Evil

12:52. (King Aziz's wife said) "This (say I) in order that he may know that I have never been false to him in his absence and that Allah will never guide the snare of the false ones.
12:53. "Nor do I absolve my own self (of blame): the (human soul) is certainly prone to evil unless my Lord do bestow His Mercy: but surely certainly my Lord is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

Mankind Is Generally Ungrateful

2:243. Didst thou not turn thy vision to those who abandoned their homes though they were thousands (in number) for fear of death? Allah said to them: "Die." Then He restored them to life. For Allah is full of bounty to mankind but most of them are ungrateful.
7:10. It is We who have placed you with authority on earth and provided you therein with means for the fulfilment of your life: small are the thanks that ye give!
7:17. (Satan said) "Then will I assault them (Man) from before them and behind them from their right and their left: nor wilt Thou find in most of them gratitude (for Thy mercies).
10:60. And what think those who invent lies against Allah of the Day of Judgment? Verily Allah is full of Bounty to mankind but most of them are ungrateful.
14:34. And He (Allah) giveth you of all that ye ask for. But if ye count the favours of Allah never will ye be able to number them: verily man is given up to injustice and ingratitude.
16:54. Yet when He (Allah) removes the distress from you behold! some of you turn to other gods to join with their Lord
16:83. They (man) recognize the favours of Allah; then they deny them; and most of them are (creatures) ungrateful.
17:67. When distress seizes you at sea those that ye call upon besides Himself leave you in the lurch! But when He brings you back safe to land ye turn away (from Him). Most ungrateful is man!

17:68. Do ye then feel secure that He will not cause you to be swallowed up beneath the earth when ye are on land or that He will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall find no one to carry out your affairs for you?
17:69. Or do ye feel secure that He will not send you back a second time to sea and send against you a heavy gale to drown you because of your ingratitude so that ye find no helper therein against Us?
17:83. Yet when We bestow Our favours on man he turns away and becomes remote on his side (instead of coming to Us) and when Evil seizes him he gives himself up to despair!
17:84. (O Muhammad) Say: "Everyone acts according to his own disposition: but your Lord knows best who it is that is best guided on the Way."
22:11. There are among men some who serve Allah as it were on the verge: if good befalls them they are therewith well content; but if a trial comes to them they turn on their faces: they lose both this world and the Hereafter: that is loss for all to see!
23:78. It is He (Allah) Who has created for you (the faculties of) hearing sight feeling and understanding: little thanks it is ye give!
25:49. That with it We may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.
25:50. And We have distributed the (water) amongst them in order that they may celebrate (Our) praises but most men are averse (to aught) but (rank) ingratitude.
27:73. But verily thy Lord is full of grace to mankind: yet most of them are ungrateful.
30:33. When trouble touches men they cry to their Lord turning back to Him in repentance: but when He gives them a taste of Mercy as from Himself behold some of them pay part-worship to other gods besides their Lord.
30:34. (As if) to show their ingratitude for the (favours) We have bestowed on them! Then enjoy (your brief day); but soon will ye know (your folly).
30:51. And if We (but) send a Wind from which they see (their tilth) turn yellow behold they become thereafter ungrateful (Unbelievers)!
32:9. But He fashioned him (man) in due proportion and breathed into him something of His spirit. And He gave you (the faculties of) hearing and sight and feeling (and understanding): little thanks do ye give!
36:77. Doth not man see that it is We Who created Him from sperm? Yet behold! He (stands forth) as an open adversary!
39:8. When some trouble toucheth man he crieth unto his Lord turning to Him in repentance: but when He bestoweth a favour upon him as from Himself (man) doth forget what he cried and prayed for before and he doth set up rivals unto Allah thus mis-

leading others from Allah's Path. Say "Enjoy thy blasphemy for a little while: verily thou art (one) of the Companions of the Fire!"

40:61. It is Allah Who has made the Night for you that ye may rest therein and the Day as that which helps (you) to see. Verily Allah is Full of Grace and Bounty to men: yet most men give no thanks.

41:51. When We bestow favours on man he turns away and gets himself remote on his side (instead of coming to Us); and when Evil seizes him (he comes) full of prolonged prayer!

42:48. If then they (unbelievers) turn away We have not sent thee (O Muhammad) as a guard over them. Thy duty is but to convey (the Message). And truly when We give man a taste of Mercy from Ourselves He doth exult thereat but when some ill happens to him on account of the deeds which His hands have sent forth truly then is man ungrateful!

67:23. (O Muhammad) Say: "It is He Who has created you (and made you grow) and made for you the faculties of hearing seeing feeling and understanding: little thanks it is ye give."

74:15. Yet is he (man) greedy that I should add (yet more)

76:15. And amongst them will be passed round vessels of silver and goblets of crystal

100:6. Truly Man is to his Lord ungrateful;

100:7. And to that (fact) he bears witness (by his deeds);

Some Men Will Never Be Righteous

7:179. Many are the Jinns and men We have made for Hell: They have hearts wherewith they understand not eyes wherewith they see not and ears wherewith they hear not. They are like cattle nay more misguided: for they are heedless (of warning).

Unbelievers and Wrong-Doers

Allah Is the Enemy of Those Who Reject Faith

2:97. (Muhammad) Say: Whoever is an enemy to Gabriel for he brings down the (revelation) to thy heart by Allah's will a confirmation of what went before and guidance and glad tidings for those who believe.

2:98. Whoever is an enemy to Allah and His angels and apostles (O Muhammad) to Gabriel and Michael Lo! Allah is an enemy to those who reject faith.

Allah Sets a Seal in the Hearts of the Unbelievers

6:25. Of them there(unbelievers) are some who (pretend to) listen to thee(O Muhammad); but We have thrown veils on their hearts so they understand it not and deafness in their ears; if they saw every one of the Signs not they will believe in them; in so much that when they come to thee they (but) dispute with thee; the

unbelievers say: "These are nothing but tales of the ancients."

6:125. Those whom Allah (in His Plan) willeth to guide He openeth their breast to Islam; those whom He willeth to leave straying He maketh their breast close and constricted as if they had to climb up to the skies: thus doth Allah (heap) the penalty on those who refuse to believe.

9:127. Whenever there cometh down a Surah they(unbelievers) look at each other (saying) "doth anyone see you?" Then they turn aside: Allah hath turned their hearts (from the light); for they are a people that understand not.

24:39. But the Unbelievers their deeds are like a mirage in sandy deserts which the man parched with thirst mistakes for water; until when he comes up to it he finds it to be nothing: but he finds Allah (ever) with him and Allah will pay him his account: and Allah is swift in taking account.

24:40. Or (the Unbelievers' state) is like the depths of darkness in a vast deep ocean overwhelmed with billow topped by billow topped by (dark) clouds: depths of darkness one above another: if a man stretches out his hand he can hardly see it! for any to whom Allah giveth not light there is no light!

Allah's Curse Is on Them, Allah Has Rejected Them

2:7. Allah hath set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing and on their eyes is a veil; great is the penalty they (incur).

2:10. In their hearts is a disease; and Allah has increased their disease and grievous is the penalty they (incur) because they are false (to themselves).

2:15. Allah will throw back their mockery on them and give them rope in their trespasses; so they will wander like blind ones (to and fro).

2:19. Or (another similitude) is that of a rain-laden cloud from the sky; in it are zones of darkness and thunder and lightning they press their fingers in their ears to keep out the stunning thunder-clap the while they are in terror of death. But Allah is ever round the rejecters of Faith!

2:20. The lightning all but snatches away their sight; every time the light (helps) them they walk therein and when the darkness grows on them they stand still. And if Allah willed He could take away their faculty of hearing and seeing; for Allah hath power over all things.

2:89. And when there comes to them a Book from Allah confirming what is with them although from of old they had prayed for victory against those without faith when there comes to them that which they (should) have recognized they refused to believe in it; but the curse of Allah is on those without Faith.

2:98. Whoever is an enemy to Allah and His angels and apostles to Gabriel and Michael Lo! Allah is an enemy to those who reject

faith.

2:159. Those who conceal the clear (Signs) We have sent down and the guidance after We have made it clear for the people in the book on them shall be Allah's curse and the curse of those entitled to curse.

2:160. Except those who repent and make amends and openly declare (the truth) to them I turn; for I am Oft-Returning Most Merciful.

2:161. Those who reject faith and die rejecting on them is Allah's curse and the curse of angels and of all mankind.

2:162. They will abide therein: Their penalty will not be lightened nor will respite be their (lot).

3:77. As for those who sell the faith they owe to Allah and their own plighted word for a small price they shall have no portion in the hereafter: nor will Allah (deign to) speak to them or look at them on the Day of Judgment nor will He cleanse them (of sin); they shall have a grievous penalty.

3:86. How shall Allah guide those who reject faith after they accepted it and bore witness that the Apostle was true and that clear signs had come unto them? But Allah guides not a people unjust.

3:87. Of such the reward is that on them (rests) the curse of Allah of His angels and of all mankind.

3:88. In that will they dwell; nor will their penalty be lightened nor respite be their (lot).

3:91. As to those who reject faith and die rejecting never would be accepted from any such as much gold as the earth contains though they should offer it for ransom. For such is (in store) a penalty grievous and they will find no helpers.

6:25. Of them there are some who (pretend to) listen to thee(O Muhammad) ; but We have thrown veils on their hearts so they understand it not and deafness in their ears; if they saw every one of the Signs not they will believe in them; in so much that when they come to thee they (but) dispute with thee; the unbelievers say: "These are nothing but tales of the ancients."

7:40. To those who reject Our signs and treat them with arrogance no opening will there be of the gates of heaven nor will they enter the garden until the camel can pass through the eye of the needle: such is Our reward for those in sin.

7:50. The companions of the fire will call to the companions of the garden; "pour down to us water or anything that Allah doth provide for your sustenance." They will say: "Both these things hath Allah forbidden to those who rejected Him.

7:186. To such as Allah rejects from His guidance there can be no guide; He will leave them in their trespasses wandering in distraction.

9:53. (O Muhammad) Say: "Spend (for the cause) willingly or unwill-

ingly: not from you will it be accepted: for ye are indeed a people rebellious and wicked."
9:54. The only reasons why their contributions are not accepted are: that they reject Allah and His apostle; that they come to prayer without earnestness; and that they offer contributions unwillingly.
9:80. Whether thou (O Muhammad) ask for their forgiveness or not (their sin is unforgivable): if thou ask seventy times for their forgiveness Allah will not forgive them: because they have rejected Allah and His apostle; and Allah guideth not those who are perversely rebellious.
10:74. Then after him We sent (many) apostles to their Peoples: they brought them Clear Signs but they would not believe what they had already rejected beforehand. Thus do We seal the hearts of the transgressors.
11:18. Who doth more wrong than those who invent a lie against Allah? They will be turned back to the presence of their Lord and the witnesses will say "These are the ones who lied against their Lord! Behold! the Curse of Allah is on those who do wrong!
11:19. "Those who would hinder (men) from the path of Allah and would seek in it something crooked: these were they who denied the Hereafter!
11:20. They will in nowise frustrate (His design) on earth nor have they protectors besides Allah! Their Penalty will be doubled! They lost the power to hear and they did not see!
11:21. They are the ones who have lost their own souls: and the (fancies) they invented have left them in the lurch!
11:22. Without a doubt these are the very ones who will lose most in the Hereafter!
13:25. But those who break the Covenant of Allah after having plighted their word thereto and cut asunder those things which Allah has commanded to be joined and work mischief in the land on them is the Curse; for them is the terrible Home!
13:33. Is then He Who standeth over every soul (and knoweth) all that it doth (like any others)? And yet they ascribe partners to Allah. (O Muhammad) Say: "But name them! Is it that ye will inform Him of something He knoweth not on earth or is it (just) a show of words?" Nay! to those who believe not their pretence seems pleasing but they are kept back (thereby) from the Path: and those whom Allah leaves to stray no one can guide.
16:104. Those who believe not in the Signs of Allah, Allah will not guide them and theirs will be a grievous Penalty.
16:106. Anyone who after accepting faith in Allah utters unbelief except under compulsion his heart remaining firm in faith but such as open their breast to unbelief on them is Wrath from Allah and theirs will be a dreadful Penalty.

16:107. This because they love the life of this world better than the Hereafter: and Allah will not guide those who reject faith.
16:108. Those are they whose hearts ears and eyes Allah has sealed up and they take no heed.
23:101. Then when the Trumpet is blown (on the Day of Judgement) there will be no more relationships between them that day nor will one ask after another!
23:106. They will say: "Our Lord! our misfortune overwhelmed us and we became a people astray!
23:107. "Our Lord! bring us out of this: if ever we return (to evil) then shall we be wrongdoers indeed!"
23:108. He will say: "Be ye driven into it (with ignominy)! and speak ye not to Me(Allah) !
25:17. The Day He will gather them together as well as those whom they worship besides Allah He will ask: "Was it ye who led these my servants astray or did they stray from the Path themselves?"
25:18. They will say: "Glory to Thee! not meet was it for us that we should take for protectors others besides Thee: but Thou didst bestow on them and their fathers good things (in life) until they forgot the Message: for they were a people (worthless and) lost.
25:19. (Allah will say): "Now have they proved you liars in what ye say: so ye cannot avert (your penalty) nor (get) help." And whoever among you does wrong him shall We cause to taste of a grievous Penalty.
25:20. And the apostles whom We sent before thee were all (men) who ate food and walked through the streets: We have made some of you as a trial for others: will ye have patience? For Allah is One Who sees (all things).
25:21. Such as fear not the meeting with Us (for Judgment) say: "Why are not the angels sent down to us or (why) do we not see our Lord?" Indeed they have an arrogant conceit of themselves and mighty is the insolence of their impiety!
25:22. The Day they see the angels no joy will there be to the sinners that Day: the (angels) will say: "There is a barrier forbidden (to you) altogether!"
25:23. And We shall turn to whatever deeds they did (in this life) and We shall make such deeds as floating dust scattered about.
25:24. The Companions of the Garden will be well that Day in their abode and have the fairest of places for repose.
25:25. The Day the heaven shall be rent asunder with clouds and angels shall be sent down descending (in ranks)
25:26. That Day the dominion as of right and truth shall be (wholly) for (Allah) Most Merciful: it will be a day of dire difficulty for the Misbelievers.
25:27. The Day that the wrongdoer will bite at his hands He will say "Oh! would that I had taken a (straight) path with the Apostle!

25:28. "Ah! woe is me! would that I had never taken such a one for a friend!
25:29. "He did lead me astray from the Message (of Allah) after it had come to me! Ah! the Evil One is but a traitor to man!
26:96. "They will say there in their mutual bickerings:
26:97. " `By Allah we were truly in an error manifest
26:98. " `When we held you as equals with the Lord of the Worlds;
26:99. " `And our seducers were only those who were steeped in guilt.
26:100. " `Now then we have none to intercede (for us)
26:101. " `Nor a single friend to feel (for us).
26:102. " `Now if we only had a chance of return we shall truly be of those who believe!' "
30:29. Nay the wrong-doers (merely) follow their own lusts being devoid of knowledge. But who will guide those whom Allah leaves astray? To them there will be no helpers.
30:59. Thus does Allah seal up the hearts of those who understand not.
33:57. Those who annoy Allah and his Apostle Allah has cursed them in this world and in the Hereafter and has prepared for them a humiliating Punishment.
33:64. Verily Allah has cursed the Unbelievers and prepared for them a Blazing Fire
34:44. But We had not given them Books which they could study nor sent apostles to them before thee as Warners.
34:45. And their predecessors rejected (the Truth); these have not received a tenth of what We had granted to those: yet when they rejected My apostles how (terrible) was My rejection (of them)!
35:43. On account of their arrogance in the land and their plotting of Evil. But the plotting of Evil will hem in only the authors thereof. Now are they but looking for the way the ancients were dealt with? But no change wilt thou find in Allah's way (of dealing): no turning off wilt thou find in Allah's way (of dealing).
37:18. (O Muhammad) Say thou: "Yea and ye shall then be humiliated (on account of your evil)."
37:19. Then it will be a single (compelling) cry; and behold they will begin to see!
37:20. They will say "Ah! woe to us! This is the Day of Judgement!"
37:21. (A voice will say) "This is the Day of Sorting Out whose truth ye (once) denied!"
37:31. "So now has been proved true against us the Word of our Lord that we shall indeed (have to) taste (the punishment of our sins):
37:32. "We led you astray: for truly we were ourselves astray."
37:171. Already has Our Word been passed before (this) to Our Servants sent (by Us)
37:172. That they would certainly be assisted

37:173. And that Our forces they surely must conquer.
37:174. So turn thou (O Muhammad) away from them for a little while
37:175. And watch them (how they fare) and they soon shall see (how thou farest)!
37:176. Do they wish (indeed) to hurry on Our Punishment?
37:177. But when it descends into the open space before them evil will be the morning for those who were warned (and heeded not)!
39:60. On the Day of Judgement wilt thou (O Muhammad) see those who told lies against Allah; their faces will be turned black; is there not in Hell an abode for the Haughty?
47:23. Such are the men (those who reject Allah's call) whom Allah has cursed for He has made them deaf and blinded their sight.

The Unbelievers Falsely Make Jinns Equal To Allah

6:100. Yet they(unbelievers) make the Jinns equals with Allah though Allah did create the Jinns; and they falsely having no knowledge attribute to Him sons and daughters. Praise and glory be to Him! (for He is) above what they attribute to Him!.

Characteristics of Unbelievers, Hypocrites and Wrongdoers

2:14. When they meet those who believe they say: "We believe" but when they are alone with their evil ones they say: "We are really with you we (were) only jesting."
2:17. Their (unbelievers) similitude is that of a man who kindled a fire; when it lighted all around him Allah took away their light and left them in utter darkness so they could not see.
2:76. Behold! when they meet the men of Faith they say: "We believe" but when they meet each other in private they say: "Shall you tell them what Allah hath revealed to you that they may engage you in argument about it before your Lord?" Do ye not understand (their aim)?
6:23. There will then be (left) no subterfuge for them (unbelievers on the Day of Judgement)) but to say: "By Allah Our Lord we were not those who joined gods with Allah."
6:24. Behold! how they (unbelievers) lie against their own souls! But the (lie) which they invented will leave them in the lurch.
6:28. Yea in their own (eyes) will become manifest what before they concealed but if they were returned they would certainly relapse to the things they were forbidden for they are indeed liars.
6:93. Who can be more wicked than one who inventeth a lie against Allah or saith "I have received inspiration" when he hath received none or (again) who saith "I can reveal the like of what Allah hath revealed?" If thou couldst but see how the wicked (do fare) in the flood of confusion at death! the angels stretch forth their hands (saying) "Yield up your souls. This day shall ye receive your reward a penalty of shame for that ye used to tell lies against Allah and scornfully to reject of His Signs!"

9:56. They swear by Allah that they are indeed of you; but they are not of you; yet they are afraid (to appear in their true colours).
9:57. If they could find a place to flee to or caves or a place of concealment they would turn straightway thereto with an obstinate rush.
9:58. And among them (unbelievers) are men who slander thee (O Muhammad) in the matter of (the distribution of) the alms. If they are given part thereof they are pleased but if not behold! they are indignant!
10:42. Among them are some who (pretend to) listen to thee: but canst thou make the deaf to hear even though they are without understanding?
10:43. And among them are some who look at thee: but canst thou guide the blind even though they will not see?
30:33. When trouble touches men they cry to their Lord turning back to Him in repentance: but when He gives them a taste of Mercy as from Himself behold some of them pay part-worship to other gods besides their Lord.

Parable for Those Who Reject Faith

2:74. Thenceforth were your hearts hardened; they became like a rock and even worse in hardness. For among rocks there are some from which rivers gush forth; others there are which when split asunder send forth water; and others which sink for fear of Allah. And Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.
7:176. If it had been Our (Allah) will We should have elevated him (unbeliever) with our signs; but he inclined to the earth and followed his own vain desires. His similitude is that of a dog: if you attack him he lolls out his tongue or if you leave him alone he (still) lolls out his tongue. That is the similitude of those who reject our signs; so relate the story; perchance they may reflect.
15:80. The Companions of the Rocky Tract (people of Al-Hijr) also rejected the apostles:
15:81. We (Allah) sent them Our Signs but they persisted in turning away from them.
15:82. Out of the mountains did they hew (their) edifices (feeling themselves) secure.
15:83. But the (mighty) Blast seized them of a morning
15:84. And of no avail to them was all that they did (with such art and care)!

Parable of Spider

29:41. The parable of those who take protectors other than Allah is that of the Spider who builds (to itself) a house; but truly the flimsiest of houses is the Spider's house if they but knew.

Repentance, Faith and Good deeds May Save Them from Allah's Punishment

3:89. Except for those that repent (even) after that and make amends: for verily Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
8:38. Say to the unbelievers if (now) they desist (from unbelief) their past would be forgiven them; but if they persist the punishment of those before them is already (a matter of warning for them).
28:67. But any that (in this life) had repented believed and worked righteousness will have hopes to be among those who achieve salvation.
32:21. And indeed We (Allah) will make them (unbelievers) taste of the Penalty of this (life) prior to the supreme Penalty in order that they may (repent and) return.
35:7. For those who reject Allah is a terrible Penalty: but for those who believe and work righteous deeds is Forgiveness and a magnificent Reward.
39:54. "Turn ye (unbelievers and wrongdoers to your Lord (in repentance) and bow to His (Will) before the Penalty comes on you: after that ye shall not be helped.
85:10. Those who persecute (or draw into temptation) the Believers men and women and do not turn in repentance will have the Penalty of Hell: they will have the Penalty of the Burning Fire.

Satan (Evil Ones) Are Like Friends to Unbelievers

7:27. O ye children of Adam! let not Satan seduce you in the same manner as he got your parents out of the garden stripping them of their raiment to expose their shame: for he and his tribe watch you from a position where ye cannot see them: We made the evil ones friends (only) to those without faith.

Some Will Never Believe No Matter What

2:6. As to those who reject Faith it is the same to them whether thou (O Muhammad) warn them or do not warn them; they will not believe.
2:7. Allah hath set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing and on their eyes is a veil; great is the penalty they (incur).
2:10. In their hearts is a disease; and Allah has increased their disease and grievous is the penalty they (incur) because they are false (to themselves).
2:13. When it is said to them: "Believe as the others believe" they say: "Shall we believe as the fools believe?" nay of a surety they are the fools buy they do not know.
2:17. Their similitude is that of a man who kindled a fire; when it lighted all around him Allah took away their light and left them in utter darkness so they could not see.
2:18. Deaf dumb and blind they will not return (to the path).
2:171. The parable of those who reject faith is as if one were to shout like a goat-herd to things that listen to nothing but calls and cries; deaf dumb and blind they are void of wisdom.
6:7. If We had sent unto thee a written (Message) on parchment so

that they could touch it with their hands the unbelievers would have been sure to say: "This is nothing but obvious magic!"
6:39. Those who reject Our Signs are deaf and dumb in the midst of darkness profound: whom Allah willeth He leaveth to wander whom He willeth He placeth on the way that is straight.
6:111. Even if We did send unto them angels and the dead did speak unto them and We gathered together all things before their very eyes they are not the ones to believe unless it is in Allah's Plan: but most of them ignore (the truth).
7:193. If ye (O Muhammad) call them to guidance they will not obey: for you it is the same whether ye call them or ye hold your peace!
7:198. If thou (O Muhammad) callest them to guidance they hear not. Thou wilt see them looking at thee but they see not.
10:96. Those against whom the Word of thy Lord hath been verified would not believe
10:97. Even if every Sign was brought unto them until they see (for themselves) the Penalty Grievous.
13:31. If there were a Qur'an with which mountains were moved or the earth were cloven asunder or the dead were made to speak (this would be the one!) But truly the Command is with Allah in things! Do not the Believers know that had Allah (so) willed He could have guided all mankind (to the Right)? But the Unbelievers never will disaster cease to seize them for their (ill) deeds or to settle close to their homes until the Promise of Allah come to pass for verily Allah will not fail in His promise.
15:14. Even if We (Allah) opened out to them (unbelievers) a gate from heaven and they were to continue (all day) ascending therein
15:15. They (unbelievers) would only say: "Our eyes have been intoxicated: nay we have been bewitched by sorcery."
21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?
23:99. (In Falsehood will they be) until when death comes to one of them he says: "O my Lord! send me back (to life)
30:52. So verily thou (O Muhammad) canst not make the dead to hear nor canst thou make the deaf to hear the call when they (unbelievers) show their backs and turn away.
30:53. Nor canst thou (O Muhammad) lead back the blind from their straying: only those wilt thou make to hear who believe in Our Signs and submit (their wills in Islam).

Unbelievers Caused Muhammad (pbuh) Grief and Pain

6:33. We know indeed the grief which their words do cause thee: it is not thee they reject: it is the Signs of Allah which the wicked contemn.

36:76. Let not their speech then grieve thee. Verily We know what they hide as well as what they disclose.

Unbelievers Reject the Call to Islam

61:7. Who doth greater wrong than one who invents falsehood against Allah even as he is being invited to Islam? And Allah guides not those who do wrong.

Unbelievers Will Wish They Had Believed in Allah

15:2. Again and again will those who disbelieve wish that they had bowed (to Allah's Will) in Islam.

The Unbelievers Reject Allah and Assign Partner to Him

6:1. Praise be to Allah Who created the heavens and the earth and made the darkness and the light. Yet those who reject Faith hold (others) as equal with their Guardian-Lord.

7:194. Verily those whom ye call upon besides Allah are servants like unto you: call upon them and let them listen to your prayer if ye are (indeed) truthful!

8:23. If Allah had found in them any good He would indeed have made them listen; (as it is) if He had made them listen they would but have turned back and declined (faith).

10:34. (O Muhammad) Say: "Of your `partners' can any originate creation and repeat it?" Say: "It is Allah Who originates Creation and repeats it: then how are ye deluded away (from the truth)?"

10:35. Say: "Of your `partners' is there any that can give any guidance towards Truth?" Say: "It is Allah Who gives guidance towards Truth. Is then He Who gives guidance to Truth more worthy to be followed or he who finds not guidance (himself) unless he is guided? What then is the matter with you? How judge ye?"

10:66. Behold! verily to Allah belong all creatures in the heavens and on earth. What do they follow who worship as His "partners" other than Allah? They follow nothing but fancy and they do nothing but lie.

11:101. It was not We that wronged them: they wronged their own souls: the deities other than Allah whom they invoked profited them no whit when there issued the decree of thy Lord: nor did they add aught (to their lot) but perdition!

11:109. Be not then in doubt as to what these men worship. They worship nothing but what their fathers worshipped before (them): but verily We shall pay them back (in full) their portion without (the least) abatement.

16:1. (Inevitable) cometh (to pass) the Command of Allah: seek ye not then to hasten it (Day of Judgement) : glory to Him and far is He above having the partners they ascribe unto Him!

16:20. Those whom they invoke besides Allah create nothing and are themselves created.

16:21. (They are things) dead lifeless: nor do thy know when they will

be raised up.
17:42. (O Muhammad) Say: if there had been (other) gods with Him (Allah) as they say behold they would certainly have sought out a way to the Lord of the Throne!
17:43. Glory to him(Allah) ! He is high above all that they say! Exalted and Great (beyond measure)!
21:18. Nay We hurl the Truth against falsehood and it knocks out its brain and behold falsehood doth perish! Ah! woe be to you for the (false) things ye ascribe (to Us).
21:21. Or have they taken (for worship) gods from the earth who can raise (the dead)?
21:22. If there were in the heavens and the earth other gods besides Allah there would have been confusion in both! But glory to Allah the Lord of the Throne: (high is He) above what they attribute to Him!
21:23. He cannot be questioned for His acts but they will be questioned (for theirs).
21:24. Or have they taken for worship (other) gods besides Him? Say "Bring your convincing proof: this is the Message of those with me and the Message of those before me." But most of them know not the Truth and so turn away.
21:25. Not an apostle did We (Allah) send before thee (O Muhammad) without this inspiration sent by Us to him: that there is no god but I (Allah) ; therefore worship and serve Me.
21:26. And they (Christians) say: "(Allah) Most Gracious has begotten offspring." Glory to Him! they are (but) servants raised to honour.
22:71. Yet they worship besides Allah things for which no authority has been sent down to them and of which they have (really) no knowledge: for those that do wrong there is no helper.
23:91. No son did Allah beget nor is there any god along with Him: (if there were many gods) behold each god would have taken away what be had created and some would have lorded it over others! Glory to Allah (He is free) from the (sort of) things they attribute to Him!
23:92. He knows what is hidden and what is open: too high is He for the partners they attribute to Him!
25:77. (O Muhammad) Say (to the rejecters): "My Lord is not uneasy because of you if ye call not on Him but ye have indeed rejected (Him) and soon will come the inevitable (punishment)!.
26:4. If (such) were Our Will We could send down to them from the sky a Sign to which they would bend their necks in humility.
26:5. But there comes not to them a newly-revealed message from (Allah) Most Gracious but they turn away therefrom.
26:6. They have indeed rejected (the Message): so they will know soon (enough) the truth of what they mocked at!
29:41. The parable of those who take protectors other than Allah is

that of the Spider who builds (to itself) a house; but truly the flimsiest of houses is the Spider's house if they but knew.

29:42. Verily Allah doth know of (everything) whatever that they call upon besides Him: and He is Exalted (in power) Wise.

29:65. Now if they embark on a boat they call on Allah making their devotion sincerely (and exclusively) to Him; but when He had delivered them safely to (dry) land Behold they give a share (of their worship to others)!

34:22. (O Muhammad) Say: "Call upon other (gods) whom ye fancy besides Allah: they have no power not the weight of an atom in the heavens or on earth; no (sort of) share have they therein nor is any of them a helper to Allah.

34:40. One day (Day of Judgement) He will gather them all together and say to the angels "Was it you that these men used to worship?"

34:41. They will say "Glory to thee! Our (tie) is with thee as Protector not with them. Nay but they worshipped the Jinns: most of them believed in them."

34:42. So on that day (Day of Judgement) no power shall they have over each other for profit or harm: and We shall say to the wrong-doers "Taste ye the penalty of the Fire the which ye were wont to deny!"

35:40. (O Muhammad) Say: "Have ye seen (these) `partners' (false gods) of yours (unbelievers) whom ye call upon besides Allah?" Show me what it is they have created in the (wide) earth. Or have they a share in the heavens? Or have We given them a Book from which they (can derive) clear (evidence)? Nay the wrongdoers promise each other nothing but delusions.

37:12. Truly dost thou marvel while they (unbelievers) ridicule

37:13. And when they (unbelievers) are admonished pay no heed

37:14. And when they (unbelievers) see a Sign turn it to mockery

37:15. And (unbelievers) say "This is nothing but evident sorcery!

37:35. For they when they were told that there is no god except Allah would puff themselves up with Pride.

38:5. (Unbelievers say) "Has he (Muhammad) made the gods (all) into one Allah? Truly this is a wonderful thing!"

38:6. And the leaders among them go away (impatiently) (saying) "Walk ye away and remain constant to your gods! For this is truly a thing designed (against you)!

38:7. "We never heard (the like) of this among the people of these latter days: this is nothing but a made-up tale!

39:3. Is it not to Allah that sincere devotion is due? But those who take for protectors other than Allah (say): "We only serve them in order that they may bring us nearer to Allah." Truly Allah will judge between them in that wherein they differ. But Allah guides not such as are false and ungrateful.

39:36. Is not Allah enough for His servant? But they try to frighten

thee with other (gods) besides him! For such as Allah leaves to stray there can be no guide.

39:67. No just estimate have they made of Allah such as is due to Him: on the Day of Judgement the whole of the earth will be but His handful and the heavens will be rolled up in His right hand: Glory to Him! High is He above the Partners they attribute to Him!

40:71. When the yokes (shall be) round their (unbelievers) necks and the chains; they shall be dragged along (on the Day of Judgement)

40:72. In the boiling foetid fluid then in the Fire shall they be burned;

40:73. Then shall it be said to them: "Where are the (deities) to which ye gave part-worship

40:74. "In derogation of Allah?" They will reply: "They have left us in the lurch: nay we invoked not of old anything (that had real existence)." Thus does Allah leave the Unbelievers to stray.

40:75. "That was because ye were wont to rejoice on the earth in things other than the Truth and that ye were wont to be insolent.

40:76. "Enter ye the gates of Hell to dwell therein: and evil is (this) abode of the arrogant!"

41:47. To Him (Allah) is referred the Knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment: He knows all): no date-fruit comes out of its sheath nor does a female conceive (within her womb) nor bring forth (young) but by His Knowledge. The Day that (Allah) will propound to them the (question) "Where are the partners (ye attributed) to Me?" They will say "We do assure thee not one of us can bear witness!"

41:48. The (deities) they used to invoke aforetime will leave them in the lurch and they will perceive that they have no way of escape.

58:20. Those who resist Allah and His Apostle will be among those most humiliated.

The Unbelievers Reject Allah's Signs

6:39. Those who reject Our Signs are deaf and dumb in the midst of darkness profound: whom Allah willeth He leaveth to wander whom He willeth He placeth on the way that is straight.

6:49. But those who reject Our Signs them shall our punishment touch for that they ceased not from transgressing.

8:31. When Our signs are rehearsed to them they say: "we have heard this (before): if we wished we could say (words) like these: these are nothing but tales of the ancients."

10:17. Who doth more wrong than such as forge a lie against Allah or deny His Signs? But never will prosper those who sin.

13:30. Thus have We sent thee (O Muhammad) amongst a People before whom (long since) have (other) Peoples (gone and)

passed away; in order that thou mightest rehearse unto them what We send down unto thee by inspiration; yet do they reject (Him) the Most Gracious! Say: "He is my Lord! There is no god but He! On Him is my trust and to Him do I turn!"

16:105. It is those who believe not in the Signs of Allah that forge falsehood: it is they who lie!

17:98. That is their recompense because they rejected Our Signs and said "When we are reduced to bones and broken dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new Creation?"

18:56. We only send the Apostles to give glad tidings and to give warnings: but the Unbelievers dispute with vain argument in order therewith to weaken the truth and they treat My Signs as a jest as also the fact that they are warned!

18:57. And who doth more wrong than one who is reminded of the Signs of his Lord but turns away from them forgetting the (deeds) which his hands have sent forth? Verily We have set veils over their hearts lest they should understand this and over their ears deafness. If thou (O Muhammad) callest them to guidance even then will they never accept guidance.

18:105. They are those who deny the Signs of their Lord and the fact of their having to meet Him (in the Hereafter): vain will be their works nor shall We on the Day of Judgment give them any Weight.

18:106. That is their reward Hell; because they rejected Faith and took My Signs and My Messengers by way of jest.

19:73. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them the Unbelievers say to those who believe "Which of the two sides is best in point of position? Which makes the best show in council?"

19:74. But how many (countless) generations before them have We destroyed who were even better in equipment and in glitter to the eye?

19:77. Hast thou then seen the (sort of) man who rejects Our Signs yet says: "I shall certainly be given wealth and children"?

19:78. Has he penetrated to the Unseen or has he taken a contract with (Allah) Most Gracious?

19:79. Nay! We shall record what he says and We Shall add and add to his punishment.

22:72. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them thou (O Muhammad) wilt notice a denial on the faces of the Unbelievers! They nearly attack with violence those who rehearse Our Signs to them. Say "Shall I tell you of something (far) worse than these Signs? It is the fire (of Hell)! Allah has promised it to the Unbelievers! And evil is that destination!"

23:66. "My Signs used to be rehearsed to you (Unbelievers) but ye used to turn back on your heels

23:67. "In arrogance: talking nonsense about the (Qur'an) like one telling fables by night."

23:105. "Were not My Signs rehearsed to you and ye did but treat them as falsehoods?"

26:7. Do they not look at the earth how many noble things of all kinds we have produced therein?

26:8. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.

28:47. If (We had) not (sent thee to the Quraish) in case a calamity should seize them for (the deeds) that their hands have sent forth they might say: "Our Lord! why didst Thou not send us an apostle? We should then have followed the Signs and been amongst those who believe!"

28:48. But (now) when the Truth has come to them from Ourselves they say "Why are not (Signs) sent to him like those which were sent to Moses?" Do they not then reject (the Signs) which were formerly sent to Moses? They say: "Two kinds of sorcery each assisting the other!" And they say: "For us we reject all (such things)!"

29:23. Those who reject the Signs of Allah and the Meeting with Him (in the Hereafter) it is they who shall despair of My mercy: it is they who will (suffer) a most grievous Penalty.

29:47. And thus (it is) that We (Allah) have sent down the Book to thee(O Muhammad) . So the People of the Book believe therein as also do some of these (pagan Arabs): and none but Unbelievers reject Our Signs.

29:49. Nay here are Signs self-evident in the hearts of those endowed with knowledge: and none but the unjust reject Our Signs.

29:61. If indeed thou (O Muhammad) ask them(unbelievers) who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?

30:10. In the long run evil in the extreme will be the End of those who do evil; for that they rejected the Signs of Allah and held them up to ridicule.

30:16. And those who have rejected Faith and falsely denied Our Signs and the meeting of the Hereafter such shall be brought forth to Punishment.

30:58. Verily We have propounded for men in this Qur'an every kind of Parable: but if thou bring to them any Sign the Unbelievers are sure to say "Ye do nothing but talk vanities."

31:7. When Our Signs are rehearsed to such a one he turns away in arrogance as if he heard them not as if there were deafness in both his ears: announce to him a grievous Penalty.

31:32. When a wave covers them like the canopy (of clouds) they call to Allah offering Him sincere devotion. But when He has delivered them safely to land there are among them those that halt between (right and wrong). But none reject Our Signs except only a perfidious ungrateful (wretch)!

32:22. And who does more wrong than one to whom are recited the

passed away; in order that thou mightest rehearse unto them what We send down unto thee by inspiration; yet do they reject (Him) the Most Gracious! Say: "He is my Lord! There is no god but He! On Him is my trust and to Him do I turn!"

16:105. It is those who believe not in the Signs of Allah that forge falsehood: it is they who lie!

17:98. That is their recompense because they rejected Our Signs and said "When we are reduced to bones and broken dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new Creation?"

18:56. We only send the Apostles to give glad tidings and to give warnings: but the Unbelievers dispute with vain argument in order therewith to weaken the truth and they treat My Signs as a jest as also the fact that they are warned!

18:57. And who doth more wrong than one who is reminded of the Signs of his Lord but turns away from them forgetting the (deeds) which his hands have sent forth? Verily We have set veils over their hearts lest they should understand this and over their ears deafness. If thou (O Muhammad) callest them to guidance even then will they never accept guidance.

18:105. They are those who deny the Signs of their Lord and the fact of their having to meet Him (in the Hereafter): vain will be their works nor shall We on the Day of Judgment give them any Weight.

18:106. That is their reward Hell; because they rejected Faith and took My Signs and My Messengers by way of jest.

19:73. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them the Unbelievers say to those who believe "Which of the two sides is best in point of position? Which makes the best show in council?"

19:74. But how many (countless) generations before them have We destroyed who were even better in equipment and in glitter to the eye?

19:77. Hast thou then seen the (sort of) man who rejects Our Signs yet says: "I shall certainly be given wealth and children"?

19:78. Has he penetrated to the Unseen or has he taken a contract with (Allah) Most Gracious?

19:79. Nay! We shall record what he says and We Shall add and add to his punishment.

22:72. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them thou (O Muhammad) wilt notice a denial on the faces of the Unbelievers! They nearly attack with violence those who rehearse Our Signs to them. Say "Shall I tell you of something (far) worse than these Signs? It is the fire (of Hell)! Allah has promised it to the Unbelievers! And evil is that destination!"

23:66. "My Signs used to be rehearsed to you (Unbelievers) but ye used to turn back on your heels

23:67. "In arrogance: talking nonsense about the (Qur'an) like one telling fables by night."

23:105. "Were not My Signs rehearsed to you and ye did but treat them as falsehoods?"

26:7. Do they not look at the earth how many noble things of all kinds we have produced therein?

26:8. Verily in this is a Sign: but most of them do not believe.

28:47. If (We had) not (sent thee to the Quraish) in case a calamity should seize them for (the deeds) that their hands have sent forth they might say: "Our Lord! why didst Thou not send us an apostle? We should then have followed the Signs and been amongst those who believe!"

28:48. But (now) when the Truth has come to them from Ourselves they say "Why are not (Signs) sent to him like those which were sent to Moses?" Do they not then reject (the Signs) which were formerly sent to Moses? They say: "Two kinds of sorcery each assisting the other!" And they say: "For us we reject all (such things)!"

29:23. Those who reject the Signs of Allah and the Meeting with Him (in the Hereafter) it is they who shall despair of My mercy: it is they who will (suffer) a most grievous Penalty.

29:47. And thus (it is) that We (Allah) have sent down the Book to thee(O Muhammad) . So the People of the Book believe therein as also do some of these (pagan Arabs): and none but Unbelievers reject Our Signs.

29:49. Nay here are Signs self-evident in the hearts of those endowed with knowledge: and none but the unjust reject Our Signs.

29:61. If indeed thou (O Muhammad) ask them(unbelievers) who has created the heavens and the earth and subjected the sun and the moon (to His Law); they will certainly reply "Allah." How are they then deluded away (from the truth)?

30:10. In the long run evil in the extreme will be the End of those who do evil; for that they rejected the Signs of Allah and held them up to ridicule.

30:16. And those who have rejected Faith and falsely denied Our Signs and the meeting of the Hereafter such shall be brought forth to Punishment.

30:58. Verily We have propounded for men in this Qur'an every kind of Parable: but if thou bring to them any Sign the Unbelievers are sure to say "Ye do nothing but talk vanities."

31:7. When Our Signs are rehearsed to such a one he turns away in arrogance as if he heard them not as if there were deafness in both his ears: announce to him a grievous Penalty.

31:32. When a wave covers them like the canopy (of clouds) they call to Allah offering Him sincere devotion. But when He has delivered them safely to land there are among them those that halt between (right and wrong). But none reject Our Signs except only a perfidious ungrateful (wretch)!

32:22. And who does more wrong than one to whom are recited the

Signs of his Lord and who then turns away therefrom? Verily from those who transgress We shall exact (Due) Retribution.

32:26. Does it not teach them a lesson how many generations We destroyed before them in whose dwellings they (now) go to and fro? Verily in that are Signs: do they not then listen?

32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

34:5. But those who strive against Our Signs to frustrate them for such will be a Penalty a Punishment most humiliating.

34:38. Those who strive against Our Signs to frustrate them will be given over into Punishment.

34:43. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them they (unbelievers) say "This (Muhammad) is only a man who wishes to hinder you from the (worship) which your fathers practised." And they say "This is only a falsehood invented!" And the Unbelievers say of the Truth when it comes to them "This is nothing but evident magic!"

36:71. See they not that it is We Who have created for them among the things which Our hands have fashioned cattle which are under their dominion?

36:72. And that We have subjected them to their (use)? Of them some do carry them and some they eat:

36:73. And they have (other) profits from them (besides) and they get (milk) to drink. Will they not then be grateful?

36:74. Yet they take (for worship) gods other than Allah (hoping) that they might be helped!

37:13. And when they are admonished pay no heed

37:170. But (now that the Qur'an has come) they reject it: but soon will they know!

39:63. To Him belong the keys of the heavens and the earth: and those who reject the Signs of Allah it is they who will be in loss.

40:4. None can dispute about the Signs of Allah but the Unbelievers. Let not then their strutting about through the land deceive thee(O Muhammad) !

40:5. But (there were people) before them who denied (the Signs) the People of Noah and the confederates (of Evil) after them; and every People plotted against their prophet to seize him and disputed by means of vanities therewith to condemn the truth; but it was I(Allah) that seized them! And how (terrible) was My Requital!

40:21. Do they (unbelievers) not travel through the earth and see what was the End of those before them? They were even superior to them in strength and in the traces (they have left) in the land: but Allah did call them to account for their sins and none had they to defend them against Allah.

40:22. That was because there came to them their apostles with Clear

(Signs) but they rejected them: So Allah called them to account: for He is full of Strength Strict in Punishment.

40:69. Seest thou not those that dispute concerning the signs of Allah? How are they turned away (from Reality)?

40:81. And He shows you always His Signs; then which of the Signs of Allah will ye deny?

42:35. But let those know who dispute about Our Signs that there is for them no way of escape.

45:9. And when he learns something of Our Signs he takes them in jest: for such there will be a humiliating Penalty.

45:10. In front of them is Hell: and of no profit to them is anything they may have earned nor any protectors they may have taken to themselves besides Allah: for them is a tremendous Penalty.

45:26. Say: "It is Allah Who gives you life then gives you death; then He will gather you together for the Day of Judgement about which there is no doubt": but most men do not understand.

83:13. When Our Signs are rehearsed to him he says "Tales of the Ancients!"

83:14. By no means! but on their hearts is the stain of the (ill) which they do!

The Unbelievers Reject the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh)

6:10. Mocked were (many) Apostles before thee(O Muhammad) ; but the scoffers were hemmed in by the thing that they mocked.

7:184. Do they not reflect? Their companion (Muhammad) is not seized with madness: he is but a perspicuous warner.

9:61. Among them are men who molest the Prophet and say "he is (all) ear.(O Muhammad) " Say "he listens to what is best for you; he believes in Allah has faith in the believers and is a Mercy to those of you who believe": but those who molest the apostle will have a grievous penalty.

10:41. If they charge thee (O Muhammad) with falsehood say: "My work to me and yours to you! Ye are free from responsibility for what I do and I for what ye do!"

11:27. But the Chiefs of the Unbelievers among his people said: "We see (in) thee nothing but a man like ourselves: nor do we see that any follow thee but the meanest among us in Judgment immature: nor do we see in you (all) any merit above us: in fact we think ye are liars!

13:27. The Unbelievers say: "Why is not a Sign sent down to him (Muhammad) from his Lord?(O Muhammad) " Say: "Truly Allah leaveth to stray whom He will; but He guideth to Himself those who turn to Him in penitence

13:43. The Unbelievers say: "No apostle art thou (Muhammad) .(O Muhammad) " Say: "Enough for a witness between me and you is Allah and such as have knowledge of the Book.

16:113. And there came to them an Apostle from among themselves but

Signs of his Lord and who then turns away therefrom? Verily from those who transgress We shall exact (Due) Retribution.

32:26. Does it not teach them a lesson how many generations We destroyed before them in whose dwellings they (now) go to and fro? Verily in that are Signs: do they not then listen?

32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

34:5. But those who strive against Our Signs to frustrate them for such will be a Penalty a Punishment most humiliating.

34:38. Those who strive against Our Signs to frustrate them will be given over into Punishment.

34:43. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them they (unbelievers) say "This (Muhammad) is only a man who wishes to hinder you from the (worship) which your fathers practised." And they say "This is only a falsehood invented!" And the Unbelievers say of the Truth when it comes to them "This is nothing but evident magic!"

36:71. See they not that it is We Who have created for them among the things which Our hands have fashioned cattle which are under their dominion?

36:72. And that We have subjected them to their (use)? Of them some do carry them and some they eat:

36:73. And they have (other) profits from them (besides) and they get (milk) to drink. Will they not then be grateful?

36:74. Yet they take (for worship) gods other than Allah (hoping) that they might be helped!

37:13. And when they are admonished pay no heed

37:170. But (now that the Qur'an has come) they reject it: but soon will they know!

39:63. To Him belong the keys of the heavens and the earth: and those who reject the Signs of Allah it is they who will be in loss.

40:4. None can dispute about the Signs of Allah but the Unbelievers. Let not then their strutting about through the land deceive thee(O Muhammad) !

40:5. But (there were people) before them who denied (the Signs) the People of Noah and the confederates (of Evil) after them; and every People plotted against their prophet to seize him and disputed by means of vanities therewith to condemn the truth; but it was I(Allah) that seized them! And how (terrible) was My Requital!

40:21. Do they (unbelievers) not travel through the earth and see what was the End of those before them? They were even superior to them in strength and in the traces (they have left) in the land: but Allah did call them to account for their sins and none had they to defend them against Allah.

40:22. That was because there came to them their apostles with Clear

(Signs) but they rejected them: So Allah called them to account: for He is full of Strength Strict in Punishment.

40:69. Seest thou not those that dispute concerning the signs of Allah? How are they turned away (from Reality)?

40:81. And He shows you always His Signs; then which of the Signs of Allah will ye deny?

42:35. But let those know who dispute about Our Signs that there is for them no way of escape.

45:9. And when he learns something of Our Signs he takes them in jest: for such there will be a humiliating Penalty.

45:10. In front of them is Hell: and of no profit to them is anything they may have earned nor any protectors they may have taken to themselves besides Allah: for them is a tremendous Penalty.

45:26. Say: "It is Allah Who gives you life then gives you death; then He will gather you together for the Day of Judgement about which there is no doubt": but most men do not understand.

83:13. When Our Signs are rehearsed to him he says "Tales of the Ancients!"

83:14. By no means! but on their hearts is the stain of the (ill) which they do!

The Unbelievers Reject the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh)

6:10. Mocked were (many) Apostles before thee(O Muhammad) ; but the scoffers were hemmed in by the thing that they mocked.

7:184. Do they not reflect? Their companion (Muhammad) is not seized with madness: he is but a perspicuous warner.

9:61. Among them are men who molest the Prophet and say "he is (all) ear.(O Muhammad) " Say "he listens to what is best for you; he believes in Allah has faith in the believers and is a Mercy to those of you who believe": but those who molest the apostle will have a grievous penalty.

10:41. If they charge thee (O Muhammad) with falsehood say: "My work to me and yours to you! Ye are free from responsibility for what I do and I for what ye do!"

11:27. But the Chiefs of the Unbelievers among his people said: "We see (in) thee nothing but a man like ourselves: nor do we see that any follow thee but the meanest among us in Judgment immature: nor do we see in you (all) any merit above us: in fact we think ye are liars!

13:27. The Unbelievers say: "Why is not a Sign sent down to him (Muhammad) from his Lord?(O Muhammad) " Say: "Truly Allah leaveth to stray whom He will; but He guideth to Himself those who turn to Him in penitence

13:43. The Unbelievers say: "No apostle art thou (Muhammad) .(O Muhammad) " Say: "Enough for a witness between me and you is Allah and such as have knowledge of the Book.

16:113. And there came to them an Apostle from among themselves but

they falsely rejected him (Muhammad) ; so the wrath seized them even in the midst of their iniquities.
17:90. They say: "We shall not believe in thee (O Muhammad) until thou cause spring to gush forth for us from the earth
17:91. "Or (until) thou have a garden of date trees and vines and cause rivers to gush forth in their midst carrying abundant water;
17:92. "Or thou cause the sky to fall in pieces as thou sayest (will happen) against us; or thou bring Allah and the angels before (us) face to face;
17:93. "Or thou have a house adorned with gold or thou mount a ladder right into the skies. No we shall not even believe in thy mounting until thou send down to us a book that we could read." Say: "Glory to my Lord! am I aught but a man an apostle?"
17:94. What kept men back from Belief when Guidance came to them was nothing but this: they said "Has Allah sent a man like us) to be (His) Apostle?"
17:95. (O Muhammad) Say "If there were settled on earth angels walking about in peace and quiet We should certainly have sent them down from the heavens an angel for an apostle."
17:96. (O Muhammad) Say: "Enough is Allah for a witness between me and you: for He is well- acquainted with His servants and He sees (all things)."
30:9. Do they (unbelievers) not travel through the earth and see what was the End of those (unbelievers) before them? They were superior to them in strength: they tilled the soil and populated it in greater numbers than these have done: there came to them their apostles with Clear (Signs) (which they rejected to their own destruction): it was not Allah Who wronged them but they wronged their own souls.
30:58. Verily We have propounded for men in this Qur'an every kind of Parable: but if thou bring to them any Sign the Unbelievers are sure to say "Ye do nothing but talk vanities."
34:8. "Has he invented a falsehood against Allah or has a spirit (seized) him?" Nay it is those who believe not in the Hereafter that are in (real) Penalty and in farthest Error.
34:29. They(unbelievers) say: "When will this promise (Day of Judgement come to pass) if ye (O Muhammad) are telling the truth?"
35:4. And if they reject thee so were apostles rejected before thee: to Allah go back for decision all affairs.
35:25. And if they reject thee so did their predecessors to whom came their apostles with Clear Signs Books of Dark Prophecies and the Book of Enlightenment.
35:26. In the end did I (Allah) punish those who rejected Faith: and how (terrible) was My rejection (of them)!
35:42. They swore their strongest oaths by Allah that if a warner came

to them they would follow his guidance better than any (other) of the Peoples: but when a warner came to them it has only increased their flight (from righteousness)
36:30. Ah! alas for (My) servants! There comes not an apostle to them but they mock Him!
36:48. Further they (unbelievers) say "When will this promise (of the Day of Judgement come to pass) if what ye say is true?"
37:36. And (unbelievers) say: "What! shall we give up our gods for the sake of a Poet possessed(referring to Muhammad) ?"
38:8. "What! Has the Message been sent to him (of all persons) among us?" But they are in doubt concerning My (own) Message! Nay they have not yet tasted My Punishment!
38:14. Not one (of them) but rejected the apostles but My (Allah's) Punishment came justly and inevitably (on them).
43:23. Just in the same way whenever We sent a Warner before thee (O Muhammad) to any people the wealthy ones among them said: "We found Our fathers following a certain religion and We will certainly follow in their footsteps."
43:24. He said: "What! even if I brought you better guidance than that which ye found your fathers following?" They said: "For us We deny that ye (prophets) are sent (on a mission at all)."
43:25. So We exacted retribution from them: now see what was the end of those who rejected (Truth)!
44:12. (They will say:) "Our Lord! remove the Penalty from us for We do really believe!"
44:13. How shall the Message be (effectual) for them seeing that an Apostle explaining things clearly has (already) come to them
44:14. Yet they turn away from him and say: "Tutored (by others) a man possessed!"
44:15. We shall indeed remove the Penalty for a while (but) truly ye will revert (to your ways).
44:16. One day (Day of Judgement) We (Allah) shall seize you with a mighty onslaught We will indeed (then) exact Retribution!
47:13. And how many cities with more power than thy city which has driven thee (O Muhammad) out have We destroyed (for their sins)? And there was none to aid them.
47:16. And among them are men who listen to thee (O Muhammad) but in the end when they go out from thee they say to those who have received Knowledge: "What is it he said just then?" Such are men whose hearts Allah has sealed and who follow their own lusts.
50:2. But they (unbelievers) wonder that there has come to them a Warner (Muhammad) from among themselves. So the Unbelievers say: "This is a wonderful thing!
50:3. (Unbelievers say) "What! when we die and become dust (shall we live again?). That is a (sort of) Return far (from our understanding)."

50:4. We already know how much of them the earth takes away: with Us is a Record guarding (the full account).
50:5. But they deny the truth when it comes to them: So they are in a confused state.
51:52. Similarly no apostle came to the Peoples before them but they said (of him) in like manner "A sorcerer or one possessed"!
51:53. Is this the legacy they have transmitted one to another? Nay they are themselves a people transgressing beyond bounds!
52:30. Or do they (unbelievers) say "A Poet (referring to Muhammad) ! we await for him some calamity (hatched) by Time!"
52:31. Say thou(O Muhammad) : "Await ye! I too will wait along with you!"
58:5. Those who resist Allah and His Apostle will be humbled to dust as were those before them: for We have already sent down clear Signs. And the Unbelievers (will have) a humiliating Penalty .
58:6. On the Day that Allah will raise them all up (again) and show them the truth (and meaning) of their conduct. Allah has reckoned its (value) though they may have forgotten it: for Allah is Witness to all things.

The Unbelievers Reject the Qur'an

2:89. And when there comes to them a Book from Allah confirming what is with them although from of old they had prayed for victory against those without faith when there comes to them that which they (should) have recognized they refused to believe in it; but the curse of Allah is on those without Faith.
2:90. Miserable is the price for which they have sold their souls in that they deny (the revelation) which Allah has sent down in insolent envy that Allah of His Grace should send it to any of His servants He pleases; thus have they drawn on themselves wrath upon wrath. And humiliating is the punishment of those who reject Faith.
2:99. We have sent down to thee manifest signs (ayat); and none reject them but those who are perverse.
5:104. When it is said to them: "Come to what Allah hath revealed; come to the Apostle": they say: "Enough for us are the ways we found our fathers following." What! even though their fathers were void of knowledge and guidance?.
6:7. If We (Allah) had sent unto thee(O Muhammad) a written (Message) on parchment so that they could touch it with their hands the unbelievers would have been sure to say: "This is nothing but obvious magic!"
6:25. Of them there are some who (pretend to) listen to thee(O Muhammad); but We have thrown veils on their hearts so they understand it not and deafness in their ears; if they saw every one of the Signs not they will believe in them; in so much that when they come to thee they (but) dispute with thee; the unbe-

lievers say: "These are nothing but tales of the ancients."
7:185. Do they see nothing in the government of the heavens and the earth and all that Allah hath created? (Do they not see) that it may well be that their term is nigh drawing to an end? In what message after this (Qur'an) will they then believe?
8:32. Remember how they (unbelievers) said: "O Allah! if this is (Qur'an) indeed the truth from Thee rain down on us a shower of stones from the sky or send us a grievous penalty."
9:127. Whenever there cometh down a Surah they(unbelievers) look at each other (saying) "doth anyone see you?" Then they turn aside: Allah hath turned their hearts (from the light); for they are a people that understand not.
10:15. But when Our Clear Signs are rehearsed unto them those who rest not their hope on their meeting with Us say: "Bring us a Reading other than this or change this.(O Muhammad) " Say: "It is not for me of my own accord to change it (Qur'an): I follow naught but what is revealed unto me: if I were to disobey my Lord I should myself fear the Penalty of a Great Day (to come)."
10:16. Say: "If Allah had so willed I (Muhammad) should not have rehearsed it to you nor would He have made it known to you. A whole lifetime before this have I tarried amongst you: will ye not then understand?"
10:94. If thou (unbelievers) wert in doubt as to what We (Allah) have revealed unto thee then ask those who have been reading the Book from before thee: the Truth hath indeed come to thee from thy Lord: so be in nowise of those in doubt.
11:12. Perchance thou mayest (feel the inclination) to give up a part of what is revealed unto thee and thy heart feeleth straitened lest they say "Why is not a treasure sent down unto him or why does not an angel come down with him? But thou art there only to warn! It is Allah that arrangeth all affairs!
11:13. Or they may say "He forged it." Say "Bring ye then ten Surahs forged like unto it and call (to your aid) whomsoever ye can other than Allah! if ye speak the truth!
11:14. "If then they (your false gods) answer not your (call) know ye that this Revelation is sent down (replete) with the knowledge of Allah and that there is no god but He! Will ye even then submit (to Islam)?"
13:31. If there were a Qur'an with which mountains were moved or the earth were cloven asunder or the dead were made to speak (this would be the one!) But truly the Command is with Allah in things! Do not the Believers know that had Allah (so) willed He could have guided all mankind (to the Right)? But the Unbelievers never will disaster cease to seize them for their (ill) deeds or to settle close to their homes until the Promise of Allah come to pass for verily Allah will not fail in His promise.

16:24. When it is said to them(unbelievers) "What is it that your Lord has revealed?" They say "Tales of the ancients!"

16:101. When We(Allah) substitute one revelation for another and Allah knows best what He reveals (in stages) they say "Thou(O Muhammad) art but a forger": but most of them understand not.

17:41. We have explained (things) in various (ways) in this Qur'an in order that they may receive admonition but it only increases their flight (from the Truth)!

17:46. And We put coverings over their hearts (and minds) lest they should understand the Qur'an and deafness into their ears: when thou dost commemorate thy Lord and Him alone in the Qur'an they turn on their backs fleeing (from the Truth).

16:103. We know indeed that they say "It is a man that teaches him." The tongue of him they wickedly point to is notable foreign while this is Arabic pure and clear.

21:5. (The unbelievers say)"Nay" they say "(these are) medleys of dreams! nay he(Muhammad) forged it!- -nay he is (but) a poet! Let him then bring us a Sign like the ones that were sent to (prophets) of old!"

21:45. (O Muhammad) Say "I do but warn you according to revelation": but the deaf will not hear the call (even) when they are warned!

21:50. And this (the Qur'an) is a blessed Message which We (Allah) have sent down: will ye then reject it?

22:42. If they (unbelievers) treat thy (Muhammad's mission) as false so did the Peoples before them (with their prophets) the People of Noah and `Ad and Thamud;

22:43. Those of Abraham and Lut;

22:44. And the Companions of the Madyan people: and Moses was rejected (in the same way). But I granted respite to the Unbelievers and (only) after that did I punish them: but how (terrible) was My rejection (of them)!

23:66. "My Signs used to be rehearsed to you but ye used to turn back on your heels

23:67. "In arrogance: talking nonsense about the (Qur'an) like one telling fables by night."

23:68. Do they not ponder over the Word (of Allah) or has anything (new) come to them that did not come to their fathers of old?

25:3. Yet have they(unbelievers) taken besides Him(Allah) gods that can create nothing but are themselves created; that have no control of hurt or good to themselves; nor can they control Death nor Life nor Resurrection.

23:70. Or do they (unbelievers) say "He is possessed (referring to Muhammad) "? Nay he has brought them the Truth but most of them hate the Truth.

25:4. But the Misbelievers say: "Naught is this but a lie which he has

forged and others have helped him at it." In truth it is they who have put forward an iniquity and a falsehood.
25:5. And they say: "Tales of the ancients which he has caused to be written: and they are dictated before him morning and evening."
25:6. Say: "The (Qur'an) was sent down by Him Who knows the Mystery (that is) in the heavens and the earth: verily He is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."
25:32. Those who reject Faith say: "Why is not the Qur'an revealed to him(Muhammad) all at once?" Thus (is it revealed) that We may strengthen thy heart thereby and We have rehearsed it to thee in slow well-arranged stages gradually.
26:199. And had he recited it to them they would not have believed in it.
26:200. Thus have We caused it to enter the hearts of the Sinners.
26:201. They will not believe in it until they see the grievous Penalty;
29:47. And thus (it is) that We have sent down the Book to thee. So the People of the Book believe therein as also do some of these (pagan Arabs): and none but Unbelievers reject Our Signs.
29:48. And thou wast not (able) to recite a Book before this (Book came) nor art thou (able) to transcribe it with thy right hand: in that case indeed would the talkers of vanities have doubted.
29:49. Nay here are Signs self-evident in the hearts of those endowed with knowledge: and none but the unjust reject Our Signs.
29:50. Yet they say: "Why are not Signs sent down to him from his Lord?" Say: "The Signs are indeed with Allah: and I am indeed a clear Warner."
29:51. And is it not enough for them (unbelievers) that We (Allah) have sent down to thee (O Muhammad) the Book which is rehearsed to them? Verily in it is Mercy and Reminder to those who believe.
29:52. (O Muhammad) Say: "Enough is Allah for a Witness between me and you: He knows what is in the heavens and on earth. And it is those who believe in vanities and reject Allah that will perish (in the end)."
30:58. Verily We have propounded for men in this Qur'an every kind of Parable: but if thou(O Muhammad) bring to them any Sign the Unbelievers are sure to say "Ye do nothing but talk vanities."
34:31. The Unbelievers say: "We shall neither believe in this scripture nor in (any) that (came) before it." Couldst thou but see when the wrong- doers will be made to stand before their Lord throwing back the word (of blame) on one another! Those who had been despised will say to the arrogant ones: "Had it not been for you we should certainly have been believers!"
34:34. Never did We send a Warner to a population but the wealthy ones among them said: "We believe not in the (message) with

which ye have been sent."

37:170. But (now that the Qur'an has come) they reject it: but soon will they know!

38:1. Sad. By the Qur'an full of Admonition: (this is the Truth).

38:2. But the Unbelievers (are steeped) in Self-glory and Separatism.

41:44. Had We sent this as a Qur'an (in a language) other than Arabic they would have said: "Why are not its verses explained in detail? What! (a Book) not in Arabic and (a Messenger) an Arab?" Say: "It is a guide and a healing to those who believe; and for those who believe not there is a deafness in their ears and it is blindness in their (eyes); they are (as it were) being called from a place far distant!"

41:52. (O Muhammad) Say: "See ye if the (Revelation) is (really) from Allah and yet do ye reject it? Who is more astray than one who is in schism far (from any purpose)?"

41:53. Soon will We show them Our Signs in the (furthest) regions (of the earth) and in their own souls until it becomes manifest to them that this is the Truth. Is it not enough that thy Lord doth witness all things?

43:30. But when the Truth came to them (unbelievers) they said: "This is sorcery and We do reject it (the Qur'an) ."

43:31. Also they say: "Why is not this Qur'an sent down to some leading man in either of the two (Chief) cities?"

45:11. This is (true) Guidance: and for those who reject the Signs of their Lord is a grievous Penalty of abomination.

46:7. When Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them the Unbelievers say of the Truth when it comes to them: "This is evident sorcery!"

46:8. Or do they (unbelievers) say "He (Muhammad) has forged it (the Qur'an) "? (O Muhammad) Say: "Had I forged it then can ye obtain no single (blessing) for me from Allah. He knows best of that whereof ye talk (so glibly)! Enough is He for a witness between me and you! And He is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful."

47:24. Do they not then earnestly seek to understand the Qur'an or are their hearts locked up by them?

52:33. Or do they (unbelievers) say "He (Muhammad) fabricated the (Message)"? Nay they have no faith!

52:34. Let them then produce a recital like unto it if (it be) they speak the Truth!

69:49. And We certainly know that there are amongst you those that reject (it)

69:50. But truly (Revelation) is a cause of sorrow for the Unbelievers.

56:82. And have ye made it your livelihood that ye should declare it false?

68:44. Then leave Me alone with such as reject this message: by degrees shall We punish them from directions they perceive not.

68:45. A (long) respite will I grant them: truly powerful is My plan.

68:46. Or is it that thou dost ask them for a reward so that they are burdened with a load of debt?
84:20. What then is the matter with them that they believe not?
84:21. And when the Qur'an is read to them they fall not prostrate.
84:22. But on the contrary the Unbelievers reject (it).
84:23. But Allah has full Knowledge of what they secrete (in their breasts).

The Unbelievers Rely on Satan in Vain

8:48. Remember Satan made their (sinful) acts seem alluring to them and said: "No one among men can overcome you this day while I am near to you (the enemies of believers)": but when the two forces came in sight of each other he turned on his heels and said: "Lo! I am clear of you; lo! I see what ye see not; lo! I fear Allah; for Allah is strict in punishment.
14:22. And Satan will say when the matter is decided: "It was Allah Who gave you a promise of truth: I too promised but I failed in my promise to you. I had no authority over you except to call you but ye listened to me: then reproach not me but reproach your own souls. I cannot listen to your cries nor can ye listen to mine. I reject your former act in associating me with Allah. For wrongdoers there must be a Grievous Penalty."
31:21. When they are told to follow the (revelation) that Allah has sent down they say: "Nay we shall follow the ways that we found our fathers (following)." What! even if it is Satan beckoning them to the Penalty of the (Blazing) Fire!
34:20. And on them did Satan prove true his idea and they followed him all but a Party that believed.
34:21. But he had no authority over them except that We might test the man who believes in the Hereafter from him who is in doubt concerning it: and thy Lord doth watch over all things.

They Protect One Another

8:73. The unbelievers are protectors one of another: unless ye do this (protect each other) there would be tumult and oppression on earth and great mischief.

They Spend Extensively to Hinder the Believers

8:36. The unbelievers spend their wealth to hinder (men) from the path of Allah and so will they continue to spend; but in the end they will have (only) regrets and sighs; at length they will be overcome: and the unbelievers will be gathered together to Hell.

Unbeliever's Hearts Are Diseased (metaphorically speaking)

2:10. In their hearts is a disease; and Allah has increased their disease and grievous is the penalty they (incur) because they are false (to themselves).
5:52. Those in whose heart is a disease thou seest how eagerly they

run about amongst them saying: "We do fear lest a change of fortune bring us disaster." Ah! perhaps Allah will give (thee) victory or a decision according to His Will. Then will they repent of the thoughts which they secretly harboured in their hearts.

8:49. Lo! the hypocrites say and those in whose hearts is a disease: "these people their religion has misled them." But if any trust in Allah behold! Allah is Exalted in might Wise.

9:125. But those in whose hearts is a disease it will add doubt to their doubt and they will die in a state of unbelief.

22:53. That He may make the suggestions thrown in by Satan but a trial for those in whose hearts is a disease and who are hardened of heart: verily the wrongdoers are in a schism far (from the Truth):

24:50. Is it that there is a disease in their hearts? Or do they doubt or are they in fear that Allah and His Apostle will deal unjustly with them? Nay it is they themselves who do wrong.

33:12. And behold! the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (even) say: "Allah and His Apostle promised us nothing but delusion!"

33:60. Truly if the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease and those who stir up sedition in the City desist not We shall certainly stir thee (O Muhammad) up against them: then will they not be able to stay in it as thy neighbours for any length of time:

47:20. Those who believe say "Why is not a Surah sent down (for us)?" But when a Surah of basic or categorical meaning is revealed and fighting is mentioned therein thou wilt see those in whose hearts is a disease looking at thee with a look of one in swoon at the approach of death: but more fitting for them

47:29. Or do those in whose hearts is a disease think that Allah will not bring to light all their rancour?

74:31. And We have set none but angels as guardians of the Fire; and We have fixed their number only as a trial for Unbelievers in order that the people of the Book may arrive at certainty and the Believers may increase in Faith and that no doubts may be left for the People of the Book and the Believers and that those in whose hearts is a disease and the Unbelievers may say "What symbol doth Allah intend by this?" Thus doth Allah leave to stray whom He pleaseth and guide whom He pleaseth; and none can know the forces of the Lord except He and this is no other than a warning to mankind.

Unbelievers Are Warned by Allah

9:125. But those in whose hearts is a disease it will add doubt to their doubt and they will die in a state of unbelief.

9:126. See they not that they are tried every year once or twice? Yet

they turn not in repentance and they take no heed.
11:121. Say to those who do not believe: "Do whatever ye can: we shall do our part;
11:122. "And wait ye! we too shall wait."
14:44. So warn mankind of the Day when the Wrath will reach them: then will the wrongdoers say: "Our Lord! respite us (if only) for a short term: we will answer Thy Call and follow the apostles!" "What! were ye not wont to swear aforetime that ye should suffer no decline?
14:45. "And ye dwelt in the dwellings of men who wronged their own souls: ye were clearly shown how We dealt with them; and We put forth many parables in your behalf!"
15:2. Again and again will those who disbelieve wish that they had bowed (to Allah's Will) in Islam.
15:3. Leave them alone to enjoy (the good things of this life) and to please themselves: let (false) Hope amuse them: soon will knowledge (undeceive them).
19:80. To Us shall return all that he talks of and he shall appear before Us bare and alone.
19:81. And they have taken (for worship) gods other than Allah to give them power and glory!
19:82. Instead they shall reject their worship and become adversaries against them.
19:83. Seest thou not that We have set the Evil Ones on against the Unbelievers to incite them with fury?
19:84. So make no haste against them for We but count out to them a (limited) number (of days).
20:134. And if We had inflicted on them a Penalty before this they would have said: "Our Lord! if only Thou hadst sent us an apostle we should certainly have followed Thy Signs before we were humbled and put to shame."
20:135. (O Muhammad) Say: "Each one (of us) is waiting: wait ye therefore and soon shall ye know who it is that is on the straight and even way and who it is that has received guidance.
21:11. How many were the populations we utterly destroyed because of their iniquities setting up in their places other peoples!
21:12. Yet when they felt Our Punishment (coming) behold they (tried to) flee from it.
21:13. Flee not but return to the good things of this life which were given you and to your homes in order that ye may be called to account.
21:14. They said: "Ah! woe to us! We were indeed wrongdoers!"
21:15. And that cry of theirs ceased not till We made them as a field that is mown as ashes silent and quenched.
21:40. Nay it may come to them all of a sudden and confound them: no power will they have then to avert it nor will they (then) get respite.

21:41. Mocked were (many) apostles before thee(O Muhammad) ; but their (unbelievers) scoffers were hemmed in by the thing that they mocked.
21:42. (O Muhammad) Say "Who can keep you safe by night and by day from (the Wrath of) (Allah) Most Gracious?" Yet they turn away from the mention of their Lord.
21:43. Or have they (unbelievers) gods that can guard them from Us? They have no power to aid themselves nor can they be defended from Us.
25:41. When they(unbelievers) see thee(O Muhammad) they treat thee no otherwise than in mockery: "Is this the one whom Allah has sent as an apostle?"
25:42. "He indeed would well-nigh have misled us from our gods had it not been that we were constant to them!" Soon will they know when they see the Penalty who it is that is most misled in Path!
35:44. Do they(unbelievers) not travel through the earth and see what was the end of those before them though they were superior to them in strength? Nor is Allah to be frustrated by anything whatever in the heavens or on earth: for He is All-Knowing All-Powerful.
36:41. And a Sign for them is that We (Allah) bore their race (through the flood) in the loaded Ark (Noah);
36:42. And We (Allah) have created for them similar (vessels) on which they ride.
36:43. If it were Our Will We could drown them; then would there be no helper (to hear their cry) nor could they be delivered.
36:44. Except by way of Mercy from Us and by way of (worldly) convenience (to serve them) for a time.
36:45. When they (unbelievers) are told "Fear ye that which is before you and that which will be after you in order that ye may receive Mercy" (they turn back).
37:171. Already has Our Word been passed before (this) to Our Servants sent (by Us)
37:172. That they would certainly be assisted
37:173. And that Our forces they surely must conquer.
37:174. So turn thou (O Muhammad) away from them (unbelievers) for a little while
37:175. And watch them (how they fare) and they soon shall see (how thou farest)!
37:176. Do they wish (indeed) to hurry on Our Punishment?
37:177. But when it (Day of Judgement) descends into the open space before them (unbelievers) evil will be the morning for those who were warned (and heeded not)!
39:46. (O Muhammad) Say: "O Allah! Creator of the heavens and the earth! Knower of all that is hidden and open! It is Thou that wilt judge between Thy Servants in those matters about which they

have differed."

39:47. Even if the wrongdoers had all that there is on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom from the pain of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement: but something will confront them from Allah which they could never have counted upon!

39:48. For the evils of their Deeds will confront them and they will be (completely) encircled by that which they used to mock at!

39:49. Now when trouble touches man he cries to Us; but when We bestow a favour upon him as from Ourselves he says "This has been given to me because of a certain knowledge (I have)!" Nay but this is but a trial but most of them understand not!

39:50. Thus did the (generations) before them say! But all that they did was of no profit to them.

39:51. Nay the evil results of their deeds overtook them. And the wrongdoers of this (generation) the evil results of their deeds will soon overtake them (too) and they will never be able to frustrate (Our Plan)!

39:52. Know they not that Allah enlarges the provision or restricts it for any He pleases? Verily in this are signs for those who believe!

46:27. We destroyed aforetime populations round about you; and We have shown the Signs in various ways that they may turn (to Us).

52:39. Or has He only daughters and ye have sons?

52:40. Or is it that thou dost ask for a reward so that they are burdened with a load of debt?

52:41. Or that the Unseen is in their hands and they write it down?

52:42. Or do they intend a plot (against thee)? But those who defy Allah are themselves involved in a Plot!

52:43. Or have they a god other then Allah? exalted is Allah far above the things they associate with Him!

52:44. Were they to see a piece of the sky falling (on them) they would (only) say: "clouds gathered in heaps!"

52:45. So leave them alone until they encounter that Day of theirs wherein they shall (perforce) swoon (with terror)

52:46. The Day when their plotting will avail them nothing and no help shall be Given them.

52:47. And verily for those who do wrong there is another punishment besides this: but most of them understand not.

53:28. But they have no knowledge therein. They follow nothing but conjecture; and conjecture avails nothing against Truth.

53:29. Therefore shun those who turn away from Our Message and desire nothing but the life of this world.

Unbelievers Do Not Believe in the Day of Judgement or Resurrection

6:31. Lost indeed are they who treat it as a falsehood that they must meet Allah until on a sudden the hour is on them and they say: "Ah! woe unto us that we took no thought of it"; for they bear their burdens on their backs; and evil indeed are the burdens that they bear!.

16:60. To those who believe not in the Hereafter applies the similitude of evil: to Allah applies the highest similitude: for He is the Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

17:10. And to those who believe not in the Hereafter (it announceth) that We have prepared for them a Penalty grievous (indeed).

17:49. They (Unbelievers) say: "What! when we are reduced to bones and dust should we really be raised up (to be) a new creation?"

17:50. (O Muhammad) Say: "(Nay!) be ye stones or iron

17:51. "Or created matter which in your minds is hardest (to be raised up)- -(yet shall ye be raised up)!" Then will they (Unbelievers) say: "Who will cause us to return?(O Muhammad) " Say: "He Who created you first!" Then will they wag their heads towards thee and say "When will that be?" Say "Maybe it will be quite soon!

18:48. And they will be marshalled before thy Lord in ranks (with the announcement) "Now have ye come to Us (bare) as We created you first: aye ye thought We shall not fulfil the appointment made to you to meet (Us)!":

21:38. They (unbelievers) say: "When will this promise come to pass if ye (Muhammad) are telling the truth?"

22:47. Yet they ask thee(O Muhammad) to hasten on the Punishment! But Allah will not fail in His promise. Verily a day in the sight of thy Lord is like a thousand years of your reckoning.

23:35. "Does he (Muhammad) promise that when ye die and become dust and bones ye shall be brought forth (again)?

23:36. "Far very far is that which ye are promised!

23:37. (the Unbelievers say) "There is nothing but our life in this world ! We shall die and we live! But we shall never be raised up again!

23:81. On the contrary they say things similar to what the ancients said.

23:82. They say: "What! when we die and become dust and bones could we really be raised up again?

23:83. "Such things have been promised to us and to our fathers before! They are nothing but tales of the ancients!"

25:11. Nay they deny the Hour (of the Judgment to come): but We have prepared a Blazing Fire for such as deny the Hour:

25:21. Such as fear not the meeting with Us (for Judgment) say: "Why are not the angels sent down to us or (why) do we not see our Lord?" Indeed they have an arrogant conceit of themselves and

mighty is the insolence of their impiety!
25:40. And the (Unbelievers) must indeed have passed by the town on which was rained a shower of evil: did they not then see it (with their own eyes)? But they fear not the Resurrection.
30:8. Do they not reflect in their own minds? Not but for just ends and for a term appointed did Allah create the heavens and the earth and all between them: yet are there truly many among men who deny the meeting with their Lord (at the Resurrection)!
30:33. When trouble touches men they cry to their Lord turning back to Him in repentance: but when He gives them a taste of Mercy as from Himself behold some of them pay part-worship to other gods besides their Lord.
30:34. (As if) to show their ingratitude for the (favours) We have bestowed on them! Then enjoy (your brief day); but soon will ye know (your folly).
30:35. Or have We sent down authority to them which points out to them the things to which they pay part-worship?
32:12. If only thou couldst see when the guilty ones will bend low their heads before their Lord (saying:) "Our Lord! We have seen and we have heard: now then send us back (to the world): we will work righteousness: for we do indeed (now) believe."
32:28. They (Unbelievers) say: "When will this decision (Day of Judgement) be if ye are telling the truth?"
34:3. The Unbelievers say "Never to us will come the hour": say "Nay! but most surely by my Lord it will come upon you by Him Who knows the unseen from Whom is not hidden the least little atom in the Heavens or on earth: nor is there anything less than that or greater but is in the Record Perspicuous:
34:7. The Unbelievers say (in ridicule): "Shall we point out to you a man that will tell you when ye are all scattered to pieces in disintegration that ye shall (then be raised) in a New Creation?
34:29. They (Unbelievers) say: "When will this promise (come to pass) if ye (Muhammad) are telling the truth?"
34:30. (Muhammad) Say: "The appointment to you is for a day which ye cannot put back for an hour nor put forward."
36:78. And he (unbelievers) makes comparisons for us and forgets his own (Origin and) Creation: He says "Who can give life to (dry) bones and decomposed ones (at that)?"
37:16. "What! when we die and become dust and bones shall we (then) be raised up (again)?
34:7. The Unbelievers say (in ridicule): "Shall we point out to you a man that will tell you when ye are all scattered to pieces in disintegration that ye shall (then be raised) in a New Creation?
37:17. "And also our fathers of old?"
37:18. (Muhammad) Say thou: "Yea and ye shall then be humiliated (on account of your evil)."

42:18. Only those wish to hasten it who believe not in it: those who believe hold it in awe and know that it is the Truth. Behold verily those that dispute concerning the Hour are far astray.
44:34. As to these (Quraish) they say forsooth:
44:35. "There is nothing beyond our first death and we shall not be raised again.
44:36. "Then bring (back) our forefathers if what ye say is true!"
44:37. What! are they better than the people of Tubba and those who were before them? We destroyed them because they were guilty of sin.
45:26. (O Muhammad) Say: "It is Allah Who gives you life then gives you death; then He will gather you together for the Day of Judgement about which there is no doubt": but most men do not understand.
45:32. "And when it was said that the promise of Allah was true and that the Hour there was no doubt about its (coming) ye used to say `We know not what is the Hour: we only think it is an idea and we have no firm assurance.'"
46:17. But (there is one) who says to his parents "Fie on you! Do ye hold out the promise to me that I shall be raised up even though generations have passed before me (without rising again)? " And they two seek Allah's aid (and rebuke the son): "Woe to thee! have Faith! For the promise of Allah is true." But he says "This is nothing but tales of the ancients!"
46:18. Such are they against whom is proved the Sentence among the previous generations of Jinns and men that have passed away; for they will be (utterly) lost.
50:3. "What! when we die and become dust (shall we live again?). That is a (sort of) Return far (from our understanding)."
54:1. The hour (of Judgment) is nigh and the moon is cleft asunder.
54:2. But if they see a Sign they turn away and say "This is (but) transient magic."
54:3. They reject (the warning) and follow their (own) lusts but every matter has its appointed time.
54:4. There have already come to them Recitals wherein there is (enough) to check (them)
54:5. Mature wisdom but (the preaching of) Warners profits them not.
54:6. Therefore (O Prophet) turn away from them. The day that the Caller will call (them) to a terrible affair.
56:47. And they (unbelievers) used to say "what! when we die and become dust and bones shall we then indeed be raised up again?
56:48. "(We) and our fathers of old?"
64:7. The Unbelievers think that they will not be raised up (for Judgment). Say: "Yea by my Lord ye shall surely be raised up: then shall ye be told (the truth) of all that ye did. And that is

easy for Allah."
70:6. They(unbelievers) see the (Day of Judgement) indeed as a far-off (event):
79:10. They (Unbelievers) say (now): "What! shall we indeed be returned to (our) former state?"
79:11. "What! When we shall have become rotten bones?"
83:10. Woe that Day to those that deny
83:11. Those that deny the Day of Judgment.
83:12. And none can deny it but the Transgressor beyond bounds the Sinner!

Who Are the Unbelievers?

2:16. These are they who have bartered guidance for error: but their traffic is profitless and they have lost true direction.
2:204. There is the type of man whose speech about this world's life may dazzle thee(O Muhammad) and he calls Allah to witness about what is in his heart; yet is he the most contentious of enemies.
2:205. When he(unbelievers) turns his back his aim everywhere is to spread mischief through the earth and destroy crops and cattle. But Allah loveth not mischief.
2:206. When it is said to him "Fear Allah" he is led by arrogance to (more) crime. Enough for him is Hell; an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!
3:22. They are those whose works will bear no fruit in this world and in the Hereafter nor will they have anyone to help.
3:120. If aught that is good befalls you(O Muhammad) it grieves them(unbelievers); but if some misfortune overtakes you they rejoice at it. But if ye are constant and do right not the least harm will their cunning do to you for Allah compasseth round about all that they do.
4:101. When ye travel through the earth there is no blame on you if ye shorten your prayers for fear the unbelievers may attack you: for the unbelievers are unto you open enemies.
5:58. When ye proclaim your call to prayer they take it (but) as mockery and sport; that is because they are a people without understanding.
6:25. Of them(unbelievers) there are some who (pretend to) listen to thee(O Muhammad); but We have thrown veils on their hearts so they understand it not and deafness in their ears; if they saw every one of the Signs not they will believe in them; in so much that when they come to thee they (but) dispute with thee; the unbelievers say: "These(message of the Qur'an) are nothing but tales of the ancients."
6:26. Others they keep away from it and themselves they keep away; but they only destroy their own souls and they perceive it not.
6:29. And they (sometimes) say: "There is nothing except our life on

this earth and never shall we be raised up again."
6:100. Yet they make the Jinns equals with Allah though Allah did create the Jinns; and they falsely having no knowledge attribute to Him sons and daughters. Praise and glory be to Him! (for He is) above what they attribute to Him!.
8:22. For the worst of beasts in the sight of Allah are the deaf and the dumb those who understand not.
8:73. The unbelievers are protectors one of another: unless ye do this (protect each other) there would be tumult and oppression on earth and great mischief.
9:37. Verily the transposing (of a prohibited month) is an addition to unbelief: the unbelievers are led to wrong thereby: for they make it lawful one year and forbidden another year in order to adjust the number of months forbidden by Allah and make such forbidden ones lawful. The evil of their course seems pleasing to them. But Allah guideth not those who reject faith.
9:59. If only they had been content with what Allah and His apostle gave them and had said "sufficient unto us is Allah! Allah and His apostle will soon give us of his bounty: to Allah do we turn our hopes!" (that would have been the right course).
9:62. To you (O Muhammad) they swear by Allah. In order to please you: but it is more fitting that they should please Allah and His apostle if they are believers.
9:125. But those in whose hearts is a disease it will add doubt to their doubt and they will die in a state of unbelief.
9:126. See they not that they are tried every year once or twice? Yet they turn not in repentance and they take no heed.
10:18. They serve besides Allah things that hurt them not nor profit them and they say: "These are our intercessors with Allah." Say: "Do ye indeed inform Allah of something He knows not in the heavens or on earth? Glory to Him! and far is He above the partners they ascribe (to Him)!"
10:36. But most of them follow nothing but fancy: truly fancy can be of no avail against Truth. Verily Allah is well aware of all that they do.
10:42. Among them(unbelievers) are some who (pretend to) listen to thee(O Muhammad): but canst thou make the deaf to hear even though they are without understanding?
10:43. And among them are some who look at thee: but canst thou guide the blind even though they will not see?
13:7. And the Unbelievers say! "Why is not a Sign sent down to him(Muhammad) from his Lord?" But thou art truly a warner and to every people a guide.
13:14. For Him (Allah alone) is prayer in Truth: any others that they call upon besides Him hear them no more than if they were to stretch forth their hands for water to reach their mouth but it reaches them not: for the prayer of those without Faith is noth-

ing but (futile) wandering (in the mind).

14:3. (Unbelievers are) Those who love the life of this world more than the Hereafter who hinder (men) from the Path of Allah and seek therein something crooked: they are astray by a long distance.

14:18. The parable of those who reject their Lord is that their works are as ashes on which the wind blows furiously on a tempestuous day: No power have they over aught that they have earned: That is the straying far, far (from the goal).

15:6. They(unbelievers) say: "O thou(Muhammad) to whom the Message is being revealed! Truly thou art mad (or possessed)!

15:7. "Why bringest thou not angels to us if it be that thou hast the Truth?"

15:11. But never came an apostle to them but they mocked him.

15:12. Even so do We let it creep into the hearts of the sinners

15:13. That they should not believe in the (Message); but the ways of the ancients have passed away.

16:22. Your Allah is One Allah: as to those who believe not in the Hereafter their hearts refuse to know and they are arrogant.

16:23. Undoubtedly Allah doth know what they conceal and what they reveal: verily He loveth not the arrogant.

16:24. When it is said to them "What is it that your Lord has revealed?" They say "Tales of the ancients!"

16:35. The worshippers of false gods say: "If Allah had so willed we should not have worshipped aught but Him neither we nor our fathers nor should we have prescribed prohibitions other than His." So did those who went before them. But what is the mission of apostles but to preach the Clear Message?

16:56. And they (even assign to things they do not know a portion out of that which we have bestowed for their sustenance! By Allah ye shall certainly be called to account for your false inventions.

16:57. And they assign daughters for Allah! Glory be to Him! and for themselves (sons the issue) the desire!

16:58. When news is brought to one of them of (the birth of) a female (child) his face darkens and he is filled with inward grief!

16:59. With shame does he hide himself from his people because of the bad news he has had! Shall he retain it on (sufferance and) contempt or bury it in the dust? Ah! what an evil (choice) they decide on!

16:101. When We substitute one revelation for another and Allah knows best what He reveals (in stages) they(unbelievers) say "Thou art but a forger": but most of them understand not.

16:103. We know indeed that they say "It is a man that teaches him." The tongue of him they wickedly point to is notable foreign while this is Arabic pure and clear.

17:40. Has then your Lord (O Pagans!) preferred for you sons and taken for Himself daughters among the angels? Truly ye utter a

most dreadful saying!
17:41. We have explained (things) in various (ways) in this Qur'an in order that they may receive admonition but it only increases their flight (from the Truth)!
17:47. We know best why it is they listen when they listen to thee; and when they meet in private conference Behold the wicked say "Ye follow none other than a man bewitched!"
17:48. See what similes thy strike for thee(O Muhammad); but they have gone astray and never can they find a way.
17:73. And their purpose was to tempt thee(O Muhammad) away from that which We had revealed unto thee to substitute in Our name something quite different: (in that case) behold! they would certainly have made thee (their) friend!
17:76. Their purpose was to scare thee(O Muhammad) off the land in order to expel thee; but in that case they would not have stayed (therein) after thee except for a little while.
19:81. And they have taken (for worship) gods other than Allah to give them power and glory!
19:88. They say: "(Allah) Most Gracious has begotten a son!"
19:89. Indeed ye have put forth a thing most monstrous!
20:133. They say: "Why does he not bring us a Sign from His Lord?" Has not a clear Sign come to them of all that was in the former Books of revelation?
21:2. Never comes (aught) to them of a renewed Message from their Lord but they listen to it as in jest
21:3. Their hearts toying as with trifles. The wrongdoers conceal their private counsels (saying) "Is this(Muhammad) more than a man like yourselves? Will ye go to witchcraft with your eyes open?"
21:4. (O Muhammad) Say: "My Lord knoweth (every) word (spoken) in the heavens and the earth: He is the One that heareth and knoweth (all things)."
21:5. "Nay" they say "(these are) medleys of dreams! nay he forged it!- -nay he is (but) a poet! Let him then bring us a Sign like the ones that were sent to (prophets) of old!"
21:6. (As to those) before them not one of the populations which We destroyed believed: will these believe?
21:41. Mocked were (many) apostles before thee; but their scoffers were hemmed in by the thing that they mocked.
22:12. They call on such deities besides Allah as can neither hurt nor profit them: that is straying far indeed (from the Way)!
22:13. (Perhaps) they call on one whose hurt is nearer than his profit: evil indeed is the patron and evil the companion (for help)!
23:71. If the Truth had been in accord with their desires truly the heavens and the earth and all beings therein would have been in confusion and corruption! Nay We(Allah) have sent them their admonition but they turn away from their admonition.

23:73. But verily thou(O Muhammad) callest them to the Straight Way;
23:74. And verily those who believe not in the Hereafter are deviating from that Way.
23:75. If We had mercy on them and removed the distress which is on them they would obstinately persist in their transgression wandering in distraction to and fro.
23:117. If anyone invokes besides Allah any other god he has no authority therefor; and his reckoning will be only with his Lord! And verily the Unbelievers will fail to win through!
24:39. But the Unbelievers their deeds are like a mirage in sandy deserts which the man parched with thirst mistakes for water; until when he comes up to it he finds it to be nothing: but he finds Allah (ever) with him and Allah will pay him his account: and Allah is swift in taking account.
24:40. Or (the Unbelievers' state) is like the depths of darkness in a vast deep ocean overwhelmed with billow topped by billow topped by (dark) clouds: depths of darkness one above another: if a man stretches out his hand he can hardly see it! for any to whom Allah giveth not light there is no light!
24:47. They say "We believe in Allah and in the Apostle and we obey": but even after that some of them turn away: they are not (really) Believers.
24:48. When they are summoned to Allah and His Apostle in order that He may judge between them behold some of them decline (to come).
25:7. And they(unbelievers) say: "What sort of an apostle is this who eats food and walks through the streets? Why has not an angel been sent down to him to give admonition with him?
25:8. "Or (why) has not a treasure been bestowed on him or why has he (not) a garden for enjoyment?" The wicked say: "Ye follow none other than a man bewitched."
25:9. See what kinds of companions they make for thee! But they have gone astray and never a way will they be able to find!
25:10. Blessed is He Who if that were His will could give thee better (things) than those Gardens beneath which rivers flow; and He could give thee Palaces (secure to dwell in).
25:43. Seest thou(O Muhammad) such a one as taketh for his god his own passion (or impulse)? Couldst thou be a disposer of affairs for him?
25:44. Or thinkest thou(O Muhammad) that most of them listen or understand? They are only like cattle; nay they are worse astray in Path.
25:55. Yet do they(unbelievers) worship besides Allah things that can neither profit them nor harm them: and the Misbeliever is a helper (of Evil) against his own Lord!
25:56. But thee We only sent to give glad tidings and admonition.

25:60. When it is said to them "Adore ye (Allah) Most Gracious!" they say "And what is (Allah) Most Gracious? Shall we adore that which thou commandest us?" and it increases their flight (from the Truth).
27:4. As to those who believe not in the Hereafter We (Allah) have made their deeds pleasing in their eyes; and so they wander about in distraction.
27:5. Such are they for whom a grievous Penalty is (waiting): and in the Hereafter theirs will be the greatest loss.
29:12. And the Unbelievers say to those who believe: "Follow our path and we will bear (the consequences) of your faults." Never in the least will they bear their faults: in fact they are liars!
29:13. They will bear their own burdens and (other) burdens along with their own and on the Day of Judgement they will be called to account for their falsehoods.
29:66. (unbelievers)Disdaining ungratefully Our gifts and giving themselves up to (worldly) enjoyment! But soon will they know.
29:67. Do they not then see that We(Allah) have made a Sanctuary secure and that men are being snatched away from all around them? Then do they believe in that which is vain and reject the Grace of Allah?
30:29. Nay the wrong-doers (merely) fellow their own lusts being devoid of knowledge. But who will guide those whom Allah leaves astray? To them there will be no helpers.
37:149. Now ask them their opinion: is it that thy Lord has (only) daughters and they have sons?
37:150. Or that We created the angels female and they are witnesses (thereto)?
37:151. Is it not that they say from their own invention
37:152. "Allah has begotten children"? But they are liars!
37:153. Did He (then) choose daughters rather than sons?
37:154. What is the matter with you? How judge ye?
37:155. Will ye not then receive admonition?
37:156. Or have ye an authority manifest?
37:157. Then bring ye your Book (of authority) if ye be truthful!
37:158. And they have invented a blood-relationship between Him and the Jinns: but the Jinns know (quite well) that they have indeed to appear (before His Judgment-seat)!
37:159. Glory to Allah! (He is free) from the things they ascribe (to Him)!
37:160. Not (so do) the servants of Allah sincere and devoted.
38:4. So they wonder that a Warner has come to them from among themselves! And the Unbelievers say "This is a sorcerer telling lies!
40:10. The Unbelievers will be addressed: "Greater was the aversion of Allah to you than (is) your aversion to yourselves seeing that ye were called to the Faith and ye used to refuse."

40:11. They will say:" Our Lord! twice hast Thou made us without life and twice hast Thou given us Life! Now have we recognized our sins: is there any way out (of this)?"
41:5. They(unbelievers) say: "Our hearts are under veils (concealed) from that to which thou(O Muhammad) dost invite us and in ours ears in a deafness and between us and thee is a screen: so do thou (what thou wilt); for us we shall do (what we will!)."
41:26. The Unbelievers say: "Listen not to this Qur'an but talk at random in the midst of its (reading) that ye may gain the upper hand!"
43:15. Yet they attribute to some of His servants a share with Him (in His godhead)! Truly is man a blasphemous ingrate avowed!
43:20. ("Ah!") they say "If it had been the will of (Allah) Most Gracious We should not have worshipped such (deities)!" of that they have no knowledge! They Do nothing but lie!
43:21. What! have We given them a Book before this to which they are holding fast?
43:22. Nay! they say: "We found Our fathers following a certain religion and We do guide ourselves by their footsteps."
43:79. What! have they(unbelievers) settled some Plan (among themselves)? But it is We(Allah) Who settle things.
43:80. Or do they think that We(Allah) hear not their secrets and their private counsels? Indeed (We do) and Our Messengers are by them to record.
45:7. Woe to each sinful Dealer in Falsehoods:
45:8. He hears the Signs of Allah rehearsed to him yet is obstinate and lofty as if he had not heard them: then announce to him a Penalty Grievous!
45:21. What! do those who seek after evil ways think that We shall hold them equal with those who believe and do righteous deeds that equal will be their Life and their death? Ill is the Judgment that they make.
45:25. And when Our Clear Signs are rehearsed to them their argument is nothing but this: they say "Bring (back) our forefathers if what ye say is true!"
46:3. We created not the heavens and the earth and all between them but for just ends and for a term appointed: but those who reject Faith turn away from that whereof they are warned.
47:14. Is then one who is on a clear (Path) from his Lord no better than one to whom the evil of his conduct seems pleasing and such as follow their own lusts?
47:18. Do they then only wait for the Hour that it should come on them of a sudden? But already have come some tokens thereof and when it (actually) is on them how can they benefit then by their admonition?
47:25. Those who turn back as apostates after Guidance was clearly shown to them the Evil One(Satan) has instigated them and

buoyed them up with false hopes.

47:26. This because they said to those who hate what Allah has revealed "We will obey you in part of (this) matter"; but Allah knows their (inner) secrets.

47:29. Or do those in whose hearts is a disease think that Allah will not bring to light all their rancour?

47:30. Had We(Allah) so willed We could have shown them up to thee and thou shouldst have known them by their marks: but surely thou wilt know them by the tone of their speech! And Allah knows All that ye do.

52:35. Were they created of nothing or were they themselves the creators?

52:36. Or did they create the heavens and the earth? Nay they have no firm belief.

52:37. Or are the Treasures of thy Lord with them or are they the managers (of affairs)?

52:38. Or have they a ladder by which they can (climb up to heaven and) listen (to its secrets)? Then let (such a) listener of theirs produce a manifest proof.

52:39. Or has He(Allah) only daughters and ye have sons?

52:40. Or is it that thou dost ask for a reward so that they are burdened with a load of debt?

52:41. Or that the Unseen is in their hands and they write it down?

52:42. Or do they intend a plot (against thee)? But those who defy Allah are themselves involved in a Plot!

52:43. Or have they a god other then Allah? exalted is Allah far above the things they associate with Him!

52:44. Were they to see a piece of the sky falling (on them) they would (only) say: "clouds gathered in heaps!"

52:45. So leave them alone until they encounter that Day of theirs wherein they shall (perforce) swoon (with terror)

52:46. The Day when their plotting will avail them nothing and no help shall be Given them.

52:47. And verily for those who do wrong there is another punishment besides this: but most of them understand not.

53:27. Those who believe not in the Hereafter name the angels with female names.

53:28. But they have no knowledge therein. They follow nothing but conjecture; and conjecture avails nothing against Truth.

53:29. Therefore shun those who turn away from Our Message and desire nothing but the life of this world.

78:1. Concerning what are they(unbelievers) disputing?

78:2. Concerning the Great News (Day of Judgement)

78:3. About which they cannot agree.

78:4. Verily they shall soon (come to) know!

78:5. Verily, verily they shall soon (come to) know!

83:29. Those in sin used to laugh at those who believed

83:30. And whenever they passed by them used to wink at each other (in mockery);
83:31. And when they returned to their own people they would return jesting;
83:32. And whenever they saw them they would say "Behold! these are the people truly astray!"
83:33. But they had not been sent as Keepers over them!
85:17. Has the story reached thee of the Forces
85:18. Of Pharaoh and the Thamud?
85:19. And yet the Unbelievers (persist) in rejecting (the Truth)!
85:20. But Allah doth encompass them from behind!
86:15. As for them they(unbelievers) are but plotting a scheme
86:16. And I(Allah) am planning a scheme
86:17. Therefore grant a delay to the unbelievers: Give respite to them gently (for a while).
92:8. But he who is a greedy miser and thinks himself self-sufficient.
92:9. And gives the lie to the Best
92:10. We will indeed make smooth for him the Path to Misery;
92:11. Nor will his wealth profit him when he falls headlong (into the Pit).

Reward and Punishment

Punishment and Reward Is Based on Belief and Deeds

You Are Responsible for Your Own Act

2:286. On no soul doth Allah place a burden greater than it can bear. It gets every good that it earns and it suffers every ill that it earns. (Pray): "Our Lord! condemn us not if we forget or fall into error; our Lord! Lay not on us a burden like that which Thou didst lay on those before us; Our Lord! lay not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear. Blot out our sins and grant us forgiveness. Have mercy on us. Thou art our Protector; help us against those who stand against faith.

7:180. The most beautiful names belong to Allah: so call on Him by them; but shun such men as use profanity in His names: for what they do they will soon be requited.

9:121. Nor could they spend anything (for the cause) small or great nor cut across a valley but the deed is inscribed to their credit; that Allah might requite their deed with the best (possible reward).

10:52. "At length will be said to the wrongdoers: "Taste ye the enduring punishment! Ye get but the recompense of what ye earned!' "

11:111. And of a surety to all will your Lord pay back (in full the recompense) of their deeds: for He knoweth well all that they do.

14:51. That Allah may requite each soul according to its deserts; and verily Allah is Swift in calling account.

16:112. Allah sets forth a parable: a city enjoying security and quiet abundantly supplied with sustenance from every place: yet was it ungrateful for the favours of Allah: so Allah made it taste of hunger and terror (in extremes) (closing in on it) like a garment (from every side) because of the (evil) which (its people) wrought.

16:111. One day every soul will come up struggling for itself and every soul will be recompensed (fully) for all its actions and none will be unjustly dealt with.

16:33. Do the (ungodly) wait until the angels come to them or there comes the Command of thy Lord (for their doom)? So did those who went before them. But Allah wronged them not: nay they

wronged their own souls.

16:34. But the evil results of their deeds overtook them and that very (Wrath) at which they had scoffed hemmed them in.

16:96. What is with you must vanish: what is with Allah will endure. And We will certainly bestow on those who patiently persevere their reward according to the best of their actions.

20:15. "Verily the Hour (Day of Judgment) is coming My (Allah's) design is to keep it hidden for every soul to receive its reward by the measure of its endeavour.

23:102. Then those whose balance (of good deeds) is heavy they will attain salvation:

23:103. But those whose balance is light will be those who have lost their souls; in Hell will they abide.

24:38. That Allah may reward them according to the best of their deeds and add even more for them out of His Grace: for Allah doth provide for those whom He will without measure.

27:90. And if any do evil their faces will be thrown headlong into the Fire: "Do ye receive a reward other than that which ye have earned by your deeds?"

36:54. Then on that Day not a soul will be wronged in the least and ye shall but be repaid the meeds of your past Deeds.

39:70. And to every soul will be paid in full (the fruit) of its deeds; and (Allah) knoweth best all that they do.

41:27. But We will certainly give the Unbelievers a taste of a severe Penalty and We will requite them for the worst of their deeds.

45:14. Tell those who believe to forgive those who do not look forward to the Days of Allah: it is for Him (Allah) to recompense (for good or ill) each People according to what they have earned.

45:15. If anyone does a righteous deed it enures to the benefit of his own soul; if he does evil it works against (His own soul). In the end will ye (all) be brought back to your Lord.

45:28. And thou wilt see every sect bowing the knee: every sect will be called to its Record: "This Day shall ye be recompensed for all that ye did!

45:29. "This Our Record speaks about you with truth: for We were wont to put on record all that ye did."

45:30. Then as to those who believed and did righteous deeds their Lord will admit them to His Mercy: that will be the Achievement for all to see.

45:31. But as to those who reject Allah (to them will be said): "Were not Our Signs rehearsed to you? But ye were arrogant and were a people given to sin!

45:32. "And when it was said that the promise of Allah was true and that the Hour there was no doubt about its (coming) ye (Unbelievers) used to say `We know not what is the Hour: we only think it is an idea and we have no firm assurance.'"

45:33. Then will appear to them the evil (fruits) of what they did and

they will be completely encircled by that which they used to mock at!

46:14. Such (the righteous) shall be Companions of the Garden dwelling Therein (for aye): a recompense for their (good) deeds.

46:19. And to all are (assigned) degrees according to the deeds which they (have done) and in order that (Allah) may recompense their deeds and no injustice be done to them.

52:16. (On the Day of Judgement it will be said to the disbelievers) "Burn ye therein (Hell-Fire): the same is it to you whether ye bear it with patience or not: Ye but receive the recompense of your (own) deeds."

53:31. Yea to Allah belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; so that He rewards those who do evil according to their deeds and He rewards those who do good with what is best.

98:7. Those who have faith and do righteous deeds they are the best of creatures.

98:8. Their reward is with Allah: Gardens of Eternity Beneath which rivers flow; They will dwell therein for ever; Allah well pleased with them and they with Him: all this for such as fear their Lord and Cherisher.

Punishment from Allah

Allah Warns before Destroying

17:15. Who receiveth guidance receiveth it for his own benefit: who goeth astray doth so to his own loss: no bearer of burdens can bear the burden of another: nor would We visit with Our Wrath until We had sent an apostle (to give warning).

17:16. When We decide to destroy a population We (first) send a definite order to those among them who are given the good things of this life and yet transgress; so that the word is proved true against them: then (it is) We destroy them utterly.

22:1. O mankind! fear your Lord! For the convulsion of the Hour (of Judgment) will be a thing terrible!

Boiling Fluid, As a Form of Punishment

6:70. Leave alone those who take their religion to be mere play and amusement and are deceived by the life of this world. But proclaim (to them) this (truth): that every soul delivers itself to ruin by its own acts: it will find for itself no protector or intercessor except Allah: if it offered every ransom (or reparation) none will be accepted: such is (the end of) those who deliver themselves to ruin by their own acts: they will have for drink (only) boiling water and for punishment one most grievous: for they persisted in rejecting Allah.

10:4. To Him (Allah) will be your return of all of you. The promise of Allah is true and sure. It is He Who beginneth the process of

Creation and repeateth it that He may reward with justice those who believe and work righteousness but those who reject Him will have nothing but draughts of boiling fluids and a Penalty grievous: because they did reject Him.
14:15. But they sought victory and decision (there and then) and frustration was the lot of every powerful obstinate transgressor.
14:16. In front of such a one is Hell and he is given for drink boiling foetid water.
14:17. In gulps will he sip it but never well he be near swallowing it down his throat: Death will come to him from every quarter yet will he not die: and in front of him will be a chastisement unrelenting.
22:19. These two antagonists dispute with each other about their Lord: but those who deny (their Lord) for them will be cut out a garment of Fire: over their heads will be poured out boiling water.
22:20. With it will be scalded what is within their bodies as well as (their) skins.
37:67. Then on top of that they will be given a mixture made of boiling water.
38:57. Yea such! Then shall they taste it a boiling fluid and a fluid dark murky intensely cold!
38:58. And other Penalties of a similar kind to match them!
40:70. Those who reject the Book and the (revelations) with which We sent Our apostles: But soon shall they know
40:71. When the yokes (shall be) round their necks and the chains; they shall be dragged along
40:72. In the boiling foetid fluid then in the Fire shall they be burned;
44:43. Verily the tree of Zaqqum
44:44. Will be the food of the Sinful
44:45. Like molten brass; it will boil in their insides
44:46. Like the boiling of scalding water.
47:15. (Here is) a Parable of the Garden which the righteous are promised: in it are rivers of water incorruptible: rivers of milk of which the taste never changes; rivers of wine a joy to those who drink; and rivers of honey pure and clear. In it there are for them all kinds of fruits and Grace from their Lord. (Can those in such Bliss) be compared to such as shall dwell for ever in the Fire and be given to drink boiling water so that it cuts up their bowels (to pieces)?
44:43. Verily the tree of Zaqqum
44:44. Will be the food of the Sinful
44:45. Like molten brass; it will boil in their insides
44:46. Like the boiling of scalding water.
44:47. (A voice will cry:) "Seize ye him and drag him into the midst of the Blazing Fire!
44:48. "Then pour over his head the Penalty of Boiling Water;

44:49. "Taste thou (this)! Truly wast thou Mighty full of honour!
55:43. This is the Hell which the Sinners deny.
55:44. In its midst and in the midst of boiling hot water will they wander round!
56:41. The Companions of the Left Hand-what will be the Companions of the Left Hand?
56:42. (They will be) in the midst of a fierce Blast of Fire and in Boiling Water
56:52. "Ye will surely taste of the Tree of Zaqqum.
56:53. "Then will ye fill your insides therewith
56:54. "And drink Boiling Water on top of it:
56:55. "Indeed ye shall drink like diseased camels raging with thirst!
56:56. Such will be their entertainment on the Day of Requital!
56:92. And if he be of those who treat (truth) as Falsehood who go wrong
56:93. For him is Entertainment with Boiling Water.
78:24. Nothing cool shall they tastes therein nor any drink
78:25. Save a boiling fluid and a fluid dark murky intensely cold
88:1. Has the story reached thee of the Overwhelming (Event)?
88:2. Some faces that Day will be humiliated
88:3. Labouring (hard) weary
88:4. The while they enter the Blazing Fire
88:5. The while they are given to drink of a boiling hot spring.

Hell Fire, As a Form of Punishment

2:23. And if ye (Unbelievers) are in doubt as to what We (Allah) have revealed from time to time to Our servant (Muhammad) then produce a Surah like thereunto (in the Qur'an) ; and call your witnesses or helpers (if there are any) besides Allah if your (doubts) are true.
2:24. But if ye cannot and of a surety ye cannot then fear the fire whose fuel is Men and Stones which is prepared for those who reject Faith.
2:39. "But those who reject Faith and belie Our Signs they shall be Companions of the Fire; they shall abide therein."
2:81. Nay those who seek gain in Evil and are girt round by their sins they are Companions of the Fire therein shall they abide (for ever).
2:126. And remember Abraham said: "My Lord make this a City of Peace and feed its people with fruits such of them as believe in Allah and the Last Day." He said: "(Yea) and such as reject faith for a while will I grant them their pleasure but will soon drive them to the torment of fire an evil destination (indeed)!"
2:257. Allah is the Protector of those who have faith: from the depths of darkness He will lead them forth into light. Of those who reject faith the patrons are the Evil Ones: from light they will lead them forth into the depths of darkness. They will be com-

panions of the fire to dwell therein (for ever).

3:10. Those who reject faith neither their possessions nor their (numerous) progeny will avail them aught against Allah: they are themselves but fuel for the fire.

3:131. Fear the fire which is prepared for those who reject faith.

3:151. Soon shall We cast terror into the hearts of the unbelievers for that they joined companions with Allah for which He had sent no authority: their abode will be the fire; and evil is the home of the wrong- doers!.

3:181. Allah hath heard the taunt of those who say: "Truly Allah is indigent and we are rich!." We shall certainly record their word and (their act) of slaying the Prophets in defiance of right and We shall say: "Taste ye the penalty of the Scorching Fire!.

3:182. "This is because of the (unrighteous deeds) which your hands sent on before ye: for Allah never harms those who serve Him."

3:197. Little is it for enjoyment; their (Unbelievers) ultimate abode is Hell: what an evil bed (to lie on)!.

4:14. But those who disobey Allah and His Apostle and transgress His limits will be admitted to a fire to abide therein: and they shall have a humiliating punishment.

4:56. Those who reject Our Signs We shall soon cast into the fire: as often as their skins are roasted through We shall change them for fresh skins that they may taste the penalty: for Allah is Exalted in Power Wise.

4:115. If anyone contends with the Apostle even after guidance has been plainly conveyed to him and follows a path other than that becoming to men of faith We shall leave him in the path he has chosen and land him in Hell what an evil refuge?.

4:121. They (Satan's dupes) will have their dwelling in hell and from it they will find no way of escape.

4:168. Those who reject faith and do wrong Allah will not forgive them nor guide them to any way.

4:169. Except the way of Hell to dwell therein for ever: and this to Allah is easy.

5:10. Those who reject faith and deny our signs will be companions of hell- fire.

5:36. As to those who reject faith if they had everything on earth and twice repeated to give as ransom for the penalty of the Day of Judgment it would never be accepted of them. Theirs would be a grievous penalty.

5:37. Their wish will be to get out of the fire but never will they get out therefrom: their penalty will be one that endures.

5:86. But those who reject faith and belie our Signs they shall be companions of hell-fire.

6:27. If thou (O Muhammad) couldst but see when they (Unbelievers) are confronted with the fire! They will say: "Would that we were but sent back! then would we not reject the Signs of our

Lord but would be amongst those who believe!.
8:14. Thus (will it be said): "Taste ye then of the (punishment): for those who resist Allah is the penalty of the fire."
8:50. If thou couldst see when the angels take the souls of the unbelievers (at death) (how) they smite their faces and their backs (saying): "Taste the penalty of the blazing fire.
9:17. It is not for such as join gods with Allah to visit or maintain the mosques of Allah while they witness against their own souls to infidelity. The works of such bear no fruit: in fire shall they dwell.
9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.
9:35. On the day when heat will be produced out of that (wealth) in the fire of hell and with it will be branded their foreheads their flanks and their backs "this is the (treasure) which ye buried for yourselves: taste ye then the (treasures) ye buried!"
9:63. Know they not that for those who oppose Allah and His apostle is the fire of Hell? wherein they shall dwell. That is the supreme disgrace.
9:68. Allah hath promised the Hypocrites men and women and the rejecters of faith the fire of hell: therein shall they dwell: sufficient is it for them: for them is the curse of Allah and an enduring punishment
9:113. It is not fitting for the prophet and those who believe that they should pray for forgiveness for pagans even though they be of kin after it is clear to them that they are companions of the Fire.
10:27. But those who have earned evil will have a reward of like evil: ignominy will cover their (faces): no defender will they have from (the wrath of) Allah: their faces will be covered as it were with pieces from the depth of the darkness of Night: they are Companions of the Fire: the will abide therein (for aye)!
11:98. He (Pharaoh) will go before his people on the Day of Judgment and lead them into the Fire (as cattle are led to water): but woeful indeed will be this leading (and) the place led to!
11:99. And they (Pharaoh and his people) are followed by a curse in this (life) and on the Day of Judgment: and woeful is the gift which shall be given (unto them)!
11:106. Those who are wretched shall be in the Fire: there will be for them therein (nothing but) the heaving of sighs and sobs:
13:5. If thou dost marvel (at their want of faith) strange is their saying: "When we (Unbelievers) are (actually) dust shall we indeed then be in a creation renewed?" They are those who deny their Lord! They are those round whose necks will be yokes (of servitude): they will be Companions of the Fire who dwell therein

(for aye)!

13:35. The parable of the Garden which the righteous are promised! beneath if flow rivers: perpetual is the enjoyment thereof and the shade therein: such is the End of the Righteous; and the End of Unbelievers is the Fire.

14:49. And thou wilt see the Sinners that day bound together in fetters

14:50. Their garments of liquid pitch and their faces covered with Fire;

14:51. That Allah may requite each soul according to its deserts; and verily Allah is Swift in calling account.

16:28. "(Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of wrong-doing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) `We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;

16:29. "So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein. Thus evil indeed is the abode of the arrogant."

16:62. They (Unbelievers) attribute to Allah what they hate (for themselves) and their tongues assert the falsehood that all good things are for themselves: without doubt for them is the fire and they will be the first to be hastened on into it!

17:97. It is he whom Allah guides that is on true guidance; but he whom He leaves astray for such wilt thou find no protector besides Him. On the Day of Judgment We shall gather them together prone on their faces blind dumb and deaf: their abode will be Hell: every time it shows abatement We shall increase for them the fierceness of the Fire.

18:29. (O Muhammad) Say "The Truth is from your Lord": let him who will believe and let him who will reject (it): for the wrong-doers We have prepared a Fire whose (smoke and flames) like the wall and roof of a tent will hem them in: if they implore relief they will be granted water like melted brass that will scald their faces. How dreadful the drink! How uncomfortable a couch to recline on!

18:53. And the Sinful shall see the Fire and apprehend that they have to all therein; no means will they find to turn away therefrom.

21:39. If only the Unbelievers knew (the time) when they will not be able to ward off the Fire from their faces nor yet from their backs and (when) no help can reach them!

21:40. Nay it may come to them all of a sudden and confound them: no power will they have then to avert it nor will they (then) get respite.

21:98. Verily ye (Unbelievers) and the (false) gods that ye worship besides Allah are (but) fuel for Hell! To it will ye (surely) come!

21:99. If these had been gods they would not have got there! But each one will abide therein.

21:100. There sobbing will be their lot nor will they there hear (aught else).

22:8. Yet there is among men such a one as disputes about Allah with-

out knowledge without guidance and without a Book of Enlightenment
22:9. (Disdainfully) bending his side in order to (lead men) astray from the Path of Allah; for him there is disgrace in this life and on the Day of Judgment we shall make him taste the Penalty of burning (Fire).
22:10. (It will be said): "This is because of the deeds which thy hands sent forth for verily Allah is not unjust to His servants.
22:51. "But those who strive against Our Signs to frustrate them they will be Companions of the Fire."
23:104. The Fire will burn their (Unbelievers) faces and they will therein grin with their lips displaced.
24:57. Never think thou that the Unbelievers are going to frustrate (Allah's Plan) on earth: their abode is the Fire and it is indeed an evil refuge!
25:11. Nay they (unbelievers) deny the Hour (of the Judgment to come): but We have prepared a Blazing Fire for such as deny the Hour:
25:12. When it sees them from a place far off they will hear its fury and its raging sigh.
25:13. And when they(unbelievers) are cast bound together into a constricted place therein they will plead for destruction there and then!
25:14. "This day plead not for a single destruction: plead for destruction oft-repeated!"
26:91. "And to those straying in Evil the Fire will be placed in full view;
26:92. "And it shall be said to them: `Where are the (gods) ye worshipped
26:93. " `Besides Allah? Can they help you or help themselves?'
26:94. "Then they will be thrown headlong into the (Fire) they and those straying in Evil
26:95. "And the whole hosts of Iblis together.
27:90. And if any do evil their faces will be thrown headlong into the Fire: "Do ye receive a reward other than that which ye have earned by your deeds?"
29:25. And He said: "For you ye (unbelievers) have taken (for worship) idols besides Allah out of mutual love and regard between yourselves in this life; but on the Day of Judgement ye shall disown each other and curse each other: and your abode will be the Fire and ye shall have none to help.
31:21. When they (Unbelievers) are told to follow the (revelation) that Allah has sent down they say: "Nay we shall follow the ways that we found our fathers (following)." What! even if it is Satan beckoning them to the Penalty of the (Blazing) Fire!
32:20. As to those who are rebellious and wicked their abode will be the Fire: every time they wish to get away therefrom they will

be forced thereinto and it will be said to them: "taste ye the Penalty of the Fire the which ye were wont to reject as false.

33:64. Verily Allah has cursed the Unbelievers and prepared for them a Blazing Fire

33:65. To dwell therein forever: no protector will they find nor helper.

33:66. The Day that their faces will be turned upside down in the Fire they will say: "Woe to us! would that we had obeyed Allah and obeyed the Apostle!"

33:67. And they would say: "Our Lord! we obeyed our chiefs and our great ones and they misled us as to the (right) path.

33:68. "Our Lord! give them Double Penalty and curse them with a very great Curse!"

34:40. One day He (Allah) will gather them all together and say to the angels "Was it you (Angeles) that these men (unbelievers) used to worship?"

34:41. They will say "Glory to thee! Our (tie) is with thee as Protector not with them. Nay but they worshipped the Jinns: most of them believed in them."

34:42. So on that day no power shall they have over each other for profit or harm: and We shall say to the wrong-doers "Taste ye the penalty of the Fire the which ye were wont to deny!"

35:36. But those who reject (Allah) for them will be the Fire of Hell: no term shall be determined for them so they should die nor shall its Penalty be lightened for them: thus do We reward every ungrateful one!

35:37. Therein will they cry aloud (for assistance): "Our Lord! bring us out: we shall work righteousness not the (deeds) we used to do!" Did we not give you long enough life so that he that would should receive admonition? And (moreover) the warner came to you. So taste ye (the fruit of your deeds): for the Wrongdoers there is no helper."

36:63. "This is the Hell of which ye (Unbelievers) were (repeatedly) warned!

36:64. "Embrace ye the (Fire) this Day for that ye (persistently) rejected (Truth)."

37:21. (A voice will say) "This is the Day of Sorting Out whose truth ye (once) denied!"

37:22. -Bring ye up" it shall be said "The wrongdoers and their wives and the things they worshipped

37:23. "Besides Allah and lead them to the Way to the (Fierce) Fire!

37:68. Then shall their return be to the (Blazing) Fire.

38:27. Not without purpose did We create heaven and earth and all between! That were the thought of Unbelievers! But woe to the Unbelievers because of the Fire (of Hell)!

38:55. Yea such! But for the wrongdoers will be an evil place of (final) Return!

38:56. Hell! They will burn therein an evil bed (indeed to lie on)!

38:59. Here is a troop rushing headlong with you (the transgressors)! No welcome for them! Truly they shall burn in the Fire!
38:64. Truly that is just and fitting the mutual recriminations of the People of the Fire!
39:8. When some trouble toucheth man he crieth unto his Lord turning to Him in repentance: but when He bestoweth a favour upon him as from Himself (man) doth forget what he cried and prayed for before and he doth set up rivals unto Allah thus misleading others from Allah's Path. (O Muhammad) Say "Enjoy thy blasphemy for a little while: verily thou art (one) of the Companions of the Fire!"
39:16. They shall have layers of fire above them and layers (of fire) below them: with this doth Allah warn off His servants: "O my servants! Then fear ye Me!"
40:6. Thus was the Decree of thy Lord proved true against the Unbelievers; that truly they are Companions of Fire!
40:46. In front of the Fire will they (Pharaoh and his People) be brought morning and evening: and (the Sentence will be) on the Day that Judgment will be established: "Cast ye the People of Pharaoh into the severest Penalty!"
40:47. Behold they (Unbelievers) will dispute with each other in the Fire! The weak ones (who followed) will say to those who had been arrogant "We but followed you: can ye then take (on yourselves) from us some share of the Fire?"
40:48. Those who had been arrogant will say: "We are all in this (Fire)! Truly Allah has judged between (His) Servants!"
40:49. Those in the Fire will say to the Keepers of Hell: "Pray to your Lord to lighten us the Penalty for a Day (at least)!"
40:50. They will say: "Did there not come to you your apostles with Clear Signs?" They will say "Yes." They will reply "Then pray (as ye like) but the Prayer of those without Faith is nothing but (futile wandering) in (mazes of) error!"
41:19. On the Day that the enemies of Allah will be gathered together to the Fire they will be marched in ranks.
41:27. But We will certainly give the Unbelievers a taste of a severe Penalty and We will requite them for the worst of their deeds.
41:28. Such is the requital of the enemies of Allah the Fire: therein will be for them the Eternal Home: a (fit) requital for that they were wont to reject Our Signs.
44:47. (A voice will cry:) "Seize ye him (Unbelievers) and drag him into the midst of the Blazing Fire!
45:34. It will also be said: "This Day We will forget you as ye forgot the meeting of this Day of yours! And your abode is the Fire and no helpers have ye!
45:35. "This because ye used to take the Signs of Allah in jest and the life of the world deceived you." (From) the Day therefore they shall not be taken out thence nor shall they be received into

Grace.

46:20. And on the Day that the Unbelievers will be placed before the Fire (it will be said to them): "Ye received your good things in the life of the world and ye took your pleasure out of them: but today shall ye be recompensed with a Penalty of humiliation: for that ye were arrogant on earth without just cause and that ye (ever) transgressed."

46:34. And on the Day that the Unbelievers will be placed before the Fire (they will be asked) "Is this not the Truth? " They will say "Yea by our Lord!" (One will say:) "Then taste ye the Penalty for that ye were wont to deny (Truth)!"

46:35. Therefore patiently persevere as did (all) apostles of inflexible purpose; and be in no haste about the (Unbelievers). On the Day that they see the (Punishment) promised them (it will be) as if they had not tarried more than an hour in a single day. (Thine but) to proclaim the Message: but shall any be destroyed except those who transgress.

47:12. Verily Allah will admit those who believe and do righteous deeds to Gardens beneath which rivers flow; while those who reject Allah will enjoy (this world) and eat as cattle eat; and the Fire will be their abode.

48:13. And if any believe not in Allah and His Apostle We have prepared for those who reject Allah a Blazing Fire!

50:29. "The Word changes not before Me and I do not the least injustice to My Servants."

51:11. Those who (flounder) heedless in a flood of confusion:

51:12. They ask "when will be the Day of Judgment and Justice?"

51:13. (It will be) a Day when they will be tried (and tested) over the Fire!

51:14. "Taste ye your trial! this is what ye used to ask to be hastened!"

52:13. That Day shall they be thrust down to the Fire of Hell irresistibly.

52:14. "This" it will be said "is the Fire which ye were wont to deny!

52:15. "Is this then a fake or is it ye that do not see?

52:16. "Burn ye therein: the same is it to you whether ye bear it with patience or not: Ye but receive the recompense of your (own) deeds."

54:46. Nay the Hour (of Judgment) is the time promised them (for their full recompense): And that Hour will be Most grievous and most bitter.

54:47. Truly those in sin are the ones straying in mind and mad.

54:48. The day they will be dragged through the Fire on their faces (they will hear:) "Tastes ye the touch of Hell!"

55:35. On you will be sent (O ye evil ones twain!) a flame of fire (to burn) and a smoke (to choke): No defence will ye have:

56:42. (They will be) in the midst of a fierce Blast of Fire and in Boiling Water

56:43. And in the shades of Black Smoke:
56:92. And if he be of those who treat (truth) as Falsehood who go wrong
56:93. For him is Entertainment with Boiling Water.
56:94. And burning in Hell-Fire.
56:95. Verily this is the Very Truth and Certainty.
57:15. "This Day shall no ransom be accepted of you nor of those who rejected Allah. Your abode is the fire: That is the proper place to claim you: and an evil refuge it is !"
57:19. And those who believe in Allah and His apostles they are the Sincere (Lovers of truth) and the witnesses (who testify) in the eyes of their Lord: they shall have their Reward and their Light but those who reject Allah and deny Our Signs they are the Companions of Hell- Fire.
58:8. Turnest thou not thy sight towards those who were forbidden secret counsels yet revert to that which they were forbidden (to do)? And they (Unbelievers) hold secret counsels among themselves for iniquity and hostility and disobedience to the Apostle. And when they (Unbelievers) come to thee (O Muhammad) they salute thee not as Allah salutes thee (but in crooked ways): and they say to themselves "Why does not Allah punish us for our words?" Enough for them is Hell: in it will they burn and evil is that destination!
59:3. And had it not been that Allah has decreed banishment for them He would certainly have punished them in this world: and in the Hereafter they shall (certainly) have the Punishment of the Fire.
69:30. (The stern command will say): "Seize ye him (unbeliever) and bind ye him
69:31. "And burn ye him in the Blazing Fire.
70:10. And no friend will ask after a friend
70:11. Though they will be put in sight of each other the sinner's desire will be: would that he could redeem himself from the Penalty of that Day by (sacrificing) his children
70:12. His wife and his brother
70:13. His kindred who sheltered him.
70:14. And all, all that is on earth so it could deliver him:
70:15. By no means! For it would be the Fire of Hell!
70:16. Plucking out (his being) right to the skull!
73:12. With Us are Fetters (to bind them) and a Fire (to burn them)
73:13. And Food that chokes and a Penalty Grievous.
76:4. For the Rejecters We have prepared Chains Yokes and a Blazing Fire.
79:34. Therefore when there comes the great overwhelming (Event, Day of Judgement)
79:35. The Day when Man shall remember (all) that he strove for
79:36. And Half-Fire shall be placed in full view for (all) to see

79:37. Then for such as had transgressed all bounds
79:38. And had preferred the life of this world
79:39. The Abode will be Hell-Fire;
82:14. And the Wicked they will be in the Fire
82:15. Which they will enter on the Day of Judgment.
82:16. And they will not be Able to keep away therefrom.
83:15. Verily from (the Light of) their Lord that Day will they (unbeliever) be veiled.
83:16. Further they will enter the Fire of Hell.
84:10. But he who is given his Record behind his back
84:11. Soon will he cry for Perdition
84:12. And he will enter a Blazing Fire.
85:10. Those who persecute (or draw into temptation) the Believers men and women and do not turn in repentance will have the Penalty of Hell: they will have the Penalty of the Burning Fire.
87:10. The admonition will be received by those who fear (Allah):
87:11. But it will be avoided by those most unfortunate ones.
87:12. Who will enter the Great Fire
87:13. In which they will then neither die nor live.
92:14. Therefore do I (Muhammad) warn you of a Fire blazing fiercely;
92:15. None shall reach it but those most unfortunate ones
92:16. Who give the lie to Truth and turn their backs.
92:17. But those most devoted to Allah shall be removed far from it
101:8. But he whose balance (of good deeds) will be (found) light
101:9. Will have his home in a (bottomless) pit.
101:10. And what will explain to thee what this is?
101:11. (It is) a Fire Blazing fiercely.

Unbelievers/Wrongdoers Will Be Punished on the Judgement Day

2:85. After this it is ye the same people who slay among yourselves and banish a party of you from their homes; assist (their enemies) against them in guilt and rancour; and if they come to you as captives ye ransom them though it was not lawful for you to banish them. Then is it only a part of the Book that ye believe in and do ye reject the rest? But what is the reward for those among you who behave like this but disgrace in this life? and on the Day of Judgment they shall be consigned to the most grievous penalty. For Allah is not unmindful of what ye do.
3:106. On the day when some faces will be (lit up with) white and some faces will be (in the gloom of) black; to those whose faces will be black (will be said): "Did ye reject faith after accepting it? Taste then the penalty for rejecting faith.
3:180. And let not those who covetously withhold of the gifts which Allah hath given them of His Grace think that it is good for them: nay it will be the worse for them: soon shall the things which they covetously withheld be tied to their necks like a

twisted collar on the Day of Judgment. To Allah belongs the heritage of the heavens and the earth; and Allah is well acquainted with all that ye do.

4:42. On that day those who reject faith and disobey the Apostle will wish that the earth were made one with them: but never will they hide a single fact from Allah!.

7:50. The companions of the fire will call to the companions of the garden; "pour down to us water or anything that Allah doth provide for your sustenance." They will say: "Both these things hath Allah forbidden to those who rejected Him.

18:100. And We shall present Hell that day for Unbelievers to see all spread out

20:124. "But whosoever turns away from My (Allah's) Message verily for him is a life narrowed down and We shall raise him up blind on the Day of Judgment."

21:9. In the end We (Allah) fulfilled to them Our promise and We saved them and those whom We pleased but We destroyed those who transgressed beyond bounds.

22:45. How many populations have We (Allah) destroyed which were given to wrong- doing! They tumbled down on their roofs. And how many wells are lying idle and neglected and castles lofty and well-built!

22:46. Do they not travel through the land so that their hearts (and mind) may thus learn wisdom and their ears may thus learn to hear? Truly it is not their eyes that are blind but their hearts which are in their breasts.

22:47. Yet they (unbelievers) ask thee(O Muhammad) to hasten on the Punishment! But Allah will not fail in His promise. Verily a day in the sight of thy Lord is like a thousand years of your reckoning.

22:48. And to how many populations did I (Allah) give respite which were given to wrong-doing? In the end I punished them. To Me is the destination (of all).

25:23. And We shall turn to whatever deeds they did (in this life) and We shall make such deeds as floating dust scattered about.

25:26. That Day the dominion as of right and truth shall be (wholly) for (Allah) Most Merciful: it will be a day of dire difficulty for the Misbelievers.

25:27. The Day that the wrongdoer will bite at his hands He will say "Oh! would that I had taken a (straight) path with the Apostle!

25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment

25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgment will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy

25:70. Unless he repents believes and works righteous deeds for Allah will change the evil of such persons into good and Allah is Oft-

Forgiving Most Merciful

29:13. They (unbeliever) will bear their own burdens and (other) burdens along with their own and on the Day of Judgement they will be called to account for their falsehoods.

29:55. On the Day that the Punishment shall cover them (unbeliever) from above them and from below them and (a Voice) shall say: "Taste ye (the fruits) of your deeds!"

30:12. On the Day that the Hour will be established the guilty will be struck dumb with despair.

30:43. But set thou thy face to the right Religion before there come from Allah the Day which there is no chance of averting: on that Day shall men be divided (in two).

30:44. Those who reject Faith will suffer from that rejection: and those who work righteousness will spread their couch (of repose) for themselves (in heaven):

32:14. "Taste ye (unbeliever) then for ye forgot the meeting of this day of yours and We too will forget you taste ye the Penalty of Eternity for your (evil) deeds!"

36:59. And O ye in sin! get ye apart this Day!

36:60. "Did I (Allah) not enjoin on you O ye children of Adam that ye should not worship Satan; for that he was to you an enemy avowed?

36:61. "And that ye should worship Me (for that) this was the Straight Way?

36:62. "But he (Satan)did lead astray a great multitude of you. Did ye not then understand?

36:63. "This is the Hell of which ye were (repeatedly) warned!

36:64. "Embrace ye the (Fire) this Day for that ye (persistently) rejected (Truth)."

36:65. That Day shall We set a seal on their mouths. But their hands will speak to Us and their feet bear witness to all that they did.

36:66. If it had been Our Will We could surely have blotted out their eyes; then should they have run about groping for the Path but how could they have seen?

36:67. And if it had been Our Will We could have transformed them (to remain) in their places: then should they have been unable to move about nor could they have returned (after error).

36:68. If We grant long life to any We cause him to be reversed in nature: will they not then understand?

36:74. Yet they (unbeliever) take (for worship) gods other than Allah (hoping) that they might be helped!

36:75. They have not the power to help them: but they will be brought up (before Our Judgment-Seat) as a troop (to be condemned).

37:38. Ye (unbelievers) shall indeed taste of the Grievous Penalty

37:39. But it will be no more than the retribution of (the Evil) that ye have wrought

37:62. Is that (the paradise) the better entertainment or the Tree of

Zaqqum?

37:63. For We (Allah) have truly made it (as) a trial for the wrongdoers.

37:64. For it is a tree that springs out of the bottom of Hell Fire:

37:66. Truly they will eat thereof and fill their bellies therewith.

39:24. Is then one who has to fear the brunt of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement (and receive it) on his face (like one guarded therefrom)? It will be said to the wrongdoers: "Taste ye (the fruits of) what ye earned!"

39:25. Those before them (people before Islam also) rejected (revelation) and so the Punishment came to them from directions they did not perceive.

39:26. So Allah gave them a taste of humiliation in the present life but greater is the Punishment of the Hereafter if they only knew!

39:47. Even if the wrongdoers had all that there is on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom from the pain of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement: but something will confront them from Allah which they could never have counted upon!

39:60. On the Day of Judgement wilt thou see those who told lies against Allah; their faces will be turned black; is there not in Hell an abode for the Haughty?

39:71. The Unbelievers will be led to Hell in crowds; until when they arrive there its gates will be opened and its Keepers will say "Did not apostles come to you from among yourselves rehearsing to you the Signs of your Lord and warning you of the meeting of this Day of yours?" The answer will be: "True: but the Decree of Punishment has been proved true against the Unbelievers!"

39:72. (To them) will be said: "Enter ye the gates of Hell to dwell therein: and evil is (this) abode of the arrogant!"

43:65. But sects from among themselves fell into disagreement: then woe to the wrongdoers from the Penalty of a Grievous Day!

45:33. Then will appear to them the evil (fruits) of what they (Unbelievers) did and they will be completely encircled by that which they used to mock at!

46:35. Therefore (O Muhammad) patiently persevere as did (all) apostles of inflexible purpose; and be in no haste about the (Unbelievers). On the Day that they see the (Punishment) promised them (it will be) as if they had not tarried more than an hour in a single day. (Thine but) to proclaim the Message: but shall any be destroyed except those who transgress.

50:22. (It will be said:) "Thou wast heedless of this; now have We removed thy veil and sharp is thy sight this Day!"

50:23. And his companion will say: "Here is (his record) ready with me!"

50:24. (The sentence will be:) "Throw, throw into Hell every contuma-

cious Rejecter (of Allah)!
50:25. "Who forbade what was good transgressed all bounds cast doubts and suspicions;
50:26. "Who set up another god besides Allah: throw him into a severe Penalty."
51:59. For the wrongdoers their portion is like unto the portion of their fellows (of earlier generations): then let them not ask Me to hasten (that portion)!
51:60. Woe then to the Unbelievers on account of that day of theirs which they have been promised.
54:6. Therefore (O Prophet) turn away from them (unbeliever). The day that the Caller will call (them) to a terrible affair.
55:41. (For) the sinners will be known by their Marks: and they will be seized by their forelocks and their feet.
55:43. This is the Hell which the Sinners deny.
55:44. In its midst and in the midst of boiling hot water will they wander round!
56:42. (They will be) in the midst of a fierce Blast of Fire and in Boiling Water
56:43. And in the shades of Black Smoke:
56:44. Nothing (will there be) to refresh nor to please:
56:45. For that they were wont to be indulged before that in wealth (and luxury).
56:46. And persisted obstinately in wickedness supreme!
56:47. And they used to say "what! when we die and become dust and bones shall we then indeed be raised up again?
56:48. "(We) and our fathers of old?"
56:49. (Muhammad) Say: "Yea those of old and those of later times
56:50. "All will certainly be gathered together for the meeting appointed for a Day Well-known.
56:51. "Then will ye truly o ye that go wrong and treat (Truth) as Falsehood!
56:52. "Ye will surely taste of the Tree of Zaqqum.
56:53. "Then will ye fill your insides therewith
56:54. "And drink Boiling Water on top of it:
56:55. "Indeed ye shall drink like diseased camels raging with thirst!
56:56. Such will be their entertainment on the Day of Requital!
57:13. One day will the Hypocrites men and women say to the Believers: "Wait for us! let us borrow (a light) from your Light!" It will be said: "turn ye back to your rear! then seek a light (where ye can)!" So a wall will be put up betwixt them with a gate therein. Within it will be Mercy throughout and without it all alongside will be (wrath and) Punishment!
57:14. (Those without) will call out "were we not with you?" (The others) will reply "True! but ye led yourselves into temptation; ye looked forward (to our ruin); ye doubted (Allah's promise); and (your false) desires deceived you; until there issued the

Command of Allah. And the Deceiver deceived you in respect of Allah.

58:14. Turnest thou not thy attention to those who turn (in friendship) to such as have the Wrath of Allah upon them? They are neither of you nor of them and they swear to falsehood knowingly.

58:15. Allah has prepared for them a severe Penalty: evil indeed are their deeds.

64:10. But those who reject Faith and treat Our Signs as falsehoods they will be Companions of the Fire to dwell therein for aye: and evil is that Goal.

66:7. (They will say) "O ye Unbelievers! make no excuses this day! Ye are being but requited for all that ye did!"

69:25. And he that will be given his Record in his left hand will say: "Ah! would that my record had not been given to me!

69:26. "And that I had never realized how my account (stood)!

69:27. "Ah! would that (Death) had made an end of me!

69:28. "Of no profit to me has been my wealth!

69:29. "My power has perished from me!"...

69:30. (The stern command will say): "Seize ye him and bind ye him

69:31. "And burn ye him in the Blazing Fire.

69:32. "Further make him march in a chain whereof the length is seventy cubits!

69:33. "This was he (unbeliever) that would not believe in Allah Most High

69:34. "And would not encourage the feeding of the indigent!

69:35. "So no friend hath he here this Day.

69:36. "Nor hath he any food except the corruption from the washing of wounds

69:37. "Which none do eat but those in sin."

70:42. So leave them to plunge in vain talk and play about until they encounter that Day of theirs which they have been promised!

70:43. The Day whereon they (Unbelievers) will issue from their sepulchres in sudden hast as if they were rushing to a goal-post (fixed for them)

70:44. Their eyes lowered in dejection ignominy covering them (all over)! Such is the Day the which they are promised.

77:15. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!

77:16. Did We (Allah) not destroy the men of old (for their evil)?

77:17. So shall We (Allah) make later (generations) follow them.

77:18. Thus do We deal with men of sin.

77:19. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!

77:23. For We do determine (according to need); for We are the Best to determine (things)!

77:24. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!

77:25. Have We not made the earth (as a place) to draw together

77:26. The living and the dead

77:27. And made therein mountains standing firm lofty (in stature);

and provided for you water sweet (and wholesome)?
77:28. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:29. (It will be said:) "Depart ye to that which ye used to reject as false!
77:30. "Depart ye to a Shadow (of smoke ascending) in three columns
77:31. "(Which yields) no shade of coolness and is of no use against the fierce Blaze.
77:32. "Indeed it throws about sparks (huge) as Forts
77:33. "As if there were (a string of) yellow camels (marching swiftly)."
77:34. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:35. That will be a Day when they shall not be able to speak
77:36. Nor will it be open to them to put forth pleas.
77:37. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:38. That will be a Day of Sorting out! We shall Gather you together and those before (you)!
77:39. Now if ye have a trick (or plot) use it against Me!
77:40. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:45. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:46. (O ye Unjust!) Eat ye and enjoy yourselves (but) a little while for that ye are Sinners.
77:47. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of Truth!
77:48. And when it is said to them (Unbelievers) "Prostrate yourselves!" They do not so.
77:49. Ah woe that Day to the Rejecters of truth!
77:50. Then what Message after that will they believe in.
78:21. Truly Hell is as a place of ambush
78:22. For the transgressors a place of destination:
78:23. They will dwell therein for ages.
78:24. Nothing cool shall they tastes therein nor any drink
78:25. Save a boiling fluid and a fluid dark murky intensely cold
78:26. A fitting recompense (for them).
78:27. For that they used not to fear any account (for their deeds)
78:28. But they (impudently) treated Our Signs as false.
78:30. "So taste ye (the fruits of your deeds); for no increase shall We grant you except in Punishment."
83:10. Woe that Day to those that deny
83:11. Those that deny the Day of Judgment.
83:15. Verily from (the Light of) their Lord that Day will they be veiled.
83:36. Will not the Unbelievers have been paid back for what they did.
84:10. But he (unbeliever) who is given his Record behind his back
84:11. Soon will he cry for Perdition
84:12. And he will enter a Blazing Fire.
84:13. Truly did he go about among his people rejoicing!
84:14. Truly did he think that he would not have to return (to Us)!
88:1. Has the story reached thee of the Overwhelming (Event)?
88:2. Some faces that Day will be humiliated

88:3. Labouring (hard) weary
88:4. The while they (unbeliever) enter the Blazing Fire
88:5. The while they are given to drink of a boiling hot spring.
88:6. No food will there be for them but a bitter Dhari
88:7. Which will neither nourish nor satisfy hunger.
89:24. He (unbeliever) will say: "Ah! would that I had sent forth (Good Deeds) for (this) my (Future) Life."
89:25. For that Day His Chastisement will be such as none (else) can inflict
89:26. And His bonds will be such as none (other) can bind.

Punishment - Other Verses

2:90. Miserable is the price for which they have sold their souls in that they deny (the revelation) which Allah has sent down in insolent envy that Allah of His Grace should send it to any of His servants He pleases; thus have they drawn on themselves wrath upon wrath. And humiliating is the punishment of those who reject Faith.
2:114. And who is more unjust than he who forbids that in places for the worship of Allah Allah's name should be celebrated? Whose zeal is (in fact) to ruin them? It was not fitting that such should themselves enter them except in fear. For them there is nothing but disgrace in this world and in the world to come an exceeding torment.
3:4. Then those who reject Faith in the Signs of Allah will suffer the severest penalty and Allah is Exalted in Might Lord of Retribution.
3:11. (Unbeliever's plight will be) no better than that of the people of Pharaoh and their predecessors: they denied Our Signs and Allah called them to account for their sins. For Allah is strict in punishment.
3:12. (O Muhammad) Say to those who reject Faith: "Soon will ye be vanquished and gathered together to hell an evil bed indeed (to lie on)!.
3:21. As to those who deny the Signs of Allah and in defiance of right slay the Prophets and slay those who teach just dealing with mankind announce to them a grievous penalty.
3:56. "As to those who reject faith I will punish them with terrible agony in this world and in the Hereafter nor will they have anyone to help.
3:178. Let not the Unbelievers think that our respite to them is good for themselves: We grant them respite that they may grow in their iniquity: but they will have a shameful punishment.
4:18. Of no effect is the repentance of those who continue to do evil until death faces one of them and he says "Now have I repented indeed"; nor of those who die rejecting faith: for them have We prepared a punishment most grievous.

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.

4:115. If anyone contends with the Apostle even after guidance has been plainly conveyed to him and follows a path other than that becoming to men of faith We shall leave him in the path he has chosen and land him in Hell what an evil refuge?.

4:151. They are in truth (equally) unbelievers; and We have prepared for unbelievers a humiliating punishment.

6:30. If thou couldst but see when they are confronted with their Lord! He will say: "Is not this the truth?" They will say: "Yea by our Lord!" He will say: "Taste ye then the penalty because ye rejected faith."

7:41. For them there is hell as a couch (below) and folds and folds of covering above: such is Our requital of those who do wrong.

7:182. Those who reject Our signs We shall gradually visit with punishment in ways they perceive not.

7:183. Respite will I grant unto them: for My scheme is strong (and unfailing).

8:13. This because they contended against Allah and His apostle: if any contend against Allah and His apostle Allah is strict in punishment.

8:35. Their prayer at the house (of Allah) is nothing but whistling and clapping of hands: (its only answer can be) "taste ye the penalty because ye blasphemed."

8:36. The unbelievers spend their wealth to hinder (men) from the path of Allah and so will they continue to spend; but in the end they will have (only) regrets and sighs; at length they will be overcome: and the unbelievers will be gathered together to Hell.

8:37. In order that Allah may separate the impure from the pure put the impure one on another heap them together and cast them into hell. They will be the ones to have lost.

9:55. Let not their wealth nor their (following in) sons dazzle thee(O Muhammad) : in reality Allah's plan is to punish them (Unbelievers) with these things in this life and that their souls may perish in their (very) denial of Allah.

9:61. Among them are men who molest the Prophet and say "he is (all) ear." Say "he listens to what is best for you; he believes in Allah has faith in the believers and is a Mercy to those of you who believe": but those who molest the apostle will have a grievous penalty.

9:73. O Prophet! strive hard against the unbelievers and the Hypocrites and be firm against them. Their abode is hell an evil

refuge indeed.

10:7. Those who rest not their hope on their meeting with Us but are pleased and satisfied with the life of the present and those who heed not Our Signs

10:8. Their abode is the Fire because of the (evil) they earned.

10:13. Generations before you We (Allah) destroyed when they (Unbelievers) did wrong: their Apostles came to them with Clear Signs but they would not believe! Thus do We requite those who sin!

10:52. "At length will be said to the wrongdoers: "Taste ye the enduring punishment! Ye get but the recompense of what ye earned!' "

11:9. If We give man a taste of mercy from Ourselves and then withdraw it from him behold! he is in despair and (falls into) blasphemy.

11:102. Such is the chastisement of thy Lord when He chastises communities in the midst of their wrong: grievous indeed and severe is His chastisement.

13:18. For those who respond to their Lord are (all) good things. But those who respond not to Him even if they had all that is in the heavens and on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom. For them will the reckoning be terrible: their abode will be Hell what a bed of misery!

13:32. Mocked were (many) Apostles before thee(O Muhammad) : but I granted respite to the Unbelievers and finally I punished them; then how (terrible) was My requital!

13:34. For them is a Penalty in the life of this world but harder truly is the Penalty of the Hereafter; and defender have they none against Allah.

14:2. Of Allah to Whom do belong all things in the heavens and on earth! But alas for the Unbelievers for a terrible Penalty (their Unfaith will bring them)!

14:29. Into Hell? They (Unbelievers) will burn therein an evil place to stay in!

14:30. And they set up (idols) as equal to Allah to mislead (men) from the Path! Say: "Enjoy (your brief power)! But verily ye are making straightway for Hell!"

14:49. And thou wilt see the Sinners that day bound together in fetters

16:25. Let them bear on the Day of Judgment their own burdens in full and also (something) of the burdens of those without knowledge whom they misled. Alas how grievous the burdens they will bear!

16:26. Those before them did also plot (against Allah's Way): but Allah took their structures from their foundations and the roof fell down on them from above; and the Wrath seized them from directions they did not perceive.

16:27. Then on the Day of Judgment He will cover them with shame

and say: "Where are My `partners' concerning whom ye used to dispute (with the godly)?" Those endued with knowledge will say: "This Day indeed are the Unbelievers covered with Shame and Misery

16:28. "(Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of wrong-doing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) `We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;

16:29. "So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein. Thus evil indeed is the abode of the arrogant."

16:39. (They must be raised up) in order that He may manifest to them the truth of that wherein they differ and that the rejecters of Truth may realize that they had indeed (surrendered to) Falsehood.

16:45. Do then those who devise evil (plots) feel secure that Allah will not cause the earth to swallow them up or that the Wrath will not seize them from directions they little perceive?

16:46. Or that He may not call them to account in the midst of their goings to and fro without a chance of their frustrating Him?

16:47. Or that He may not call them to account by a process of slow wastage- -for thy Lord is indeed full of kindness and mercy.

16:63. By Allah We (also) sent (our apostles) to peoples before thee(O Muhammad) ; but Satan made (to the wicked) their own acts seem alluring: he is also their patron today but they shall have a most grievous Penalty.

16:84. One day We shall raise from all peoples a witness: then will no excuse be accepted from Unbelievers nor will they receive any favours.

16:85. When the wrongdoers (actually) see the Penalty then will it in no way be mitigated nor will they then receive respite.

16:86. When those who gave partners to Allah will see their "partners" they will say: "Our Lord! these are our `partners' those whom we used to invoke besides thee(Allah) ." But they will throw back their word at them (and say): "Indeed ye are liars!"

16:87. That day shall they (openly) show (their) submission to Allah; and all their inventions shall leave them in the lurch.

16:88. Those who reject Allah and hinder (men) from the path of Allah for them will We add Penalty to Penalty; for that they used to spread mischief.

16:106. Anyone who after accepting faith in Allah utters unbelief except under compulsion his heart remaining firm in faith but such as open their breast to unbelief on them is Wrath from Allah and theirs will be a dreadful Penalty.

16:109. Without doubt in the hereafter they (Unbelievers) will perish.

18:59. Such were the populations We destroyed when they committed iniquities; but We fixed an appointed time for their destruction.

18:100. And We shall present Hell that day for Unbelievers to see all spread out
18:101. (Unbelievers) whose eyes had been under a veil from Remembrance of Me and who had been unable even to hear.
18:102. Do the Unbelievers think that they can take my servants as protectors besides Me? Verily We have prepared Hell for the Unbelievers for (their) entertainment.
19:68. So by thy Lord without doubt We shall gather them together and (also) the Evil Ones (with them); then shall We bring them forth on their knees round about Hell;
19:69. Then shall We certainly drag out from every sect all those who were worst in obstinate rebellion against (Allah) Most Gracious.
19:70. And certainly We know best those who are most worthy of being burned therein.
19:71. Not one of you but will pass over it: this is with thy Lord a Decree which must be accomplished.
19:72. But We shall save those who guarded against evil and We shall leave the wrongdoers therein (humbled) to their knees.
19:86. And We shall drive the sinners to Hell like thirsty cattle driven down to water
20:74. Verily he who comes to his Lord as a sinner (at judgement) for him is Hell: therein shall he neither die nor live.
20:100. If any do turn away therefrom verily they will bear a burden on the Day of Judgement;
20:101. They (Unbelievers) will abide in this (state): and grievous will the burden be to them on that Day
20:124. "But whosoever turns away from My Message verily for him is a life narrowed down and We shall raise him up blind on the Day of Judgment."
20:127. And thus do We recompense him who transgresses beyond bounds and believes not in the Signs of his Lord: and the Penalty of the Hereafter is far more grievous and more enduring.
21:29. If any of them should say "I am a god besides Him" such a god We should reward with Hell: thus do We reward those who do wrong.
21:41. Mocked were (many) apostles before thee(O Muhammad) ; but their scoffers were hemmed in by the thing that they mocked.
22:25. As to those who have rejected (Allah) and would keep back (men) from the Way of Allah and from the Sacred Mosque which We have made (open) to (all) men equal is the dweller there and the visitor from the country and any whose purpose therein is profanity or wrong-doing them will We cause to taste of a most grievous Penalty.
22:55. Those who reject Faith will not cease to be in doubt concerning (Revelation) until the Hour (of Judgment) comes suddenly upon them or there comes to them the Penalty of a Day of

Disaster.

22:56. On that Day the Dominion will be that of Allah: He will judge between them: so those who believe and work righteous deeds will be in Gardens of Delight.

22:57. And for those who reject Faith and deny Our Signs there will be a humiliating Punishment.

23:103. But those whose balance is light will be those who have lost their souls; in Hell will they abide.

25:34. Those who will be gathered to Hell (prone) on their faces they will be in an evil plight and as to Path most astray.

25:68. Those who invoke not with Allah any other god nor slay such life as Allah has made sacred except for just cause not commit fornication and any that does this (not only) meets punishment

25:69. (But) the Penalty on the Day of Judgment will be doubled to him and he will dwell therein in ignominy

29:53. They ask thee (O Muhammad) to hasten on the Punishment (for them): had it not been for a term (of respite) appointed the Punishment would certainly have come to them: and it will certainly reach them of a sudden while they perceive not!

29:54. They ask thee to hasten on the Punishment but of a surety Hell will encompass the rejecters of Faith!

29:55. On the Day that the Punishment shall cover them from above them and from below them and (a Voice) shall say: "Taste ye (the fruits) of your deeds!"

31:6. But there are among men those who purchase idle tales without knowledge (or meaning) to mislead (men) from the Path of Allah and throw ridicule (on the Path): for such there will be a humiliating Penalty.

31:24. We grant them their pleasure for a little while: in the end shall We drive them to a chastisement unrelenting.

32:13. If We had so willed We could certainly have brought every soul its true guidance: but the Word from Me will come true. "I will fill Hell with Jinns and men all together (the Unbelievers and Wrong-dowers)."

32:14. "Taste ye then for ye forgot the meeting of this day (Day of Judgement) of yours and We too will forget you taste ye the Penalty of Eternity for your (evil) deeds!"

32:29. (O Muhammad) Say: "On the Day of Decision no profit will it be to Unbelievers if they (then) believe! Nor will they be granted a respite."

33:8. That (Allah) may question the (Custodians) of Truth concerning the Truth they (were charged with): and He has prepared for the Unbelievers a grievous Penalty.

33:60. Truly if the Hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease and those who stir up sedition in the City desist not We shall certainly stir thee up against them: then will they not be able to stay in it as thy neighbours for any length of time:

33:61. They shall have a curse on them: wherever they are found they shall be seized and slain (without mercy).
33:73. (With the result) that Allah has to punish the Hypocrites men and women and the Unbelievers men and women and Allah turns in Mercy to the Believers men and women: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.
34:33. Those who had been despised will say to the arrogant ones: "Nay! it was a plot (of yours) by day and by night. Behold! ye (constantly) ordered us to be ungrateful to Allah and to attribute equals to Him!" They will declare (their) repentance when they see the Penalty: We shall put yokes on the necks of the Unbelievers: it would only be a requital for their (ill) deeds.
34:51. If thou couldst but see when they will quake with terror: but then there will be no escape (for them) and they will be seized from a position (quite) near.
34:52. And they will say "We do believe (now) in the (truth)": but how could they receive (faith) from a position (so) far off
34:53. Seeing that they did reject faith (entirely) before and that they (continually) cast (slanders) on the Unseen from a position far off?
34:54. And between them and their desires is placed a barrier as was done in the past with their partisans: for they were indeed in suspicious (disquieting) doubt.
36:7. The Word is proved true against the greater part of them; for they do not believe.
36:8. We have put yokes round their necks right up to their chins so that their heads are forced up (and they cannot see).
36:9. And We have put a bar in front of them and a bar behind them and further We have covered them up; so that they cannot see.
36:10. The same is it to them (Unbelievers) whether thou (O Muhammad) admonish them or thou do not admonish them: they will not believe.
36:31. See they not how many generations before them We destroyed? Not to them will they return:
39:32. Who then doth more wrong than one who utters a lie concerning Allah and rejects the truth when it comes to him? Is there not in Hell an abode for blasphemers?
39:47. Even if the wrongdoers had all that there is on earth and as much more (in vain) would they offer it for ransom from the pain of the Penalty on the Day of Judgement: but something will confront them from Allah which they could never have counted upon!
39:71. The Unbelievers will be led to Hell in crowds; until when they arrive there its gates will be opened and its Keepers will say "Did not apostles come to you from among yourselves rehearsing to you the Signs of your Lord and warning you of the meeting of this Day of yours?" The answer will be: "True: but the

Decree of Punishment has been proved true against the Unbelievers!"

39:72. (To them) will be said: "Enter ye the gates of Hell to dwell therein: and evil is (this) abode of the arrogant!"

40:21. Do they not travel through the earth and see what was the End of those before them? They were even superior to them in strength and in the traces (they have left) in the land: but Allah did call them to account for their sins and none had they to defend them against Allah.

40:82. Do they not travel through the earth and see what was the end of those before them? They were more numerous than these and superior in strength and in the traces (they have left) in the land: yet all that they accomplished was of no profit to them.

40:83. For when their apostles came to them with Clear Signs they exulted in such knowledge (and skill) as they had; but that very (Wrath) at which they were wont to scoff hemmed them in.

40:84. But when they saw Our punishment they said: "We believe in Allah the One Allah and we reject the partners we used to join with Him."

40:85. But their professing the Faith when they (actually) saw Our Punishment was not going to profit them. (Such has been) Allah's way of dealing with His servants (from the most ancient times). And even thus did the rejecters of Allah perish (utterly).

41:29. And the Unbelievers will say: "Our Lord! show us those among Jinns and men who misled us: we shall crush them beneath our feet so that they become the vilest (before all)."

41:48. The (deities) they used to invoke aforetime will leave them in the lurch and they will perceive that they have no way of escape.

42:16. But those who dispute concerning Allah after He has been accepted futile is their dispute in the sight of their Lord: on them is Wrath and for them will be a Penalty Terrible.

42:21. What! have they partners (in godhead) who have established for them some religion without the permission of Allah? Had it not been for the Decree of Judgement the matter would have been decided between them (at once): but verily the wrongdoers will have a grievous Penalty.

42:26. And He (Allah) listens to those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and gives them increase of His Bounty: but for the Unbelievers there is a terrible Penalty.

42-44. For any whom Allah leaves astray there is no protector thereafter and thou wilt see the wrongdoers when in sight of the Penalty Say: "Is there any way (to effect) a return?

42:22. Thou wilt see the wrongdoers in fear on account of what they have earned and (the burden of) that must (necessarily) fall on them. But those who believe and work righteous deeds will be in the luxuriant meads of the Gardens: they shall have before

their Lord all that they wish for: that will indeed be the magnificent Bounty (of Allah).

42:45. And thou wilt see them brought forward to the (Penalty) in a humble frame of mind because of (their) disgrace (and) looking with a stealthy glance. And the Believers will say: "Those are indeed in loss who have given the perdition their own selves and those belonging to them on the Day of Judgement. Behold! truly the wrongdoers are in a lasting Penalty!"

42:46. And no protectors have they to help them other than Allah: and for any whom Allah leaves to stray there is no way (to the Goal).

43:36. If anyone withdraws himself from remembrance of (Allah) Most Gracious We appoint for him an evil one to be an intimate companion to him.

43:37. Such (evil ones) really hinder them from the Path but they think that they are being guided aright!

43:38. At length when (such a one) comes to Us he says (to his evil-companion): "Would that between me and thee were the distance of East and West!" Ah! Evil is the companion (indeed)!

43:39. When ye have done wrong it will avail you nothing that day that ye shall be partners in punishment!

43:74. The Sinners will be in the Punishment of Hell to dwell therein (for aye):

43:75. Nowise will the (punishment) be lightened for them and in despair will they be there overwhelmed.

43:76. Nowise shall We be unjust to them: but it is they who have been unjust themselves.

43:77. They will cry: "O Malik! would that thy Lord put and end to us!" He will say "Nay but ye shall abide!"

43:78. Verily We have brought the truth to you: but most of you have a hatred for Truth.

46:27. We destroyed aforetime populations round about you; and We have shown the Signs in various ways that they may turn (to Us).

46:28. Why then was no help forthcoming to them from those whom they worshipped as gods besides Allah as a means of access (to Allah)? Nay they left them in the lurch: but that was their Falsehood and their invention.

47:27. But how (will it be) when the angels take their souls at death and smite their faces and their backs?

47:28. This because they followed that which called forth the Wrath of Allah and they hated Allah's good pleasure; so He made their deeds of no effect.

58:16. They have made their oaths a screen (for their misdeeds): Thus they obstruct (men) from the Path of Allah: therefore shall they have a humiliating Penalty.

58:17. Of no profit whatever to them against Allah will be their riches nor their sons: They will be Companions of the Fire to dwell

therein (for aye)!

58:18. One day will Allah raise them all up (for Judgment): then will they swear to Him as they swear to you: and they think that they have something (to stand upon): No indeed! they are but liars!

58:19. The Evil One has got the better of them: So he has made them lose the remembrance of Allah. They are the Party of the Evil One. Truly it is the Party of the Evil One that will perish!

58:20. Those who resist Allah and His Apostle will be among those most humiliated.

67:6. For those who reject their Lord (and Cherisher) is the Penalty of Hell: and evil is (such) destination.

76:31. He will admit to His Mercy Whom He will; but the wrongdoers for them has He prepared a grievous Penalty.

Reward from Allah

Both Males and Females Shall Be Rewarded

3:195. And their Lord hath accepted of them and answered them: "Never will I suffer to be lost the work of any of you be he male or female: ye are members one of another; those who have left their homes or been driven out therefrom or suffered harm in My cause or fought or been slain verily I will blot out from them their iniquities and admit them into gardens with rivers flowing beneath; a reward from the presence of Allah and from His presence is the best of rewards."

4:124. If any do deeds of righteousness be they male or female and have faith they will enter heaven and not the least injustice will be done to them.

9:72. Allah hath promised to believers men and women gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein and beautiful mansions in gardens of everlasting bliss. But the greatest bliss in the Good Pleasure of Allah: that is the supreme felicity.

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We (Allah) give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

40:40. "He that works evil will not be requited but by the like thereof: and he that works a righteous deed whether man or woman

and is a believer such will enter the Garden (of Bliss): therein will they have abundance without measure.

48:5. That He (Allah) may admit the men and women who believe to Gardens beneath which rivers flow to dwell therein for aye and remove their ills from them; and that is in the sight of Allah the highest achievement (For man)

Family Members and Associates May Reunite in Paradise

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:23. Gardens of perpetual bliss: they shall enter there as well as the righteous among their fathers their spouses and their offspring: and angels shall enter unto them from every gate (with the salutation):

13:24. "Peace unto you for that ye persevered in patience! Now how excellent is the final Home!"

36:55. Verily the Companions of the Garden shall that Day have joy in all that they do;

36:56. They and their associates will be in groves of (cool) shade reclining on thrones (of dignity);

43:70. Enter ye (the Righteous) the Garden ye and your spouse in (beauty and) rejoicing.

Foremost in Faith will Be Foremost in the Garden of Bliss

56:10. And those Foremost (in Faith) will be Foremost (in the Hereafter).

Friends of Allah Have No Fear

10:62. Behold! verily on the friends of Allah there is no fear nor shall they grieve;

Multiple Reward for Good Deeds

34:37. It is not your wealth nor your sons that will bring you nearer to Us in degree: but only those who believe and work Righteousness these are the ones for whom there is a multiplied Reward for their deeds while secure they (reside) in the dwellings on high!

Reward According to Best of Action

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

29:7. Those who believe and work righteous deeds from them shall We blot out all evil (that may be) in them and We shall reward them according to the best of their deeds.

Reward According to the Best of Your Deeds

16:96. What is with you must vanish: what is with Allah will endure. And We will certainly bestow on those who patiently persevere their reward according to the best of their actions.

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

23:102. Then those whose balance (of good deeds) is heavy they will attain salvation:

24:38. That Allah may reward them according to the best of their deeds and add even more for them out of His Grace: for Allah doth provide for those whom He will without measure.

29:7. Those who believe and work righteous deeds from them shall We blot out all evil (that may be) in them and We shall reward them according to the best of their deeds.

39:35. So that Allah will turn off from them (even) the worst in their deeds and give them their reward according to the best of what they have done.

45:30. Then as to those who believed and did righteous deeds their Lord will admit them to His Mercy: that will be the Achievement for all to see.

46:16. Such are they (true believers) from whom We shall accept the best of their deeds and pass by their ill deeds: (they shall be) among the Companions of the Garden: a promise of truth which was made to them (in this life).

Reward for the Righteous

3:15. Say: shall I give you glad tidings of things far better than those? For the righteous are gardens in nearness to their Lord with rivers flowing beneath; therein is their eternal home; with companions pure (and holy) and the good pleasure of Allah. For in Allah's sight are (all) His servants.

3:16. (The servants of Allah are) those who say: "Our Lord! we have indeed believed: forgive us then our sins and save us from the agony of the fire."

3:17. Those who show patience firmness and self-control; who are true (in word and deed); who worship devoutly; who spend (in the way of Allah); and who pray for forgiveness in the early hours of the morning.

3:195. And their Lord hath accepted of them and answered them: "Never will I suffer to be lost the work of any of you be he male or female: ye are members one of another; those who have left their homes or been driven out therefrom or suffered harm in My cause or fought or been slain verily I will blot out from them their iniquities and admit them into gardens with rivers flowing beneath; a reward from the presence of Allah and from His

presence is the best of rewards."

3:198. On the other hand for those who fear their Lord are gardens with rivers flowing beneath therein are they to dwell (for ever) a gift from the presence of Allah and that which is in the presence of Allah is the best (bliss) for the righteous.

6:127. For them will be a Home of Peace in the presence of their Lord: He will be their Friend because they practiced (righteousness).

7:43. And We shall remove from their hearts any lurking sense of injury; beneath them will be rivers flowing; and they shall say: "Praise be to Allah Who hath guided us to this (felicity): never could we have found guidance had it not been for the guidance of Allah: indeed it was the truth that the apostles of our Lord brought unto us." And they Shall hear the cry: "Behold! the garden before you! Ye have been made its inheritors for your deeds (of righteousness)."

9:20. Those who believe and suffer exile and strive with might and main in Allah's cause with their goods and their persons have the highest rank in the sight of Allah: They are the people who will achieve (salvation).

9:21. Their Lord doth give them Glad tidings of a Mercy from Himself of His good pleasure and of gardens for them wherein are delights that endure.

9:22. They will dwell therein forever. Verily in Allah's presence is a reward the greatest (of all).

13:35. The parable of the Garden which the righteous are promised! beneath if flow rivers: perpetual is the enjoyment thereof and the shade therein: such is the End of the Righteous; and the End of Unbelievers is the Fire.

16:30. To the righteous (when) it is said "What is it that your Lord has revealed?" they say "All that is good." To those who do good there is good in this world and the Home of the Hereafter is even better. And excellent indeed is the Home of the righteous

16:31. Gardens of Eternity which they will enter: beneath them flow (pleasant) rivers: they will have therein all that they wish: thus doth Allah reward the righteous

16:32. (Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of purity saying (to them) "Peace be on you; enter ye the Garden because of the good which ye did (in the world)."

19:85. The day We shall gather the righteous to (Allah) Most Gracious like a band presented before a king for honors.

39:61. But Allah will deliver the righteous to their place of salvation: no evil shall touch them nor shall they grieve.

47:15. (Here is) a Parable of the Garden which the righteous are promised: in it are rivers of water incorruptible: rivers of milk of which the taste never changes; rivers of wine a joy to those who drink; and rivers of honey pure and clear. In it there are for them all kinds of fruits and Grace from their Lord. (Can

those in such Bliss) be compared to such as shall dwell for ever in the Fire and be given to drink boiling water so that it cuts up their bowels (to pieces)?

51:15. As to the Righteous they will be in the midst of Gardens and Springs

52:17. As to the Righteous they will be in Gardens and in Happiness

68:34. Verily for the righteous are Gardens of Delight in the Presence of their Lord.

77:41. As to the Righteous they shall be amidst (cool) shades and springs (of water).

Reward for Those Who Are Patient

11:11. Not so do those who show patience and constancy and work righteousness; for them is forgiveness (of sins) and a great reward.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:23. Gardens of perpetual bliss: they shall enter there as well as the righteous among their fathers their spouses and their offspring: and angels shall enter unto them from every gate (with the salutation):

13:24. "Peace unto you for that ye persevered in patience! Now how excellent is the final Home!"

16:41. To those who leave their homes in the cause of Allah after suffering oppression We will assuredly give a goodly home in this world: but truly the reward of the Hereafter will be greater if they only realize (this)!

16:42. (They are) those who persevere in patience and put their trust on their Lord.

25:75. Those are the ones who will be rewarded with the highest place in heaven because of their patient constancy; therein shall they be met with salutations and peace

25:76. Dwelling therein how beautiful an abode and place of rest!

39:10. Say: "O ye my servants who believe! Fear your Lord: good is (the reward) for those who do good in this world. Spacious is Allah's earth! Those who patiently persevere will truly receive a reward without measure!"

Reward for Those Who Ask for Forgiveness in the Early Hours of Morning

3:15. (O Muhammad) Say: shall I give you glad tidings of things far better than those? For the righteous are gardens in nearness to their Lord with rivers flowing beneath; therein is their eternal home; with companions pure (and holy) and the good pleasure of Allah. For in Allah's sight are (all) His servants.

3:16. (Namely) those who say: "Our Lord! we have indeed believed: forgive us then our sins and save us from the agony of the fire."
3:17. Those who show patience firmness and self-control; who are true (in word and deed); who worship devoutly; who spend (in the way of Allah); and who pray for forgiveness in the early hours of the morning.

Reward for Those Who Believe and Do Good Deeds

2:25. But give glad tidings to those who believe and work righteousness that their portion is Gardens beneath which rivers flow. Every time they are fed with fruits therefrom they say: "Why this is what we were fed with before" for they are given things in similitude; and they have therein companions (pure and holy); and they abide therein (for ever).
2:62. Those who believe (in the Qur'an) and those who follow the Jewish (Scriptures) and the Christians and the Sabians and who believe in Allah and the last day and work righteousness shall have their reward with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
2:82. But those who have faith and work righteousness they are Companions of the Garden therein shall they abide (for ever).
2:112. Nay whoever submits his whole self to Allah and is a doer of good he will get his reward with his Lord; on such shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
2:277. Those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and establish regular prayers and regular charity will have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
3:57. "As to those who believe and work righteousness Allah will pay them (in full) their reward; but Allah loveth not those who do wrong.
4:57. But those who believe and do deeds of righteousness We shall soon admit to gardens with rivers flowing beneath their eternal home: therein shall they have companions pure and holy: We shall admit them to shades cool and ever deepening.
4:122. But those who believe and do deeds of righteousness We shall soon admit them to gardens with rivers flowing beneath to dwell therein for ever. Allah's promise is the truth and whose word can be truer than Allah's?.
4:124. If any do deeds of righteousness be they male or female and have faith they will enter heaven and not the least injustice will be done to them.
4:125. Who can be better in religion than one who submits his whole self to Allah does good and follows the way of Abraham the true in faith? For Allah did take Abraham for a friend.
4:173. But those who believe and do deeds of righteousness He will give their (due) rewards and more out of His bounty: but those who are disdainful and arrogant He will punish with a grievous

penalty; nor will they find besides Allah any to protect or help them.

5:9. To those who believe and do deeds of righteousness hath Allah promised forgiveness and a great reward.

5:58. When ye proclaim your call to prayer they take it (but) as mockery and sport; that is because they are a people without understanding.

7:42. But those who believe and work righteousness no burden do We place on any soul but that which it can bear they will be companions of the garden therein to dwell (for ever).

7:56. Do no mischief on the earth after it hath been set in order but call on Him with fear and longing (in your hearts): for the mercy of Allah is (always) near to those who do good.

9:100. The vanguard (of Islam) the first of those who forsook (their homes) and of those who gave them aid and (also) those who follow them in (all) good deeds well pleased is Allah with them as are they with him: for them hath He prepared gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein for ever: that is the supreme felicity.

9:120. It was not fitting for the people of Medina and the bedouin Arabs of the neighborhood to refuse to follow Allah's Apostle nor to prefer their own lives to his: because nothing could they suffer or do but was reckoned to their credit as a deed of righteousness whether they suffered thirst or fatigue or hunger in the cause of Allah or trod paths to raise the ire of the unbelievers or received any injury whatever from an enemy: for Allah suffereth not the reward to be lost of those who do good;

10:4. To Him will be your return of all of you. The promise of Allah is true and sure. It is He Who beginneth the process of Creation and repeateth it that He may reward with justice those who believe and work righteousness but those who reject Him will have nothing but draughts of boiling fluids and a Penalty grievous: because they did reject Him.

10:9. Those who believe and work righteousness their Lord will guide them because of their faith: beneath them will flow rivers in Gardens of Bliss.

10:103. In the end We deliver Our apostles and those who believe: thus is it fitting on Our part that We should deliver those who believe!

11:11. Not so do those who show patience and constancy and work righteousness; for them is forgiveness (of sins) and a great reward.

11:23. But those who believe and work righteousness and humble themselves before their Lord they will be Companions of the Garden to dwell therein for aye!

13:29. "For those who believe and work righteousness is (every) blessedness and a beautiful place of (final) return."

14:23. But those who believe and work righteousness will be admitted to Gardens beneath which rivers flow to dwell therein for aye with the leave of their Lord: their greeting therein will be: "Peace!"

12:56. Thus did We give established power to Joseph in the land to take possession therein as when or where he pleased. We bestow of Our mercy on whom We please and We suffer not to be lost the reward of those who do good.

16:30. To the righteous (when) it is said "What is it that your Lord has revealed?" they say "All that is good." To those who do good there is good in this world and the Home of the Hereafter is even better. And excellent indeed is the Home of the righteous

16:31. Gardens of Eternity which they will enter: beneath them flow (pleasant) rivers: they will have therein all that they wish: thus doth Allah reward the righteous

16:32. (Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of purity saying (to them) "Peace be on you; enter ye the Garden because of the good which ye did (in the world)."

16:97. Whoever works righteousness man or woman and has faith verily to him will We give a new life a life that is good and pure and We will bestow on such their reward according to the best of their actions.

17:25. Your Lord knoweth best what is in your hearts: if ye do deeds of righteousness verily He is Most Forgiving to those who turn to Him again and again (in true penitence).

18:2. (He hath made it) Straight (and Clear) in order that He may warn (the godless) of a terrible Punishment from Him and that He may give Glad Tidings to the Believers who work righteous deeds that they shall have a goodly Reward.

18:3. Wherein they shall remain forever:

18:30. As to those who believe and work righteousness verily We shall not suffer to perish the reward of any who do a (single) righteous deed.

18:30. As to those who believe and work righteousness verily We shall not suffer to perish the reward of any who do a (single) righteous deed.

18:31. For them will be Gardens of Eternity; beneath them rivers will flow; they will be adorned therein with bracelets of gold and they will wear green garments of fine silk and heavy brocade; they will recline therein on raised thrones. How good the recompense! How beautiful a couch to recline on!

18:107. As to those who believe and work righteous deeds they have for their entertainment the Gardens of Paradise

18:108. Wherein they shall dwell (for aye): no change will they wish for from them.

19:60. Except those who repent and believe and work righteousness: for these will enter the Garden and will not be wronged in the

least
19:61. Gardens of Eternity those which (Allah) Most Gracious has promised to His servants in the Unseen: for His promise must (necessarily) come to pass.
19:62. They will not there hear any vain discourse but only salutations of peace: and they will have therein their sustenance morning and evening.
19:63. Such is the Garden which We give as an inheritance to those of Our Servants who guard against evil.
19:96. On those who believe and work deeds of righteousness will (Allah) Most Gracious bestow Love.
20:75. But such as comes to Him as Believers who have worked righteous deeds- -for them are ranks exalted
20:76. Gardens of Eternity beneath which flow rivers: they will dwell therein for aye: such is the reward of those who purify themselves (from evil).
20:112. But he who works deeds of righteousness and has faith will have no fear of harm nor of any curtailment (of what is his due).
21:94. Whoever works any act of righteousness and has Faith his endeavor will not be rejected: We shall record it in his favor.
21:101. Those for whom the Good (Record) from Us has gone before will be removed far therefrom.
21:102. Not the slightest sound will they hear of Hell: what their souls desired in that will they dwell.
21:103. The Great Terror will bring them no grief: but the angels will meet them (with mutual greetings): "This is your Day (the Day) that ye were promised."
22:14. Verily Allah will admit those who believe and work righteous deeds to Gardens beneath which rivers flow: for Allah carries out all that He plans.
22:23. Allah will admit those who believe and work righteous deeds to Gardens beneath which rivers flow: they shall be adorned therein with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.
22:50. "Those who believe and work righteousness for them is forgiveness and a sustenance most generous.
22:56. On that Day the Dominion will be that of Allah: He will judge between them: so those who believe and work righteous deeds will be in Gardens of Delight.
23:102. Then those whose balance (of good deeds) is heavy they will attain salvation:
24:55. Allah has promised to those among you who believe and work righteous deeds that He will of a surety grant them in the land inheritance (of power) as He granted it to those before them; that He will establish in authority their religion the one which He has chosen for them; and that He will change (their state) after the fear in which they (lived) to one of security and peace:

'They will worship Me (alone) and not associate aught with Me.' If any do reject faith after this they are rebellious and wicked.

27:89. If any do good good will (accrue) to them therefrom; and they will be secure from terror that Day.

29:7. Those who believe and work righteous deeds from them shall We blot out all evil (that may be) in them and We shall reward them according to the best of their deeds.

29:9. And those who believe and work righteous deeds them shall We admit to the company of the Righteous.

29:58. But those who believe and work deeds of righteousness to them shall We give a Home in Heaven lofty mansions beneath which flow rivers- -to dwell therein for aye; an excellent reward for those who do (good)!

30:15. Then those who have believed and worked righteous deeds shall be made happy in a Mead of Delight.

30:45. That He may reward those who believe and work righteous deeds out of His Bounty: for He loves not those who reject Faith.

35:10. If any do seek for glory and power to Allah belong all glory and power. To Him mount up (all) Words of Purity: it is He Who exalts each Deed of Righteousness. Those that lay Plots of Evil for them is a Penalty terrible; and the plotting of such will be void (of result).

39:10. Say: "O ye my servants who believe! Fear your Lord: good is (the reward) for those who do good in this world. Spacious is Allah's earth! Those who patiently persevere will truly receive a reward without measure!"

39:34. They shall have all that they wish for in the presence of their Lord: such is the reward of those who do good:

39:35. So that Allah will turn off from them (even) the worst in their deeds and give them their reward according to the best of what they have done.

40:40. "He that works evil will not be requited but by the like thereof: and he that works a righteous deed whether man or woman and is a believer such will enter the Garden (of Bliss): therein will they have abundance without measure.

40:58. Not equal are the blind and those who (clearly) see: nor are (equal) those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and those who do evil. Little do ye learn by admonition!

41:8. For those who believe and work deeds of righteousness is a reward that will never fail.

42:22. Thou wilt see the wrongdoers in fear on account of what they have earned and (the burden of) that must (necessarily) fall on them. But those who believe and work righteous deeds will be in the luxuriant meads of the Gardens: they shall have before their Lord all that they wish for: that will indeed be the mag-

nificent Bounty (of Allah).

42:23. That is (the Bounty) whereof Allah gives Glad Tidings to His Servants who believe and do righteous deeds. Say: "No reward do I ask of you for this except the love of those near of kin." And if anyone earns any good We shall give Him an increase of good in respect thereof: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Ready to appreciate (service).

42:26. And He listens to those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and gives them increase of His Bounty: but for the Unbelievers there is a terrible Penalty.

45:30. Then as to those who believed and did righteous deeds their Lord will admit them to His Mercy: that will be the Achievement for all to see.

47:2. But those who believe and work deeds of righteousness and believe in the (Revelation) sent down to Muhammad-for it is the Truth from their Lord He will remove from them their ills and improve their condition.

47:12. Verily Allah will admit those who believe and do righteous deeds to Gardens beneath which rivers flow; while those who reject Allah will enjoy (this world) and eat as cattle eat; and the Fire will be their abode.

47:35. Be not weary and faint-hearted crying for peace. When ye should be Uppermost: for Allah is with you and will never put you in loss for your (good) deeds.

52:19. (To them will be said:) "Eat and drink ye with profit and health because of your (good) deeds."

64:9. The Day that He assembles you (all) for a day of Assembly that will be a day of mutual loss and gain (among you). And those who believe in Allah and work righteousness He will remove from them their ills and He will admit them to gardens beneath which rivers flow to dwell therein forever: that will be the Supreme Achievement.

65:11. An Apostle who rehearses to you the Signs of Allah containing clear explanations that he may lead forth those who believe and do righteous deeds from the depths of Darkness into Light. And those who believe in Allah and work righteousness He will admit to Gardens beneath which rivers flow to dwell therein forever: Allah has indeed granted for them a most excellent provision.

53:31. Yea to Allah belongs all that is in the heavens and on earth; so that He rewards those who do evil according to their deeds and He rewards those who do good with what is best.

77:41. As to the Righteous they shall be amidst (cool) shades and springs (of water).

77:42. And (they shall have) fruits all they desire.

77:43. "Eat ye and drink ye to your heart's content: for that ye worked (Righteousness)."

77:44. Thus do We certainly reward the Doers of Good.
84:24. So announce to them a Penalty Grievous
84:25. Except to those who believe and work righteous deeds: for them is a Reward that will never fail.
85:11. For those who believe and do righteous deeds will be Gardens Beneath which Rivers flow: that is the great Salvation (the fulfillment of all desires).
95:4. We have indeed created man in the best of molds
95:5. Then do We abase him (to be) the lowest of the low
95:6. Except such as believe and do righteous deeds: for they shall have a reward unfailing.
95:7. Then what can after this contradict thee; as to the Judgment (to come)?
95:8. Is not Allah the wisest of Judges.
101:6. Then he whose balance (of good deeds) will be (found) heavy
101:7. Will be in a life of good pleasure and satisfaction.
103:1. By (the Token of) time (through the Ages)
103:2. Verily Man is in loss
103:3. Except such as have Faith and do righteous deeds and (join together) in the mutual teaching of Truth and of Patience and Constancy.

Reward for Those Who believe and Mend Their Lives

6:48. We send the Apostles only to give good news and to warn: so those who believe and mend (their lives) upon them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

Reward for Those Who Do Right and Refrain from Wrong

3:172. Of those who answered the call of Allah and the Apostle even after being wounded those who do right and refrain from wrong have a great reward.
3:179. Allah will not leave the believers in the state in which ye are now until He separates what is evil from what is good. Nor will He disclose to you the secrets of the Unseen. But He chooses of his Apostles (for the purpose) whom He pleases. So believe in Allah and His Apostles: and if ye believe and do right ye have a reward without measure.
9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.
10:26. To those who do right is a goodly (reward) yea more (than in measure)! No darkness nor shame shall cover their faces! They are Companions of the Garden; they will abide therein (for aye)!

Reward for Those Who Fulfil Trust, Keep Promises and Perform Prayer

2:277. Those who believe and do deeds of righteousness and establish regular prayers and regular charity will have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
23:8. Those who faithfully observe their trust and their covenants;
23:9. And who (strictly) guard their prayers
23:10. Those will be the heirs
23:11. Who will inherit Paradise: they will dwell therein (forever).

Reward for Charity

2:262. Those who spend their substance in the cause of Allah and follow not up their gifts with reminders of their generosity or with injury for them their reward is with their Lord; on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
2:270. And whatever ye spend in charity or devotion be sure Allah knows it all. But the wrong-doers have no helpers.
2:274. Those who (in charity) spend of their goods by night and by day in secret and in public have their reward with their Lord: on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.
3:17. (Reward is for) Those who show patience firmness and self-control; who are true (in word and deed); who worship devoutly; who spend (in the way of Allah); and who pray for forgiveness in the early hours of the morning.
4:162. But those among them who are well-grounded in knowledge and the believers believe in what hath been revealed to thee(Muhammad) ; and (especially) those who establish regular prayer and practice regular charity and believe in Allah and in the Last Day: to them shall We soon give a great reward.
9:71. The believers men and women are protectors one of another: they enjoin what is just and forbid what is evil: they observe regular prayers practice regular charity and obey Allah and His apostle. On them will Allah pour His mercy: for Allah is Exalted in power Wise.
9:72. Allah hath promised to believers men and women gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein and beautiful mansions in gardens of everlasting bliss. But the greatest bliss in the Good Pleasure of Allah: that is the supreme felicity.
13:29. "For those who believe and work righteousness is (every) blessedness and a beautiful place of (final) return."
13:30. Thus have We sent thee amongst a People before whom (long since) have (other) Peoples (gone and) passed away; in order that thou mightest rehearse unto them what We send down unto thee by inspiration; yet do they reject (Him) the Most Gracious! Say: "He is my Lord! There is no god but He! On Him is my trust and to Him do I turn!"
23:1. The Believers must (eventually) win through

23:2. Those who humble themselves in their prayers;
23:3. Who avoid vain talk;
23:4. Who are active in deeds of charity;
30:39. That which ye lay out for increase through the property of (other) people will have no increase with Allah: but that which ye lay out for charity seeking the Countenance of Allah (will increase): it is these who will get a recompense multiplied.
31:4. (Believers are) Those who establish regular Prayer and give regular Charity and have (in their hearts) the assurance of the Hereafter.
33:35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.
35:29. Those who rehearse the Book of Allah establish regular Prayer and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them secretly and openly hope for a Commerce that will never fail:
35:30. For He will pay them their meed nay He will give them (even) more out of His Bounty; for He is Oft-Forgiving Most Ready to appreciate (service).
35:33. Gardens of Eternity will they enter: therein will they be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.
42:38. Those who hearken to their Lord and establish regular prayer; who (conduct) their affairs by mutual Consultation; who spend out of what We bestow on them for Sustenance; (will have a better life in the hereafter).
57:7. Believe in Allah and His Apostle and spend (in charity) out of the (substance) whereof He has made you heirs. For those of you who believe and spend (in charity) for them is a great Reward.
57:10. And what cause have ye why ye should not spend in the cause of Allah? For to Allah belongs the heritage of the heavens and the earth. Not equal among you are those who spent (freely) and fought before the Victory (with those who did so later). Those are higher in rank than those who spent (freely) and fought afterwards. But to all has Allah promised a goodly (reward) and Allah is well-acquainted with all that ye do.
57:11. Who is he that will loan to Allah a beautiful Loan? For (Allah) will increase it manifold to his credit and he will have (besides) a liberal reward.
57:18. For those who give in Charity men and women and loan to Allah a Beautiful Loan it shall be increased manifold (to their

credit) and they shall have (besides) a liberal reward.

58:12. O ye who believe! When ye consult the Apostle in private spend something in charity before your private consultation. That will be best for you and most conducive to purity (of conduct). But if ye find not (the wherewithal) Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

92:5. So he who gives (in charity) and fears (Allah)

92:6. And (in all sincerity) testifies to the Best

92:7. We will indeed make smooth for him the path to Bliss.

Reward for Those Who Guard Against Evil

10:63. Those who believe and (constantly) guard against evil

10:64. For them are Glad Tidings in the life of the Present and in the Hereafter: no change can there be in the Words of Allah. This is indeed the supreme Felicity.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:23. Gardens of perpetual bliss: they shall enter there as well as the righteous among their fathers their spouses and their offspring: and angels shall enter unto them from every gate (with the salutation):

13:24. "Peace unto you for that ye persevered in patience! Now how excellent is the final Home!"

19:63. Such is the Garden which We give as an inheritance to those of Our Servants who guard against evil.

19:72. But We shall save those who guarded against evil and We shall leave the wrongdoers therein (humbled) to their knees.

Reward for Those Who Obey Allah and the Prophet

3:179. Allah will not leave the believers in the state in which ye are now until He separates what is evil from what is good. Nor will He disclose to you the secrets of the Unseen. But He chooses of his Apostles (for the purpose) whom He pleases. So believe in Allah and His Apostles: and if ye believe and do right ye have a reward without measure.

4:13. Those are limits set by Allah: those who obey Allah and His Apostle will be admitted to Gardens with rivers flowing beneath to abide therein (for ever) and that will be the Supreme achievement.

4:69. All who obey Allah and the Apostle are in the company of those on whom is the Grace of Allah of the Prophets (who teach) the sincere (lovers of truth) the witnesses (who testify) and the righteous (who do good): ah! what a beautiful fellowship!.

4:70. Such is the Bounty from Allah: and sufficient is it that Allah knoweth all.

4:152. To those who believe in Allah and His Apostles and make no distinction between any of the Apostles We shall soon give their (due) rewards: for Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

Reward for Struggling in Allah's Cause

2:218. Those who believed and those who suffered exile and fought (and strove and struggled) in the path of Allah they have the hope of the Mercy of Allah; and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

3:170. They rejoice in the bounty provided by Allah: and with regard to those left behind who have not yet joined them (in their bliss) the (martyrs) glory in the fact that on them is no fear nor have they (cause to) grieve.

3:171. They glory in the Grace and the Bounty from Allah and in the fact that Allah suffereth not the reward of the faithful to be lost (in the least).

3:172. Of those who answered the call of Allah and the Apostle even after being wounded those who do right and refrain from wrong have a great reward.

3:173. Men said to them: "A great army is gathering against you": and frightened them: but it (only) increased their faith. They said: "For us Allah sufficeth and He is the best Disposer of affairs

3:174. And they returned with Grace and Bounty from Allah: no harm ever touched them; for they followed the good pleasure of Allah: and Allah is the Lord of bounties unbounded.

3:195. And their Lord hath accepted of them and answered them: "Never will I suffer to be lost the work of any of you be he male or female: ye are members one of another; those who have left their homes or been driven out therefrom or suffered harm in My cause or fought or been slain verily I will blot out from them their iniquities and admit them into gardens with rivers flowing beneath; a reward from the presence of Allah and from His presence is the best of rewards."

4:74. Let those fight in the cause of Allah who sell the life of this world for the Hereafter to him who fighteth in the cause of Allah whether he is slain or gets victory soon shall We give him a reward of great (value).

4:95. Not equal are those believers who sit (at home) and receive no hurt and those who strive and fight in the cause of Allah with their goods and their persons. Allah hath granted a grade higher to those who strive and fight with their goods and persons than to those who sit (at home): unto all (in faith) hath Allah promised good: but those who strive and fight hath He distinguished above those who sit (at home) by a special reward.

4:96. Ranks specially bestowed by Him and Forgiveness and Mercy. For Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

4:100. He who forsakes his home in the cause of Allah finds in the

earth many a refuge wide and spacious: should he die as a refugee from home for Allah and his Apostle his reward becomes due and sure with Allah: and Allah is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

8:74. Those who believe and adopt exile and fight for the faith in the cause of Allah as well as those who give (them) asylum and aid these are (all) in very truth the believers: for them is the forgiveness of sins and a provision most generous.

9:20. Those who believe and suffer exile and strive with might and main in Allah's cause with their goods and their persons have the highest rank in the sight of Allah: They are the people who will achieve (salvation).

9:21. Their Lord doth give them Glad tidings of a Mercy from Himself of His good pleasure and of gardens for them wherein are delights that endure.

9:22. They will dwell therein forever. Verily in Allah's presence is a reward the greatest (of all).

9:88. But the apostle and those who believe with him strive and fight with their wealth and their persons: for them are (all) good things: and it is they who will prosper.

9:89. Allah hath prepared for them gardens under which rivers flow to dwell therein: that is the supreme felicity.

9:111. Allah hath purchased of the believers their persons and their good; for theirs (in return) is the garden (of Paradise): they fight in His cause and slay and are slain: a promise binding on Him in truth through the Law the Gospel and the Qur'an: and who is more faithful to his covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain which ye have concluded: that is the achievement supreme.

9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.

9:120. It was not fitting for the people of Medina and the bedouin Arabs of the neighbourhood to refuse to follow Allah's Apostle nor to prefer their own lives to his: because nothing could they suffer or do but was reckoned to their credit as a deed of righteousness whether they suffered thirst or fatigue or hunger in the cause of Allah or trod paths to raise the ire of the unbelievers or received any injury whatever from an enemy: for Allah suffereth not the reward to be lost of those who do good;

9:121. Nor could they spend anything (for the cause) small or great nor cut across a valley but the deed is inscribed to their credit; that Allah might requite their deed with the best (possible reward).

16:41. To those who leave their homes in the cause of Allah after suf-

fering oppression We will assuredly give a goodly home in this world: but truly the reward of the Hereafter will be greater if they only realize (this)!

16:110. But verily thy Lord to those who leave their homes after trials and persecutions and who thereafter strive and fight for the faith and patiently persevere thy Lord after all this is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

22:58. Those who leave their homes in the cause of Allah and are then slain or die on them will Allah bestow verily a goodly Provision: truly Allah is He Who bestows the best Provision.

47:4. Therefore when ye (Muhammad) meet the Unbelievers (in fight) smite at their necks; at length when ye have thoroughly subdued them bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you some with others. But those who are slain in the way of Allah He will never let their deeds be lost.

47:5. Soon will He guide them and improve their condition.

47:6. And admit them to the Garden which He has announced for them.

47:7. O ye who believe! if ye will aid (the cause of) Allah He will aid you and plant your feet firmly.

48:16. Say to the desert Arabs who lagged behind: "Ye shall be summoned (to fight) against a people given to vehement war: then shall ye fight or they shall submit. Then if ye show obedience Allah will grant you a goodly reward but if ye turn back as ye did before He will punish you with a grievous Penalty."

48:18. Allah's Good Pleasure was on the believers when they swore Fealty to thee under the Tree: He knew what was in their hearts and He sent down tranquillity to them and He rewarded them with a speedy Victory;

48:19. And many gains will they acquire (besides): and Allah is Exalted in Power Full of Wisdom.

48:20. Allah has promised you many gains that ye shall acquire and He has given you these beforehand; and He has restrained the hands of men from you; that it may be a Sign for the Believers and that He may guide you to a Straight Path;

61:12. He will forgive you your sins and admit you to Gardens beneath which rivers flow and to beautiful mansions in Gardens of Eternity: that is indeed the supreme Achievement.

61:13. And another (favour will He bestow) which ye do love help from Allah and a speedy victory: so give the Glad Tidings to the Believers.

Reward General

9:112. Those that turn (to Allah) in repentance: that serve Him and

praise Him; that wander in devotion to the Cause of Allah; that bow down and prostrate themselves in prayer; that enjoin good and forbid evil; and observe the limits set by Allah; (these do rejoice). So proclaim the glad tidings to the Believers.

13:22. Those who patiently persevere seeking the countenance their Lord; establish regular prayers; spend out of (the gifts) We have bestowed for their sustenance secretly and openly; and turn off Evil with good: for such there is the final attainment of the (Eternal) Home

13:23. Gardens of perpetual bliss: they shall enter there as well as the righteous among their fathers their spouses and their offspring: and angels shall enter unto them from every gate (with the salutation):

13:24. "Peace unto you for that ye persevered in patience! Now how excellent is the final Home!"

23:9. And who (strictly) guard their prayers

23:10. Those will be the heirs

23:11. Who will inherit Paradise: they will dwell therein (forever).

11:108. And those who are blessed shall be in the Garden: they will dwell therein for all the time that the heavens and the earth endure except as thy Lord willeth: a gift without break.

30:44. Those who reject Faith will suffer from that rejection: and those who work righteousness will spread their couch (of repose) for themselves (in heaven):

35. For Muslim men and women for believing men and women for devout men and women for true men and women for men and women who are patient and constant for men and women who humble themselves for men and women who give in charity for men and women who fast (and deny themselves) for men and women who guard their chastity and for men and women who engage much in Allah's praise for them has Allah prepared forgiveness and great reward.

33:43. He it is Who sends blessings on you as do His angels that He may bring you out from the depths of Darkness into Light: and He is Full of Mercy to the Believers.

33:44. Their salutation on the Day they meet Him will be "peace!": and He has prepared for them a generous Reward.

36:55. Verily the Companions of the Garden shall that Day have joy in all that they do;

36:56. They and their associates will be in groves of (cool) shade reclining on thrones (of dignity);

36:57. (Every) fruit (enjoyment) will be there for them; they shall have whatever they call for;

36:58. "Peace! a Word (of salutation) from a Lord Most Merciful!

37:40. But the sincere (and devoted) servants of Allah

37:41. For them is a Sustenance Determined

37:42. Fruits (Delights) and they (shall enjoy) honor and dignity.

37:43. In Gardens of Felicity.
37:44. Facing each other on Thrones (of dignity):
37:45. Round will be passed to them a Cup from a clear-flowing fountain
37:46. Crystal-white of a taste delicious to those who drink (thereof)
37:47. Free from headiness; nor will they suffer intoxication therefrom.
37:48. And beside them will be chaste women; restraining their glances with big eyes (of wonder and beauty).
37:49. As if they were (delicate) eggs closely guarded.
37:50. Then they will turn to one another and question one another.
37:51. One of them will start the talk and say: "I had an intimate companion (on the earth)
37:52. "Who used to say `What! art thou amongst those who bear witness to the truth (of the Message)?
37:53. " `When we die and become dust and bones shall we indeed receive rewards and punishments?' "
37:54. (A voice) said: "Would ye like to look down?"
39:61. But Allah will deliver the righteous to their place of salvation: no evil shall touch them nor shall they grieve.
39:73. And those who feared their Lord will be led to the Garden in crowds: until behold they arrive there; its gates will be opened: and its Keepers will say: "Peace be upon you! Well have ye done! Enter ye here to dwell therein."
39:74. They will say: "Praise be to Allah Who has truly fulfilled His promise to us and has given us (this) land in heritage: we can dwell in the Garden as we will: how excellent a reward for those who work (righteousness)!"
43:67. Friends on that Day will be foes one to another except the Righteous.
43:68. My devotees! no fear shall be on you that Day nor shall ye grieve
43:69. (Being) those who have believed in Our Signs and bowed (their wills to Ours) in Islam.
43:70. Enter ye the Garden ye and your wives in (beauty and) rejoicing.
43:71. To them will be passed round dishes and goblets of gold: there will be there all that the souls could desire all that the eyes could delight in: and ye shall abide therein (for aye).
43:72. Such will be the Garden of which ye are made heirs for your (good) deeds (in life).
43:73. Ye shall have therein abundance of fruit from which ye shall have satisfaction.
44:51. As to the Righteous (they will be) in a position of Security
44:52. Among Gardens and Springs;
44:53. Dressed in fine silk and in rich brocade they will face each other;
44:54. So; and We shall Join them to Companions with beautiful big

and lustrous eyes.

44:55. There can they call for every kind of fruit in peace and security;

44:56. Nor will they there taste Death except the first Death; and He will preserve them from the Penalty of the Blazing Fire

44:57. As a Bounty from thy Lord! That will be the supreme achievement!

46:13. Verily those who say "Our Lord is Allah" and remain firm (on that Path) on them shall be no fear nor shall they grieve.

46:14. Such shall be Companions of the Garden dwelling Therein (for aye): a recompense for their (good) deeds.

46:15. We have enjoined on man Kindness to his parents: in pain did his mother bear him and in pain did she give him birth. The carrying of the (child) to his weaning is (a period of) thirty months. At length when he reaches the age of full strength and attains forty years he says "O my Lord! grant me that I may be grateful for Thy favor which Thou hast bestowed upon me and upon both my parents and that I may work righteousness such as Thou mayest approve; and be gracious to me in my issue. Truly have I turned to Thee and truly do I bow (to Thee) in Islam."

46:16. Such are they from whom We shall accept the best of their deeds and pass by their ill deeds: (they shall be) among the Companions of the Garden: a promise of truth which was made to them (in this life).

48:15. Those who lagged behind (will say) when ye (are free to) march and take booty (in war): "Permit us to follow you." They wish to change Allah's decree: Say: "Not thus will ye follow us: Allah has already declared (this) beforehand": then they will say "but ye are jealous of us." Nay but little do they understand (such things).

48:29. Muhammad is the Apostle of Allah; and those who are with him are strong against Unbelievers (but) compassionate amongst each other. Thou wilt see them bow and prostrate themselves (in prayer) seeking Grace from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. On their faces are their marks (being) the traces of their prostration. This is their similitude in the Torah; and their similitude in the Gospel is: like a seed which sends forth its blade then makes it strong; it then becomes thick and it stands on its own stem (filling) the sowers with wonder and delight. As a result it fills the Unbelievers with rage at him. Allah has promised those among them who believe and do righteous deeds Forgiveness and a great Reward.

49:3. Those that lower their voice in the presence of Allah's Apostle their hearts has Allah tested for piety: for them is Forgiveness and a great Reward.

51:16. Taking joy in the things which their Lord gives them because before then they lived a good life.

52:17. As to the Righteous they will be in Gardens and in Happiness
52:18. Enjoying the (Bliss) which their Lord hath bestowed on them and their Lord shall deliver them from the Penalty of the Fire.
52:19. (To them will be said:) "Eat and drink ye with profit and health because of your (good) deeds."
52:20. They will recline (with ease) on Thrones (of dignity) arranged in ranks; and We shall join them to Companions with beautiful big and lustrous eyes.
52:21. And those who believe and whose families follow them in Faith to them shall We join their families: nor shall We deprive them (of the fruit) of aught of their works: (Yet) is each individual in pledge for his deeds.
52:22. And We shall bestow on them of fruit and meat anything they shall desire.
52:23. They shall there exchange one with another a (loving) cup free of frivolity free of all taint of ill.
52:24. Round about them will serve (devoted) to them youths (handsome) as Pearls well-guarded.
52:25. They will advance to each other engaging in mutual enquiry.
52:26. They will say: "Aforetime We were not without fear for the sake of our people.
52:27. "But Allah has been good to us and has delivered us from the Penalty of the Scorching Wind.
52:28. "Truly we did call unto Him from of old: truly it is He the Beneficent the Merciful"
53:39. That man can have nothing but what he strives for;
53:40. That (the fruit of) his striving will soon come in sight;
53:41. Then will he be rewarded with a reward complete;
53:42. That to thy Lord is the final Goal;
54:54. As to the Righteous they will be in the midst of Gardens and Rivers.
54:55. In an Assembly of Truth in the Presence of a Sovereign Omnipotent.
55:46. But for such as fear the time when they will stand before (the Judgment Seat of) their Lord there will be two Gardens
55:47. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:48. Containing all kinds (of trees and delights)
55:49. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:50. In them (each) will be two Springs flowing (free);
55:51. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:52. In them will be Fruits of every kind two and two.
55:53. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:54. They will recline on Carpets whose inner linings will be of rich brocade: the Fruit of the Gardens will be Near (and easy of reach).
55:55. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:56. In them will be (Maidens) Chaste restraining their glances

whom no man or Jinn before them has touched
55:57. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:58. Like unto rubies and coral.
55:59. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:60. Is there any Reward for Good other than Good?
55:61. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:62. And besides these two there are two other Gardens
55:63. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:64. Dark green in color (from plentiful watering).
55:65. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:66. In them (each) will be two springs pouring forth water in continuous abundance:
55:67. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:68. In them will be Fruits and dates and pomegranates:
55:69. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:70. In them will be fair (companions) good beautiful
55:71. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:72. Companions restrained (as to their glances) in (goodly) pavilions
55:73. Then which of the favor of your Lord will ye deny?
55:74. Whom no man or Jinn before them has touched
55:75. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:76. Reclining on green Cushions and rich Carpets of beauty.
55:77. Then which of the favors of your Lord will ye deny?
55:78. Blessed be the name of thy Lord full of Majesty Bounty and Honor.
56:10. And those Foremost (in Faith) will be Foremost (in the Hereafter).
56:11. These will be those Nearest to Allah:
56:12. In Gardens of Bliss:
56:13. A number of people from those of old
56:14. And a few from those of later times.
56:15. (They will be) on Thrones encrusted (with gold and precious stones).
56:16. Reclining on them facing each other.
56:17. Round about them will (serve) youths of perpetual (freshness).
56:18. With goblets (shining) beakers and cups (filled) out of clear-flowing fountains:
56:19. No after-ache will they receive therefrom nor will they suffer intoxication:
56:20. And with fruits any that they may select;
56:21. And the flesh of fowls any that they may desire.
56:22. And (there will be) Companions with beautiful big and lustrous eyes- -
56:23. Like unto Pearls well-guarded.
56:24. A Reward for the Deeds of their past (Life).
56:25. No frivolity will they hear therein nor any taint of ill

56:26. Only the saying "Peace! Peace."
56:27. The Companions of the Right Hand what will be the Companions of the Right Hand?
56:28. (They will be) among lote trees without thorns
56:29. Among Talh trees with flowers (or fruits) piled one above another
56:30. In shade long-extended
56:31. By water flowing constantly
56:32. And fruit in abundance
56:33. Whose season is not limited nor (supply) forbidden
56:34. And on Thrones (of Dignity) raised high.
56:35. We have created (their Companions) of special creation.
56:36. And made them virgin-pure (and undefiled)
56:37. Beloved (by nature) equal in age
56:38. For the companions of the Right Hand.
56:39. A (goodly) number from those of old
56:40. And a (goodly) number from those of later times.
56:88. Thus then if he be of those Nearest to Allah
56:89. (There is for him) Rest and Satisfaction and a Garden of Delights.
56:90. And if he be of the Companions of the Right Hand
56:91. (For him is the salutation) "Peace be unto thee" from the Companions of the Right Hand.
57:12. One Day shalt thou see the believing men and the believing women how their Light runs forward before them and by their right hands: (their greeting will be): "Good News for you this Day! Gardens beneath which flow rivers! To dwell therein for aye! this is indeed the highest Achievement!"
57:19. And those who believe in Allah and His apostles they are the Sincere (Lovers of truth) and the witnesses (who testify) in the eyes of their Lord: they shall have their Reward and their Light but those who reject Allah and deny Our Signs they are the Companions of Hell- Fire.
58:22. Thou wilt not find any people who believe in Allah and the Last Day loving those who resist Allah and His Apostle even though they were their fathers or their sons or their brothers or their kindred. For such He has written Faith in their hearts and strengthened them with a spirit from Himself. And He will admit them to Gardens beneath which Rivers flow to dwell therein (for ever). Allah will be well pleased with them and they with Him. They are the Party of Allah. Truly it is the Party of Allah that will achieve Felicity.
61:11. That ye believe in Allah and His Apostle and that ye strive (your utmost) in the Cause of Allah with your property and your persons: that will be best for you if ye but knew!
61:12. He will forgive you your sins and admit you to Gardens beneath which rivers flow and to beautiful mansions in Gardens of

Eternity: that is indeed the supreme Achievement.
61:13. And another (favor will He bestow) which ye do love help from Allah and a speedy victory: so give the Glad Tidings to the Believers.
67:12. As for those who fear their Lord unseen for them is Forgiveness and a great Reward.
69:19. Then He that will be given his Record in his right hand will say: "Ah here! read ye my Record!
69:20. "I did really understand that my Account would (one Day) reach me!"
69:21. And he will be in a life of Bliss
69:22. In a Garden on high
69:23. The Fruits whereof (will hang in bunches) low and near.
69:24. "Eat ye and drink ye with full satisfaction; because of the (good) that ye sent before you in the days that are gone!"
70:32. And those who respect their trusts and covenants;
70:33. And those who stand firm in their testimonies;
70:34. And those who guard (the sacredness) of their worship
70:35. Such will be the honored ones in the Gardens of (Bliss).
76:6. A Fountain where the Devotees of Allah do drink making it flow in unstinted abundance.
76:7. They perform (their) vows and they fear a Day whose evil flies far and wide.
76:8. And they feed for the love of Allah the indigent the orphan and the captive
76:9. (Saying) "We feed you for the sake of Allah alone: No reward do we desire from you nor thanks.
76:10. "We only fear a Day of distressful Wrath from the side of our Lord."
76:11. But Allah will deliver them from the evil of that Day and will shed over them a light of Beauty and a (blissful) Joy.
76:12. And because they were patient and constant He will reward them with a Garden and (garments of) silk.
76:13. Reclining in the (Garden) on raised thrones they will see there neither the sun's (excessive heat) nor (the moon's) excessive cold.
76:14. And the shades of the (Garden) will come low over them and the bunches (of fruit) there will hang low in humility.
76:15. And amongst them will be passed round vessels of silver and goblets of crystal
76:16. Crystal-clear made of silver: they will determine the measure thereof (according to their wishes).
76:17. And they will be given to drink there of a Cup (of Wine) mixed with Zanjabil
76:18. A fountain there called Salsabil.
76:19. And round about them will (serve) youths of perpetual (freshness): if thou seest them thou wouldst think them scattered Pearls.

76:20. And when thou lookest it is there thou wilt see a Bliss and a Realm Magnificent.
76:21. Upon them will be green Garments of fine silk and heavy brocade and they will be adorned with Bracelets of silver; and their Lord will give to them to drink of a Wine Pure and Holy.
76:22. "Verily this is a Reward for you and your Endeavor is accepted and recognized."
77:41. As to the Righteous they shall be amidst (cool) shades and springs (of water).
77:42. And (they shall have) fruits all they desire.
77:43. "Eat ye and drink ye to your heart's content: for that ye worked (Righteousness)."
77:44. Thus do We certainly reward the Doers of Good.
78:31. Verily for the righteous there will be a fulfillment of (the Heart's) desires;
78:32. Gardens enclosed and Grape-vines;
78:33. Companions of Equal Age;
78:34. And a Cup full (to the Brim).
78:35. No Vanity shall they hear therein nor Untruth
78:36. Recompense from thy Lord a Gift (amply) sufficient
79:40. And for such as had entertained the fear of standing before their Lord's (tribunal) and had restrained (their) soul from lower Desires
79:41. Their abode will be the Garden.
83:13. When Our Signs are rehearsed to him he says "Tales of the Ancients!"
83:14. By no means! but on their hearts is the stain of the (ill) which they do!
83:15. Verily from (the Light of) their Lord that Day will they be veiled.
83:16. Further they will enter the Fire of Hell.
83:17. Further it will be said to them: "This is the (reality) which ye rejected as false!"
83:18. Nay verily the Record of the Righteous is (preserved) in 'Illiyin.
83:19. And what will explain to thee whet 'Illiyin is?
83:20. (There is) a Register (fully) inscribed.
83:21. To which bear witness those Nearest (to Allah).
83:22. Truly the Righteous will be in Bliss:
83:23. On Thrones (of Dignity) will they command a sight (of all things):
83:24. Thou wilt recognize in their Faces the beaming brightness of Bliss.
83:25. Their thirst will be slaked with Pure Wine sealed:
83:26. The seal thereof will be Musk: and for this let those aspire who have aspirations:
83:27. With it will be (given) a mixture of Tasnim:
83:28. A spring from (the waters) whereof drink those Nearest to

Allah.
84:7. Then he who is given his Record in his Right hand
84:8. Soon will his account be taken by an easy reckoning
84:9. And he will turn to his people rejoicing!
88:8. Other) faces that Day will be joyful.
88:9. Pleased with their Striving
88:10. In a Garden on high
88:11. Where they shall hear no (word) of vanity:
88:12. Therein will be a bubbling spring:
88:13. Therein will be Thrones (of dignity) raised on high.
88:14. Goblets placed (ready).
88:15. And Cushions set in rows
88:16. And rich carpets (All) spread out.
89:27. (To the righteous soul will be said:) "O (thou) soul in (complete) rest and satisfaction!
89:28. "Come back thou to thy Lord well pleased (thyself) and well-pleasing unto Him!
89:29. "Enter thou then among my Devotees!
89:30. "Yea enter thou my Heaven".

Natural Phenomenon

Ageing

Process of Ageing

16:70. It is Allah who creates you and takes your souls at death; and of you there are some who are sent back to a feeble age so that they know nothing after having known (much): for Allah is All-Knowing All- Powerful.

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

30:54. It is Allah Who created you in a state of (helpless) weakness (as a child) then gave (you) strength after weakness then after strength give (you) weakness and a hoary head (in old age): He creates as He wills and it is He Who has all knowledge and power.

36:68. If We grant long life to any We cause him to be reversed in nature: will they not then understand?

Biology

All Living Things Are Made from Water

21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.

25:54. It is He Who has created man from water: then has He established relationships of lineage and marriage: for thy Lord has power (over all things).

Cloud and Rain

Cloud

2:57. And We(Allah) gave You(Children of Israel) the shade of clouds and sent down to you manna and quails saying: "Eat of the good things We have provided for you"; (but they rebelled); to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

7:57. It is He(Allah) who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.

7:160. We divided them into twelve tribes or nations. We directed Moses by inspiration when his (thirsty) people asked him for water: "Strike the rock with thy staff": out of it there gushed forth twelve springs: each group knew its own place for water. We gave them(Children of Israel) the shade of clouds and sent down to them manna and quails (saying): "Eat of the good things We have provided for you": (but they rebelled): to Us they did no harm but they harmed their own souls.

13:12. It is He Who doth show you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope: it is He Who doth raise up the clouds heavy with (fertilizing) rain!

24:43. Seest thou not that Allah makes the clouds move gently then joins them together then makes them into a heap? then wilt thou see rain issue forth from their midst. And He sends down from the sky mountain masses (of clouds) wherein is hail: He strikes therewith whom He pleases and He turns it away fro whom He pleases. The vivid flash of His lightning well-nigh blinds the sight.

30:48. It is Allah Who sends the Winds and they raise the Clouds: then does He spread them in the sky as He wills and break them into fragments until thou seest rain-drops issue from the midst thereof: then when He has made them reach such of his servants as He wills behold they do rejoice!

35:9. It is Allah Who sends forth the Winds so that they raise up the Clouds and We drive them to a Land that is dead and revive the earth therewith after its death: even so (will be) the Resurrection!

56:69. Do ye bring it Down (in rain) from the Cloud or do We(Allah)?

Rain

2:22. Who has made the earth your couch and the heaven your canopy; and sent down rain from the heavens; and brought forth therewith fruits for your sustenance; then set not up rivals unto Allah when ye know (the truth).

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

6:6. See they not how many of those before them We did destroy? Generations We had established on the earth in strength such as We have not given to you for whom We poured out rain from the skies in abundance and gave (fertile) streams flowing beneath their (feet): yet for their sins We destroyed them and raised in their wake fresh generations (to succeed them).

6:99. It is He who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green (crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

7:57. It is He who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.

8:11. Remember He (Allah) covered you with a sort of drowsiness (during the battle of Badr) to give you calm as from Himself and He caused rain to descend on you from heaven to clean you therewith to remove from you the stain of Satan to strengthen your hearts and to plant your feet firmly therewith.

11:52. (Hud said) "And O my people! ask forgiveness of your Lord and turn to Him (in repentance): He will send you the skies pouring abundant rain and add strength to your strength: so turn ye not back in sin!"

14:32. It is Allah Who hath created the heavens and the earth and sendeth down rain from the skies and with it bringeth out fruits wherewith to feed you; it is He Who hath made the ships

subject to you that they may sail through the sea by His command; and the rivers (also) hath He made subject to you.

15:22. And We send the fecundating winds then cause the rain to descend from the sky therewith providing you with water (in abundance) though ye are not the guardians of its stores.

16:10. It is He Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:65. And Allah sends down rain from the skies and gives therewith life to the earth after its death: verily in this is a Sign for those who listen.

20:53. "He Who has made for you the earth like a carpet spread out; has enabled you to go about therein by roads (and channels); and has sent down water from the sky." With it have We produced divers pairs of plants each separate from the others.

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

22:63. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and forthwith the earth becomes clothed with green? For Allah is He Who understands the finest mysteries and is well-acquainted (with them).

23:18. And We send down water from the sky according to (due) measure and We cause it to soak in the soil; and We certainly are able to drain it off (with ease).

24:43. Seest thou not that Allah makes the clouds move gently then joins them together then makes them into a heap? then wilt thou see rain issue forth from their midst. And He sends down from the sky mountain masses (of clouds) wherein is hail: He strikes therewith whom He pleases and He turns it away fro whom He pleases. The vivid flash of His lightning well-nigh blinds the sight.

25:48. And He it is Who sends the Winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His Mercy and We send down purifying water from the sky

25:49. That with it (rain) We may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

27:60. Or who (other than Allah) has created the heaven and the earth

and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.

29:63. And if indeed thou ask them who it is that sends down rain from the sky and gives life therewith to the earth after its death they will certainly reply "Allah!" Say "Praise be to Allah!" But most of them understand not.

30:24. And among His Signs He shows you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope and He sends down rain from the sky and with it gives life to the earth after it is dead: verily in that are Signs for those who are wise.

30:48. It is Allah Who sends the Winds and they raise the Clouds: then does He spread them in the sky as He wills and break them into fragments until thou seest rain-drops issue from the midst thereof: then when He has made them reach such of his servants as He wills behold they do rejoice!

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

32:27. And do they (unbelievers) not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

39:21. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and leads it through springs in the earth? Then He causes to grow therewith produce of various colours: then it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then He makes it dry up and crumble away. Truly in this is a Message of remembrance to men of understanding.

41:39. And among His Signs is this: thou seest the earth barren and desolate; but when We send down rain to it, it is stirred to life and yields increase. Truly He Who gives life to the (dead) earth can surely give life to (men) who are dead. For He has power over all things.

42:28. He is the One that sends down rain (even) after (men) have given up all hope and scatters His Mercy (far and wide). And He is the Protector Worthy Of all Praise.

43:11. That sends down (from time to time rain from the sky in due measure; and We raise to life therewith a land that is dead; even so will ye be raised (from the dead)

45:5. And in the alternation of Night and Day and the fact that Allah sends down Sustenance from the sky and revives therewith the earth after its death and the change of the winds are Signs for those that are wise.

50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;

56:69. Do ye (man) bring it (cloud) Down (in rain) from the Cloud or do We(Allah) ?

71:11. (Noah said to his people) "`He (Allah) will send rain to you in abundance;

78:14. And do We (Allah) not send down from the clouds water in abundance

Earthquakes

Earthquakes As a Form of Punishment

7:78. So the earthquake took them (people of prophet Saleh) unawares and they lay prostrate in their homes in the morning!

7:91. But the earthquake took them (people of prophet Saleh) unawares and they lay prostrate in their homes before the morning!

7:155. And Moses chose seventy of his people for Our place of meeting: when they were seized with violent quaking he prayed: "O my Lord! if it had been Thy will Thou couldst have destroyed long before both them and me: wouldst Thou destroy us for the deeds of the foolish one among us? This is no more than Thy trial: by it Thou causest whom Thou wilt to stray and Thou leadest whom Thou wilt into the right path. Thou art our protector: so forgive us and give us Thy mercy; for Thou art the best of those who forgive.

16:26. Those before them (unbelievers) did also plot (against Allah's Way): but Allah took their structures from their foundations and the roof fell down on them from above; and the Wrath seized them from directions they did not perceive.

17:68. Do ye then feel secure that He will not cause you to be swallowed up beneath the earth when ye are on land or that He will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall find no one to carry out your affairs for you?

29:37. But they (people of prophet Shu'aib) rejected him: then the mighty Blast seized them and they lay prostrate in their homes by the morning.

34:9. See they (unbelievers) not what is before them and behind them of the sky and the earth? If We wished We could cause the earth to swallow them up or cause a piece of the sky to fall upon

them. Verily in this is a Sign for every devotee that turns to Allah (in repentance).

67:16. Do ye feel secure that He (Allah) Who is in heaven will not cause you to be swallowed up by the earth when it shakes (as in an earthquake)?

Hail, Thunder and Lightening

Fear and Hope of Lightening

13:12. It is He Who doth show you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope: it is He Who doth raise up the clouds heavy with (fertilizing) rain!

13:13. Nay thunder repeateth His praises and so do the angels with awe: He flingeth the loud-voiced thunderbolts and therewith He striketh whomsoever He will... Yet these (are the men) who (dare to) dispute about Allah with the strength of His power (supreme)!

30:24. And among His Signs He shows you the lightning by way both of fear and of hope and He sends down rain from the sky and with it gives life to the earth after it is dead: verily in that are Signs for those who are wise.

Hail, Thunder and Lightening

24:43. Seest thou not that Allah makes the clouds move gently then joins them together then makes them into a heap? then wilt thou see rain issue forth from their midst. And He sends down from the sky mountain masses (of clouds) wherein is hail: He strikes therewith whom He pleases and He turns it away from whom He pleases. The vivid flash of His lightning well-nigh blinds the sight.

69:5. But the Thamud they were destroyed by a terrible storm of thunder and lightning!

Hurricanes

The Hurricane Sent Down As Punishment

33:9. O ye who believe! Remember the Grace of Allah (bestowed) on you when there came down on you hosts (to overwhelm you): but We sent against them a hurricane and force that ye saw not. But Allah sees (clearly) all that ye do.

51:41. And in the `Ad (people) (was another Sign): Behold We sent against them the devastating Wind:

51:42. It left nothing whatever that it came up against but reduced it to ruin and rottenness.

54:19. For We sent against them (Ad people) a furious wind on a Day of violent Disaster

54:20. Plucking out men as if they were roots of palm-trees torn up (from the ground).

69:6. And the `Ad they were destroyed by a furious wind exceedingly violent;

69:7. He made it rage against them seven nights and eight days in succession: So that thou couldst see the (whole) people lying prostrate in its (path) as if they had been roots of hollow palm-trees tumbled down!

Life and Death

Allah Gives Life and Death

2:28. How can ye reject the faith in Allah? Seeing that ye were without life and He gave you life; then will He cause you to die and will again bring you to life; and again to Him will ye return.

2:243. Didst thou not turn thy vision to those who abandoned their homes though they were thousands (in number) for fear of death? Allah said to them: "Die." Then He restored them to life. For Allah is full of bounty to mankind but most of them are ungrateful.

2:258. Hast thou not turned thy vision to one who disputed with Abraham about his Lord because Allah had granted him power? Abraham said: "My Lord is He Who Giveth life and death." He said: "I give life and death." Said Abraham: "but it is Allah that causeth the sun to rise from the East do thou then cause him to rise from the West." Thus was he confounded who (in arrogance) rejected faith. Nor doth Allah give guidance to a people unjust.

2:259. Or (take) the similitude of one who passed by a hamlet all in ruins to its roofs. He said: "Oh! how shall Allah bring it (ever) to life after (this) its death?" But Allah caused him to die for a hundred years then raised him up (again). He said: "How long didst thou tarry (thus)?" He said: "(perhaps) a day or part of a day." He said: "Nay thou hast tarried thus a hundred years; but look at thy food and thy drink; they show no signs of age; and look at thy donkey: and that We may make of thee a Sign unto the people look further at the bones how We bring them together and clothe them with flesh! When this was shown clearly to him he said: "I know that Allah hath power over all things."

2:260. Behold! Abraham said: "My Lord! show me how thou givest life to the dead. He said: "Dost thou not then believe?" He said: "Yea! but to satisfy my own understanding." He said: "Take four birds; tame them to turn to thee; put a portion of them on every hill and call to them; they will come to thee (flying) with speed. Then know that Allah is Exalted in Power Wise."

3:27. "Thou causest the Night to gain on the Day and Thou causest the Day to gain on the Night; Thou bringest the Living out of the Dead and thou bringest the Dead out of the Living; and Thou givest sustenance to whom Thou pleasest without measure."

7:158. (O Muhammad) Say: "O men! I am sent unto you all as the apostle of Allah to Whom belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth: there is no god but He: it is He that giveth both life and death. So believe in Allah and His apostle the unlettered Prophet who believed in Allah and His words: follow him that (so) ye may be guided."

9:116. Unto Allah belongeth the dominion of the heavens and the earth. He giveth life and He taketh it. Except for Him ye have no protector nor helper.

10:31. Say: "Who is it that sustains you (in life) from the sky and from the earth? Or who is it that has power over hearing and sight? And who is it that brings out the living from the dead and the dead from the living? And who is it that rules and regulates all affairs?" They will soon say "Allah." Say "Will ye not then show piety (to Him)?"

10:56. Is it He Who giveth life and who taketh it and to Him shall ye all be brought back.

15:23. And verily it is We (Allah) Who give life and who give death: it is We Who remain Inheritors (after all else passes away).

16:38. They swear their strongest oaths by Allah that Allah will not raise up those who die: Nay but it is a promise (binding) on Him in truth: but most among mankind realize it not.

16:70. It is Allah who creates you and takes your souls at death; and of you there are some who are sent back to a feeble age so that they know nothing after having known (much): for Allah is All-Knowing All- Powerful.

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

22:6. This is so because Allah is the Reality: it is He Who gives life to the dead and it is He Who has power over all things.

22:66. It is He (Allah) Who gave you life will cause you to die and will again give you life: truly man is a most ungrateful creature!

23:80. It is He (Allah) Who gives life and death and to Him (is due) the alternation of Night and Day: will ye not then understand?

26:81. (It is Allah) "Who will cause me (Muhammad) to die and then to live (again);

30:40. It is Allah Who has created you: further He has provided for

your sustenance; then He will cause you to die; and again He will give you life. Are there any of your (false) "Partners" who can do any single one of these things? Glory to Him! and High is He above the partners they attribute (to Him)!

32:7. He (Allah) Who has made everything which He has created most Good. He began the creation of man with (nothing more than) clay

32:8. And made his progeny from a quintessence of the nature of a fluid despised:

32:9. But He (Allah) fashioned him (mankind) in due proportion and breathed into him something of His spirit. And He gave you (the faculties of) hearing and sight and feeling (and understanding): little thanks do ye give!

36:12. Verily We shall give life to the dead and We record that which they sent before and that which they leave behind and of all things have We taken account in a clear Book (of evidence).

36:68. If We grant long life to any We cause him to be reversed in nature: will they not then understand?

36:77. Doth not man see that it is We Who created Him from sperm? Yet behold! He (stands forth) as an open adversary!

36:78. And he (man) makes comparisons for Us and forgets his own (Origin and) Creation: He says "Who can give life to (dry) bones and decomposed ones (at that)?"

36:79. (O Muhammad) Say "He (Allah) will give them life Who created them for the first time! For He is well-versed in every kind of creation!

40:68. It is He (Allah) Who gives Life and Death; and when He decides upon an affair He says to it "Be" and it is.

42:9. What! Have they (Unbelievers) taken (for worship) protectors besides Him (Allah)? But it is Allah He is the Protector and it is He Who gives life to the dead: it is He Who has power over all things.

44:8. There is no god but He (Allah): it is He Who gives life and gives death the Lord and Cherisher to you and your earliest ancestors.

45:26. Say: "It is Allah Who gives you life then gives you death; then He will gather you together for the Day of Judgement about which there is no doubt": but most men do not understand.

46:33. See they not that Allah Who created the heavens and the earth and never wearied with their creation is able to give life to the dead? Yea verily He has power over all things.

50:43. Verily it is We Who give Life and Death; and to Us is the Final Goal-

53:44. That it is He who Granteth Death and Life;

57:2. To Him belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth; it is He Who gives life and Death; and He has Power over all things.

67:2. He Who created Death and Life that He may try which of you is

best in deed: and He is the Exalted in Might Oft-Forgiving
75:40. Has not He (the same) the power to give life to the dead.
80:18. From what stuff Hath He (Allah) created him (mankind)?
80:19. From a sperm-drop: He hath created him and then mouldeth him in due proportions;
80:20. Then doth He make His path smooth for him;
80:21. Then He causeth him to die and putteth him in his Grave;
80:22. Then when it is His will He will raise him up (again).

Angels Take the Soul at Death

4:97. When angels take the souls of those who die in sin against their souls they say: "In what (plight) were ye?" They reply: "Weak and oppressed were we in the earth." They say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to move yourselves away (from evil)?" Such men will find their abode in Hell what an evil refuge!.
6:61. He (Allah) is the Irresistible (watching) from above over his worshippers and He sets guardians over you. At length when death approaches one of you Our angels take his soul and they never fail in their duty.
6:93. Who can be more wicked than one who inventeth a lie against Allah or saith "I have received inspiration" when he hath received none or (again) who saith "I can reveal the like of what Allah hath revealed?" If thou couldst but see how the wicked (do fare) in the flood of confusion at death! the angels stretch forth their hands (saying) "Yield up your souls. This day shall ye receive your reward a penalty of shame for that ye used to tell lies against Allah and scornfully to reject of His Signs!"
7:37. Who is more unjust than one who invents a lie against Allah or rejects his signs? For such their portion appointed must reach them from the Book (of decrees); until when Our messengers (of death) arrive and take their souls they say: "where are the things that ye used to invoke besides Allah?" They will reply "they have left us in the lurch" and they will bear witness against themselves that they had rejected Allah.
8:50. If thou couldst see when the angels take the souls of the unbelievers (at death) (how) they smite their faces and their backs (saying): "Taste the penalty of the blazing fire.
16:28. "(Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of wrongdoing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) 'We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;
16:32. (The righteous are) those whose lives the angels take in a state of purity saying (to them) "Peace be on you; enter ye the Garden because of the good which ye did (in the world)."
32:11. (O Muhammad) Say: "The Angel of Death put in charge of you will (duly) take your souls: then shall ye be brought back to

your Lord."

47:27. But how (will it be) when the angels take their (unbelievers) souls at death and smite their faces and their backs?

79:1. By the (angels) who tear out (the souls of the wicked) with violence;

79:2. By those who gently draw out (the souls of the blessed);

Every Soul Will Taste Death

21:35. Every soul shall have a taste of death: and We test you by evil and by good by way of trial: to Us must ye return.

29:57. Every soul shall have a taste of death: in the end to Us shall ye be brought back.

39:30. Truly thou wilt die (one day) and truly they (too) will die (one day).

Know One Knows Ones Place of Death

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour (of the Day of Judgement) is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

State of Affair at Death

8:50. If thou couldst see when the angels take the souls of the unbelievers (at death) (how) they smite their faces and their backs (saying): "Taste the penalty of the blazing fire.

16:28. "(Namely) those whose lives the angels take in a state of wrongdoing to their own souls. Then would they offer submission (with the pretence) `We did no evil (knowingly).' " (The angels will reply) "Nay but verily Allah knoweth all that ye did;

16:29. "So enter the gates of Hell to dwell therein. Thus evil indeed is the abode of the arrogant."

23:99. (In Falsehood will the unbelievers be) until when death comes to one of them he says: "O my Lord! send me back (to life)

23:100. "In order that I may work righteousness in the things I neglected." "By no means! it is but a word he says before them is a Partition till the Day they are raised up.

Time and Place of Death Is Fixed

3:145. Nor can a soul die except by Allah's leave the term being fixed as by writing. If any do desire a reward in this life We shall give it to him; and if any do desire a reward in the hereafter We shall give it to him. And swiftly shall We reward those that (serve Us with) gratitude.

4:78. "Wherever ye are death will find you out even if ye are in towers built up strong and high!" If some good befalls them they say "This is from Allah"; but if evil they say "this is from thee" (O Prophet). (O Muhammad) "Say: "All things are from Allah.

But what hath come to these people that they fail to understand a single fact?.

62:8. (O Muhammad) Say " The Death from which ye flee will truly overtake you: then will ye be sent back to the Knower of things secret and open: and He will tell you (the truth of) the things that ye did!"

63:11. But to no soul will Allah grant respite when the time appointed (for it) has come: and Allah is well-acquainted with (all) that ye do.

Pregnancy & Women's Courses

Male or Female Child Based on Allah's Plan

42:49. To Allah belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth. He creates what He wills (and plans). He bestows (children) male or female according to His Will (and Plan).

Pregnancy, a Natural Phenomenon

7:189. It is He (Allah) who created you from a single person and made his mate of like nature in order that he might dwell with her (in love). When they are united she bears a light burden and carries it about (unnoticed). When she grows heavy they both pray to Allah their Lord (saying): "if Thou givest us a goodly child we vow we shall (ever) be grateful."

13:8. Allah doth know what every female (womb) doth bear by how much the wombs fall short (of their time or number) or do exceed. Every single thing is before His sight in (due) proportion.

31:34. Verily the knowledge of the Hour is with Allah (alone). It is He Who sends down rain and He Who knows what is in the wombs. Nor does anyone know what it is that he (the baby in the womb) will earn on the morrow: nor does anyone know in what land he is to die. Verily with Allah is full knowledge and He is acquainted (with all things).

32:6. Such as He the Knower of all things hidden and open the Exalted (in power) the Merciful;

32:7. He Who has made everything which He has created most Good. He began the creation of man with (nothing more than) clay

32:8. And made his progeny from a quintessence of the nature of a fluid despised (sperm):

39:6. He (Allah) created you (all) from a single person: then created of like nature his mate; and He sent down for you eight head of cattle in pairs: He makes you in the wombs of your mothers in stages one after another in three veils of darkness. Such is Allah your Lord and Cherisher: to Him belongs (all) dominion. There is no god but He: then how are ye turned away (from your true Centre)?

41:47. To Him is referred the Knowledge of the Hour (of Judgment: He

knows all): no date-fruit comes out of its sheath nor does a female conceive (within her womb) nor bring forth (young) but by His Knowledge. The Day that (Allah) will propound to them the (question) "Where are the partners (ye attributed) to Me?" They will say "We do assure thee not one of us can bear witness!"

53:32. Those who avoid great sins and shameful deeds. Only (falling into) small faults verily thy Lord is ample in forgiveness. He knows you well when He brings you out of the earth and when ye are hidden in your mother's wombs therefore justify not yourselves. He knows best who it is that guards against evil.

Women's Courses

2:222. They ask thee (Muhammad)concerning women's courses. Say: They are a hurt and a pollution; so keep away from women in their courses and do not approach them until they are clean. But when they have purified themselves ye may approach them in any manner time or place ordained for you by Allah. For Allah loves those who turn to Him constantly and He loves those who keep themselves pure and clean.

Tornado

Allah Sends Tornado

17:68. Do ye then feel secure that He(Allah) will not cause you to be swallowed up beneath the earth when ye are on land or that He will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall find no one to carry out your affairs for you?

29:39. (Remember also) Qarun Pharaoh and Haman: there came to them Moses with Clear Signs but they behaved with insolence on the earth; yet they could not overreach (Us) .

29:40. Each one of them We seized for his crime: of them against some We sent a violent tornado (with showers of stones); some were caught by a (mighty) Blast; some We caused the earth to swallow up; and some We drowned (in the waters): it was not Allah Who injured (or oppressed) them: they injured (and oppressed) their own souls.

54:34. We sent against them a violent tornado with showers of stones (which destroyed them) except Lut's household: them We delivered by early Dawn

67:17. Or do ye feel secure that He(Allah) Who is in Heaven will not send against you a violent tornado (with showers of stones) so that ye shall know how (terrible) was My warning?

Nature and Natural Resources

Coral, Pearl, Mountain and Trees

Coral

55:21. Then which of the favours of your Lord will ye deny?
55:22. Out of them (the sea) come Pearls and Coral:

Mountains

13:3. And it is He (Allah) Who spread out the earth and set thereon mountains standing firm and (flowing) rivers: and fruit of every kind He made in pairs two and two: He draweth the Night as a veil o'er the Day. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who consider!

15:19. And the earth We have spread out (like a carpet); set thereon mountains firm and immovable; and produced therein all kinds of things in due balance.

16:15. And He has set up on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and rivers and roads; that ye may guide yourselves

16:81. It is Allah who made out of the things He created some things to give you shade; of the hills He made some for your shelter; He made you garments to protect you from heat and coats of mail to protect you from your (mutual) violence. Thus does He complete his favours on you that ye may bow to His will (in Islam).

21:31. And We have set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with them and We have made therein broad highways (between mountains) for them to pass through: that they may receive guidance.

26:149. "And ye (man in ancient times) carve house out of (rocky) mountains with great skill.

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

33:72. We did indeed offer the Trust to the Heavens and the Earth and the Mountains: but they refused to undertake it being afraid thereof: but man undertook it he was indeed unjust and foolish

50:7. And the earth-We have spread it out and set thereon mountains standing firm and produced therein every kind of beautiful

growth (in pairs)
78:6. Have We (Allah) not made the earth as a wide expanse
78:7. And the mountains as pegs?
79:32. And the mountains hath He firmly fixed
88:10. In a Garden on high
88:11. Where they shall hear no (word) of vanity:
88:12. Therein will be a bubbling spring:
88:13. Therein will be Thrones (of dignity) raised on high.
88:14. Goblets placed (ready).
88:15. And Cushions set in rows
88:16. And rich carpets (All) spread out.
88:17. Do they not look at the Camels how they are made?
88:18. And at the Sky how it is raised high?
88:19. And (do men not look) at the Mountains How they are fixed firm?

Pearl

35:33. Gardens of Eternity will they enter: therein will they be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.
52:24. Round about them will serve (devoted) to them youths (handsome) as Pearls well-guarded.
52:22. And We shall bestow on them of fruit and meat anything they shall desire.
76:19. And round about them will (serve) youths of perpetual (freshness): if thou seest them thou wouldst think them scattered Pearls.

Trees

27:60. Or who (other than Allah) has created the heaven and the earth and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.
36:80. (It is Allah) "The same Who produces for you fire out of the green tree when behold! Ye kindle therewith (your own fires)!
55:6. And the herbs and the trees-both (alike) bow in adoration.
56:72. Is it ye (o man) who grow the tree which feeds the fire or do We (Allah) grow it?

Honey

A Source of Healing

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;
16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their

(bees') bodies a drink of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

Metals

Brass used by Solomon

34:12. And to Solomon (We made) the Wind (obedient): its early morning (stride) was a month's (journey) and its evening (stride) was a month's (journey); and We made a Font of molten brass to flow for him; and there were Jinns that worked in front of him by the leave of his Lord and if any of them turned aside from Our command We made Him taste of the Penalty of the Blazing Fire.

34:13. They worked for him as he desired (making) Arches Images Basins as large as Reservoirs and (cooking) Cauldrons fixed (in their places): "Work ye sons of David with thanks! But few of My servants are grateful!"

Gold and Silver

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.

Gold As Precious Metal

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

9:34. O ye who believe! there are indeed many among the priests and anchorites who in false hood devour the substance of men and hinder (them) from the way of Allah. And there are those who bury gold and silver and spend it not in the way of Allah: announce unto them a most grievous penalty.

18:31. For them (believers) will be Gardens of Eternity (in paradise); beneath them rivers will flow; they will be adorned therein with bracelets of gold and they will wear green garments of fine silk and heavy brocade; they will recline therein on raised thrones. How good the recompense! How beautiful a couch to recline on!

22:23. Allah will admit those who believe and work righteous deeds to

Gardens beneath which rivers flow: they shall be adorned therein with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.

35:33. Gardens of Eternity will they (believers) enter: therein will they be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls; and their garments there will be of silk.

35:34. And they will say: "Praise be to Allah Who has removed from us (all) sorrow: for Our Lord is indeed Oft-Forgiving Ready to appreciate (service):

43:53. (unbelievers say) "Then why are not gold bracelets bestowed on him (Muhammad) or (why) come (not) with him angels accompanying him in procession?"

43:71. To them (believers) will be passed round dishes and goblets of gold (in paradise): there will be there all that the souls could desire all that the eyes could delight in: and ye shall abide therein (for aye).

Iron for Man's Use

18:96. (Dhu'l Qarnayn said) "Bring me blocks of iron." At length when he had filled up the space between the two steep mountain sides he said "Blow (with your bellows)." Then when he had made it (red) as fire he said: "Bring me that I may pour over it molten lead."

34:10. We (Allah) bestowed Grace aforetime on David from Ourselves: "O ye Mountains! sing ye back the Praises of Allah with him! and ye birds (also)! and We made the iron soft for Him

57:25. We (Allah) sent aforetime our apostles with Clear Signs and sent down with them the Book and the Balance (of Right and Wrong) that men may stand forth in justice; and We sent down Iron in which is (material for) mighty war as well as many benefits for mankind that Allah may test who it is that will help unseen Him and His apostles; for Allah is Full of Strength exalted in Might (and able to enforce His will).

Ocean, Sea and River

Ocean and Sea

6:97. It is He Who maketh the stars (as beacons) for you that ye may guide yourselves with their help through the dark spaces of land and sea: We detail Our Signs for people who know.

10:22. He it is Who enableth you to traverse through land and sea; so that ye even board ships they sail with them with a favourable wind and they rejoice thereat; then comes a stormy wind and the waves come to them from all sides and they think they are being overwhelmed: they cry unto Allah sincerely offering (their) duty unto Him saying "If Thou dost deliver us from this we shall truly show our gratitude!"

16:14. It is He Who has made the sea subject that ye may eat thereof flesh that is fresh and tender and that ye may extract therefrom ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the bounty of Allah and that ye may be grateful.

17:66. Your Lord is He that maketh the Ship go smoothly for you through the sea in order that ye may seek of His Bounty: for He is unto you Most Merciful.

17:67. When distress seizes you at sea those that ye call upon besides Himself leave you in the lurch! But when He brings you back safe to land ye turn away (from Him). Most ungrateful is man!

17:69. Or do ye feel secure that He will not send you back a second time to sea and send against you a heavy gale to drown you because of your ingratitude so that ye find no helper therein against Us?

17:70. We have honoured the sons of Adam; provided them with transport on land and sea; given them for sustenance things good and pure; and conferred on them special favours above a great part of Our Creation.

24:40. Or (the Unbelievers' state) is like the depths of darkness in a vast deep ocean overwhelmed with billow topped by billow topped by (dark) clouds: depths of darkness one above another: if a man stretches out his hand he can hardly see it! for any to whom Allah giveth not light there is no light!

45:12. It is Allah Who has subjected the sea to you that ships may sail through it by His command that ye may seek of His Bounty and that ye may be grateful.

River

13:3. And it is He Who spread out the earth and set thereon mountains standing firm and (flowing) rivers: and fruit of every kind He made in pairs two and two: He draweth the Night as a veil o'er the Day. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who consider!

16:15. And He has set up on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and rivers and roads; that ye may guide yourselves

Water and wind

Water

13:4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

13:17. He sends down water from the skies and the channels flow each according to its measure: but the torrent bears away the foam that mounts up to the surface. Even so from that (ore) which they heat in the fire to make ornaments or utensils therewith there is a scum likewise. Thus doth Allah (by parables) show forth Truth and Vanity: for the scum disappears like froth cast out; while that which is for the good of mankind remains on the earth. Thus doth Allah set forth parables.

15:22. And We send the fecundating winds then cause the rain to descend from the sky therewith providing you with water (in abundance) though ye are not the guardians of its stores.

21:30. Do not the Unbelievers see that the heavens and the earth were joined together (as one unit of Creation) before We clove them asunder? We made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.

25:48. And He it is Who sends the Winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His Mercy and We send down purifying water from the sky

25:50. And We (Allah) have distributed the (water) amongst them (man) in order that they may celebrate (Our) praises but most men are averse (to aught) but (rank) ingratitude.

25:53. It is He Who has let free the two bodies of flowing water (river and sea water): one palatable and sweet and the other salt and bitter; yet has He made a barrier between them a partition that is forbidden to be passed.

25:54. It is He Who has created man from water: then has He established relationships of lineage and marriage: for thy Lord has power (over all things).

35:12. Nor are the two bodies of flowing water (river and sea water) alike the one palatable sweet and pleasant to drink and the other salty and bitter. Yet from each (kind of water) do ye eat flesh fresh and tender and ye extract ornaments to wear; and thou seest the ships therein that plough the waves that ye may seek (thus) of the Bounty of Allah that ye may be grateful.

38:42. (The command was given to Job) "Strike with thy foot: here is (water) wherein to wash cool and refreshing and (water) to drink."

54:12. And We caused the earth to gush forth with springs so the waters met (and rose) to the extent decreed.

54:28. (Allah said to Saleh) And tell them (the people of Saleh) that the water is to be divided between them: each one's right to drink being brought forward (by suitable turns).

55:19. He has let free the two bodies of flowing water (river and sea

water) meeting together:
55:20. Between them is a Barrier which they do not transgress:
56:68. See ye (o man) the water which ye drink?
56:69. Do ye bring it Down (in rain) from the Cloud or do We(Allah) ?
56:70. Were it Our Will We could make it salt (and unpalatable): then why do ye not give thanks?
67:29. Say: "He is (Allah) Most Gracious: we have believed in Him and on Him have we put our trust: so soon will ye know which (of us) it is that is in manifest error."
67:30. Say: "See ye? If your stream be some morning lost (in the underground earth) who then can supply you with clear-flowing water?
77:27. And (Allah has) made therein mountains standing firm lofty (in stature); and provided for you water sweet (and wholesome)?
80:24. Then let man look at his Food (and how We provide it):
80:25. For that We pour forth water in abundance

Wind

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.
7:57. It is He who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.
10:22. He it is Who enableth you to traverse through land and sea; so that ye even board ships they sail with them with a favourable wind and they rejoice thereat; then comes a stormy wind and the waves come to them from all sides and they think they are being overwhelmed: they cry unto Allah sincerely offering (their) duty unto Him saying "If Thou dost deliver us from this we shall truly show our gratitude!"
15:22. And We send the fecundating winds then cause the rain to descend from the sky therewith providing you with water (in abundance) though ye are not the guardians of its stores.
21:81. (It was Our power that made) the violent (unruly) wind flow (tamely) for Solomon to his order to the land which We had blessed: for We do know all things.
25:48. And He it is Who sends the Winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His Mercy and We send down purifying water from the sky

27:63. Or who (other than Allah) guides you through the depths of darkness on land and sea and who sends the winds as heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy? (Can there be another) god besides Allah? high is Allah above what they associate with Him!

30:46. Among His Signs is this that He sends the Winds as heralds of Glad Tidings giving you a taste of His (Grace and) Mercy that the ships may sail (majestically) by His Command and that ye may seek of His Bounty: in order that ye may be grateful.

30:48. It is Allah Who sends the Winds and they raise the Clouds: then does He spread them in the sky as He wills and break them into fragments until thou seest rain-drops issue from the midst thereof: then when He has made them reach such of his servants as He wills behold they do rejoice!

30:51. And if We (but) send a Wind from which they see (their tilth) turn yellow behold they become thereafter ungrateful (Unbelievers)!

34:12. And to Solomon (We made) the Wind (obedient): its early morning (stride) was a month's (journey) and its evening (stride) was a month's (journey); and We made a Font of molten brass to flow for him; and there were Jinns that worked in front of him by the leave of his Lord and if any of them turned aside from Our command We made Him taste of the Penalty of the Blazing Fire.

35:9. It is Allah Who sends forth the Winds so that they raise up the Clouds and We drive them to a Land that is dead and revive the earth therewith after its death: even so (will be) the Resurrection!

38:36. Then We subjected the Wind to his (Solomon) power to flow gently to his order whithersoever he willed

41:16. So We sent against them (Ad people) a furious Wind through days of disaster that We might give them a taste of a Penalty of humiliation in this Life; but the Penalty of the Hereafter will be more humiliating still: and they will find no help.

42:33. If it be His Will He can still the Wind: then would they become motionless on the back of the (ocean). Verily in this are Signs for everyone who patiently perseveres and is grateful.

45:5. And in the alternation of Night and Day and the fact that Allah sends down Sustenance from the sky and revives therewith the earth after its death and the change of the winds are Signs for those that are wise.

46:24. Then when they saw the (Penalty in the shape of) a cloud traversing the sky coming to meet their valleys they said "This cloud will give us rain!" "Nay it is the (calamity) ye were asking to be hastened! a wind wherein is a Grievous Penalty!

46:25. "Everything will it destroy by the command of its Lord!" Then by the morning they nothing was to be seen but (the ruins of)

their houses! Thus do We recompense those given to sin!
51:1. By the (Winds) that scatter broadcast;
51:2. And those that lift and bear away heavy weights;
51:3. And those that flow with ease and gentleness;
51:4. And those that distribute and apportion by command
51:5. Verily that which ye are promised is true;
51:41. And in the `Ad (people) (was another Sign): Behold We sent against them the devastating Wind:
51:42. It left nothing whatever that it came up against but reduced it to ruin and rottenness.
54:18. The `Ad (people) (too) rejected (Truth): then how terrible was my Penalty and my Warning!
54:19. For We sent against them a furious wind on a Day of violent Disaster
54:20. Plucking out men as if they were roots of palm-trees torn up (from the ground).
69:6. And the `Ad they were destroyed by a furious wind exceedingly violent;
69:7. He made it rage against them seven nights and eight days in succession: So that thou couldst see the (whole) people lying prostrate in its (path) as if they had been roots of hollow palm-trees tumbled down!
77:2. Which then blow violently in tempestuous Gusts
77:3. And scatter (things) far and wide;
77:4. Then separate them one from another
77:5. Then spread abroad a Message
77:6. Whether of Justification or of Warning.

Animal Kingdom

Animals

Animals Created from Water

24:45. And Allah has created every animal from water: of them there are some that creep on their bellies; some that walk on two legs; and some that walk on four. Allah creates what He wills: for verily Allah has power over all things.

Animals Live in Communities Like Us

6:38. There is not an animal (that lives) on the earth nor a being that flies on its wings but (forms part of) communities like you. Nothing have We omitted from the Book and they (all) shall be gathered to their Lord in the end.

Animals Scattered through the Earth

2:164. Behold! In the creation of the heavens and the earth; in the alternation of the night and the day; in the sailing of the ships through the ocean for the profit of mankind; in the rain which Allah sends down from the skies and the life which He gives therewith to an earth that is dead; in the beasts of all kinds that He scatters through the earth; in the change of the winds and the clouds which they trail like their slaves between the sky and the earth; (here) indeed are signs for a people that are wise.

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.

42:29. And among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and the earth and the living creatures that He has scattered through them: and He has power to gather them together when He wills.

45:4. And in the creation of yourselves and the fact that animals are scattered (through the earth) are Signs for those of assured Faith.

Ants

27:18. At length when they (Solomon and his hosts) came to a (lowly) valley of ants one of the ants said: "O ye ants get into your habitations lest Solomon and his hosts crush you (under foot) without knowing it."

27:19. So he (Solomon) smiled amused at her speech; and he said: "O my Lord! so order me that I may be grateful for Thy favours which Thou hast bestowed on me and on my parents and that I may work the righteousness that will please Thee: and admit me by Thy Grace to the ranks of Thy righteous Servants."

Bees

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;

16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their (Bees) bodies a drink (honey) of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

Birds

6:38. There is not an animal (that lives) on the earth nor a being that flies on its wings but (forms part of) communities like you. Nothing have We omitted from the Book and they (all) shall be gathered to their Lord in the end.

21:79. To Solomon We inspired the (right) understanding of the matter: to each (of them) We gave Judgment and Knowledge; it was Our power that made the hills and the birds celebrate Our praises with David: it was We Who did (these things).

24:41. Seest thou not that it is Allah Whose praises all beings in the heavens and on earth do celebrate and the birds (of the air) with wings outspread? Each one knows its own (mode of) prayer and praise. And Allah knows well all that they do.

34:10. We bestowed Grace aforetime on David from Ourselves: "O ye Mountains! sing ye back the Praises of Allah with him! and ye birds (also)! and We made the iron soft for Him

38:19. And the birds gathered (in assemblies): all with him (David) did turn (to Allah).

67:19. Do they(unbelievers) not observe the birds above them spreading their wings and folding them in? None can uphold them except (Allah) Most Gracious: truly it is He that watches over all things.

105:3. And He(Allah) sent against them (the army who came to destroy Mecca) flights of Birds

105:4. Striking them with stones of baked clay.

Camels

22:27. (O Muhammad)"And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pro-

nounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals subject to you that ye may be grateful.

22:37. It is not their meat nor their blood that reaches Allah: it is your piety that reaches Him: He has thus made them subject to you that ye may glorify Allah for His guidance to you: and proclaim the Good News to all who do right.

26:157. But they hamstrung her: then did they become full of regrets.

88:17. Do they(unbelievers) not look at the Camels how they are made?

Cattle

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

6:142. Of the cattle are some for burden and some for meat. Eat what Allah hath provided for you and follow not the footsteps of Satan: for he is to you an avowed enemy.

16:5. And cattle He(Allah) has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:6. And ye have a sense of pride and beauty in them as ye drive them home in the evening and as ye lead them forth to pasture in the morning.

16:7. And they carry your heavy loads to lands that ye could not (otherwise) reach except with souls distressed: for your Lord is indeed Most Kind Most Merciful.

16:10. It is He(Allah) Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

25:49. That with it (rain) We (Allah) may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

27:19. So he (Solomon) smiled amused at her speech; and he said: "O my Lord! so order me that I may be grateful for Thy favours which Thou hast bestowed on me and on my parents and that I may work the righteousness that will please Thee: and admit me by Thy Grace to the ranks of Thy righteous Servants."

Bees

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;

16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their (Bees) bodies a drink (honey) of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

Birds

6:38. There is not an animal (that lives) on the earth nor a being that flies on its wings but (forms part of) communities like you. Nothing have We omitted from the Book and they (all) shall be gathered to their Lord in the end.

21:79. To Solomon We inspired the (right) understanding of the matter: to each (of them) We gave Judgment and Knowledge; it was Our power that made the hills and the birds celebrate Our praises with David: it was We Who did (these things).

24:41. Seest thou not that it is Allah Whose praises all beings in the heavens and on earth do celebrate and the birds (of the air) with wings outspread? Each one knows its own (mode of) prayer and praise. And Allah knows well all that they do.

34:10. We bestowed Grace aforetime on David from Ourselves: "O ye Mountains! sing ye back the Praises of Allah with him! and ye birds (also)! and We made the iron soft for Him

38:19. And the birds gathered (in assemblies): all with him (David) did turn (to Allah).

67:19. Do they(unbelievers) not observe the birds above them spreading their wings and folding them in? None can uphold them except (Allah) Most Gracious: truly it is He that watches over all things.

105:3. And He(Allah) sent against them (the army who came to destroy Mecca) flights of Birds

105:4. Striking them with stones of baked clay.

Camels

22:27. (O Muhammad)"And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pro-

nounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals subject to you that ye may be grateful.

22:37. It is not their meat nor their blood that reaches Allah: it is your piety that reaches Him: He has thus made them subject to you that ye may glorify Allah for His guidance to you: and proclaim the Good News to all who do right.

26:157. But they hamstrung her: then did they become full of regrets.

88:17. Do they(unbelievers) not look at the Camels how they are made?

Cattle

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

6:142. Of the cattle are some for burden and some for meat. Eat what Allah hath provided for you and follow not the footsteps of Satan: for he is to you an avowed enemy.

16:5. And cattle He(Allah) has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:6. And ye have a sense of pride and beauty in them as ye drive them home in the evening and as ye lead them forth to pasture in the morning.

16:7. And they carry your heavy loads to lands that ye could not (otherwise) reach except with souls distressed: for your Lord is indeed Most Kind Most Merciful.

16:10. It is He(Allah) Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

25:49. That with it (rain) We (Allah) may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

27:19. So he (Solomon) smiled amused at her speech; and he said: "O my Lord! so order me that I may be grateful for Thy favours which Thou hast bestowed on me and on my parents and that I may work the righteousness that will please Thee: and admit me by Thy Grace to the ranks of Thy righteous Servants."

Bees

16:68. And thy Lord taught the Bee to build its cells in hills on trees and in (men's) habitations;

16:69. Then to eat of all the produce (of the earth) and find with skill the spacious paths of its Lord: there issues from within their (Bees) bodies a drink (honey) of varying colours wherein is healing for men: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

Birds

6:38. There is not an animal (that lives) on the earth nor a being that flies on its wings but (forms part of) communities like you. Nothing have We omitted from the Book and they (all) shall be gathered to their Lord in the end.

21:79. To Solomon We inspired the (right) understanding of the matter: to each (of them) We gave Judgment and Knowledge; it was Our power that made the hills and the birds celebrate Our praises with David: it was We Who did (these things).

24:41. Seest thou not that it is Allah Whose praises all beings in the heavens and on earth do celebrate and the birds (of the air) with wings outspread? Each one knows its own (mode of) prayer and praise. And Allah knows well all that they do.

34:10. We bestowed Grace aforetime on David from Ourselves: "O ye Mountains! sing ye back the Praises of Allah with him! and ye birds (also)! and We made the iron soft for Him

38:19. And the birds gathered (in assemblies): all with him (David) did turn (to Allah).

67:19. Do they(unbelievers) not observe the birds above them spreading their wings and folding them in? None can uphold them except (Allah) Most Gracious: truly it is He that watches over all things.

105:3. And He(Allah) sent against them (the army who came to destroy Mecca) flights of Birds

105:4. Striking them with stones of baked clay.

Camels

22:27. (O Muhammad)"And proclaim the Pilgrimage among men: they will come to thee on foot and (mounted) on every kind of camel lean on account of journeys through deep and distant mountain highways;

22:36. The sacrificial camels we have made for you as among the Symbols from Allah: in them is (much) good for you: then pro-

nounce the name of Allah over them as they line up (for sacrifice): when they are down on their sides (after slaughter) eat ye thereof and feed such as (beg not but) live in contentment and such as beg with due humility: thus have we made animals subject to you that ye may be grateful.

22:37. It is not their meat nor their blood that reaches Allah: it is your piety that reaches Him: He has thus made them subject to you that ye may glorify Allah for His guidance to you: and proclaim the Good News to all who do right.

26:157. But they hamstrung her: then did they become full of regrets.

88:17. Do they(unbelievers) not look at the Camels how they are made?

Cattle

3:14. Fair in the eyes of men is the love of things they covet: women and sons; heaped-up hoards of gold and silver; horses branded (for blood and excellence); and (wealth of) cattle and well-tilled land. Such are the possessions of this world's life; but in nearness to Allah is the best of the goals (to return to).

6:142. Of the cattle are some for burden and some for meat. Eat what Allah hath provided for you and follow not the footsteps of Satan: for he is to you an avowed enemy.

16:5. And cattle He(Allah) has created for you (men): from them ye derive warmth and numerous benefits and of their (meat) ye eat.

16:6. And ye have a sense of pride and beauty in them as ye drive them home in the evening and as ye lead them forth to pasture in the morning.

16:7. And they carry your heavy loads to lands that ye could not (otherwise) reach except with souls distressed: for your Lord is indeed Most Kind Most Merciful.

16:10. It is He(Allah) Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:66. And verily in cattle (too) will ye find an instructive Sign. From what is within their bodies between excretions and blood We produce for your drink milk pure and agreeable to those who drink it.

20:54. Eat (for yourselves) and pasture your cattle: verily in this are Signs for men endued with understanding.

23:21. And in cattle (too) ye have an instructive example: from within their bodies We produce (milk) for you to drink; there are in them (besides) numerous (other) benefits for you; and of their (meat) ye eat;

25:49. That with it (rain) We (Allah) may give life to a dead land and slake the thirst of things We have created cattle and men in great numbers.

26:133. "Freely has He(Allah) bestowed on you (mankind) cattle and sons
32:27. And do they(unbelievers) not see that We(Allah) do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?
36:72. And that We(Allah) have subjected them (cattle) to their (use)? Of them some do carry them and some they eat:
36:73. And they have (other) profits from them (besides) and they get (milk) to drink. Will they not then be grateful?
40:79. It is Allah Who made cattle for you that ye may use some for riding and some for food;
40:80. And there are (other) advantages in them for you (besides); that ye may through them attain to any need (there may be) in your hearts; and on them and on ships ye are carried.
42:11. (He is) the Creator of the heavens and the earth: He has made for you pairs from among yourselves and pairs among cattle: by this means does He multiply you: there is nothing whatever like unto Him and He is the One that hears and sees (all things).
43:12. That (it is Allah who) has created pairs in all things and has made for you ships and cattle on which ye ride
43:13. In order that ye may sit firm and square on their backs and when so seated ye may celebrate the (kind) favour of your Lord and say "Glory to Him Who has subjected these to Our (use) for We could never have accomplished this (by ourselves).

Horses

16:8. And (Allah has created) horses mules and donkeys for you to ride and use for show; and He has created (other) things of what ye have no knowledge.
38:31. Behold there were brought before him (Solomon) at eventide coursers of the highest breeding; and swift of foot (horses);
38:32. And he said "Truly do I love the love of Good with a view to the glory of my Lord" until (the sun) was hidden in the veil (of Night):
38:33. "Bring them back to me." Then began he to pass his hand over (their) legs and their necks.
100:1. By the (Steeds, war-horses) that run with panting (breath)
100:2. And strike sparks of Fire
100:3. And push home the charge in the morning
100:4. And raise the dust in clouds the while
100:5. And penetrate forthwith into the midst (of the foe) en masse.

Plants, Vegetation and Fruits

Fruits of Many Varieties

Dates and Grapes

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

13:4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

16:11. With it (rain and Soil) He produces for you corn olives date-palms grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

19:24. But (a voice) cried to her (mother of Jesus) from beneath the (palm-free): "Grieve not! for thy Lord hath provided a rivulet beneath thee;

19:25. "And shake towards thyself the trunk of the palm-tree: it will let fall fresh ripe dates upon thee.

23:19. With it (rain and soil) We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

50:10. (Allah created every thing)And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another

55:11. Therein is fruit and date-palms producing spathes (enclosing dates):

80:29. And Olives and Dates

80:24. Then let man look at his Food (and how Allah provide it):

80:25. For that We pour forth water in abundance

80:26. And We split the earth in fragments

80:27. And produce therein Corn

80:28. And Grapes and nutritious Plants.

Fruit - Other Verses

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

14:32. It is Allah Who hath created the heavens and the earth and sendeth down rain from the skies and with it bringeth out fruits wherewith to feed you; it is He Who hath made the ships subject to you that they may sail through the sea by His command; and the rivers (also) hath He made subject to you.

14:37. "O our Lord! I have made some of my offspring to dwell in a valley without cultivation by thy Sacred House; in order O our Lord that they may establish regular prayer: so fill the hearts of some among men with love towards them and feed them with Fruits: so that they may give thanks.

16:11. With it He produces for you corn olives date-palms grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

23:19. With it (rain and soil) We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

26:146. "Will ye be left secure in (the enjoyment of) all that ye have here?- -

26:147. "Gardens and Springs

26:148. "And corn-fields and date-palms with spathes near breaking with the weight of fruit)?

36:33. A Sign for them is the earth that is dead; We do give it life and produce grain therefrom of which ye do eat.

36:34. And We produce therein orchards with date-palms and Vines and We cause springs to gush forth therein.

36:35. That they may enjoy the fruits of this (artistry): it was not their hands that made this: will they not then give thanks?

50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;

50:10. And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another

50:11. As sustenance for (Allah's) Servants; and We give (new) life therewith to land that is dead: Thus will be the Resurrection.

55:10. It is He Who has spread out the earth for (His) creatures:

55:11. Therein is fruit and date-palms producing spathes (enclosing dates):

80:31. And Fruits and Fodder

Grain

6:99. It is He (Allah) who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green (crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

13:4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

16:10. It is He Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:11. With it He produces for you corn olives, date-palms, grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

26:146. "Will ye be left secure in (the enjoyment of) all that ye have here?- -

26:147. "Gardens and Springs

26:148. "And corn-fields and date-palms with spathes near breaking with the weight of fruit)?

36:33. A Sign for them is the earth that is dead; We do give it life and produce grain therefrom of which ye do eat.

50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;

55:12. Also corn with (its) leaves and stalk for fodder and sweet-smelling plants.

78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables

80:27. And produce therein Corn

Grapes

6:99. It is He (Allah) who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green (crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

13:4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and

gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

16:10. It is He Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:11. With it He produces for you corn, olives, date-palms, grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

16:67. And from the fruit of the date-palm and the vine ye get out wholesome drink and food: behold in this also is a Sign for those who are wise.

23:18. And We send down water from the sky according to (due) measure and We cause it to soak in the soil; and We certainly are able to drain it off (with ease).

23:19. With it We grow for you gardens of date-palms and vines: in them have ye abundant fruits: and of them ye eat (and have enjoyment)

36:33. A Sign for them is the earth that is dead; We (Allah) do give it life and produce grain therefrom of which ye do eat.

36:34. And We produce therein orchards with date-palms and Vines and We cause springs to gush forth therein.

80:27. And produce therein Corn

80:28. And Grapes and nutritious Plants.

Pomegranates

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

55:68. In them will be Fruits and dates and pomegranates:

Plants and Vegetation

Crops

6:141. It is He who produceth gardens with trellises and without and dates and tilth with produce of all kinds and olives and pomegranates similar (in kind) and different (in variety): eat of their fruit in their season but render the dues that are proper on the day that the harvest is gathered. But waste not by excess: for Allah loveth not the wasters.

7:57. It is He who sendeth the winds like heralds of glad tidings going before His mercy: when they have carried the heavy-

laden clouds We drive them to a land that is dead make rain to descend thereon and produce every kind of harvest therewith: thus shall We raise up the dead: perchance ye may remember.

7:58. From the land that is clean and good by the will of its cherisher springs up produce (rich) after its kind: but from the land that is bad spring up nothing but that which is niggardly: thus do We explain the signs by various (symbols) to those who are grateful.

10:24. The likeness of the life of the present is as the rain which We send down from the skies: by its mingling arises the produce of the earth which provides food for men and animals: (it grows) till the earth is clad with its golden ornaments and is decked out (in beauty): the people to whom it belongs think they have all powers of disposal over it: there reaches it Our command by night or by day and We make it like a harvest clean-mown as if it had not flourished only the day before! Thus do We explain the Signs in detail for those who reflect.

26:148. (Allah has created) "And corn-fields and date-palms with spathes near breaking with the weight of fruit)?

27:60. Or who has created the heaven and the earth and who sends you down rain from the sky? Yea with it We cause to grow well-planted orchards full of beauty and delight: it is not in your power to cause the growth of the trees in them. (Can there be another) god besides Allah? Nay they are a people who swerve from justice.

32:27. And do they not see that We do drive Rain to parched soil (bare of herbage) and produce therewith crops providing food for their cattle and themselves? Have they not the vision?

39:21. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and leads it through springs in the earth? Then He causes to grow therewith produce of various colours: then it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then He makes it dry up and crumble away. Truly in this is a Message of remembrance to men of understanding.

50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;

56:63. See ye the seed that ye sow in the ground?

56:64. Is it ye that cause it to grow or are We the Cause?

56:65. Were it Our Will we could crumble it to dry powder and ye would be left in wonderment

57:20. Know ye (all) that the life of this world is but play and amusement pomp and mutual boasting and multiplying (in rivalry) among yourselves riches and children: Here is a similitude: How rain and the growth which it brings forth delight (the hearts of) the tillers; soon it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then it becomes dry and crumbles away. But in the Hereafter is a Penalty severe (for the devotees of wrong) and

Forgiveness from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure (for the devotees of Allah). And what is the life of this world but goods and chattels of deception?

78:15. That We may produce therewith corn and vegetables

78:16. And gardens of luxurious growth?

Plants

6:95. It is Allah Who causeth the seed-grain and the date-stone to split and sprout. He causeth the living to issue from the dead and He is the one to cause the dead to issue from the living. That is Allah; then how are ye deluded away from the truth?

6:99. It is He who sendeth down rain from the skies: with it We produce vegetation of all kinds: from some We produce green (crops) out of which We produce grain heaped up (at harvest); out of the date-palm and its sheaths (or spathes) (come) clusters of dates hanging low and near: and (then there are) gardens of grapes and olives and pomegranates each similar (in kind) yet different (in variety): when they begin to bear fruit and the ripeness thereof. Behold! in these things there are signs for people who believe.

13:4. And in the earth are tracts (diverse though) neighbouring and gardens of vines and fields sown with corn and palm trees growing out of single roots or otherwise: watered with the same water yet some of them We make more excellent than others to eat. Behold verily in these things there are Signs for those who understand!

16:10. It is He Who sends down rain from the sky: from it ye drink and out of it (grows) the vegetation on which ye feed your cattle.

16:11. With it He produces for you corn, olives, date-palms, grapes and every kind of fruit: verily in this is a Sign for those who give thought.

20:53. "He Who has made for you the earth like a carpet spread out; has enabled you to go about therein by roads (and channels); and has sent down water from the sky." With it have We produced divers pairs of plants each separate from the others.

22:5. O mankind! if ye have a doubt about the Resurrection (consider) that We created you out of dust then out of sperm then out of a leech- like clot then out a morsel of flesh partly formed and partly unformed in order that We may manifest (Our Power) to you; and We cause whom We will to rest in the wombs for an appointed term then do We bring you out as babes then (foster you) that ye may reach your age of full strength; and some of you are called to die and some are sent back to the feeblest old age so that they know nothing after having known (much). And (further) thou seest the earth barren and lifeless but when We pour down rain on it, it is stirred (to life) it swells and it puts forth every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs).

31:10. He created the heavens without any pillars that ye can see; He set on the earth mountains standing firm lest it should shake with you; and He scattered through it beasts of all kinds. We send down rain from the sky and produce on the earth every kind of noble creature in pairs.
37:146. And We caused to grow over him a spreading plant of the Gourd kind
39:21. Seest thou not that Allah sends down rain from the sky and leads it through springs in the earth? Then He causes to grow therewith produce of various colours: then it withers; thou wilt see it grow yellow; then He makes it dry up and crumble away. Truly in this is a Message of remembrance to men of understanding.
50:7. And the earth-We have spread it out and set thereon mountains standing firm and produced therein every kind of beautiful growth (in pairs)
50:9. And We send down from the sky Rain charged with blessing and We produce therewith Gardens and Grain for harvests;
50:10. And tall (and stately) palm-trees with shoots of fruit-stalks piled one over another
55:6. And the herbs and the trees-both (alike) bow in adoration.
55:12. Also corn with (its) leaves and stalk for fodder and sweet-smelling plants.
79:30. And the earth moreover; hath He extended (to a wide expanse):
79:31. He draweth out therefrom its moisture and its pasture;
80:28. And Grapes and nutritious Plants.

Stories of Past Generations

City of Saba

Story of the City of Saba & Its People

34:15. There was for Saba' aforetime a Sign in their homeland two Gardens to the right and to the left. Eat of the Sustenance (provided) by your Lord and be grateful to Him: a territory fair and happy and a Lord Oft-Forgiving!

34:16. But they turned away (from Allah) and We sent against them the flood (released) from the Dams and We converted their two Garden (rows) into "gardens" producing bitter fruit and tamarisks and some few (stunted) Lote trees.

34:17. That was the Requital We gave them because they ungratefully rejected Faith: and never do We give (such) requital except to such as are ungrateful rejecters.

34:18. Between them and the Cities on which We had poured Our blessings We had placed Cities in prominent positions and between them We had appointed stages of journey in due proportion: "Travel therein secure by night and by day."

34:19. But they said: "Our Lord! place longer distances between our journey- stages." But they wronged themselves (therein). At length We made them as a tale (that is told) and We dispersed them all in scattered fragments. Verily in this are Signs for every (soul that is) patiently constant and grateful.

34:20. And on them did Satan prove true his idea and they followed him all but a Party that believed.

34:21. But he had no authority over them except that We might test the man who believes in the Hereafter from him who is in doubt concerning it: and thy Lord doth watch over all things.

Companions of the Cave

Story of the Companions of the Cave

18:8. Verily what is on earth We shall make but as dust and dry soil (without growth or herbage).

18:9. Or dost thou reflect that the Companions of the Cave and of the Inscription were wonders among Our Signs?

18:10. Behold the youths betook themselves to the Cave: they said "Our Lord! bestow on us Mercy from Thyself and dispose of our affair for us in the right way!

18:11. Then We drew (a veil) over their ears for a number of years in

the cave (so that they heard not):

18:12. Then We roused them in order to test which of the two parties was best at calculating the term of years they had tarried!

18:13. We relate to thee (Muhammad) their story in truth: they were youths who believed in their Lord and We advanced them in guidance:

18:14. We gave strength to their hearts: Behold they stood up and said: "Our Lord is the Lord of the heavens and of the earth: never shall we call upon any god other than Him: if we did; we should indeed have uttered an enormity!"

18:15. "These our people have taken for worship gods other than Him: why do they not bring forward an authority clear (and convincing) for what they do? Who doth more wrong than such as invent a falsehood against Allah?

18:16. "When ye turn away from them and the things they worship other than Allah betake yourselves to the Cave: your Lord will shower his mercies on you and dispose of your affair towards comfort and ease."

18:17. Thou wouldst have seen the sun when it rose declining to the right from their Cave and when it set turning away from them to the left while they lay in the open space in the midst of the Cave. Such are among the Signs of Allah: he whom Allah guided; but he whom Allah leaves to stray for him wilt thou find no protector to lead him to the Right Way.

18:18. Thou wouldst have deemed them awake whilst they were asleep and We turned them on their right and their left sides: their dog stretching forth his two forelegs on the threshold: if thou hadst come up on to them thou wouldst have certainly turned back from them in flight and wouldst certainly have been filled with terror of them.

18:19. Such (being their state) We raised them up (from sleep) that they might question each other. Said one of them "How long have ye stayed (here)?" They said "We have stayed (perhaps) a day or part of a day." (At length) they (all) said "Allah (alone) knows best how long ye have stayed here... Now send ye then one of you with this money of yours to the town: let him find out which is the best food (to be had) and bring some to you that (ye may) satisfy hunger herewith: and let him behave with care and courtesy and let him not inform anyone about you.

18:20. "For if thy should come upon you they would stone you or force you to return to their cult and in that case ye would never attain prosperity."

Companions of the City

Story of the Companions of the City

36:13. Set forth to them by way of a parable the (story of) the

Companions of the City. Behold there came apostles to it.

36:14. When We (first) sent to them two apostles they rejected them: but We strengthened them with a third: they said "Truly we have been sent on a mission to you."

36:15. The (people) said: "Ye are only men like ourselves; and (Allah) Most Gracious sends no sort of revelation: Ye do nothing but lie."

36:16. They said: "Our Lord doth know that we have been sent on a mission to you:

36:17. "And Our duty is only to proclaim the clear Message."

36:18. The (people) said: "for us We augur an evil omen from you: if ye desist not we will certainly stone you and a grievous punishment indeed will be inflicted on you by us."

36:19. They said: "Your evil omens are with yourselves: (deem ye this an evil omen) if ye are admonished? Nay but ye are a people transgressing all bounds!"

36:20. Then there came running from the farthest part of the City a man saying "O my people! obey the apostles:

36:21. "Obey those who ask no reward of you (for themselves) and who have themselves received Guidance.

36:22. "It would not be reasonable in me if I did not serve Him Who created me and to Whom ye shall (all) be brought back.

36:23. "Shall I take (other) gods besides Him? If (Allah) Most Gracious should intend some adversity for me of no use whatever will be their intercession for me nor can they deliver me.

36:24. "I would indeed if I were to do so be in manifest Error.

36:25. "For me I have faith in the Lord of you (all): listen then to me!"

36:26. It was said: "Enter thou the Garden." He said "Ah me! would that my People knew (what I know)!

36:27. "For that my Lord has granted me Forgiveness and has enrolled me among those held in honour!"

36:28. And We sent not down against his People after Him any hosts from heaven nor was it needful for Us so to do.

36:29. It was no more than a single mighty Blast and behold! they were (like ashes) quenched and silent.

36:30. Ah! alas for (My) servants! There comes not an apostle to them but they mock Him!

Luqman

Story of Luqman

31:12. We bestowed (in the past) wisdom on Luqman: "Show (thy) gratitude to Allah." Any who is (so) grateful does so to the profit of his own soul: but if any is ungrateful verily Allah is free of all wants worthy of all praise.

31:13. Behold Luqman said to his son by way of instruction: "O my son! Join not in worship (others) with Allah: for false worship

is indeed the highest wrong-doing."

31:16. "O my son!" (said Luqman) "If there be (but) the weight of a mustard- seed and it were (hidden) in a rock or (anywhere) in the heavens or on earth Allah will bring it forth: for Allah understands the finest mysteries (and) is well-acquainted (with them).

31:17. "O my son! (said Luqman) establish regular prayer enjoin what is just and forbid what is wrong: and bear with patient constancy whatever betide thee; for this is firmness (of purpose) in (the conduct of) affairs.

31:18. "And swell not thy cheek (for pride) at men nor walk in insolence through the earth; for Allah loveth not any arrogant boaster.

31:19. "And be moderate in thy pace and lower thy voice; for the harshest of sounds without doubt is the braying of the ass."

Ẓul-qarnain (Dhul al Qarnayn)

Story of Ẓul-qarnain

18:83. They ask thee (O Muhammad) concerning Ẓul-qarnain. Say "I will rehearse to you something of his story."

18:84. Verily We established his power on earth and We gave him the ways and the means to all ends.

18:85. One (such) way he followed

18:86. Until when he reached the setting of the sun He found it set in a spring of murky water: near it he found a People: We said: "O Ẓul-qarnain! (thou hast authority) either to punish them or to treat them with kindness."

18:87. He said: "Whoever doth wrong him shall we punish; then shall he be sent back to his Lord; and He will punish him with a punishment unheard-of (before).

18:88. "But whoever believes and works righteousness he shall have a goodly reward and easy will be his task as we order it by our command."

18:89. Then followed he (another) way.

18:90. Until when he came to the rising of the sun he found it rising on a people for whom We had provided no covering protection against the sun.

18:91. (He left them) as they were: We completely understood what was before him.

18:92. Then followed he (another) way

18:93. Until when he reached (a tract) between two mountains he found beneath them a people who scarcely understood a word.

18:94. They said: "O Ẓul-qarnain! the Gog and Magog (people) do great mischief on earth: shall we then render thee tribute in order that thou mightest erect a barrier between us and them?"

18:95. He said: "(The power) in which my Lord has established me is better (than tribute): help me therefore with strength (and labour): I will erect a strong barrier between you and them:
18:96. "Bring me blocks of iron." At length when he had filled up the space between the two steep mountain sides he said "Blow (with your bellows)." Then when he had made it (red) as fire he said: "Bring me that I may pour over it molten lead."
18:97. Thus were they made powerless to scale it or to dig through it.
18:98. He said: "This is a mercy from my Lord: but when the promise of my Lord comes to pass He will make it into dust; and the promise of My Lord is true."
18:99. On that day (Day of Judgment) We shall leave them to surge like waves on one another; the trumpet will be blown and We shall collect them all together.
18:100. And We shall present Hell that day for Unbelievers to see all spread out.

Glossary of Some Common Islamic Terms

Abad
Eternity, without end.

Adab
Discipline of the mind and manners; a mode of conduct or behavior; good education and good breeding, politeness. Also, literature that consists of all types of writing: poetry, prose, etc.

Al-Ahad
The One, a title of Allah, one of the ninety-nine attributes of Allah

Ahl-ul-Kitab
"The people of the book or scripture", meaning the Jews and Christians.

Ahmad
The name under which Jesus (pbuh.) prophesized the coming of Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.). Another name for Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.).

Al
Used for the offspring of Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.). It could generally mean the family and relatives.

Allah
Means the One and Only Deity, who created and owns His creation, and is worthy to be worshipped alone. The word "Allah" is unique and cannot be translated, nor does it have any derivation. It connotes all the attributes of perfection and beauty in their infinitude. The English word "God" does not convey the actual meaning of the word "Allah" which is not a common noun but a proper noun par excellence. The word "Allah" cannot be made plural nor feminine, as god is turned into "gods" and "goddesses".

Allahu 'Akbar
Takbir, Allah is great, Allah is the greatest.

Amin
Used at the close of a prayer of Sura al Fatihah, meaning: "O Allah! Please accept our invocation."

Al-'Arsh
The Throne of Allah

Al-'Asr
The afternoon prayer; title of the 103rd Sura of the Holy Quran. Also, means the time through the ages.

As-Safa
A name of a hill-like elevation in Mecca where Hajar, the wife of Prophet 'Ibrahim (A. A.), walked and ran to the other end which is known as al-Marwah while she was seeking water for her son Ismail (A. A.). It is one of the important Sha 'a' ir (ceremonies and actions) of Hajj. Each Pilgrim should observe this and practice it.

Athan
The call for prayer.
'Awliya'
Plural or Wali, "Favorites of Allah.

'Awrah
The part of the body which is unlawfully exposed before others. Also means, unsafe or unprotected.

Ayah
Means a sign from Allah, a miracle or a message. When the word "Ayah" is translated to "verse", it gives the reader a false impression that it has something to do with poetry.

Ayat
Plural of Ayah

Ayat-ul-Kursi
"The Verse of the Throne," verse 255 of Sura al-Baqarah of the Holy Quran.

Al-Bait-al-Haram
"The sacred House," a name given to the Holy Ka'bah in Mecca.

Bait-ul-lah
"The House of Allah ", another name for the Ka'bah.

Bait-ul-Maqdis
"The Holy House", the famous Mosque, in Jerusalem which is regarded as the third greatest mosque in the Islamic World, the first and second being al-Masjid al-Haram in Mecca, and the Mosque of Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.) at al-Madina, respectively.

Bid'ah
An innovation in religion, heresy.

B'iru Zam-Zam
the well-known well of Zam-Zam in the Sacred Mosque in Mecca.

Bism-il-lah
"In or with the name of Allah," used before commencement of any work, etc.

Da'wah
Call, appeal, invocation, invitation, missionary activity, supplication, propagation of al-Islam.

Du'a
Supplication, prayer, invocation to Allah .

Fahish
One who talks evil, or any evil talk.

Fahishah
Atrocity, wrong or abominable deeds.

Fajr (al-Fajr)
Dawn, early morning before sunrise, the title of the 89th Sura of the Holy Quran.

Fard, Faridah

Plural Fara'id
An enjoying or obligatory duty to Allah .

Fatwa
A religious verdict pronounced by the Khalifah, the Mufi or the Qadi or a Faqih, the learned person of a place or of a particular time.

Fiqh
Islamic Jurisprudence. Especially used in regard to law and applications.

Al-Firdous
The middle, the last and the highest part of Paradise.

Al-Furqan
"Victory on the Day of Badr", the title of Sura 25 of the Holy Quran. Also means proof, evidence. One of the names given to the Holy Quran. It also means the critrion.

Ghad-da
To cast down, lower one's eyes, one's glance out of modesty. See Qur'an. 28:16.

Ghaib
Absence, concealed, invisible. An essential part of a Muslim's faith. See Qur'an. 2:3.

Ghishawah
Cover, veil. See Qur'an. 2:7.

Ghusl
Taking a bath.

Hadith:

Plural. 'Ahadith
They are the sayings of the Prophet compiled by many scholars like Imam Bukhari, Muslim, Abu Dawud, al-Tirimidhi, Ibn-Majah and etc. more than two hundred years after the death of the Prophet (Muhammad).

Hafith, Al-Hafith
One who has committed the complete Quran to memory. Also one of the ninety-nine attributes of Allah see Qur'an. 86:4.

Haj
A person who has performed the Hajj (a pilgrimage to Mecca).

Hajj
One of the five pillars of al-Islam, a pilgrimage to Mecca is obligatory on every Muslim who can afford it at least once in his lifetime. Also, Hajj is the title for the 22nd Sura of the Holy Quran.

Halal
Lawful, permissible, legal.

Haram
Sacred, sanctuary of Mecca of al-Medina.

Haraam
Prohibited, unlawful, forbidden and punishable from the viewpoint of al-Islam.

Hijab
Partition or curtain, veiling or concealing.

Hijrah
Migration, the Muslim era calendar. The Muslim era calendar is recorder from the year of the migration of Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.), from Mecca to al-Medina.

Hira'
The name of a mountain in which is the well-known cave of Hira',

near Mecca where Prophet Muhammad (pbuh.) was given the first revelation from Allah, by the angle Jibril (A. A.).

Al-Hudaibiyah
A well-known open space ten miles from Mecca on the way to Jeddah, famous for the truce between the Muslims and the Quraish.

Hukm
A judgement or a legal decision by Allah. Order or command.

Hur
Companions of Paradise that will be given as reward by Allah on the Day Of Judgement

'Ibadah
Worship.

Iblis
Devil, Satin.

'Id
Festival, a happy day, celebration.

'Id-ul-'Adha
The four-day festival of the Muslims starting on the 10th day of the month of Thul-Hijjah.

'Id-ul-Fitr
The three-day festival of the Muslims starting on the first day of the month of Shaw-wal, the month following Ramadan. Fitr literally means "breaking the fast." The Muslims fast during the whole month of Ramadan, the ninth month of the Muslim calendar, then when Shaw-wal comes, they complte their fasts.

Iftar
Breaking the Fast.

Ihram
Prohibiting. A state in which one is prohibited to practice certain deeds that are lawful at other times. The ceremonies of Hajj and Umra are performed during such state. When one assumes the state of 'Ihram, the first thing one should do is to express mentally and orally one's intentions to assume this state for the purpose of performing Hajj and 'Umrah. Then Talbiya is recited; two sheets of unstitched cloth will be the only clothes that the Muslim male will wear, one around his waist and the other on his left shoulder going around the waist from under the right arm.

'Ijma
Collecting or assembling. Unanimous consent of the learned men of

al-Islam. It is one of the major sources of Islamic Jurisprudence.

Ijtihad
Exertion. A logical deduction of a learned man of al-Islam. It is also one or the major sources of Islamic Jurisprudence, known also as Ar-Rai' which means Opinion.

'Ilm
The Knowledge.

Imam
A responsible, knowledgeable leader. The person who leads the others in a prayer or a Muslim Caliph.

Iman
Faith, belief.

Injil
The Bible. Revelation to Jesus from Allah through Jibril (A. A.).

Insha 'Allah
"If it should please Almighty Allah ." used as an expression for all future, expected happenings or promises made by most Muslims.

'Isha'
The night Prayer, the time for which starts about one and half hour after sunset.

Islam
The word "Islam" simply means "submission". In the religious context it means complete submission to the will of Allah. "Islam" is not merely a religion but a complete way of life known as "Deen" in Arabic. Islam encompasses both religion, social, political and economic aspects of human life. As such, its translation to "religion" limits its scope to man's expression to his acknowledgement of the Divine, a system of beliefs and practices relating to the sacred.

Jahan-nam
Hell, the Hell-fire.

Jahily-yah
A state of ignorance. The pre-Islamic era known as such. See Qur'an. 3154.

Jama'ah
Congregation, group.

Jamrat-ul-'Aqabah
The last pillar situated in Mina and a symbol of the Devil.

Janabah
A state of uncleanness after having a sexual discharge, either with your spouse or in a dream. A Muslim in such a state is not allowed to pray, recite Quran or perform any kind or worship unless he performs Ghusl (a complete bath) or perform Tayam-mum, if applicable.

Jan-nah
Paradise, Garden of Bliss

Plural-Janat

Jaza'
Reward or punishment. See Qur'an. 5:88.

Jibril or Jibra'il
The angle who brings down the revelations from Allah , to the prophets, Gabriel.

Jihad
"An effort or strife." Struggling in the Cause of Allah or any other kind of effort to make Allah's word (al-Islam) superior. Jihad is regarded as one of the principles of al-Islam.

Jinn
An unseen creation of Allah ; the Jinns created from smokeless fire, whereas the human beings are created from mud and the angles from light.

Jum'ah
Friday.

Juz'
One of the thirty (30) parts of the Holy Quran.

Ka'bah
the cube. A cube-like building built by 'Ibrahim (A. A.) and 'Isma'il (A. A.), in the Center of the great Mosque in Mecca towards which all Muslims turn their face in prayer.

Kafara
Disbelieved.

Kafir
Plural - Kuf-far or

Kafirurn
Covered. One who covers or hides truth, an infidel, non-believer, a disbeliever of Allah .

Kalimah
"Word," the creed of the Muslim, meaning: "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah , and Muhammad (pbuh.) is His Apostle".

Kalmah-tush-Shahadah
"The word of Testimony," a new Muslim has to confess that there is none to be worshipped but Allah , and Muhammad (pbuh.) is His Apostle and that he bears witness to that fact.

Khamr
Wine or any other alcoholic beverage or material which causes intoxication.

Khauf
Fear of Allah (S. W).

Khutbah
The sermon or oration delivered on Friday before the prayer or at Id prayers after the prayer and other occasions. Engagement, betrothal.

Al-Kitab
"The Book," a term used for the Holy Quran.

Kufr
Covering or coveringing the Truth, Disbelief, infidelity, blasphemy. Also, the refusal of anything that the Prophet (pbuh.) brought.

Lailat-ul-Bara'ah
The night of forgiveness.

Lailat-ul-Qadr
The night of power. A mysterious and blessed night during the month of Ramadan.

La-'Ilaha-'Ill-Allah
None has the right to be worshipped but Allah (S. W.). the first pillar of declaring the Faith in al-Islam. The word of "at-Tawhid," the monotheism in al-Islam.

Lut
A prophet of Allah, whose followers were destroyed because they disobeyed the laws of Allah. See H. Q. 11:70. Sura Hud.

Maghrid
The sunset, evening prayer.

Mahr
Bridal money, dowry, money given by the husband to the wife upon marrying.

Al-Masjid-ul-Haram
The Great Mosque in Mecca in which the Ka'ba is located. "Bait-ullah" denotes the whole structure.

Masjid-un-Nabi
"The Prophet's Mosque" at al-Medina the second most important Mosque in the world of al-Islam.

Mi'raj
"An Ascent." Prophet Muhammad's journey to the Seven Heavens.

Muhad-dith
A narrator of Hadith, a learned man in Hadith.

Mu'min
A believer. The title of the 40th Sura of the Holy Quran.

Al-Mu'minun
"The Believers," the title of the 23rd Sura of the Holy Quran.

Muhammad:
The last and the seal of all prophets and a Messenger of Allah to whom the Qur'an was revealed through Angel Gabriel.

Munafiq
A hyprocrite, one who says one thing and does the opposite.

Nabi
One who receives inspiration through an angel of Allah (S. W.)

Muslims
Those who believe in the One and Only God (Allah), testify that Muhammad is the seal of all Prophets and Messenger of Allah and that the Qur'an is the Divine and Final Revelation. In other words Muslims are those who submit themselves to the will of Allah.

Nikah
A marriage contract or wedlock according to Islamic Law.

Qabr
A grave, tomb.

Qari' PL-Qur-ra
A reciter of the Holy Quran a religious scholar, the teachers of early Muslims.

Qiblah
"Anything if front." The direction in which all Muslims must turn their faces in the prayers, i. e., towards the Ka'ba in Mecca.

Qur'an
Is the Divine Book of Allah, and is believed to be the final revelation given to the Prophet Muhammad. "Qur'an" in Arabic means that which is recited or read over and over again. It is derived from the rood word "Qara'a", which means "he read" or "he recited".

Ramadan
the ninth (9th) month of the Muslim calendar, the month of fasting. In this month, the Holy Quran was revealed to Muhammad (S. A. A. W.), and also, the decisive battle of Badr was won by the Muslims. See also Laillat-ul-Qadr.

Rasul
An apostle of Allah (S. W.), who was given a book.

Riba
Usury, interst. There are two (2) kinds of Riba both of which are strictly forbidden by the laws of al-Islam: (1) Riba Nasi'ah - interest on lent money. (2) Riba Fadl - taking a superior thing of the same kind by giving more of the same kind of goods of an inferior quality. For example, giving dates of a superior quality for dates of an inferior quality in large amount.

Ruh
The spirit, the soul, the life.

Ruku'
The position in the prayer in which the head is bent forward with the palms of the hands resting on the knees while the arms are streched.

Sadaqah
Anything given in charity, almsgiving.

Sahabi
A companion or an associate of Prophet Muhammad (S. A. A. W.), who saw him during his life.

Sajdah
"Prostration in Prayer" (touching the ground with the forehead, nose, both hands, knees and the tips of the toes), the title of the 32nd Sura of the Holy Quran.

As-Salam
"The Peaceful One," one of the ninety-nine attributes of Allah (S. W.).

As-Salam-'Alaikum
"Peace be upon you." A traditional way of greeting other Muslims in al-Islam. The reply is "Wa 'Alaikum-as-Salam wa Rahmatullah-I-wa-Barakatuhu."

Salat
Prayer. The obligatory or Fard prayers are to be offered at five (5) fixed times a day after performing Wudu or ablution or Tayammum. Also see: Fard, Wudu, Tayammum.

Saum
Fasting, during Ramadan or otherwise.

Shafa'a
Recommendation for forgiveness, intercession.

Shahadah
The confession of a Muslim, the declaration of faith. Evidence, Martyrdom.

Shaitan
The Devil, Satan.

Shirk
Polytheism, idolatry, paganism, to worship others along with Allah (S. W.). the opposite of Tauhid. See Tauhid.

Sunnah:
Anything that the Prophet did, asked others to do even though he did not do it himself or saw others doing something and did not object to it.

Sun-ni
One of the path, a traditionalist. One who follows the example of Prophet Muhammad (S. A. A. W.), in all spheres of life.

Surah:
Means a separate and independent part of the Qur'an. An obvious English term which is commonly used for "Surah", is "a Chapter". However, "Chapter" is inappropriate substitution for "Surah" because a chapter is supposed to deal with a single topic, whereas a long Surah of the Qur'an deals with many topics.

Tahaj-jud
Optional prayers offered at any time between 'Isha and Fajr.

Takbir
Saying Allah-u-'Akbar, "Allah is Great." Usually repeated three (3) times.

Talbiyah
Waiting or standing for orders. Saying: "Labbaik, Allahuma Labbaik," loudly from the beginning to the end of Hajj and/or 'Umra, meaning that I am present to respond to your call, O Allah.

Tarawih
The eight (8) or 20 optional prayers offered after the 'Isha' prayer during the nights of Ramadan. The Tarawith are to be offered in a mosque or at home, eight individually or in a congregation. This was established regularly by Khalifah 'Umar (R. A. A.).

Tazkiyah
Purifying. Giving Zakat. Inquiring the character of a witness.

'Ulama
Scholars, learned men, knowledgeable men.

'Ummah
A nation, a people, a sect. Usually used to describe the Muslims.

'Ummi
An illiterate, an unlettered person.

'Umrah
A lesser ceremony than Hajj in which a person comes to Mecca during or out of the season of Hajj and performs Tawaf and Sa'i. See also Tawaf and Sa'i.

Wajib
Something that is obligatory according to Islamic law.

Wali
A saint, a holy man.

Waseelah
A mediator. Nearness. The highest place in Paradise, as explained by Prophet Muhammad (S. A. A. W.) in Sahih Muslim.

Witr
An odd number. Optional odd numbered Rak'at prayers performed after 'Isha' in which Du 'a'-al-Qunut is recited. Usually, three (3) Rak'at are performed, but any odd number is acceptable: 1, 5, etc.

Wudu'
Ablution made before saying the prayers in the traditional manner as described in Hadith.

Yateem
Orphan. A title given to Prophet Muhammad (S. A. A. W.), because he was born an orphan.

Yaum
A day.

Zakat
Obligatory charity. Literally means purification. The amount of Zakat is certain fixed percentage (2.5) to be paid on all valuables and property which has been held or is in one's possession for one full year. Zakat is to be paid yearly for the benefit of the needy and the poor in the Muslim community. Zakat is Fard as it is one of the five (5) major pillars of al-Islam and is a major economic means for establishing social justice, prosperity and social security within the Muslim community and government.

Zakat-ul-Fitr
An obligation Sadaqah to be given before the prayer of 'Id-ul-Fitr. It is Fard for every fasting Muslim. In a household of all those who fasted in his family.

Zam-Zam
The sacred well within the confines of the Holy Mosque in Mecca from which 'Isma'il and Hajar drank. The water from the well of Zam-Zam is considered to be sacred during Hajj and 'Umra as well as other times.

Ziyarah
A visit to the Holy Place, Mosque at Mecca, Medina ot Jerusalem

List of References

Ali, Abdullah Yusuf
The meaning of the translation of the Qur,an

Asad, Muhammad
The Message of the Qur'an

Badawi Jamal
Gender Equity in Islam

Badawi Jamal
His eleven volume audio cassette on Islamic teachings.

Basu
Encyclopedia Indica Volume 2 Calcutta, India.

Bosworte-Smith R.
"Muhammad and Muhummadanism" 1946

Bucaille Maurice
"The Bible, The Quran and Science.

Carus, Oaul
The Gospel Of Buddha

Denffer, Ahmed Pon
Ulum Al-Quran

Drapa, John William S.
"A history of the Intellectual Development of Europe" London 1875.

Dictionary
The New Lexical Webster's Dictionary 1987 Edition.

Elite E. J.
Sanskrit Chinese Dictionary

Goldstein T.
Dawn of Modern Science.

Hart, Michael H.
The 100: A ranking of the most influential person in History, New York, Hart Publication Inc. 1978 p.33.

Khalifa, Muhammad
"The sublime Quran and orientalism

Khahfa, R
The perpetual Miracle of Muhammad, Tueson, 1978

Mawdudi, S. A.
Towards Understanding the Qur'an

Misha'alib Abdullah
What did Jesus really say

Moore, K. L.
the Development Humans, third edition, 1982

Murad, Khurram
Way to the Qur'an

Narada, Bhikku
Buddhism in a Nutshell

O'Halley L. S. S.
Popular Hinduism, the religion of the masses, Cambridge, 1935.

Plant, W.G.
The editor of "The Torah - A modern commentary"

Qazi, M. A.
A concise dictionary of Islamic Terms

Rushdie, S
The Satanic Verses.

Seroggle, W. G.
"It's Human Yet Divine" ,

Encyclopedia Britannica
12 Edition, vol 3

Sale, George
Preliminary Discourse

Sharma, Diwan, S.
"The Prophet of the East". Calcutta, India, 1993 pg.123

Shaw, George Burnard
"The Genuine Islam" vol 1, no 81936

Steade, William
Pali Dictionary

Vidyarthi, A. H.
Muhammad in World Scripture

Wilson, Andrew
Editor of the "World Scripture".